



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

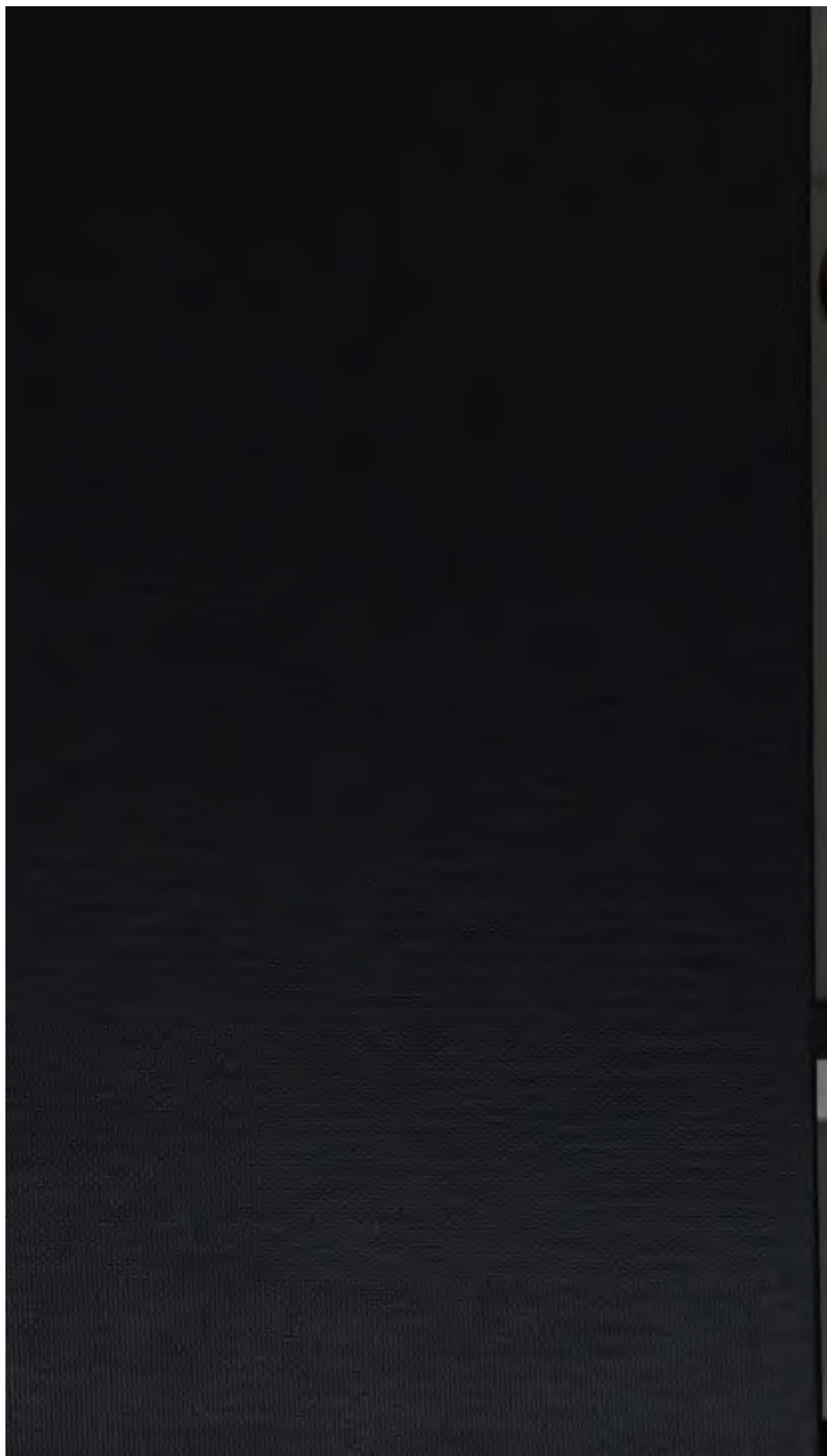
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



## Harvard College Library



### FROM THE BRIGHT LEGACY

One half the income from this Legacy, which was received in 1880 under the will of

**JONATHAN BROWN BRIGHT**  
of Waltham, Massachusetts, is to be expended for books for the College Library. The other half of the income is devoted to scholarships in Harvard University for the benefit of descendants of

**HENRY BRIGHT, JR.**,  
who died at Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1686. In the absence of such descendants, other persons are eligible to the scholarships. The will requires that this announcement shall be made in every book added to the Library under its provisions.















*Autogr. Lith. Print. W. C. C. Co. Boston, Mass.*

REV. SETH CHANDLER.

HISTORY  
OF THE  
TOWN OF SHIRLEY,

MASSACHUSETTS,

*FROM ITS EARLY SETTLEMENT TO  
A. D. 1882.*

BY SETH CHANDLER.

---

*IN THREE PARTS.*

---

2 SHIRLEY, MASS.  
PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR.  
1883.

---

US 13448.5.5

~~513448.5.5~~

1883. Sept. 25,

Bright Fund.

---

Press of BLANCHARD & BROWN, Fitchburg, Mass.

---

TO THE MEMORY  
OF THE  
EARLY SETTLERS OF SHIRLEY,  
TO THEIR  
WIDELY-SCATTERED DESCENDANTS,  
AND TO  
THE PRESENT INHABITANTS OF THE TOWN,

*This Volume*  
IS RESPECTFULLY INSCRIBED  
BY THE WRITER.





# CONTENTS.

---

INTRODUCTION. . . . .	9-14
-----------------------	------

## PART I.

### CHAPTER I.

Situation and Extent. Boundaries. Origin. Petition for a separation from Groton. Incorporation. Name. Additions of Territory. First Town-Meeting. . . . .	17-25
---	-------

### CHAPTER II.

Soil and Productions. Roads. Rivers and Bridges. . . . .	25-35
--	-------

### CHAPTER III.

Mills. Manufactories and Manufactures. . . . .	35-64
--	-------

### CHAPTER IV.

Schools. Parker School Fund. Libraries and College Graduates. . .	65-98
---	-------

### CHAPTER V.

Burying-Ground. Training-Field. New Cemetery. Hearses. Town Tombs. Record of Deaths. . . . .	99-113
--	--------

### CHAPTER VI.

War of the Revolution and its precursors. Shays' Rebellion. Wars of 1812, and of the Southern Rebellion. . . . .	113-140
--	---------

### CHAPTER VII.

Almshouse. New County. Post-Offices. Stores. Railroads. Physicians. . . . .	141-158
---	---------

### CHAPTER VIII.

Town Hall. Legacy of Hon. James P. Whitney. Donation of Thomas and George A. Whitney. Laying the Corner-Stone. Proceedings and Report of Building Committee. Dedication of the Hall. Village Hall. Liberality of its owner, etc. . . . .	158-187
--	---------

### CHAPTER IX.

Town Officers. Clerks. Selectmen. Treasurers. Representatives. Senators. Votes for Governor, etc., etc. . . . .	187-198
---	---------

## PART II.

## CHAPTER I.

Early Ecclesiastical Movements. First Meeting-House. Candidates for the Ministry. Settlement of Mr. Whitney. Formation of a Church. Church Covenants. . . . .	201-219
---	---------

## CHAPTER II.

Second Meeting-House. Events of Mr. Whitney's Ministry. Enlargement of Meeting-House. Settlement of a Colleague. . . . .	219-237
--	---------

## CHAPTER III.

Ministry and Dismission of Mr. Tolman. Death and Character of Mr. Whitney. . . . .	237-245
--	---------

## CHAPTER IV.

Shaker Society. Brief Sketch of the Origin, Progress and Faith of the Shakers as a Sect. History of the Community in Shirley. . . . .	245-276
---	---------

## CHAPTER V.

Universalist Society. Rise of Universalism. Formation of a Society. Meeting-Houses. Ministers. Church and Sunday-School. Ladies' Aid Society. . . . .	277-288
---	---------

## CHAPTER VI.

First Congregationalist Society. Formation of the First Parish. Engagement of Mr. Chandler. His Settlement. Change of Hymn-Book. New Bell. Sunday-School. Ladies' Benevolent Society. Alteration of the Meeting-House. Legacy of Thomas Whitney, Esq. Legacy of Hon. James P. Whitney. Church Organ. Removal of the Meeting-House. Other alterations. Benefactions to the Society. Library, etc. . . . .	289-310
--	---------

## CHAPTER VII.

Orthodox Society. Church Organization. Meeting-Houses. Ministers. Miss Jenny Little. Benefactions. Sunday-School, etc. . . . .	311-327
--	---------

## CHAPTER VIII.

Baptist Church. Organization. Chapel. Ministers. Too many churches for the population. Conclusion of Ecclesiastical History. Moral reflections. . . . .	328-335
---	---------

## PART III.

Genealogical Register. . . . .	337-693
Appendix. . . . .	695-723
Addendum. . . . .	723
Index of Subjects—Parts I. and II. . . . .	725
Index of Names—Parts I. and II. . . . .	729
Index of Names to Part III. . . . .	731

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

### PORTRAITS.

✓REV. SETH CHANDLER, . . . . .	facing title
✓RUFUS LONGLEY, M. D., . . . . .	97
✓AUGUSTUS G. PARKER, M. D., . . . . .	153
✓REV. PHINEHAS WHITNEY, . . . . .	224
✓CAPT. ZENAS BROWN, . . . . .	362
✓HON. SAMUEL EGERTON, . . . . .	402
✓SUEL HAZEN, . . . . .	447
✓THOMAS H. CLARK, . . . . .	448
✓SAMUEL HAZEN, . . . . .	449
✓SYLVANUS HOLDEN, ESQ., . . . . .	463
✓DEA. EDMUND HOLDEN, . . . . .	476
✓OLIVER LAWTON, . . . . .	498
✓ISRAEL LONGLEY, ESQ., . . . . .	525
✓ARTEMAS LONGLEY, . . . . .	546
✓SAMUEL PUTNAM, ESQ., . . . . .	549
✓ASA LONGLEY, . . . . .	550
✓MRS. LUCY H. GOODRICH, . . . . .	551
✓MRS. SAMUEL PUTNAM, . . . . .	552
✓HALE W. PAGE, ESQ., . . . . .	570
✓MRS. BATHSHEBA EGERTON, . . . . .	643
✓MRS. HARRIET WALKER GARFIELD, . . . . .	650
✓ELISHA GARFIELD, ESQ., . . . . .	651

### VIEWS.

✓STABLE AND OFFICE OF GEORGE DAVIS, ESQ., . . . . .	40
✓FREDONIA MILL, . . . . .	49
✓PHOENIX MILL, . . . . .	50
✓RESIDENCE OF CHARLES A. EDGARTON, . . . . .	64
✓ENTRANCE TO THE NEW CEMETERY, . . . . .	109
✓RESIDENCE AND STORE OF SAMUEL LONGLEY, ESQ., . . . . .	147
✓TOWN HALL, . . . . .	176
✓SHAKER VILLAGE,—CHURCH FAMILY, . . . . .	245
✓UNIVERSALIST CHURCH, . . . . .	282
✓FIRST CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, . . . . .	304
✓RESIDENCE OF REV. SETH CHANDLER, . . . . .	308
✓RESIDENCE OF THOMAS L. HAZEN, . . . . .	450
✓RESIDENCE OF JOSEPH HAZEN, . . . . .	451
✓RESIDENCE OF MRS. SYLVANUS HOLDEN, . . . . .	464
✓RESIDENCE OF THE LATE S. M. LONGLEY, . . . . .	532
✓FARM RESIDENCE OF SAMUEL LONGLEY, ESQ., . . . . .	547
✓THE WHITNEY RESIDENCE, . . . . .	668



## INTRODUCTION.

---

"Of all the affections of man, those that connect him with ancestry are among the most natural and generous. They enlarge the sphere of his interests; multiply his motives to virtue; and give intensity to his sense of duty to generations to come, by the perception of obligation to those that are past. In whatever mode of existence man finds himself, be it savage or civilized, he perceives that he is indebted for the far greater part of his possessions and enjoyments, to events over which he had no control; to individuals whose names, perhaps, never reached his ear; to sacrifices in which he never shared; and to sufferings, awakening in his bosom few and very transient sympathies."\*

To make a compilation of local annals is a humble employment; to justly review the occurrences and customs of other times is a difficult task; and yet it is the way by which to connect the present with the past, so as to give the existing actor an opportunity to understand his obligations to those who shall come after him, by his indebtedness to those who have gone before him.

Such a review, too, is calculated to awaken gratitude, by impressing the mind with the progress—in the arts and comforts of life—which the advancing ages of civilization

---

\*Quincy's Boston Centennial Address.

have made, and of which every new generation becomes the inheritor.

Minute local events—which are not of sufficient importance to be noticed by the general historian—are the facts upon which general history must essentially depend ; as one has said, “they are the mass of seeds from which the spirit of his narrative should be laboriously distilled.” Besides, it is a successful way of perpetuating the worthy deeds of men who, in every town and small community, have been distinguished for their usefulness, enterprise and valor, yet have not been sufficiently noted to obtain a place in more extended histories.

The lives of useful and patriotic men are none the less valuable, for the comparatively humble walk which they have pursued on earth ; for it is the deep and increasing respect which crowns their memories that is silently and surely inspiring the masses with good purposes, awakening their energy, and exciting them to generous and worthy deeds. The events of a man’s life, who has risen to any degree of eminence by the force of his own genius and enterprise, are always interesting and instructive, because they serve as a light and guide to others whose beginnings may be equally unpropitious. Daniel Webster has said, that “nobler records of patriotism exist nowhere,—nowhere can there be found higher proofs of the spirit that was ready to hazard all, to pledge all, to sacrifice all, in the cause of their country,—than in the New-England towns.”

Such are some of the purposes which town histories are designed to secure ; and, hence, they have been loudly demanded and largely multiplied within the last few years. And, humble and unpretentious as their province is, they should not be slightly regarded, so important are the advantages to be derived from them. It is not, however, to be denied that great difficulties are necessarily encountered in the preparation of these histories. Many of the earlier town records are so imperfect and illegible that they rather perplex than enlighten the understandings

of those who consult them. Tradition is often found too vague and uncertain for confident reliance, and the threads by which the labyrinth of events may be traced are often broken, or irrecoverably lost. And, owing to the necessarily limited circulation of works of this character, the compiler must look for his reward in the reflection that he is performing an act of justice to past generations, and one of usefulness to those which are to come.

Dr. Johnson has said that "incident is the life of biography;" it is no less the life of history. There is, however, rarely any very striking incident connected with our town histories. The course of New Englanders has been generally even, quiet, unambitious—their progress gradual and certain. The perils attending the colonization and settlement of our country were not realized, to their full extent, in the inland towns. The soil of many of them was never stained with the blood of Indian warfare; and though the majority of them were connected, in some measure, with the events of the American revolution, the perils of that revolution were confined to a few years, and were borne with fortitude under the comforting hope of ultimate success. Their history must, therefore, be mainly filled with commonplace events, which have been enacted, from year to year, with trifling variation. Indeed, with few exceptions, it may be said of the most of our inland towns, that they have but one history;—similar trials, efforts, discouragements and hopes, having attended the settlement and growth of them all.

The labor attending such a compilation, and the benefits to be derived from its publication, at best, can ensure for it but a limited circulation and a temporary interest. When the antiquarian and the historian shall have noted its salient points, and when the descendants of that ancestry whose names and deeds it records—and of whom little is known, except what has come through the uncertain channel of tradition—shall have devoured its contents, its only place, if not consigned to the fate



"of things lost on earth," will be to sleep in a dusty niche of the public or family library, there to lie—"unknowing and unknown," like the men whose deeds it records—among things forgotten on earth. But notwithstanding the doom that awaits this class of publications, such are the immediate advantages to be derived from them, that every New-England town will eventually have its historian and its written history.

The plan pursued by different authors, in the arrangement of their compilations, has varied with their varying tastes. Some have strictly adhered to chronology, giving each event its place in the order of its time; others have separated and mingled dates, so as to unite kindred circumstances. Some have filled the pages of their text with literal transcripts from town records, giving explanations in marginal notes; others have abridged and transposed the language of original records, supplied defects, and thus presented the facts of history in their own language.

The method of mingling dates to connect kindred events, and of transposing the language and condensing its facts as they appear in the common record, seems to combine the advantages of all, renders the work more interesting to the reader, and more convenient for reference.

Such is the method mainly adopted in this history. Occasionally a chain of events has been broken to secure a connection of dates, and important records have been literally transcribed, accompanied by suitable comments; but this will be found the exception and not the rule. To prevent confusion by the intermingling of dissimilar circumstances, the history has been divided into three parts; under one or another of which all secular and all ecclesiastical events worthy of note,—and all genealogical items, and biographical notices of the early settlers and their descendants, that could be collected,—have been embodied and presented in as succinct and readable form as could well be adopted.

It is the sincere hope of the compiler that his humble undertaking may remain, for a time, among the thousands of similar landmarks, at which the future traveller may pause to contemplate the trials, privations, and moral energy of a people—and their immediate descendants—who left homes of plenty, that, in a wilderness they might enjoy, and transmit to posterity, the noble privileges of civil and religious liberty.

Most of the materials of this history had been collected previous to the year 1848; at which time Mr. Butler, having completed his History of Groton, and wishing to append to it a brief sketch of Shirley, obtained the loan of the author's papers for that purpose. It was the intention of the respected author of the Groton history to acknowledge the use he made of these papers, in a note prefixed to the sketch alluded to; but this was omitted by the printer,—whereupon, Mr. Butler prepared the following for insertion in this place, should the compiler of the Shirley history deem it advisable:—

"Rev. SETH CHANDLER:

By accident, the note I prepared to be inserted in the History of Groton,—acknowledging the use I made of your manuscript in the preparation of that part relating to Shirley,—was not printed. Should you publish your account of Shirley, you are at liberty to make such use of this note as you may please, to show that I have been indebted to you, and not you to me, for the many things which may be common to both publications.

Very respectfully, your obedient servant,

CALEB BUTLER.

Groton, April, 1848."

The sources of all quotations made, the reader will find duly acknowledged; and no assertion has been hazarded without good authority as to its accuracy, especially

U,

when it has come through the uncertain channel of tradition.

The compiler would respectfully acknowledge the assistance and encouragement he has received from friends, too numerous to be individually designated. He regards them, one and all, as entitled to his sincere thanks for their courtesy, and hopes they will accept this recognition of their kindness, though offered in a general form. The compilation was attempted at the suggestion of an esteemed friend, and native of Shirley, Mr. George A. Whitney of Boston; and but for the death of that estimable man, would have been given to the world many years since.

To the citizens of Shirley the volume is with diffidence submitted. The compiler lays no special claim to the qualifications which such an undertaking would seem to require. He has related, in a manner as simple and intelligible as he could command, the facts deemed most worthy of preservation in the history of their ancestors. To them then, if not to the general reader, he hopes that his labors will present something of interest, instruction and amusement.

---

---

PART I.

---

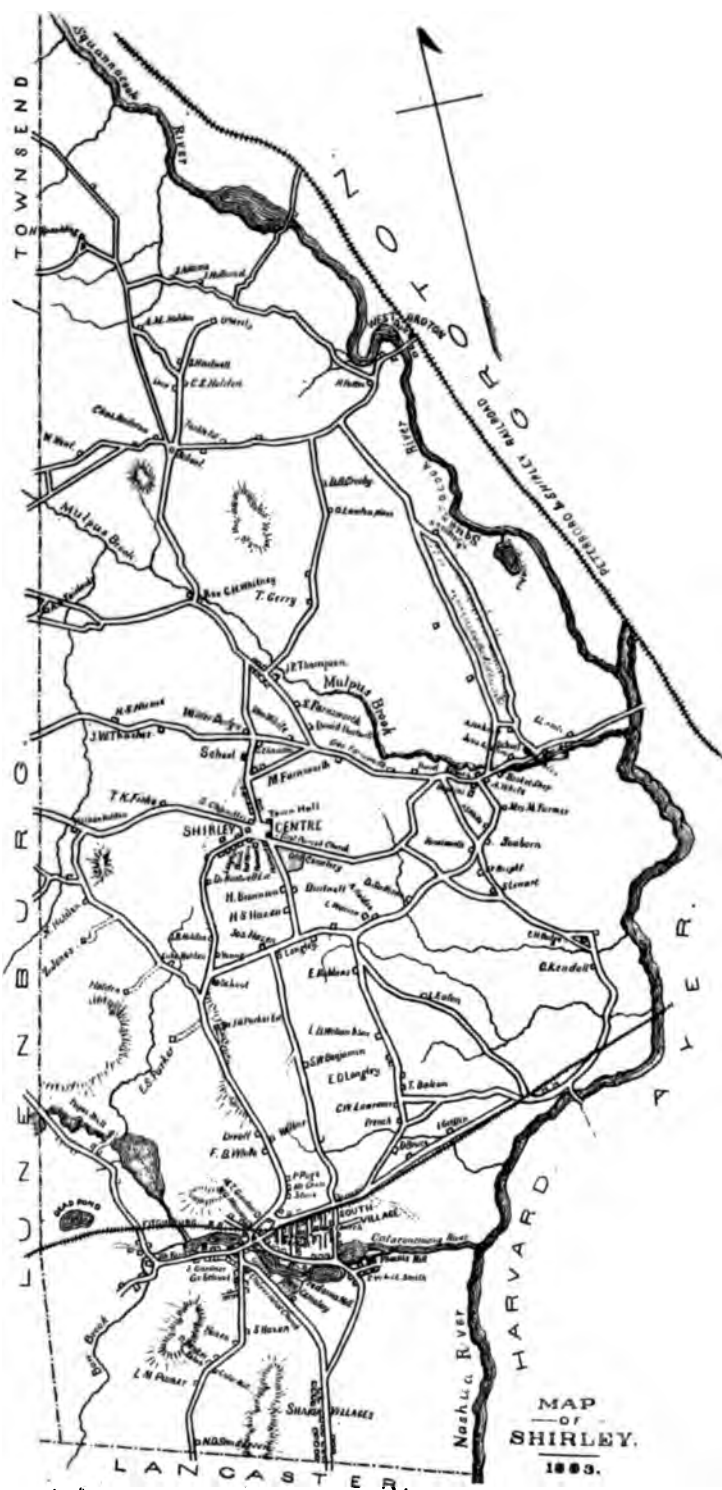
CIVIL HISTORY.

---

---







# CIVIL HISTORY.

---

## CHAPTER I.

*Situation and extent—Boundaries—Origin—Petition for a separation from Groton—Incorporation—Name—Additions of territory—First town-meeting.*

Shirley is situated in the northwesterly part of Middlesex County. It is thirty-eight miles northwest from Boston, the capital of the state. It is thirty miles in the same direction from Cambridge, and twenty miles southwest from Lowell, the two shire-towns of the county.

The town is of irregular form, being seven and one-half miles in extent between its extreme north and south points, and but four miles broad at its greatest width. It contains nearly ten thousand five hundred and twenty-five acres, or about sixteen and one-half square miles, according to the survey made by Caleb Butler in 1832.

It is bounded on the north by Groton, on the east by Groton and Harvard, (from which towns it is separated by the Nashua and Squannacook rivers, which unite on its eastern boundary) ; on the south by Lancaster, and on the west by Lunenburg and Townsend. Harvard, Lancaster and Lunenburg are in the county of Worcester.



Shirley was originally a part of Groton, which included a large territory granted to Dean Winthrop, son of Gov. Winthrop, with several others, by an act of "the General court held at Boston the 23d day of the 5th month, 1655." Its location is so far from the center of the above-named territory—the settlement of which at first progressed very slowly, owing to Indian depredations, and to a sparseness of settlers—that it remained an unbroken wilderness for more than sixty years after the grant of the territory of Groton, and until all the settlements of the neighboring districts had successfully commenced. During this period the Indian wars of Massachusetts had been waged, carried on and concluded, and enterprising settlers were encouraged to penetrate and occupy those hitherto wild lands which were to be the future homes of themselves and their children, without the protection of garrisoned houses, and with no fear of surprise from the nocturnal visits of the revengeful aborigines of the soil.

The precise time of the first settlement in Shirley cannot now be ascertained, but it is supposed to have been about the year 1720. The farms first occupied were those on the Squannacook river, and along the northern boundary of the town. The second framed house was erected two miles from what is now "Shirley Centre," at the corner formed by a union of the roads leading from Shirley and Lunenburg to Groton. The population had, however, become sufficiently numerous, as early as 1747, to realize the need of a distinct town organization, and those who most fully recognized this need united in forwarding a petition to the parent town praying for an early separation. The following, taken from the town records of Groton, is a copy of that

#### PETITION.

"To the inhabitants of the town of Groton, assembled in town meeting on the first day of March, 1747.

The petition of us the subscribers, being all inhabitants of the town of Groton, aforesaid, humbly sheweth,

that your petitioners all live in the extreme parts of the town, and by that means are incapacitated to attend public worship constantly, either ourselves or families; and being sensible that our being set off in order for a precinct will be of great service to us, we desire that we may be set off by the bounds following, viz., beginning at the mouth of the Squannacook river, and so run up said river till it comes to Townsend line, and then by Townsend and Lunenburg lines till it cometh to Groton southwest corner, and so by the south line in said town until it cometh to Lancaster (Nashua) river, and then run down said river till it cometh to Harvard corner, and then about a mile on Harvard north line, then turn to the north and run to the waste brook in Coicors (Canicus or Nonancus) farm, where people generally pass over, and from thence to the mouth of Squannacook river, where we first began; and your petitioners as bound in duty shall ever pray, &c.

JOHN WHITNEY,  
JOHN WILLIAMS,  
DAVID GOULD,  
JOHN KELSEY,  
PHINEHAS BURT,  
JOSEPH WILSON,  
THOMAS LAUGHTON,  
JAMES PATTERSON,  
JONATHAN GOULD,  
ROBERT HENRY,  
JOHN WILLIAMS JR.,  
JACOB WILLIAMS,  
WILLIAM FARWELL,  
JONAS LONGLEY,  
OLIVER FARWELL,  
ISAAC HOLDEN,  
JARATHMAEL POWERS,

PHILEMON HOLDEN,  
STEPHEN HOLDEN JR.,  
WILLIAM SIMONDS,  
WILLIAM PRESTON,  
WILLIAM WILLIAMS,  
HENRY FARWELL,  
ISAIAH FARWELL,  
JOHN RUSSELL,  
JAMES PARK,  
DANIEL PAGE,  
JOSEPH DODGE,  
MOSES BENNETT JR.,  
CALEB BARTLETT,  
FRANCIS HARRIS,  
CALEB HOLDEN,  
HEZEKIAH SAWTELL.  
33 signers.

"The above petition was read at the anniversary meeting in Groton, March 1, 1747, and the prayer thereof

granted, except the land on the easterly side of Lancaster (Nashua) river, and recorded.

THOMAS TARBELL, *Town Clerk.*"

It is probable that the signers of the petition for a separate town constituted a majority of the voters within its proposed limits, when the petition was presented, and yet it is certain that some of the first families are not represented. Whether they considered the project premature, or had other motives for not sustaining the movement, cannot now be known.

Although, as appears from the action of the town, no opposition was made to this movement of the petitioners, yet it was almost six years before their plan of organization was carried into effect. Whether this delay was occasioned by opposition on the part of the minority interested in the proposed change, by legislative refusal, or by indolence and inefficiency in the leaders of the movement, no record or tradition remains to inform us. Whatever the cause, it must have been a discouraging delay to those who were seeking to remove the inconveniences which they were forced daily to encounter from their location in a remote and comparatively inaccessible corner of the district.

At the January session of the "General Court," in the year 1753, an act of incorporation was passed and approved, whereby the territory became a district and received the name of *Shirley*, in honor of William Shirley, who was then Governor of Massachusetts Colony.\*

By a subsequent act of the Legislature, in the year 1786, all districts which had been incorporated previous to the year 1777 were made towns. In this change Shirley was included.

By an act of the Legislature of 1765, a strip of land on the south boundary of Shirley, lying between Shirley

---

\*See Appendix A.

and Lancaster,—“being a territory of about two hundred rods in breadth, and extending in length one mile, from Lunenburg line to Nashua river—was annexed to Shirley.” This piece of territory has usually been denominated Stow Leg.\*

By still another legislative act, passed in 1798, the farms of Moody Chase, Samuel Chase and Simon Daby or Darby—forming a territory of irregular shape, on the east side of the Nashua river—were set off from Groton and annexed to Shirley. The territory as described in the petition for a separation from Groton, together with these two annexations, constituted the town of Shirley until the year 1871, when the last-mentioned addition was severed from Shirley and united with the territory which now constitutes the town of Ayer.

Such are the territorial changes through which Shirley has passed since it became an independent municipality; but such are its present geographical relations to other towns that no further alterations need be expected.†

What the population of the town was at the time of its incorporation cannot now be ascertained; but the following table will show its increase and decrease from the first census year after its organization, down to the last census, that of 1880:

In 1765—430 inhabitants.		In 1840— 957 inhabitants.	
“ 1776—704	“	“ 1850—1158	“
“ 1790—677	“	“ 1860—1468	“
“ 1800—713	“	“ 1865—1217	“
“ 1810—814	“	“ 1870—1451	“
“ 1820—922	“	“ 1875—1352	“
“ 1830—991	“	“ 1880—1366	“

Thus it appears that the increase of population for nearly one hundred years, though gradual, was comparatively small. The loss of territory by the incorporation

---

\*See Appendix B. †See Appendix C.

of Ayer in 1871 diminished the number of inhabitants,—and this town, in common with other farming districts, has been continually drained of its young men who remove to cities and large towns, preferring these more exciting fields of enterprise to the quiet, though manly and dignified pursuits, which the country affords.

There may appear but little hope of much greater immediate increase; and yet it is certain that the water facilities of the town are not all under improvement, and the soil too, if properly cultivated, is capable of double its present amount of production. The location is such as to promote health and favor long life, and such as to invite country artisans and men of comparative leisure to make it their place of residence.

As the early proceedings of a newly organized branch of the body politic are interesting to the descendants of the actors, the records of the first town-meeting are here inserted entire.

The warrant for calling the meeting :—

"Middlesex, ss. To Nathaniel Harris, in Shirley, in the district of Groton, in said County of Middlesex. Greeting. By virtue of the power and authority given to me, the subscriber, by an act of the Great and General Court of Massachusetts Bay, in New England, for dividing the Town of Groton, and making a District by the name of Shirley, to call the first meeting of the inhabitants of said district. You are hereby required in his Majesty's name, to warn and give notice to all free holders and other inhabitants, qualified by law to vote in Town, District and Parish meetings, to assemble and meet at Mr. John Whitney's, in said Shirley, on the First day of March, next, at nine of the clock in the Forenoon.

First to choose a moderator to manage said meeting.

2<sup>d</sup> To chuse all such officers for said district as other towns by law are enjoined to chuse at their annual meeting.

3<sup>d</sup> To conclude where the next district meeting shall be held, and make due return of your doings, herein, to myself, at or before nine of the clock of the above said day. Given under my hand and seal at Shirley this ninth day of February, A. D. 1753, in the 26th year of his Majesty's reign.

JOHN WHITNEY."

The proceedings of the meeting :—

"At a legal meeting of the inhabitants of Shirley, so called, begun and holden at the house of Mr. John Whitney, on the first day of March, 1752.

Mr. Jonathan Biglow was chosen Moderator for said meeting. Joseph Longley, was chosen Town Clerk.

Joseph Longley,	}	Selectmen.
Samuel Hazen,		
Nathaniel Harris,		
John Whitney,		
William Simonds,		

Voted, that the selectmen serve as assessors for the year ensuing. Jonas Longley was then chosen Town Treasurer for said district.

Stephen Holden was chosen Constable.

Chose Samuel Hazen,	}	Highway Surveyors.
Seth Walker,		
Hezekiah Sawtel,		

Chose Robert Henry,	}	Tything men.
Amos Holden,		

Jonas Longley, Sealer of Weights and Measures.

And Stephen Holden was chosen Sealer of Leather.

Chose Philemon Holden,	}	Fence Viewers.
and James Patterson,		

Chose Nathaniel Harris,	}	Field Drivers.
and Samuel Walker,		

Robert Henry was chosen to take care of the swine.

Chose Hezekiah Sawtel,	}	Dear Reaves.
and Caleb Holden,		

John Whitney was chosen Surveyor of Lumber.

Nathan Smith was chosen Pound Keeper.

Voted, that the next district meeting be held at the house of Jonathan Moore."

In the above account both the arrangement and orthography have been mainly retained.

The house of Mr. John Whitney—where the first town meeting convened—was subsequently purchased by the town for a "work and almshouse." By this purchase it was expected that the building appropriated to the first public business in the town would be permanently devoted to a public use; but, unfortunately, after a trial of some ten years, the town voted to dispose of the property, and it was again assigned to private purposes. The poor were thus left without an asylum, to the great regret of a large minority of the voters.

By the organization of the district its inhabitants, amounting in number, probably, to between three and four hundred, were liberated from a portion of the trials to which they had been long subjected. With very great inconvenience had they experienced the civil, social and religious privileges of incorporated communities. They had been compelled to travel from five to ten miles over unbeaten roads to attend town and religious meetings, to find a common school for the instruction of their children, and a place of burial for their dead. A portion of these privileges they could not have dispensed with if they would; others of them they would not have dispensed with if they could. Their puritan ancestry had set up the school and the church, and they felt the need of both to sustain that liberty, to enjoy which they had taken up their abode in a wilderness. The mantle of this worthy parentage had fallen upon their New-England descendants, who had an inherent love for the sabbath and reverence for the sanctuary. They accordingly cheerfully submitted to the great inconvenience just stated, of attending public worship, until they should be sufficiently numerous to bring about the change now so happily effected.

Their trials, however, were not ended but only varied. They were equally great, though more endurable than they had been. They must now be subjected to the labor and expense of erecting a meeting-house and school-houses; of supporting a minister and teachers; which, for people in their straitened circumstances, required great energy and self-sacrifice. Yet their veneration for God, and their love for the rising generation, impelled the effort, and assisted them to transmit to posterity, unimpaired, those institutions which they had received, a glorious legacy from their fathers.

---

## CHAPTER II.

### *Soil and Productions—Roads—Rivers and Bridges.*

Shirley is favorably located for the health of its inhabitants. It is situated about fifteen miles from the southern boundary of New Hampshire, in full view of the lofty hills that range along that part of the Granite State, whose refreshing breezes are an antidote to the fogs and unhealthy exhalations that arise from the low grounds and rivers by which the town is partially intersected and bounded.

The soil presents an undulated surface, and rises in some parts to considerable elevations, giving agreeable and healthy locations to settlements, furnishing a genial atmosphere for respiration, and presenting the eye with prospects of variegated richness and beauty. The hills are, however, of such gentle declivity as to render the surface favorable for the construction of roads, the location of farms, and the cultivation of the soil.



The soil itself presents considerable variety. In certain parts of the town, particularly in the valley of Mulpus brook, are tracts of low swampy land, that naturally yield a coarse, unpalatable grass, of little value as fodder, and which if left without cultivation become covered with a low brush-wood jungle that precludes the growth of useful vegetation. But when these swamps are cleared, drained and cultivated, they become prolific of valuable hay and other useful produce. Their surface is composed of thick beds of peat, which has been found on trial to make excellent fuel. If, then, the forests shall disappear, as one of the innovations of the times—of which there is too much probability—a substitute for wood may be obtained from the meadows.

There are upon the rivers large tracts of intervale land, that are usually overrun with water in the spring, and sometimes in autumn. These overflowings leave behind an annual tribute of sediment, by which the soil is rendered highly productive. Their crops are, however, exposed to unseasonable frosts and floods, by which they are liable to great injury, if not to total destruction. In favorable years, under the hand of skilful cultivation, these lands—easily tilled—yield large harvests of grass and grain, but are especially fitted to the growing of hops.

Within the town there are many acres of light, sandy soil, which will remunerate a fresh cultivation for one or two years, but which will not repay a continued tilth. When left, however, in a state of rest, it will gradually come into the production of pine trees—a wood that will not so well flourish on a richer soil—and if cultivated with the seed of pine will rapidly spread into a glowing forest. The casual observer might call these lands profitless; but the conviction of the faithful experimenter is that their products are among the most valuable that nature affords. With proper fertilizers a portion of sandy soil may, with advantage, be kept under tillage. And even whole farms of this description, with a plentiful supply of swamp muck at hand, have been made highly productive.

There is still another variety of soil, more valuable than either described, which characterizes many of the farms within the town. Its natural productions are oak, walnut, chestnut, birch and maple timber; and its cultivated produce consists of the cereals, including Indian corn, the esculent roots, and the various kinds of fruit-trees that thrive under a northern temperature. It is, however, still better adapted to grazing purposes and to the production of hay. This soil is filled with that species of stone called by geologists *argillaceous slate*, but of too coarse a quality either for building or other mechanical purposes. "The range of this slate commences in Boylston, and runs through Lancaster, Harvard, Shirley and Pepperell. It is associated with the peculiar mica slate that contains the Worcester coal."\* In Lancaster this slate has been found fit for roofing buildings, and has been quarried to some extent for this purpose. In Harvard it has been wrought into cemetery monuments, into chimney ornaments, and into flagging stones. Its use, however, for these purposes has greatly diminished, since the discovery of other and better adapted materials.

The farms of Shirley are not under so high a state of cultivation as they should be, nor have their owners entered into the modern improvements of experimental tillage as much as might be profitable; and, yet, their success will bear a fair comparison with that of agriculturists of neighboring towns. Though there is not a sufficiency of agricultural products within the town to meet the demands of its inhabitants, this is partly owing to the attention that is given to the cultivation of hops. This product, in some years, has amounted to fifty thousand pounds. Its cultivation was commenced about 1825, and has been continued, with varied success, unto the present time (1872). Less encouragement has been given to its cultivation during a few of the last years, than at a former period, yet it promises to hold a respectable

---

\*Hitchcock's State Geological Report, 1833, page 34.

place among the products of the soil for all coming time. It goes to a foreign market, is disposed of in the mass for ready money, and has thus been made a source of considerable profit to the cultivator.

Since farmers have been able to avail themselves of railroad transportation they have sent their milk to Boston, for sale, rather than convert it into butter and cheese at home. They have been encouraged, by this traffic, to increase their dairies from time to time, and keep stock for milking purposes during both parts of the year. According to the statement of the contractor, the average amount of milk sent from Shirley, for the six years previous to 1852, was 33,601 gallons per annum. At the present time (1872) it amounts to 80,000 gallons per annum. The present average monthly income to the town for the milk transported to Boston market cannot be less than \$1200. The noble dairies of the town cannot be devoted to a more profitable use, especially when the great saving of kitchen labor is considered. As our neighboring cities and large towns shall increase, a corresponding encouragement will be given to this branch of agricultural pursuit.

In a southern section of the town, horticulture has engaged a large attention, and immense quantities of garden seeds have been raised and annually scattered over the eastern states. The culture of the strawberry, and other garden fruits, has also been pursued of late years with remunerating success. In these ways the yeomanry of the town have been able to turn their industry to profitable account. With yankee tact and skill they have managed their estates, and have been able to derive to themselves not merely the conveniences but also a large share of the luxuries of life.

Town highways have a practical interest that can scarcely be surpassed, yet they can contribute but little to the interest of general history, except as connected with something of a litigious or controversial character. During the first half-century of the incorporation of this town

its inhabitants entertained a very contracted view of the public wants on this subject. With scarcely an exception their roads were laid out but two "polls" wide. This might have been from a motive of economy, but it is more probable that they sought to avoid an error which had for a long time disturbed the peace of Groton, where the highways were originally laid out six rods wide. Encroachments were from time to time made upon lands that had been appropriated for public highways, by contiguous landholders—sometimes unintentionally, and at other times by design—which in the course of years caused serious difficulties, that had to be settled by town arbitration, or referred to the decision of jury courts.

To avoid this extreme the people of Shirley have erred in the opposite direction, and have subjected themselves to many inconveniences which a more liberal policy would have prevented. The error has at length become apparent. All classes have become convinced of the need of reform, and within the last few years important steps have been taken in the way of straightening, widening and grading the highways. Local obstacles connected with private interest, such as buildings, trees, fields and fences, have retarded the march of improvement in this direction, and individual prejudice and public inability have retarded it still more. These are gradually yielding to a desire to secure the public interest, and to have such highways as shall best accommodate a travelling community, and such too, as shall reflect honor upon the taste and enterprise of the town. Smooth roads, and roads of easy declivity, are a facility that adds much to the inherent and practical value of farms and manufactories, and when the public taste goes so far as to ornament highways with shade-trees the highest evidence is presented of the enlightenment of the people. Use and beauty are thus blended, giving strength to the hand and encouragement to the heart of life's workers; and the result proves how readily their highest temporal desires may be gratified, when the hands industriously execute what the head wisely proposes.

Shirley is a well watered territory. Its rivers and brooks so pervade the town as to leave but little to be desired in this direction. They fertilize the soil, giving life and verdure to vegetation, and assist in furnishing the cultivator with remunerating harvests. They also afford privileges for the use of power machinery, which have been improved much to the enhancement of the wealth and population of the town. And upon its manufacturing interests the future prosperity of the town will largely depend.

The first river in importance is the Nashua. This river washes the southeastern and eastern boundaries of the town, and forms the line between Shirley and Harvard and between Shirley and Ayer; the line of division passing along the centre of the stream.

The natural scenery through which the Nashua passes is truly beautiful. On the summit of its gentle banks are spread out rich tracts of alluvial soil, out of which, at unequal distances from each other, arise single trees and small groves of walnut, which yield fruit of an excellent quality and in full abundance. A single farmer has annually gathered from a dozen to an hundred bushels as the product of these trees. They also afford a most grateful shade for the cattle that graze about their neighborhood. Art could hardly prepare retreats of such picturesque beauty, nor has nature furnished many finer specimens of her own handy work.

The next river in importance is the *Squannacook*. This river flows into the Nashua, near the line between Groton and Ayer. It forms the northeastern boundary of Shirley, dividing it from Groton. The soil, productions, and portions of the scenery through which the Squannacook passes, are similar to what are found in the valley of the Nashua, and are subject to the same inconveniences from early frosts and unseasonable floods.

The *Catacunemaug* river comes next in order. It is formed by the junction of two streams, one of which rises in Lancaster and the other in Lunenburg. They unite as

they enter the southern valley of the town, and in their course afford the best water-privileges in the neighborhood. This river terminates in the Nashua, on the southeastern boundary of the town.

The course of the Catacunemaug is, for the most part, through a vale bordered by high hills. The soil, under proper tillage, is productive of grain and grass, yet is not so well adapted to fruit-growing as in some other parts of the town. Owing to the facilities which this stream presents to the manufacturer, much the largest village in the town has grown up on its banks. The location of this village is such as to combine, especially in its summer appearance, the beauties of nature with the works of art.

The southern branch of the Catacunemaug was an object of rural interest to the late Mrs. Sarah C. Edgarton Mayo, who gave it the name which it now bears—"Bow Brook;" and who sang its praises in a beautiful poem, published some thirty years since with other works by the same author.

The poem is too long for full insertion in these pages. The following extracts will, however, enable the reader, who shall visit the locality, to appreciate the significance of the description of the gifted writer whose childhood and girlhood were passed within sight of the placid stream :

"Far in a wild and tangled glen,  
Where purple Arethusas weep—  
A bower scarce trod by mortal men—  
A haunt where timid dryads sleep—  
A little dancing, prattling thing,  
Sweet Bow-Brook, tutor of my muse!  
I've seen thy silver currents spring  
From fountains of Castalian dews.

"A wilder, or more sylvan spot,  
Ne'er wooed a poet's feet to roam:  
Not e'en Calypso's classic grot  
Would be so fit a fairy's home.  
The birchen boughs so interlaced,  
That scarce the vault of heaven is seen,  
With pendant vines are wildly graced—  
An arbor of transcendent green."

• • • • •

"And beautiful as e'en thou art,  
 They make thee labor at the wheel,  
 To ply the shaft and swell the mart  
 With products of the loom and reel.  
 But much enraged at such constraint,  
 Away thou'rt gliding, big with grief,  
 To breathe thy piteous complaint  
 To every sympathizing leaf."

\* \* \* \* \*

"In olden days the Indian maid,  
 With braided tresses sought thy bowers,  
 And rifled every sunlit glade  
 To wreath her locks with scarlet flowers.  
 Some chieftain of the forest wove  
 The blushing card'nals o'er her brow,  
 While by thy waves he breathed his love  
 In many a deep and fervent vow.

"How oft, along thy verdant shore,  
 I seek to find some lingering trace  
 Of those who made, in days of yore,  
 Thy banks their favorite hunting-place;—  
 Yet vain the search—no trace is found,  
 To tell that ever dusky maid  
 Or warrior chief hath trod the ground,  
 Where now, perchance, their bones are laid.

"Upon thy bonny banks, sweet stream,  
 My home succeeds the Indian brave's;  
 My infant eye first caught its beam,  
 Reflected from thy clouded waves,  
 And oft I tread the grassy slope,  
 Which leads me to thy rose-bound shore,  
 With ardent and increasing hope  
 To catch some fragment of thy lore.

"When comes the holy hour to die,  
 How sweet to rest beside thy wave!  
 How sweet beneath thy banks to lie,  
 With violets waving o'er my grave!  
 And yet I would not cast a shade  
 Upon a spot so bright and glad;  
 A tomb would mar so fair a glade,  
 And friends would find thy borders sad.

"Glide on, forever, warbling brook!  
 Earth has no voice more dear than thine—  
 And often, in some flowery nook,  
 I'll swell the lay with tones of mine.  
 Beneath the arch of some green bough,  
 Where mellow sunbeams softly glance,  
 I'll cast the shadows from my brow,  
 And read to thee some gay romance.

"A few short years, or days may be,  
And thou wilt miss me from thy shore;  
Yet earth will still be fair to thee,  
As e'er it was in days of yore.  
And I shall sit upon the bank  
Of that pure river of my God,  
Where sin nor grief has ever drank,  
And no polluting foot hath trod."

There is one other stream worthy of note, which is called *Mulpus Brook*. Tradition saith that it derived its name from a Frenchman, by the name of Mulipus, who lived in Lunenburg, near its source. It pursues a winding course through the marshes and low lands of the valley, in the northern section of the town, until it reaches the Nashua which receives its waters. This stream has a few improved water-privileges which will be noticed in their places.

Where there are rivers there must be bridges. These form a large item of expense to the inhabitants of Shirley. The wants of the people demand *three* bridges for Mulpus Brook; *seven* for the Catacunemaug and its branches; *one* for Squannacook, and *two* for the Nashua, besides many others for smaller streams. The bridge over Squannacook river is partially supported by Groton, and the two over Nashua river are sustained jointly by Shirley and Ayer.

The most expensive bridge that has devolved upon Shirley to sustain is that which spans the Nashua near Mitchell's woolen manufactory, formerly Page's mills. This bridge was originally located several rods up the river, and was erected and supported at the joint expense of Shirley and Harvard. Sometime previous to the year 1798, Mr. Joshua Longley had erected mills on the site of the present woolen manufactory just named, and he proposed to the town, about to build a new bridge, that, if that bridge could be located down near his mills, he would be at the entire expense of its erection beyond the sum of \$250, which he asked the town to appropriate. Whereupon the town, by the following action, accepted the



proposal of Mr. Longley. "Voted to give Joshua Longley \$250, towards building a bridge across Nashua River, near where the said Longley has lately built mills, and he, the said Longley, is to build a bridge across said river." Mr. Longley built the bridge, but a very few rods below the Harvard line, and thus imposed upon his town the entire expense of its support for the space of *eighty-two years!* It seems that Mr. Longley thought only of his own accommodation, and the town thought only of a present saving of expense; while the town of Harvard could laugh over, and profit by, the folly of both parties. Since Mr. Longley's bridge—which did not last long—went to decay, three others have been erected in its place, and two of them at the entire cost of Shirley. Had it been situated six rods higher up the river, the public would have been equally as well accommodated, and Harvard would always have shared in the expense of its support.

By the town records it appears that the bridge erected by Mr. Longley, was so imperfectly constructed that it needed repairs within three years after its erection. The following is the action of the town on the subject. "Voted to choose a committee to see to repairing the bridge or butment, on Nashua River, near Joshua Longley's new mills. Capt. John Edgarton, Nath<sup>l</sup> Day and Capt. Samuel Hazen jr. were chosen for said committee."

In 1842 a new truss bridge was thrown across the river at this place, which was roofed over for protection; the cost of this structure amounted to \$750 above the abutments. It was supposed that this bridge would accommodate the travelling public, with seasonable repairs by the town, for at least fifty years; but such was its great length and its exposure to the strong winds of the river valley, that it was soon twisted from its designed position and became a subject of repair within two years. Though it lasted for the space of thirty years, it was never considered sufficiently substantial for its exposed situation.

In 1871 the town of Ayer was incorporated, taking from Shirley all its territory on the east side of the Nashua

river. At that time the bridge that united the two towns must be rebuilt, and after much unnecessary and expensive delay the work was entered upon late in the autumn, and was not completed till the close of the year. The cost of the structure was mutually borne by Shirley and Ayer, and it amounted to over \$2000. Mr. B. F. Hartwell of Townsend contracted for the work above the abutments, which he executed to the satisfaction of his employers, and has given them a bridge that will probably far outlast the present century.

---

### CHAPTER III.

#### *Mills, Manufactories and Manufactures.*

The same wants that are common to humanity manifest themselves to wilderness settlers no less than to others, and the great trial of these settlers is, that they are without the facilities for supplying these wants. Art must supplement nature in providing the necessities of animal existence. Though the earth may produce the material out of which food and clothing are wrought, the preparation of this material for its destined use is a work of human effort. When this work is divided into its appropriate parts, and each part has its appropriate workers, the production of man's physical requirements is reduced to a system easy of operation; but the new settler is without this system, and hence the trial of his position. He might bring along with him his farming implements, as he did, and cultivate his soil, after it was cleared for the purpose,—but he could not easily convert his grain products into meal, without the aid of a mill; and there was none within the limits of the Groton territory during the first seventeen

.

years of its settlement. It is probable that the necessities of the condition required the use of hand-mills, and even samp-mortars, but there is no written or traditional account of any such use that has come to the knowledge of the compiler of this history. The probability is founded on the exigency of the case. A candid writer has said that "the man who had the ability and the disposition to set up those two engines, so useful in a new settlement—the saw-mill and the grist-mill—did enough to immortalize his name." When one considers the difficulties that attend such an enterprise, under such circumstances, he must regard the undertaker as entitled to the lasting gratitude of those his labors immediately benefit, and to the honored remembrance of succeeding generations.

Mr. Butler says, in his History of Groton, that the first corn-mill erected within the territory of Groton, was by John Prescott, then living in Lancaster, in company with his son Jonas Prescott, who afterward distinguished himself as an inhabitant of Groton. This mill stood on a small stream of water in what was then the southern boundary of the territory, but in what is now the northerly section of Harvard; and there it stands yet, and is devoted to its original purpose. The school-district and section of the town where it is located, bear the name of "Old Mill."

A few years after the erection of this mill, a large part of Harvard was destroyed by the Indians, but this humble edifice, so useful to the people, was passed over by the depredators without injury, and continues, as just stated, to do its original work, after a lapse of over two hundred years, it having been first erected in 1673.

This mill was for eight years the only place for grinding grain within the limits of the territory. It was, therefore, constantly engaged. Indeed, so great was its press of work, that the inhabitants of the town felt compelled to enact a law requiring the proprietor of the mill to set apart the second and sixth days of each week, on which he could grind only for the Grotonians.

In 1681, after the close of King Philip's war and the resettlement of the town, James Prescott, through whose

enterprise the first mill had been erected on the extreme south side of the territory, saw the pressing inconvenience under which a large portion of the people labored in being situated so far from their mill, and set about erecting another mill, which he located on the easterly boundary of the territory, on what is known as Stony Brook, near its issue from what is called Forge Pond; and it came within the present limits of Westford. This second effort of the generous proprietor of mill property added greatly to the convenience of the settlers, and to their appreciation of the author of their enlarged opportunities.

I have supposed that part of the territory now known as Shirley began to be settled as early as 1720, and that within a few years a large portion in the northerly section of the town had been taken up and appropriated as farms; but from the time these settlements began until the erection of the first mill within the town, all grain had to be conveyed to the "Old Mill," now in Harvard, or to the Forge-Pond mill, now in Westford, for grinding. This was a heavier burden than can be practically comprehended in modern times. Light carriages did not exist, and those who had horses could lay their bags upon the backs of their animals, which proved the most felicitous mode of transport. But this method was denied to all but the favored few who were able to own and keep horses. A large majority of the people were forced to pursue a different course. In winter ox-sleds and hand-sleds were used to some extent, and in summer farm-carts and wheelbarrows were brought into requisition. Many a load was thus borne over the half-formed roads, for a distance of from two to ten miles,—while many another load was borne upon the stalwart shoulders of the hardy yeomanry, at all seasons of the year. Through storms of rain and snow, over roads of mud and slush, the burdens were thus carried for journeys of miles in length, consuming all the hours of daylight and frequently a portion of the night. What greatly prolonged and increased this irksome task was the amount of service required of one or two small

mills. On this account two journeys, more frequently than one, were demanded for the undertaking. The weary worker would often return home at night to eat and sleep, then, on the morrow, retrace his steps to complete his work.

The first to immortalize their names as builders of mills within the limits of what is now the town of Shirley, were William Longley, one of the early settlers, and Samuel Hazen who became a resident in 1749. They builded the first grist-mill, to which they subsequently added a saw-mill. It stood upon what was since the site of the late "Shirley Cotton Mill," or perhaps recently better known as the "Red Mill," which was destroyed by fire in 1867. This first corn-mill was a humble structure, containing but a single run of stones and was without any apparatus for bolting flour. But humble as was the enterprise when regarded from a later point of view, it required a mighty effort at the time, and was an event in the town of noteworthy character, and was hailed by the people as the harbinger of better times. The two proprietors wrought at the work with their own hands, in excavating the banks, laying a foundation for a building, and in erecting a dam across the stream.

An event occurred of an amusing character, while this work was in progress, which is sustained by well-founded tradition. Mr. Longley, the senior partner in the enterprise, while engaged in his work picked up a small silver eel. Being rather of a jocose temperament, he said to his fellow laborers, "Give me a pint of rum and I will swallow this eel." At the same time he threw back his head and held the squirming animal over his open mouth. It slipped through the fingers of the daring hero, into his mouth, and soon made the downward passage into his stomach. There, instead of quietly ensconsing himself in a corner and waiting the progress of events, the eel proved his natural unstaid proclivity by a frequent and rapid change of position, to the no small annoyance of his rapacious entertainer, who repeatedly exclaimed in horrified accents,

"The eel will kill me!" Some New-England rum was hastily administered—it being then, as in later days, regarded as a universal panacea—which the patient swallowed in large doses, until he had consumed a full half-pint, from which the eel received a quietus; at least, he was never after heard from, much to the gratification of the adventurer, who found it much more in accordance with his *taste* to build mills, even in a new settlement, than to dine on living eels.

Within a few years Mr. Hazen disposed of his interest in the establishment, and it fell to Mr. Longley to serve his townsmen as their "miller"; this he did with fidelity unto old age, and was succeeded by his son in the same honorable employment. And to their credit let it be related, they lived above the suspicion of embezzlement or the taking of larger toll for their services than the law prescribed.

The long service of the elder Longley in this useful occupation, and the consequently powdered apparel in which he appeared—which was seldom exchanged for more fitting attire—gave him the general appellation of "Will, the miller"; and when years had disabled him for physical labor, he was alluded to as "Old Will," that used to be a "miller." His eldest son followed him in the same employment.

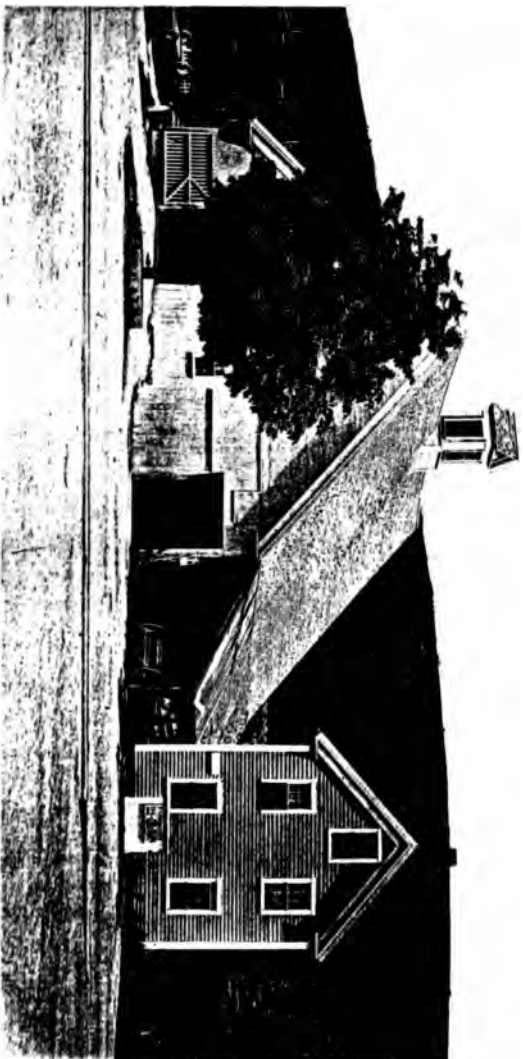
In process of time these mills went to decay, when successors arose on the same privilege, but on the opposite side of the stream. They were then owned and run by one Henry Haskell. Eventually they became the property of Israel Longley, Esq.,—the grandson of their original senior proprietor—who sold them to Thomas Hazen, a grandson of the other original proprietor. Mr. Hazen rebuilt these mills in 1837. Subsequently they became the property of Israel Longley, a great-grandson of one of the first, and a son of their third owner. Afterwards they were partially owned by Hazens of the fourth generation from the original proprietor of that name. In 1872 the mills were purchased by Mr. N. C.

Munson, and the grist-mill was converted to other purposes. The saw-mill is now owned and occupied by Mr. George Davis who is a very enterprising lumberman. He furnishes material in large or small quantities to house-builders and repairers, coopers and cabinet-makers, and, indeed, almost every kind of artisan needing stock from a well-assorted lumber yard. But although this and other callings involve a large private business, Mr. Davis has been frequently called to fill places of public trust. He has acted as an assessor, overseer of the poor, and selectman, and has once represented his district constituency in the popular branch of the Massachusetts Legislature.

The second grist-mill was set up on Mulpus brook, in a pleasant little village since known as Woodsville. Like its predecessor in town it was very limited in its dimensions; it contained but a single run of stones, and was without many conveniences now considered essential to the success of such an establishment. It supplied, nevertheless, an important want to the people. Being situated near the border of the town, opposite the Longley mill, it was an especial accommodation to the families living in the northern section, by abridging the travel before required of them for milling purposes.

Francis Harris was the original proprietor of this mill, and his son-in-law, James Dickerson, erected a saw-mill to match it, both of which were subsequently merged in one proprietorship. After passing through the hands of five or six owners these mills, in 1822, became the property of Jonathan Kilburn, who continued their owner unto the time of his death which occurred in 1881.

Mr. Kilburn spared neither time nor expense to adapt his mills to the public requirements. His grist-mill consisted of two runs of stone, and apparatus for sifting wheat as it enters the hopper and for bolting it after it is ground. The mill is also furnished with a second bolt which is used for sifting flour from meal of the coarser cereals. Thus prepared Mr. K. could turn out flour of a quality



Autograph of George W. Davis, Esq.

STABLE AND OFFICE OF GEORGE DAVIS, ESQ





that did not suffer by a comparison with similar products from the south and west, and he was enabled to keep on sale, all the offerings of the mill, and the various kinds of grain in use.

He had equal success in the manufacture of lumber, and consequently for a time secured a generous patronage in both departments of business.

In process of time the proprietors of the Longley mills—having had long success in business, and growing somewhat remiss in the fulfilment of their engagements to their customers—were quickened into renewed activity by the establishing of a new corn-mill a little way up the Catacunemaug, and on the same side of the stream. This third mill, within the limits of the town, was erected by John Edgarton, Esq., but it was too near the old establishment to succeed, especially as its rival took the wise hint to enlarge its facilities, and to more promptly meet the wants of its patrons. After a few years trial the new enterprise yielded to its competitor and was abandoned or was converted to some other purpose.

The fourth grist-mill, with which a saw-mill was connected, was builded by Joshua Longley, Esq., in 1790. It stood on the banks of the Nashua, and it occupied the only water-privilege offered by that noble stream in its passage through the town. After the death of Mr. Longley, these mills were sustained by different owners for several years, when they gave place to other enterprises; but were subsequently renewed in all their original vigor, (to which a shingle-mill was added,) by Eli Page and Sons, who in other ways greatly increased the facilities of their water-power. Being in that portion of Shirley recently annexed to Ayer, an account of their subsequent changes does not properly claim a place in this history.

In the winter of 1829, Samuel Hazen erected a saw-mill on the northern branch of the Catacunemaug, which was made ready for use on the first day of the following March. It was continued until the summer of 1856, when

it was swept away by the reservoir disaster, an account of the devastations of which event the reader will find fully given in another part of this history.

The building of this saw-mill prepared the way for the establishment of a small village, known by the name of "the North Bend,"—the seat of other enterprises which will be noticed in their appropriate places. When Mr. Hazen broke ground to set up his mill the site of this village was a swamp, covered by a coarse jungle,—over which a few forest trees were scattered,—and of little interest to any human being, except the occasional hunter, and his kinsman the trapper.

In the years 1836-7 a saw-mill was built on Mulpus Brook—a few rods above its junction with the Nashua river—by Peter Page. After one or two years its original proprietor died, and the ownership of the mill passed through that state of fluctuation which awaits embarrassed property, until the year 1856, when it was purchased by Wm. White & Co., and has since probably done a larger business than any similar establishment in town. On the 8th of March, 1857, it was consumed, with all its contents, by fire communicated through a defect in the stove. It has since been rebuilt with enlargements and improvements.

Of course the first want of a new settlement is food, and this want must be supplied by the labor of the hands. The brooks and rivers may abound in fish, and the forests with game, and from these sources much good may come, but all cannot take the place of bread. That must be supplied by a different and more trying process. The lands must be cleared and tilled, for grain-culture, and this requires a large amount of labor. And it was no small trial, with the settlers of Shirley, to have this grain converted into meal; but all this labor, as a matter of course, generally devolved on the male population. Yet, think not that the other sex were excused from a mighty exercise of toil and trial, such as devolves upon life in new settlements. It was by their hands that the clothing

was wrought. It is true they avoided many labors now too common and too much sought. They had few large houses, with varied suits of rooms, to keep clean and adorn; little costly furniture to daily inspect and carefully adjust; no time required to observe special rules of etiquette; no dress fashions to follow, to fret the mind and enslave the body, no frequent varying of the attire to claim the thought and attention and action. For, they mostly lived in rude, unfinished cottages, used household implements of the commonest and coarsest kinds, and wore fabrics for clothing, their own handy work, manufactured and made within their scanty domiciles—manufactures that well performed the office required of their makers. And here their chief toil lay, to convert the raw material, as it came from the field and the flock, into garments of use, comfort and comeliness, and thus supply the second great want of human existence. This constitutes a source of the highest praise of the mothers and daughters of early New England!

Until comparatively within a few years, it was the custom of the northern settlers of our country to keep a few sheep, enough to furnish wool to supply the "every-day wear" of the family, and not unfrequently the "Sunday suits" of the younger members. The winter bed-material was supplied from the same source. It was the intention of the farmers to annually raise a little flax also, that the summer wants of the family might be supplied. The work of the father and sons was completed when the sheep were shorn of their fleeces, and the flax cleared from its rough stalks. The work of the mothers and daughters then commenced. Both the wool and the flax were converted into rolls by the slow and laborious process of hand carding. These rolls were spun into yarn, and the yarn was woven into cloth, by hand-power machinery.

At a subsequent period the breaking and rolling was done by water-power machinery, while the spinning and weaving were yet performed at the family hearth-stone.

The outfit of girls, entering married life, at that period did not consist of gilt mirrors, costly piano-fortes, and Turkey carpets, but of hand cards, spinning-wheels, flax hatchels, warping-bars and looms; these were essentials in every household establishment, and the girl who was unskilled in the use of these implements was hardly considered worthy of the family relation. Let it not be forgotten that the health and strength of the damsels of that day, who were trained in these onerous employments, were as much superior to what is enjoyed by the modern belles, as the fabrics their hands wrought were superior, in durability, to the linsey-woolsey of the present day, which oftentimes passes under the specious name of superfine broadcloth.

As establishments for dyeing and dressing cloth had not been invented when the colonists spread themselves over the northern regions of our land; and, as even the small dye-pot, with its uses and perfumery, had not then been made to grace the chimney corner, some other means must be adopted whereby apparel could be made comely as well as comfortable. Sheep were accordingly bred of different colors—black and white—and when the mixture was converted into cloth, it made a fabric of sober gray, and formed garments of which no Puritan descendant need be ashamed. From this material both sexes were prepared with a defence against cold by day and by night. The wide striped frock and trousers were for every-day wear, and the grey coat and small-clothes made a comfortable rig for Sunday. The women wore fabrics of a similar texture, yet of finer stripe. The boys had their grey roundabouts and trousers, made when the winter school term commenced; and could sport their new tow trousers as soon as election day, which was a season of relaxation, when they would wend their joyful way, with fish-pole and tackle, to some pond or brook for a holiday enjoyment. These were halcyon times, when labor prevented ennui, and sameness of life prevented rivalry.

Think of the mothers and their daughters in the humble garret, laboring with hand-cards on massive piles of wool and flax—or plying the spinning-wheel, with a gentle hum of music, an affected imitation of the last psalm tune sung at church—or, sending forth continuous jolts of the lumbering loom,—while in a vessel over the kitchen fire below, gently boiled an Indian pudding for the family dinner, and you have a partially wrought picture of those early times. To be sure the wheel and the loom did not create the musical harmony of the modern piano; yet they wrought out a work, which ministered to the comfort which was, in one relation, the physical salvation of the family.

Let it be remembered also that the damsels of that day wore natural teeth until past middle life, unimpaired by decay, and not often the medium of pain; they also carried two lips and a pair of cheeks as radiant of the pink and rose, as any in modern times. They were as agile as trained dancers, and many of them were of sufficient strength to accomplish the work of men. In all things they were worthy maternal ancestors of a worthy race.

In the course of events these burdens were in a measure removed by the introduction of water-power machinery. The brooks and rivers that run through the town, and had only been required to propel the wheels of saw and grist-mills, were now called to an additional tribute for their passage. The people, both male and female, had grown tired of the colors with which unaided nature had adorned their apparel; they therefore sought the aid of art in making their homespun and home-woven garments of lighter, smoother, and finer texture. Hence, the dyeing, fulling, shearing and pressing processes were added to give domestic cloth a higher finish. These processes were run in one establishment, and were unitedly called a clothing-mill. Mills of this character were introduced into the colonies sometime during the first century of their settlement, and very soon the process of breaking and rolling wool was added, thereby greatly relieving the home labor of cloth-making.

The first clothier's mill was erected on the Squanna-cook river, near the village of that name, but on the Shirley side of the stream. It was built by Elisha Rockwood in 1739. Mr. Rockwood came from Wrentham the same year. His mill was in Shirley, but his residence was in Groton. His house was located on the site of the residence of the late Asa Tarbell, Esq.

When by age and infirmity Mr. Rockwood could no longer attend to his business, his mill passed into the care of his son—Samuel Rockwood—who continued to dye and dress cloth until near the time of his death, which occurred in 1804. It then became the property of his sons—Samuel Rockwood and Sewall Rockwood—who attended to the calls of patrons, and kept up the establishment until the business was superceded by the modern modes of manufacture.

In 1812 a carding-mill was appended to the dyeing and dressing departments, by William Flint and Thomas Sweetser, which was continued until about the year 1836, when it stopped from a want of employment.

Francis Harris, Esq.,—whose name frequently appears in the town records, and who had a position of influence, both as a public official and private citizen,—built the *second* clothier's mill. It was situated on the Mulpus, and was connected with the corn-mill that he had previously erected. Hence, it became a standing remark of the time, that 'Squire Harris provided his fellow-townsmen with both food and clothing.

The *third* clothier's mill was built by Joseph Edgarton, on the Catacunemaug, but it never was very prosperous. The Rockwood mill had been so thoroughly tried and faithfully proved, that all competition, within an extensive circle, was found unavailing. The establishment of Mr. Edgarton, therefore, was converted to some other and more lucrative employment.

Mr. James Wilson, an Irish immigrant—and the first and only one that obtained naturalization in Shirley for nearly three-quarters of the first century of its incorporation—erected the *fourth*, and last clothing-mill. It was

situated upon the Mulpus, and was rented to Levi Wheeler, who did a snug business for three or four years. But the same fate awaited his endeavors that had been visited upon all of his craft; families came into the use of foreign fabrics for clothing, and "home-made wear" became an obsolete phrase.

In immediate connection with this mill Mr. Wilson had a carding manufactory. Here he wrought with his own hands, until infirmity deprived him of the use of his limbs. This mill lived to witness the departure of all of its kind within a wide vicinity, and received the fleeces of the cossets, that were attached to many farms, long after the larger flocks had departed.

The manufacture of cotton yarn and cotton cloth by power machinery, secured an early advent in Shirley. The *first* cotton-mill was set up in 1812. It was situated on the Catacunemaug, nearly on the site of the present manufactory of cottons, owned by N. C. Munson. It was built by a company from Harvard, consisting of Samuel Willard, Joel Willard and Zaccheus Gates. Before, however, it was completed it passed into the hands of Joseph Edgerton, who sold it to Merrick Rice of Lancaster. Moses Carlton, also of Lancaster, soon bought a joint interest in the stock, and eventually became sole proprietor. After losses occasioned by a fluctuation of profits, and by litigation, the property was transferred back to Joseph Edgerton and Company in 1818. This company continued the manufacture of cottons, with varied success, unto the year 1834, when the great depression came upon the manufacturing interests of New England, and Edgerton & Co. were swept away in the current of failures that overspread the land. The building that had so long been occupied as a cotton-mill, stately in appearance, and clustering with varied associations, now passed to other uses which will be referred to in their places.

The *second* cotton manufactory—which is known as the *Fort-Pond Mill*—was built by Joseph Edgerton and



Lemuel Willard. It is situated on the southern branch of the Catacunemaug, and is on the more western privilege of that stream. In about the year 1840 it became the property of Hiram Longley, who greatly enlarged and improved it. Subsequently it passed into the possession of Israel Longley, who connected it with the Shirley Cotton Mill, and occupied it as the weaving department of his general manufactory. It was at this time supplied with fifty-six looms, but in 1868 it was consumed by fire with all its machinery.

In 1877 this privilege, with the mills that had been erected upon it, the appertaining dwellings and contiguous buildings, were purchased by Nathaniel W. Cowdrey, late of Lunenburg, an enterprising business man and manufacturer. He introduced the making of "leather board" and has continued the occupation unto the present time, turning out, upon an average, five tons of this product per week.

At the commencement of the year 1881, Mr. Cowdrey added to his existing works a new mill for sawing lumber and stave material, and during the year, just closed, has sawed out 700,000 feet of lumber and 600,000 staves. In these different occupations Mr. Cowdrey has kept in his service an average of fifteen employes.

Immediately connected with this sawing establishment is a coopering manufactory, which is under the conduct of Granville Fairbanks, who turns out 12,000 casks, of different dimensions, per month.

The *third* cotton manufactory was built on the site of the first corn-mill, and its machinery was propelled by the waters of the Catacunemaug. Israel Longley, Sen., was its original proprietor, but he dying before its completion, it became the property of Thomas Hazen. It was ready for use in 1824, and was for many years rented by John Smith, Esq., who subsequently removed to Barre, and was there extensively engaged in the manufacture of cotton fabrics unto the period of his death. This manufactory—known as the *Shirley Cotton Mill*—was subsequently stocked with machinery, and operated by Israel





EDMONTA MILL

Longley—son of the original proprietor—for many years. It had 2,400 spindles, and, in connection with Fort-Pond Mill, manufactured 698,880 yards of brown sheetings annually. This mill was destroyed by fire May 26, 1867.

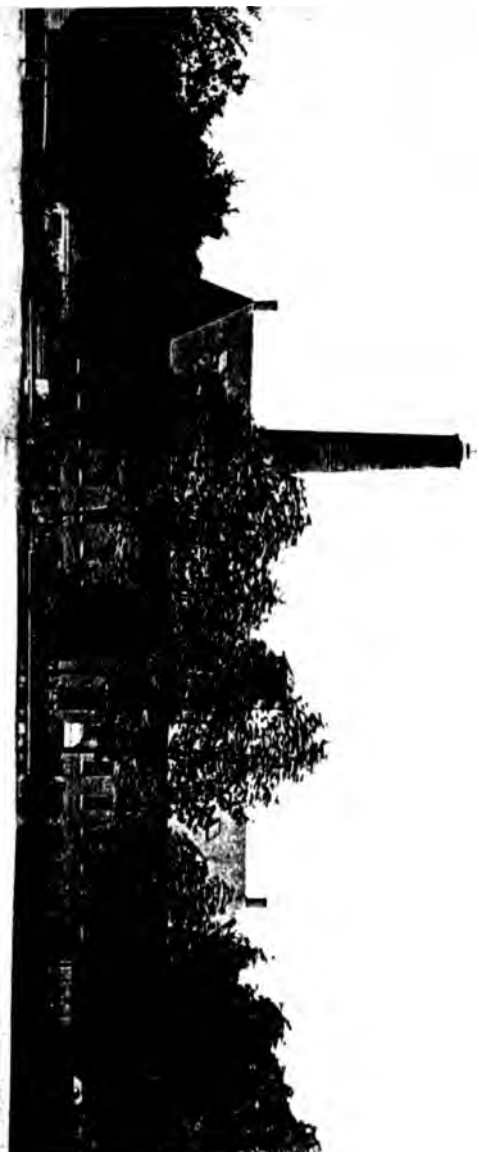
The *fourth* cotton manufactory is also situated upon the Catacunemaug, a few rods below the bridge which spans the river at the principal thoroughfare of the village. It bears the name of *Fredonia Mill*, and was built by a company of the same name, which was incorporated Feb. 16, 1832. It is one hundred and fifteen feet long, thirty-six feet broad and three stories in height. It runs 3,280 spindles, and sixty-eight looms, and employs fifty-six operatives. It manufactures 1,189,000 yards of light brown sheetings per annum. Unto the year 1863, from its commencement, Messrs. Israel Longley and Willard Worcester were the proprietors of this establishment, who from an early date ceased its operation under its original act of incorporation. Upon the death of one of these gentlemen it passed into the possession of L. and C. W. Holbrook and C. W. Smith, under the name of Levi Holbrook & Co., and so remained unto the year 1868, when the Holbrooks sold their interest in the company to J. E. Smith. The firm is now known as that of C. W. & J. E. Smith. They are the enterprising sons of John Smith, who for a time rented and run the Shirley Cotton Mill. Connected with the Fredonia mill is a spacious boarding house, and several smaller houses erected for the accommodation of married operatives. The whole is under the personal charge of Mr. Levi Holbrook, whose careful habits and courteous manners well adapt him to the responsible position to which he has been appointed.

Near the saw-mill erected in 1829 by Mr. Samuel Hazen, at the village called "The North Bend," the same enterprising proprietor built a cotton-mill in 1840, with several tenement houses. It bore the name of "*Lake Mill*," and was first occupied for a short time by Mr. Oliver Barrett. It was subsequently enlarged and run by

the proprietors of the Fredonia mill for a few years, when it passed into the occupancy of a company from Boston who continued to rent it up to Sept. 17, 1866, when it was destroyed by fire, communicated by a defect in the picking machine. This mill, the *fifth* cotton manufactory, was furnished with two thousand spindles, fifty-two looms, and manufactured 524,000 yards of brown sheetings per annum.

The *sixth* cotton manufactory stands on the lower privilege of the Catacunemaug, but a short distance above its junction with the waters of the Nashua, and but a few rods below the Fredonia mill. It was built by the Shaker Community, who gave it the name of "*Phoenix Mill*." Its foundation was laid in 1849, and its superstructure completed in 1850. The building is of brick, and is one hundred and forty feet long, fifty feet broad, and three stories high exclusive of the attic, which is filled with machinery. It is surmounted by a tower in which is a fine-toned bell. The whole structure was finished with great care and expense. Connected with it are three blocks of brick houses, two stories high, and each block has four tenements. These are designed for those operatives who have small families and wish to be housekeepers. Exclusive of these, is a large boarding house, built of brick, three stories high, and sufficiently large to accommodate all operatives, not connected with families, and who wish to be boarders. A large, beautiful and well situated mansion, for the use of the company's agent, belongs to the establishment,—furnished at the expense of the proprietors.

When ready for occupancy the buildings and privilege were rented to a firm from New Bedford, that originally bore the name of "Steam Mill Company;" but which, on coming to Shirley, dropped that appellation and assumed that of "Phoenix Company." The lessees supplied the mill with shafting and machinery and took possession of it in the spring of 1852. They give employment to about one hundred persons, a large portion of whom are foreigners,



PHOENIX MILL, W. I. 1890. (1890. 1890.)

## PHOENIX MILL.



and more than one-half females. The mill runs 5,688 spindles,—3,168 mule spindles and 2,520 ring and traveler spindles,—and 130 looms. The fabrics made are brown and bleached sheetings. The amount capable of manufacture in a year—the mill in full operation—is 1,050,000 yards. Through the careful supervision of the agents, the community connected with this manufactory have observed the moral proprieties of life, though many of its members are of the lower class of foreigners, and possessed of little mental or educational culture.

This mill has added much to the valuation of the town, and to its business facilities; and, notwithstanding the disasters to which it has been subjected during its brief history, it has been a source of no mean income to its original or its present proprietors. The capital stock of the company is \$60,000.\*

To give this mill a supply of water in times of drought, and also to secure the same facilities for other privileges on the stream, a reservoir company was formed by the interested parties, by whose efforts the value of the water-power in the valley of the Catacunemaug was greatly increased. The northern branch of this river is supplied by two large ponds, which, in their natural state cover areas, one of sixty acres, and the other of one hundred and twenty acres. In the year 1852 the Reservoir Company threw a dam across the stream at a feasible point, and thus enlarged their area of water by the addition of seven hundred acres of pond. And should the manufacturing business of the valley demand the expenditure, a similar improvement may be made on the southern branch of the river, which has for its source Fort Pond in Lancaster. In its present state this pond covers an area of one hundred and fifty acres.

On the second day of July, 1856, the reservoir dam gave way, and the mass of water which it had held in reserve poured down the valley, overflowing its banks, and inundating fields and meadows with its turbid waves.

---

\*See Appendix D.



Four road bridges, five mill-dams, two blacksmith shops, one saw-mill, and some smaller buildings, with one rail-road bridge, were swept away, and other structures were partially undermined and injured. This was a sad day for the town in general and for its manufacturing interests in particular. The estimated loss occasioned by this disaster—public and private—was about \$50,000.

The cause of this calamity has not been fully determined. The dam had braved all the force of the spring freshets, and at the time of its failure the water was two and a half feet below the mark of high water. Undaunted by disappointment and loss, the Reservoir Company immediately commenced a reconstruction of their dam, and in prosecuting their work they aimed to place their structure in a position of such security as to bear any pressure of water to which it could be subjected. The roll is of stone, bedded on a solid foundation and jointed with great care. This foundation is protected by plank spiles driven five feet into the solid earth. These spiles are continued the whole length of the dam, and its massive embankments are sustained by a central wall of strong brick masonry, and the whole is declared finished in a substantial and workmanlike manner. The Phoenix Mill, with its dependencies of canals, dams and general fixtures, is a work highly creditable to the enterprise of that peaceful, retiring, and, as some falsely suppose, inert people, the Shakers. After a time, they conveyed this property to the company that had occupied the mill from its erection. In 1881, however, it was purchased by C. W. and J. E. Smith, the enterprising proprietors of the Fredonia manufactory, who turn out the same kind and quality of goods as their predecessors.\*

The *seventh* cotton manufactory in town came into being these latter days, being founded in 1865, by N. C. Munson,—whose name will frequently appear in these pages. It stands on the privilege of the first cotton-mill and very properly bears the name of "The Edgarton

---

\*See Appendix D.

Manufactory." It is an imposing structure, three stories in height, one hundred and fourteen feet in length, and forty-five feet in breadth. It runs 3,400 spindles, 80 looms, and employs fifty operatives. The fabric which it manufactures is brown sheetings,—14,000 yards per week. It is composed of brick, and is an exhibition of correct taste, both in the form of its structure and neatness of its finish. It is warmed by steam, which pervades every part of it and emits a very even and healthy temperature. It gives employment to several families, adds to the valuation of the town, and is a monument of the enterprise of its proprietor.

The paper enterprise, in point of time and importance—stands next to the manufactory of cottons. In the latter years of the last century, Jonas Parker—a native of Shirley—and his brother Thomas Parker, left their home and resided one year in Waltham, where they acquired the art of paper-making. They returned to Shirley, and in connection with John Edgarton, Esq., built the *first* paper-mill. It was located on the Catacunemaug—on the spot afterward occupied by the fork manufactory of Messrs. Pope & Co. The announcement that paper-making was about to be added to the other enterprises of the town created quite a sensation among its yeomanry, and all looked with anxiety for a full development of the plan. It was, however, but a humble effort compared with what has since been put forth in the same direction. The mill had but one engine, and that of an inferior quality; and no other drying process was then known but the slow one by sun and air. The enterprise was, notwithstanding, a great novelty in this vicinity.

After a few years of trial, without any marked results, the Parkers sold their interest in the concern to Lemuel Willard and Brother, who eventually conveyed the property to Joseph Edgarton & Co. This firm, after an indifferent run of business for several years, suspended it in that place, and the building was converted into a batting-mill. It continued in that use until the year 1837, when it was destroyed by fire.

The Edgerton Company having, by this initiatory experience, become interested in the paper-making business, now resolved to push forward the enterprise on an enlarged scale. They accordingly, in 1828, built a second mill on the Nashua river, near the saw and corn-mills erected by Joshua Longley, noticed on a preceding page.

Henry P. Howe was appointed superintendent of this mill, which was two stories in height, the upper part being entirely occupied for drying purposes. Mr. Howe was a skilful machinist, and he devised various artificial methods to remedy the long process of air drying. He finally hit upon the plan—which was subsequently patented—of the “fire-dryer.” The wonderful machine, after many trials, alterations and amendments, was at length completed, and put in operation with satisfactory results. It is hardly possible to describe the astonishment which the new enterprise created. The dull way of grinding the material, pressing it into sheets, and then passing it through a long season of air drying, was a tedious method of producing one of the most important articles of domestic and business use; and such was the imperfection of the material thus produced that it would hardly be regarded worthy the meanest service to which paper is devoted at the present day. By the invention of Mr. Howe, the *pulp* was received at one extreme end of the machine, and after passing through a complicated process of change and preparation, was discharged at the other end, finished paper, ready for immediate use.

The reputation of the inventor was now sufficiently established to warrant him in undertaking the manufacture of paper-making machinery with the *fire-dryer*. He accordingly fitted up a machine shop—near the paper-mill—in 1833, and there carried on the business for the space of three years, when he removed to Worcester, where he soon after died. The fire-dryer, which promised so much in the outset, has been superseded by steam drying, which is the most felicitous way of making paper that ever has or probably ever will be invented.

The Edgarton manufactory now assumed a new appearance. Four engines were added to the four already in use, and while an extension of the building was required, the spacious drying-room above was no longer needed. Under the direction of different contractors the work was continued until June 15, 1837, when it was destroyed by fire with all its contents, including several tons of finished paper. John M. Sherwin, one of the operatives, fell a victim to the conflagration.

For a few years after the destruction of this mill the privilege remained unoccupied; but in 1842 Mr. Eli Page purchased it, and erected upon it another building for a paper-mill. When finished it was first rented to Moses Carlton of Lancaster, but soon after it was transferred to John L. Hollingsworth, who greatly enlarged and improved the establishment. Its pecuniary capital—while in charge of Hollingsworth—was \$20,000, and the amount of paper manufactured yearly was 50,000 reams.

In 1852 it passed into the occupation of Stephen Roberts, an old paper-maker, who, for several years did a large business, and a business as profitable as large. When in successful operation he turned out one ton of manilla paper per day. It was made of ropes—the cast-off cordage of vessels—and dyed with ochre. It had a smooth surface, strong texture, and was used for wrappers, envelopes, and various other purposes. To keep the mill in constant action required three hundred and fifty tons of coal per annum.

When Mr. Roberts left the town, the old mill building was removed, and a new and stately structure was erected in its place. This was occupied by John Roberts, son of Stephen, for a short time, when it shared the fate of so many of the Shirley manufactories, being destroyed by fire.

Its place was soon supplied with another building, but since the territory on which it stands has ceased to be a portion of the town, we must leave any further account of it to the future historian of Ayer.

The next paper manufactory was set up in the South village, by William Edgarton, son of Joseph Edgarton,

the veteran manufacturer of Shirley, whose name is more largely connected with manufacturing enterprise than any other. And it is worthy of note, that in this establishment of his son he spent his concluding days of labor, and went from the daily toils of the mill to the retirement of domestic regard and attention to die! It is also a singular coincidence that the very edifice which was the first dawn of the manufacturing interest in town,—where the first cotton machinery was employed, and where Mr. Edgarton expended a large share of his business life,—should be so far recuperated, after years of neglect, as to open to him a theatre of industrial action for the waning period of his existence. But so it was. After the business pressure of 1834, it was dismantled of its cotton machinery; its upper rooms were never more improved, and it presented only the outward semblance of its former glory. The basement, however, was improved as a paper manufactory, as the reader has seen. It was furnished with a steam-dryer, and turned out about four hundred reams per week. It was a coarse wrapping-paper, the material out of which it was wrought being principally straw.

In 1837 the building on the Squannacook river, which was erected by the Messrs. Rockwood as a clothier's establishment, was enlarged and made the *fourth* paper-mill in Shirley. It was conducted by different proprietors until 1853, when it became the property of Oliver Howe, who rented it for a few years to Harrison G. Hartwell. In 1857 Mr. Howe sold his interest in the mill to Benjamin F. Bartlett of Pepperell, who for a season devoted it to the manufacture of coarse wrapping-paper. It is now owned by Edwin H. Sampson, the enterprising proprietor of the larger works on the Groton side of the river. Another structure, with a steam engine, has been connected with it, and both mills are used for the manufacture of leather-board. The amount manufactured on the Shirley side of the river is *one ton* per day.

In 1868 Mr. Samuel Hazen built the *fifth* paper-mill in town. It was located near the site of the Lake Mills,

then recently destroyed by fire. When completed it was occupied for a time by Andrew and Granville Williams, but eventually was rented to Stephen Shepley, a native of Shirley, but who then resided in Fitchburg, and who was largely engaged in paper-making and in book and stationery traffic. From Mr. Shepley it passed into the occupancy of its present proprietor, B. S. Binney, who manufactures four tons of paper per week, all of which he converts into bags for the use of grocers, etc. These bags are made by machinery, and are turned off at the rate of one hundred and twenty thousand per day.

The manufacture of farming implements from iron and steel, has engaged the attention of individuals from time to time in Shirley.

Not far from the close of the Revolutionary war, Ebenezer Pratt erected a "forge"—as it was denominated in the parlance of that day—near the spot on which the Wilson carding-mill afterward stood, on the waters of the Mulpus. Here, in company with three of his sons, he made scythes for a few years; but, as the facilities of despatch in this kind of business which have recently made it profitable were then unknown, it was found to require much labor for a small return, and was accordingly discontinued after a fair trial,—and the building, having fallen into disuse, was left to decay.

A few years later John and Benjamin Edgerton built a similar establishment on the Catacunemaug, which was conducted for several years by the latter gentleman, but it was never attended with very signal success, and after a trial of some ten years was abandoned.

In the autumn of 1850 a mill was established on the Catacunemaug, for the manufacture of farmers' tools, and was kept in successful operation for several years. Messrs. Pope and Parsons were the proprietors. Hay and manure forks were the implements to which their attention was mainly given, though their craft was by no means confined to these. While in successful operation they employed from eight to ten workmen. They consumed

nearly 1,000 bushels of charcoal and fifty tons of pit coal, and wrought into utensils some eight tons of cast steel, per annum. The annual amount of finished articles did not fall short of five hundred dozens. The forks that were made in this establishment were of excellent finish and character, and it was a matter of common regret that the business should be abandoned in town.

Nail-making has also received some patronage in Shirley. Not far from the year 1810, William McIntosh engaged in the manufacture of cut nails, to which business he devoted his labor for several years, but he eventually left it for other employments.

In the year 1850 the "Old Red Mill," which was the first cotton manufactory in town, and afterward became a paper-mill, was converted into a shingle and planing establishment. It was used for this purpose until May of 1855, when it assumed its last phase of usefulness. It became a nail factory. William B. Edgerton and brothers employed its water-power in making horse nails. Six machines were used for this purpose, and the business, in that and in the building which succeeded it, was continued unto the year 1865. Each machine was expected to manufacture twenty-five pounds of nails per day.

On the eighteenth of September, of the year in which the "Old Red Mill" became a nail factory, it was consumed by fire. This occurred on a clear, still evening, and the flames had unbroken ascent, in spiral forms, presenting the spectator with an imposing scene, and giving him to understand that, though he could not wrest their victim from their grasp, they should seek no further sacrifice at that time. Thus, after an existence of thirty-eight years, fell this early monument of the Shirley manufacturing enterprise. It may be said to have passed away by degrees, for nothing but its basement story was occupied after its true glory had departed, with its cotton machinery, in 1837.

Mrs. Sarah C. E. Mayo—whose name has before occurred in these pages as one who sung the praises of

the river on the banks of which this manufactory stood—resumed her lyre, at a subsequent date, in honor of the “Old Red Mill.” She did not live to witness its *fiery* end, else that might have found a prominent place in her song. In the extract which is here made from her poem, the reader will notice the tenderness with which she alludes to her father, whose last labor was in this mill, and to her sister, a few years her elder, and but a few years before her in the spirit land :

“Bright in the foreground of wood and hill,  
Close by the banks of my native rill,  
Rumbling early ere dawn of light,  
Rumbling late through the winter night,  
When all the air and the earth is still,  
Toileth and groaneth the old red mill.

\* \* \* \* \*

“Fair forms once moved through those spacious rooms,  
Fair hands once tended the clattering looms;  
Those walls, with the spider’s tapestry hung,  
With the music and laughter of youth have rung;  
But now the song and the laugh are still,  
In the upper lofts of the old red mill.

“But down below, still the work goes on;—  
In the groaning vortex the “waste” is thrown;  
While heavily turneth the ponderous wheel,  
And the web comes forth o’er the whirling reel;  
Good, honest service it doeth still,  
That shattered and wind-swept old red mill.

“And one,—who with long and patient care  
Kept guardian watch o’er the labors there,  
Who at early morning, and evening late,  
By those groaning engines was wont to wait,  
That he with comfort his home might fill,—  
No longer treads through the old red mill.

“No more we see him, with silvery hair,  
Slowly ascending the broken stair  
That leads from the doorway, with rubbish strewed,  
Up the steep green bank to the village road;  
Or, pausing awhile on the brow of the hill,  
Gaze thoughtfully down on the old red mill.



"He has passed away with his kindly smile,  
 With his heart so cheerful and free from guile ;  
 Sweet is his memory, sweet and dear  
 To the friends that loved him while he was here ;  
 And long will the deeps of our being thrill  
 To the memories linked with the old red mill.

"The sire has passed, and ah ! *not alone*,  
 Another link from our chain is gone !  
 Another, whose heart of love is cold ;  
 Whose form has passed to the dust and mould ;  
 No more will *she* cross our cottage sill,  
 Or gaze with us on the old red mill.

"Then let old Ruin about it lurk ;  
 Let it rumble on in its dainty work.  
 It will pass away as they have passed,  
 For we all must tottle and fall at last !  
 Well would it be could we each fulfil  
 As patient a lot as the old red mill."

In the early part of the present century, carriage-making became an occupation in this town. One Thomas Hunt established the craft in the south village. He owned and occupied a house—to which a shop was attached—which stood on the ground upon which Dr. Augustus G. Parker afterward erected the house that was lately owned by Mr. Hiram Longley of Chicago. The work of Mr. Hunt was generally of a coarse description, and did not extend beyond the labor of his own hands. After he left town the work was discontinued in that place.

In 1816 Joseph Hoar erected a wheelwright's shop on the Mulpus, in the easterly part of the town. He employed four workmen, and continued the business for about three years. In 1819 he sold his shop and tools to Joseph Estabrook, who prosecuted the trade until 1835, when he sold the establishment to Andrew Shattuck. In 1821 the shop and contents were destroyed by fire, but the place was soon furnished with a new building, and the business was retarded but for a brief period.

In 1840 the place, with all its appurtenances, passed into the possession of Harvey Woods & Brothers, who greatly enlarged and improved its facilities. It was

owned by them for several years. The business passed from this firm to another brother, Moses Woods, and from him to Henry Brown and Oliver Wing, and was finally, for a season, under the sole conduct of Mr. Wing.

These men manufactured carriages of all descriptions, and in almost all their parts. They also made harnesses, and some kinds of upholstery. For several years there were annually made at the establishment six hundred railroad carts, and in the times of the Mexican war, and during the war of the rebellion, many military baggage wagons, and ambulances were also manufactured here, and the proprietors enjoyed a well-earned reputation for their fidelity as business operators. In 1871 the whole establishment, with all its valuable tools, together with a large boarding house, was destroyed by fire, which was supposed to be the work of an incendiary. Messrs. Woods employed some thirty workmen, and their enterprise was of so much importance to the little village where their works were located that it assumed the name of *Woodsville*.

In 1853 Emery Williams engaged in what is termed the wheelwright business, at the South Village. His shop was connected with the Hazen Mills, and on the same water-privilege. He generally employed six workmen, and confined his labor mostly to the manufacture of carriages for the use of farmers. He also invented a washing machine for which he secured a patent.

Connected with the shop of Mr. Williams was a window-blind and sash manufactory, of which Mr. William Sawtel was proprietor. This business is still continued in the neighborhood in a limited form, but the making of carriages has for the present passed away.

The manufacture of *leather* has been prosecuted to some extent in Shirley. About the year 1793 Nathan Adams, of Lunenburg, came to town and purchased the former residence of Obadiah Sawtel, situated on Mulpus brook, where he established a tannery. He continued

there until 1801, when he sold the estate to Stephen Barrett, of Concord, and returned to Lunenburg.

Mr. Barrett was engaged as tanner and currier until his death, which occurred in 1856. During some twelve years of this period he and his sons turned out three hundred sides of leather from domestic hides, one thousand from foreign hides, and two hundred calf-skins. Since the death of Mr. Barrett the manufacture of leather has been discontinued as a part of the business of the town.

In the year 1856 Alvin White and William White came to Shirley and purchased the estate of the late Peter Page, located on Mulpus brook, and connected with which is a saw-mill. With this mill they united a basket manufactory. They make baskets of every grade and size, from those that hold four quarts to those that hold four bushels. Through the aid of power machinery the basket material is rapidly prepared for weaving, and during the early years of their operation they turned out, of all sizes, about twenty thousand per annum.

In 1861 Alvin White disposed of his interest in the estate to his brother, and purchased another, higher up the river, which he has greatly enlarged and improved, and where, with his son, he makes over ten thousand baskets per annum.

William White and Edwin White continue their business at the old stand, and their average manufacture of baskets is fifteen thousand per annum; and, besides the lumber which they saw, they annually prepare five hundred thousand staves and shingles.

The Shakers of Shirley have always been devoted to certain branches of manufactures. What they do they do well, and their work sustains a salable reputation at all times. They vary their employments, adapting themselves to the wants of the people. They have made agricultural implements, wooden ware, hair sieves, corn brooms, grass bonnets, husk mats, feather fans, and fancy

articles of various kinds. They cure herbs, make apple sauce, tomato preserve, distil rose-water, and thus meet a want nowhere else supplied. Their staunch honesty, industrious habits and frugal lives may be seen and understood of all men. This gives their productions a ready sale, the proceeds of which enable them to live above physical want, and above any fear of future poverty. They are neither rich nor poor, but pursue that medium course which makes them satisfied with themselves and the world, and leaves open to them a consistent faith in another and better state.

In 1861 Mr. George Sanderson commenced the manufacture of hoop skirts, and his business has been nearly commensurate with the article with which he has furnished the sex to whose use it is devoted. He has kept in general employment some fifteen workwomen, and has turned out weekly about 864 skirts, using in the process 880 lbs. of crinoline wire and 100 lbs. of crinoline tape.

The enterprise of the female portion of the Shirley community ought not to be overlooked in this general record of its business operations. For many years almost every family had some of its members engaged in braiding palm-leaf hats. This business was so profitable, for a time, as to give entire households, that were destitute of most other means of support, comfortable and sometimes thriving livelihoods. It assisted others to redeem their estates when under deep pecuniary embarrassments; and others, still, to purchase and maintain permanent homes. In the year 1837 seventy thousand of these hats were manufactured, and were valued at \$12,333.00.

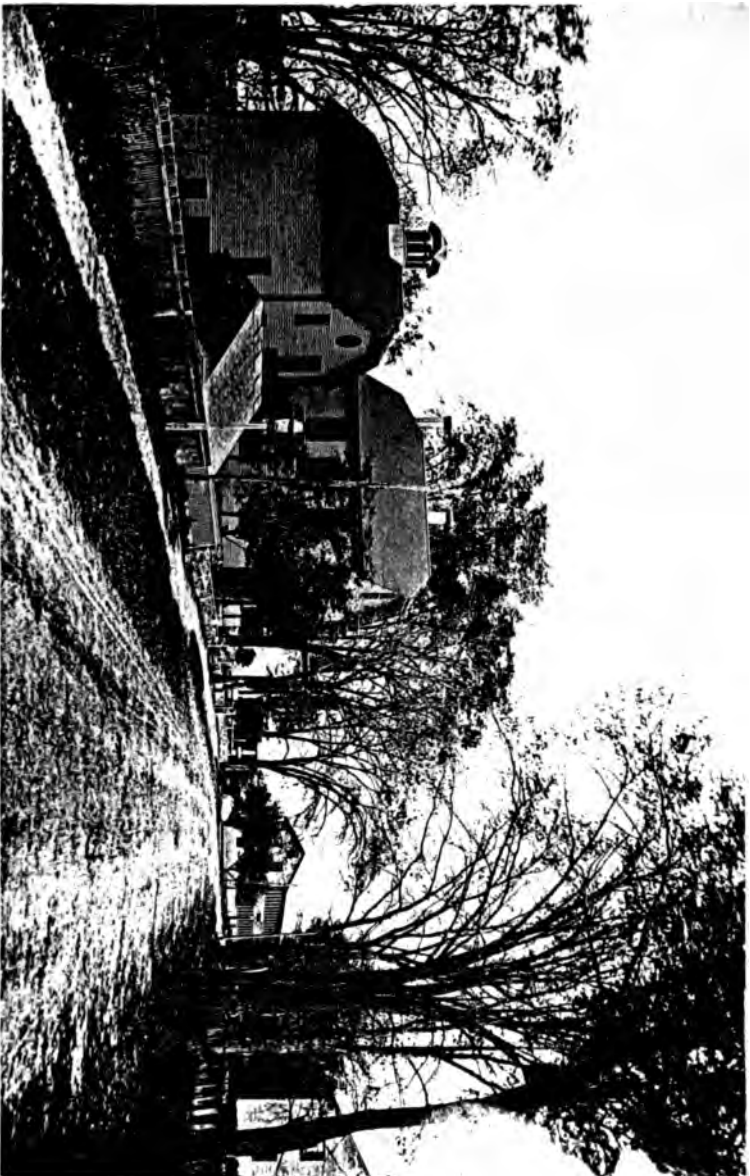
Sometime in the year 1872 Charles A. Edgerton & Co. commenced the manufacture of tape,—by the aid of ingenious machinery then recently patented,—occupying a mill located on the site of the Fort-Pond cotton manufactory (which was destroyed by fire in 1868). The manufacture of suspender webbing and elastic goods was added to the business, and eventually grew to be the principal

line of manufacture. In 1878 new and improved machinery was introduced, whereby the company were enabled to turn out a superior quality of goods; and the business so far increased that enlarged accommodations became a necessity. Accordingly, in 1881, the company (having now changed to Charles A. Edgarton & Son,) erected a new factory, in dimensions 28 x 80 feet, and two stories high, independent of the basement. This building stands upon the banks of the Catacunemaug, a little above the first privilege used by the early settlers for mill purposes, and its machinery is worked by a steam engine of fifteen horse power. It runs eighty looms and other required apparatus, through which the company are able to turn off one thousand dozens of suspenders per week from the yarn. And for character of material and skilfulness of workmanship, Messrs. Edgarton & Son may safely challenge comparison with any similar establishment in the country.

This manufactory has added much to the business interest of the town, and provides a healthy and lucrative occupation for fifty employes, of different ages—twenty-five from each sex.

Such is a brief sketch of the enterprise of the past and present generations of Shirley in the arts above specified. For some three score years there has been a blending of the manufacturing interest with that of agriculture. And the union has conduced to raise the general standing of the town, and give it an honorable place among those by which it is surrounded.

Indeed, in its manufacturing interests, it has excelled all of its immediate vicinity, except Ayer, and "that is a place of yesterday." Let its inhabitants carefully improve its privileges and it will experience that steady and solid growth that can neither rescind or decay.



RESIDENCE OF CHARLES A. ELLIOTT



## CHAPTER IV.

### *Schools—Parker School Fund—Libraries, and College Graduates.*

While Shirley remained a part of Groton territory no school was established within its bounds. The limited pecuniary ability of the settlers precluded the ancient town the privilege of attending to the literary wants of the inhabitants that were located in her remote sections, (or "angles," as the outside districts were called,) and these were necessarily left without any public means of instruction.

Even after Shirley became a corporate district, it was four years before any town movement was made to establish the means of public instruction. Hence, a large part of an entire generation—the last of which "have been gathered to their fathers" within a few years—never enjoyed the privilege of passing a day within a public school-room. And yet, as there were but few of that generation who could not read, write, and cast up common accounts, it is certain that home instruction was not neglected. Indeed, it is known that several individuals, of respectable standing as townsmen and town officials, acquired even the rudiments of learning in their mother-tongue after they had arrived at the age of eighteen years, and with little other than self-help! In one instance an aged man told the writer of this history that he did not know even the first letter of the alphabet until after he was married; when, through the assistance of his wife, he secured such a knowledge of the literary requirements of the day, as enabled him to hold a respectable place in society.



In May, 1757, the town voted "to have a school for three months, and to have it commence in August or September." This school was convened in an apartment of the dwelling-house of Mr. Jonas Longley. The same house was afterward owned and occupied by Andrew Jackson Reed, and stood on the farm now owned by Augustus Holden. This house—together with a large barn, then recently erected, and filled with hay and grain—was destroyed by fire Aug. 16, 1851.\*

Schools were held in other places, from time to time, down to the opening of the war of the Revolution, when—owing to the straitened condition of the town finances—they were suspended until the close of the struggle for independence. The happy termination of this struggle imparted new hope to the people, and secured increased educational effort. The schools were then resumed, increased and enlarged, as occasion required, giving every child an opportunity to participate of the benefits of public instruction.

The first school-house was built in the centre of the town, for the use of all the children in town, and stood on the land and near the present residence of Rev. Seth Chandler. It was a very humble edifice, about twenty feet square, singly covered with rough boards, without inside ceiling, but was furnished with a cellar, to which access was gained through a trap-door in the centre of the room. In one corner of the apartment stood a huge fireplace, built of rough stones, and surmounted by a chimney of the same material. The room was furnished with a few seats made of rough planks, and with writing benches constructed of boards over which a plane never passed. To facilitate the means of supporting a school for a few weeks each year, it was customary to rent the building to some *pedagogue* or *school-marm* as a tenement, in part payment for his or her services in "teaching the young idea how to shoot."

---

\*See Appendix E.

Dame Nutting—as she was reverently called at the time, by people of every age—occupied this responsible station for many seasons. Such was the obesity of this female official, that she might have stood beside Falstaff himself without losing aught by the comparison. To supply therefore the defect of an unwieldy movement, she kept herself supplied with a stick—some six feet in length—with which she reduced her urchin crew to a state of due subordination while seated in her chair-throne, from which she seldom moved. Hand bells had not then been invented, and as a substitute the *dame* would step outside the door and ply her stick to the weather-beaten ceiling, as a warning to her noisy crew that her recess had come to a close. And woe to the recusant wight who did not heed the signal,—as the recent notions in regard to corporal punishment formed no part of the school-code in those days.

The work of school-teaching was assumed by Dame Nutting at a late period of her life. In her younger days she broke the monotony of household duties by a very different employment. She made occasional excursions to Boston, and procured young negroes—either by gift or purchase,—for whom she secured homes, at a price, in Shirley and vicinity. She traveled on horseback, and conveyed her infant charge in panniers. Andrew Mitchell, who was a soldier in the war of the Revolution—and from whom descended several families—was one of the proteges of this afterward famous school-dame.

It was soon found that the one school-house would but poorly accommodate all the children in town, even when distance was not considered; and, hence, three separate districts were established, having the names of the *Centre*, the *North* and the *South*. The Centre claimed the only school-building,—that which has been described,—while the other two held their school-sessions in private houses. The North was convened in the house near the present north school-house, known as the Reuben Hartwell place, and the South in different places, as convenience

allowed. Near the close of the century the three districts furnished themselves with school-buildings as good as the times would permit. That at the north occupied the site of the present structure. It received one or two revisals in the course of its time, and, in 1844, gave place to the one now in use ;—was removed and devoted to the purpose of a blacksmith shop—the same now owned by Charles Holden. The centre school-house stood upon the common, near the present location of the First-Parish meeting-house. In the South district, the first school-house stood upon the side of the road opposite the dwelling of John Park, Esq. It has since been converted into a dwelling-house.

In process of time the town was re-divided, and formed six districts. They were severally called the *Middle, South-Middle, South, North, East* and *Southeast*. Each of these districts erected its school-building, and without an exception they stood on, or near, the sites of the present structures. The Shakers had a school by themselves, and it constituted the *Seventh* district.\*

Down to the year 1843 the buildings for the use of schools were erected at the expense of the several districts. As many of the districts were small they could afford nothing but cheap edifices, most of which were ill-constructed and uncomfortable. At the last-named date the town voted to assume the buildings, at a fair appraisement, and they have all been exchanged for new and, in most cases, expensive structures. At the time the school buildings became town property, each had its number attached to it, by a law of the Commonwealth,—and they have since continued to be thus designated.

In 1846 District No. 3 was very unnecessarily divided, thus forming what has since been known as the *Eighth* district.

With the exception of three of the school-buildings—those in No. 4, No. 6 and No. 8—all have been erected

---

\*See Appendix F.

since 1855. They were all constructed on a new and improved plan, are of brick, and furnished with patent desks, and in every way well adapted to their intended purposes. No. 3 is sufficiently large to accommodate two departments of a graded school; it is thus used, and the building is so constructed that there is no necessary connection or commingling of the pupils that belong to the different departments. Within the last twenty years more than twenty thousand dollars have been expended on school-buildings, the amount raised for the support of schools nearly trebled, while the increase of population has been comparatively small.

The public finances, for several years, have been sufficient to sustain each school for twenty-four weeks during the year; and for the future the time will be lengthened to thirty weeks, divided into three terms of ten weeks each. Public schools have been lengthened by private subscription, from time to time, and a select school of three months has usually been holden in the basement of the town-hall, in the autumn of the year. This room is large and well ventilated, and otherwise well adapted to the purpose.\*

Much larger benefits might be realized from the finances of the school if all the schools in town should be reduced to the principle of gradation. This might be easily done by transporting, at the public expense, the few scholars who live in the remote parts of the town. Three institutions, of each three grades, would complete the school organization on this plan, and give longer terms and better schools, at less cost, than at present exist. The child of four years requires a different method of instruction and discipline from the pupil of fifteen years, and in mixed schools, under the most favorable circumstances, difficulties may arise which not seldom defeat the ends of instruction, to both descriptions of learners.

There are elderly people in all our towns who can see and rejoice over the contrast between present school-facilities and those experienced in their early days—when

---

\*See Appendix G.

school-buildings were mere hovels, school-terms limited to six or eight weeks, and text-books confined to Dilworth's Speller, the New Testament and Psalter, and perhaps Webster's Third Part, and none but "written Arithmetics."<sup>\*</sup>

In 1856 the will of the late Hon. Leonard M. Parker was published, and as he had left a bequest for the establishment and support of a High School, his will came up for the action of the town in a public meeting, convened Aug. 4th of the year aforesaid.

The article in the town-meeting warrant was as follows:—"To see what action the town will take in relation to the bequest,—in the last will and testament of Hon. Leonard M. Parker, late of Shirley, deceased, and the codicil thereto annexed,—for the endowment of a High School for the benefit of the youth of the town, and act anything in relation thereto."

The action of the town in the matter is given in the following record:—"Voted, to accept the provisions of the will of Hon. Leonard M. Parker, late of Shirley, deceased, testate, and of the codicil thereto annexed, which will was proved at Probate court, in Lowell, Sept. 19th, 1854, by which will the said testator made to said town of Shirley certain bequests for the endowment and support of a High School, for the benefit of the youth of the town." "Voted, that the extracts from the will of Hon. Leonard M. Parker, containing those portions relating to the bequests to the town of Shirley, be put upon record."

The following extract from the will states the terms on which the bequest was made, and its publication in this place will furnish to all who would consult these terms, a convenient means of reference :

"I give and bequeath to the inhabitants of the town of Shirley, aforesaid, the sum of four thousand dollars, to constitute a fund for the endowment and support of a High School for the benefit of all the youth of the town—

---

<sup>\*</sup>See Appendix H.

the same to be placed under the superintendence and direction of the following persons, as a board of trustees, viz: Rev. Seth Chandler, Dr. James O. Parker, Zenas Brown, Thomas Edwin Whitney, Francis H. Kinnicutt, and Joseph Mason, Esqs. But the board shall consist of five when reduced to that number by death or otherwise. They shall continue in office five years—provided that one of the four first above named, in the order in which they are named, shall go out of office at the end of each of the first four years after the organization of the board—the other two at the end of the fifth year; and all vacancies, as they occur, shall be filled by the board, except one, which may always be filled by the town, at a meeting duly warned for the purpose, the board to determine the vacancy thus to be filled by the town.

“The choice of a trustee, by the board and by the town, shall always be made by ballot; and the same person may be re-chosen. Three members shall make a quorum for the transaction of business. The trustees shall not charge for their services, except by a vote of the town.

“The board shall be organized by the choice of a chairman and secretary. They shall make choice of all other necessary officers, appoint teachers and fix their compensation—shall determine the number, age and qualification, of pupils to be admitted to the school—shall adopt all necessary rules and do all things needful; and they shall keep a record of their doings, and annually make a report to the town, showing the condition of the school, the state of the fund, and the manner in which the income has been expended or invested, as the case may be.

“As soon as the board see fit they may procure an act of incorporation, with all needful powers to carry this will into effect, according to the true intent and meaning thereof, and for the most effectual investment of the funds, to ensure to the town their safety. And, as far as may be, the same shall be invested in stocks of the United States and of this State, in loans to towns and to individuals; and in all cases of loans to individuals the same shall be secured by mortgage of real estate.

"It is my general plan and intention that the school shall be kept at least six months, and, ere long, ten months in each year forever, as the income of the fund will admit. And, to the end that this intention may be fully accomplished, the school may, from time to time, be omitted one year, (but not exceeding two years in succession,) for the purpose of adding the income to the principal, and also for the further purpose of laying out the income in the purchase of books, maps, globes, apparatus and works essential to the design of the school,—meaning also to authorize, in due time, the erection of needful buildings.

"It is my further plan that the school shall be established in the centre of the town, as near as may be, being the most convenient point for general accommodation, besides combining quietness, health, and pleasantness of location, with much beauty of natural scenery.

"The school is always to be kept free from all sectarianism and party spirit, in matters of religion and politics. It is always to be free of expense to all availing of its benefits, belonging to the town,—but, should it ever so happen that more may be accommodated, the trustees may admit scholars from other towns, free, or otherwise, at their discretion.

"The principal composing the fund, with all its accumulations, shall always be held sacred to the objects specified, and shall never be encroached upon; but the income shall be received and faithfully appropriated by the trustees to the purposes herein contemplated. The town shall have the right, at all times, to examine into the state of the school and of the funds, and the doings of the trustees, and to hold them to a faithful accountability. Intellectual and moral culture,—minds richly stored with knowledge, wisdom and virtue:—these are the best legacies which children can receive from their parents.

"These are the life-preserving powers of our republican government. The design of this school is to furnish means for thus cultivating and thus enriching the minds of the young through coming generations. It is not to take

the place of the common schools of the town, but to come in aid of them, to be in addition to them, and of a higher grade ; so that all, at a suitable age, may come from those schools and here be carried forward in all the departments of learning essential to a thorough English education."

The will, of which the above is an extract, bears date May 25, 1854. This will is supplemented by a codicil dated June 28, 1854, from which the following paragraphs are taken :

"Having in my said will made a bequest to the town of Shirley for the establishment and support of a High School—and for the purpose of carrying into effect, as far as may be, my plan and wishes—I now will and direct that the first interest which shall accrue on the amount so bequeathed by me, shall be appropriated to the purchase of a piece of land, northerly of my house, which formerly belonged to my father. I mean about two acres ; being the spot which, in the account of the proceedings of the laying the corner-stone of the town-house, is called the *Parker Grove*. It is my wish and intention that this shall be ever owned and kept by the town as a public square, to be enclosed, laid out and improved, by the preservation and cultivation of trees, and otherwise, and thereby be a lasting ornament and benefit to the town. It is also my intention,—whenever it may be deemed advisable to erect a building for the accommodation aforementioned,—that the same shall be placed upon some portion of this ground.

"It was the earnest wish of my father that this land should be owned and controlled by me ; but circumstances caused it to be otherwise. I now hope and trust that whoever may be the owner, at the time of my decease, may be disposed to receive a fair compensation for this cherished spot of my early days,—to the end that it may be owned by the town for the purposes above mentioned. And, that the object may be the more readily effected, I



give and bequeath to the said town the further sum of five hundred dollars, to be added to the school fund established by my said will; or—if the Trustees of said school fund deem it best,—to be appropriated by them at once to the purchase and improvement of the grounds, aforementioned, instead of taking the first interest of the school fund.

“I give and bequeath to the said town of Shirley, the following books, for the beginning of a library for the school aforementioned, to wit:—My large quarto Bible—Ancient Charter and Colony Laws—Plymouth Colony Laws—Journal of Provincial Congress of Massachusetts—Revised Statutes of Massachusetts—Sidney on Government, 3 vols.—The Federalist, 2 vols.—Life of Jefferson—Virginia Debates—Heron’s Junius, 2 vols.—Shakespeare’s Works—Bacon’s Essays—Trial of Warren Hastings—Edinburgh Encyclopædia, and sundry other of my books, at the discretion of my Executors, including agricultural works, and papers of all kinds.

“In case my children shall prefer not to hold my mansion house and lands adjoining, with all the houses and buildings thereon, then it is my will that the town of Shirley shall take, have and hold the same in fee, at the sum of three thousand dollars, in part payment of the said bequest of four thousand dollars.”

On the 12th of July, 1856, the trustees of the Parker School Fund held their first meeting, and organized by the choice of the two trustees first named in the will, as president and secretary for the ensuing year. The executors of said will then paid over to them the bequest to the town, that appeared in said will, which with the interest that had accrued thereon amounted to \$4,772.62. To constitute this sum the real estate, which formed a part of the bequest, was valued at \$3,000, the price set upon it by the legator. At this meeting the trustees adopted a code of by-laws that had been previously prepared, which by-laws required the treasurer to give suitable bonds for the faithful

discharge of the trust committed to him. The article requiring the treasurer to give bonds was abolished at the annual meeting in June, 1872.

In 1865 the trustees sold the real estate, which comprised the mansion house and adjoining grounds, for the sum of \$1,825, the other parts having been previously disposed of for \$525. Thus, after nine years, the whole fund amounted to only \$5,653.04,—which has been invested according to the will of the donor—and now (1872) amounts to \$7,443.90. The rents and profits of the real estate—while in the hands of the trustees—but little more than paid the expense that was incurred in repairs and taxes; and the sacrifice that attended its sale accounts for the slow growth of the fund exhibited by the above figures.

Although but little benefit can be realized, for many years, as the result of the Parker School Fund, future generations will have occasion to rejoice in the wisdom and goodness of the man who furnished them with such large educational advantages.

Next to the educational institutions for the instruction of youth, public libraries may be regarded among the efficient means of mental cultivation.

These meet the wants of persons of every age, for after the school-days are past, books not only assist the intellect to retain what it has gained through teachers, but help it to advance in its efforts after new acquirements. And as few families can be furnished with a choice assortment of even the common literature of the day, combinations of pecuniary strength is a New-England resort to supply the defect of individual weakness.

Shirley has never exhibited large enterprise in the way of raising and sustaining library institutions, and yet this source of cultivation has not been wholly neglected. Not far from the year 1790 several of the larger families of the town, aided and led by Rev. Mr. Whitney who projected the work, established a social library of over one hundred volumes—to which a few were afterwards

added—of the choicest literature of the time, and much of which would be profitable reading in all time. There were no works of fiction, nothing of an ephemeral character,—but standard history and geography, biography and natural science. Remnants of this library are scattered, here and there, among families that have descended from the original proprietors, who have all passed away. It has had its day, and long since ceased to be an object of interest; and to the present generation its very existence is generally unknown. Thomas Whitney, Esq., David Livermore and Zenas Brown, held, successively, the office of librarian. Small as was the collection, it was of great value when family collections were confined to the Bible, a volume of psalms and hymns, and a few school-books, and when periodical literature was an unknown luxury.

In the spring of 1839 a few ladies, connected with the First Congregational parish, organized an association for the purpose of establishing a library of such books as would "be both interesting and useful." The plan of their association is simple. A committee of three is annually chosen whose duty it is to have the general care and oversight of the books, collect and make proper disposition of the funds, and appoint a librarian. The constitution of the association requires each applicant for membership to pay a fee of initiation, and each member to pay an annual tax. The funds that have in this way been derived, though small, by judicious management have enabled the committee to make yearly additions to the number of books in the library. At the present time it has almost seven hundred volumes that may be changed and distributed each week. They contain much of the current literature of the day, including works on religion and ethics—history and biography—voyages and travels—philosophy and the arts—poetry and romance—and general miscellany. The association has found liberal patrons in the late William Parker and William F. Whitney, of Boston. The

first furnished several volumes of a miscellaneous character, and the latter gave the complete histories of the late William H. Prescott. The library is now in successful operation; has sustained the unabated interest of its patrons and their families, and has been to them all a source of comfort and information. "Blessed is he that readeth."

Five out of the seven school-districts availed themselves of the state appropriation offered in 1842—on condition that as much more should be added by a town tax or by individual subscription—and procured the "School Library" published under the direction and superintendence of the Massachusetts Board of Education, by Marsh, Capen & Lyon, late of Boston. These libraries are very much neglected by the people, and will soon be entirely forgotten.

The several Sunday-schools have juvenile libraries, (with which, in some parishes, books for adults are connected,) numbering from one hundred to one thousand volumes in each parish.

There has also been instituted in the town a select agricultural library, but it does not receive that attention from its proprietors that its merits demand.

The number of persons from this town who have sought and obtained the benefits and honors of a collegiate education is small. This is owing, undoubtedly, to its limited population, the pecuniary inability of parents to give their sons the privileges of a public education, and the general inclination of the young men of the town to engage in mechanical and agricultural pursuits.

NICHOLAS BOWES WHITNEY stands first on the list. He was a son of Rev. Phinehas Whitney, and graduated at Cambridge in 1793, having pursued his preparatory course in the academies of Groton, and New Ipswich, N. H. He adopted his father's profession, and read divinity under his direction and that of the Rev. Dr. Chaplin of Groton.

On the first day of January, 1800, he was ordained over the Second Congregational Church in Hingham, as colleague with the Rev. Dr. Shute. Here he remained until 1833, when, at his own request, he was dismissed. He died Nov. 26, 1835, aged nearly sixty-four years.

Mr. Whitney was conservative in his views, both as a theologian and as a preacher. He was Arminian in sentiment, and yet he called no man master. The Scriptures were his sole guide, in both doctrine and practice, and he strove to secure the objects of his calling by presenting bible truth in its natural simplicity. His ministry was marked by quietness, and was blessed with the usual success of the age in which he lived. He was retiring in his habits, having little disposition to seek notoriety outside of his appointed sphere of labor. The only printed production which he left was a sermon preached to his own people Sept. 16, 1821, "occasioned by the death of Josiah Lane, Jr., who was drowned from on board the schooner *Ida*."

At the funeral of Mr. Whitney an impressive discourse was preached by Rev. Charles Brooks, then minister of the Third Congregational Parish in Hingham.

JOHN DWIGHT, also a graduate at Cambridge, in 1800, was a son of John and Susanna Dwight, and was born in Shirley, Dec. 22, 1773. Among his college classmates were Chief Justice Lemuel Shaw, Washington Allston, Rev. Charles Lowell, D. D., Rev. Timothy Flint and Rev. Joseph S. Buckminster. He at first prepared himself for the gospel ministry, but never entered upon the duties of the profession. He then studied medicine with the celebrated Dr. John Jeffries of Boston, and established a practice in that city.

"He was brought up in the strictest doctrines of Calvinism, against which, however, his mind reacted strongly, and he became very decidedly a free-thinker. He was exceedingly positive in his political opinions—which is one of the unmistakable Dwight traits, wherever found. In

politics he was a Hartford federalist of the most conservative type."

Dr. Dwight possessed a superior mechanical genius, and was continually inventing and constructing various machines and instruments,—such as a piano on a peculiar model of his own, a fire-engine, orreries, &c. He had a taste for music, and devoted much time to the cultivation of his mind in that fine art. He was very temperate in his habits, eating and drinking moderately and regularly, and was always a man of moderate means.

He married Mary Corey of West Roxbury, (who was living in Boston in 1866,) a lady of a very simple, modest, childlike nature, fresh in her feelings and instincts, and of a lovely disposition. Late in life he removed to West Roxbury, and passed the residue of his days in the pleasant village of Jamaica Plain. He died Aug. 5, 1852. He had four children, whose record will be found in the genealogical portion of this history.

DANIEL PARKER, son of James Parker, Esq., was the third graduate from this town. Being early designed by his father for a learned profession, he was, at a proper age, placed in the academy at Groton,—then in charge of the late Hon. William M. Richardson who was subsequently chief justice of the supreme court of New Hampshire,—where he fitted for college. He was admitted a member of Dartmouth College in 1797, where he pursued a collegiate course, graduating in 1801. He was in the class with Daniel Webster. He read law in the office of Merrick Rice, Esq., of Lancaster, in the county of Worcester. After his regular preparatory course of study he was admitted to the bar, and established himself in the practice of his profession in the town of Charlestown, now (Charlestown District) Boston. Here he remained, doing a lucrative business, until the year 1811. For several years of this period he held the office of judge-advocate of the third division of Massachusetts militia, by the appointment of its commander, Major-General Joseph B. Varnum.

In the year 1811 he was invited by the late Hon. William Eustis—then secretary of war, and afterwards governor of Massachusetts—to accept a situation in the war office at Washington, to which he assented, and afterwards became chief clerk of that department. He remained in this situation at the time of the declaration of war against Great Britain in 1812, immediately following which, (the army having been greatly increased and placed upon a proper war establishment,) he was appointed by President Madison adjutant- and inspector-general of the army, with the rank of brigadier-general. He continued in this laborious and most important office until the reduction of the army succeeding the close of the war. He was then appointed paymaster-general of the army, in which office he continued until the further reduction and reorganization of the army, when he retired from the service and held no office under the government for several years. But during the administration of President Polk he was requested by Hon. William L. Marcy—then secretary of war—to accept the office of chief clerk in that department, to which he consented; and he remained in that situation until his death, which was on the fifth of April, 1846.

General Parker married the only child of the late Hon. Zaccheus Collins of Philadelphia, by whom he had several children, all of whom, except two, together with their mother, died previously to his own decease. His eldest surviving child, a daughter, married Clement Hill, Esq., of Maryland, a few years before the death of her father. She has a family of several children, and at the present time resides in Washington. His other child, a son, graduated from Yale college, and afterwards spent some time in European travel. He at length adopted the medical profession, and after a due preparation, established himself in Philadelphia about one year after the death of his father. Not far from this time he married a lady of that city, with whom he settled himself in the enjoyment of life, having an ample fortune, and the future

seemed to be filled with anticipations of the most gratifying character. These were, however, of short duration, as he was suddenly attacked by consumption, which terminated his life in the year 1848. His widow is still living, and also a son, born after his death.

General Parker was a gentleman of pleasing manners, of courteous address, at ease himself and placing all at ease with whom he conversed. His mind was richly stored with the results of study, observation, reflection and travel; and by his ready mode of communication he rendered himself an interesting and agreeable companion. His remains were interred in the Congressional burying-ground at Washington, and over them his son placed a monument, made in Boston, of Quincy granite.

**LEONARD MOODY PARKER.** He was a son of James Parker, the youngest of ten children, and the next in order of the natives of Shirley who received the benefits of a public education. At the age of fourteen years he was placed in the academy at Groton, then under the preceptorship of the late Caleb Butler, Esq. In 1804 he was entered a student at Dartmouth college, where he was graduated in 1808 with a full share of collegiate honors. He studied law two years in the office of Hon. Abijah Bigelow, of Leominster,—member of Congress from Worcester north district,—and one year in the office of Hon. Levi Lincoln of Worcester. Admitted to the bar in 1811, he commenced the practice of his profession in Charlestown, in the office vacated by his brother, General Parker, who had received an official appointment under government. In 1812—upon the memorable declaration of war against Great Britain, a marked epoch in the annals of our history—Mr. Parker was appointed army judge-advocate, attached to Military District No. 1, and held that office until the reduction of the army after the return of peace.

In 1816 he was elected a member of the House of Representatives from Charlestown. In 1818, and for the



three succeeding years, he was chosen to the State senate from the county of Middlesex. In 1820 he was a member of the Convention for amending the Constitution of the State, on the separation of Maine from Massachusetts. In 1825, 1828, and 1829 he again represented the town of Charlestown in the House, and in 1826 and 1827 was a member of the Senate from Middlesex. In 1830 he received from President Jackson the appointment of naval officer for the port of Boston and Charlestown,—upon the decease of General Boyd, his predecessor in that office,—in which he continued four years, when he retired to his native place, the quiet and pleasant town of Shirley, where he passed the residue of his days. Within the year following, his fellow citizens elected him a representative to the Legislature; the same year he was again chosen a senator for the county of Middlesex, which required him to resign his seat in the House. In 1837, and again in 1840, he was a member of the Senate, and in that capacity served as a member of the valuation committee, convened in the autumn of that year. In this same autumn he was elected chairman of the Middlesex board of County Commissioners, for three years, and at the expiration of the term declined a re-election. His last official position was in the Massachusetts House of Representatives, a member from Shirley, elected in 1850; and, as a member of the longest official standing in that body, called the House to order and presided in its organization.

While engaged in his duties as a legislator, Mr. Parker was often called to the performance of important trusts; among which may be mentioned the appointment, (by a resolve of the legislature in 1825,) of himself, Theodore Sedgwick and James Savage, "to prepare a system for the establishment of a Seminary for the education of the working classes in the practical arts and sciences." The result of the commission was two elaborate and valuable reports, accompanied by a bill. The same year he was one of the commissioners to settle the long-contested boundary-line between the Commonwealth and the State

of Connecticut. A final and satisfactory adjustment of this question was happily effected by this board, of which that able and estimable man, the late Hon. Elijah H. Mills of Northampton, was chairman. The Hon. John Mills, then of Southbridge, was the other member of the Commission, having been made the substitute of the Hon. Mr. Lyman of Enfield, who died soon after his appointment. In 1830 Mr. Parker was on the board of Commissioners appointed by the legislature to examine into the condition of the banks of the county of Suffolk.

In his political principles and party relations, Mr. Parker was, throughout his public life, a republican of the old Jeffersonian school, and in his politics there was no variableness or shadow of turning. In 1824 he was chairman of the State committee of the republican party who supported that eminent citizen, William H. Crawford, for the presidency, and in every successive election he sustained the regular nominations of the democratic party.

During the long period of his legislative services Mr. Parker was uniformly active and efficient in the discharge of the duties that devolved on him. To pass over many of less moment, a few of the more prominent deserve a place in this sketch. In the year 1820 he moved in the Senate an inquiry into the expediency of abolishing the then Circuit Court of Common Pleas, with four judges, which had become wholly inadequate to the public service. As one of the committee he prepared the bill for establishing the new Court of Common Pleas, as it is now organized. The circuit court system, which had long remained a favorite measure of the republican party, was a great improvement on the old county court system, which it superseded; but the organization under this bill was still more effective, and has, with slight variations, continued ever since. A service not then appreciated, (but the value of which can now be seen,) was rendered, the same year, by the defeat of the bill seriously urged in the Legislature, to sell the whole interest of Massachusetts in

the public lands in Maine for \$150,000. Mr. Parker took an active part in defeating this project, which would have given millions to private speculation instead of reserving it for the State and for common-school education !

In 1826 and 1827 Mr. Parker was chairman of the joint standing committee on roads and canals,—as it was then designated,—before railroads had a legislative being. They were then just beginning to be talked about, and Mr. Parker took a lively interest in the matter. This session he reported resolves for the appointment of a board of commissioners on internal improvements, who were directed to make sundry surveys for routes for railroads, among which was one from Boston to the Hudson river, and also the line from Boston to Providence. The next year the name of the committee was changed to roads and railways, and Mr. Parker again officiated as chairman. The reports and surveys made under the resolves of the present year were referred to this committee, which made a full report, foreshadowing very distinctly what has since resulted in the Boston & Albany railroad and other routes. That report urged the necessity of having the State take a leading interest in the work, and maintained that "should the State think it expedient to assume the whole of the great work, it would prove a source of profit and not a burthen."

Accompanying the report was a bill for the appointment of a more numerous board of commissioners on internal improvements. Levi Lincoln, David Henshaw and Nathan Hale were subsequently appointed on that board. In 1828-9 Mr. Parker, in connection with Theodore Sedgwick and other influential members of the House, made an earnest effort to induce the State to take the interest and control, to the extent of two-thirds, in the construction of a railroad from Boston to Providence, and from Boston to Worcester. This measure failed, and subsequently these roads went into the hands of private corporations, by means of which their great profits have

gone to individuals, instead of providing, as they otherwise would have done, a large revenue for the Commonwealth.

In 1826 came up the great question of the freedom of Warren bridge, the first attempt to open a free passage from Boston to the country. The subject of this notice regarded the struggle for this measure as the grand battle between vested rights and monopolies which had stood so long in the way of progress, and had compelled the many to pay everlasting tribute to the few, "by setting a toll-gate against posterity." Mr. Parker—as the records of that period amply show—was a most persevering and effective advocate of a free avenue, and perhaps was relied on more than any other senator in the lead he took in support of the bill. It was carried through, after a protracted and exciting debate, by one majority; but it met the veto of Governor Lincoln, and failed at that time to become a law. The following year the friends of the measure again carried it through against the most inveterate opposition; and this time—so decisive had been the indication of public sentiment—it escaped a veto and became a law. From this have resulted the free avenues, subsequently opened, which have proved of priceless benefit to the city and the surrounding country.

In 1836 the Western Railroad had exhausted its means, and applied to the Legislature for aid. The doctrine of the democratic party, with which Mr. Parker acted, was substantially that if aid was granted, the State should assume the road,—and not make its loans to private corporations.

The subject was one of difficulty and delicacy. Mr. Parker advocated the bill, in pursuance of the policy recommended in his report in 1828, and moved an important amendment, touching the ultimate power of the State to assume the road,—without which it probably would not have passed the Senate, as it finally did, thereby increasing the capital one million of dollars in behalf of the State.

During this and the following year numerous railroad companies, created prior to March 11, 1831, applied for extension of time and increase of capital; and Mr. Parker took care, in every case, to move the conditional clause subjecting them to the general law of 1831, from which their prior charters had exempted them. This was earnestly opposed, by many of the friends of railroads, as a grievous infringement of the then favorite doctrine of vested rights; but it is believed that all now see the utility and necessity of such a provision.

In 1837 the subject of slavery had begun to agitate the political circles of the State, and had opened its way to her legislative assemblies. On the 18th of January, of this year, the United States House of Representatives adopted a resolution,—“That all petitions, memorials, resolutions, propositions or papers, relating in any way, and to any extent whatever, to the subject of slavery, or the abolition of slavery, shall, without being either printed or referred, be laid on the table, and that no further action whatever shall be had thereon.” This was considered a serious infringement on the rights of freemen; and a memorial was forwarded to the Massachusetts Senate, praying that body to “protest, without delay, in the name of the people of this Commonwealth, against said resolution,—and to invoke the House of Representatives of the United States to immediately rescind it.” This memorial was dated February 13, 1837, and was referred to a committee, of which Mr. Parker was chairman. On the 22nd of the same month, he submitted the following resolutions for the consideration and adoption of the Legislature:

*“Resolved,*—That Congress does not possess the constitutional power to interfere with slavery within the limits of the respective states.

*“Resolved,*—That Congress does possess the constitutional power to abolish slavery within the District of Columbia.

*“Resolved,*—That the foundation principles of our political institutions, the honor of our country, and the

peace of all, do demand the solemn consideration, by Congress, of the wisdom and effects of exercising the power aforesaid.

*"Resolved,*—That the right of petition, and free discussion in regard to all matters within the constitutional powers of Congress, ought to be held sacred; and any attempt to impair or abridge it should be met with devoted firmness.

*"Resolved,*—That his Excellency the Governor, be requested to transmit a copy of the foregoing resolutions to each of our senators and representatives in Congress."

A careful perusal of the above resolutions, as reported by Mr. Parker, will show to all who were acquainted with him that they evince that boldness and decision with which he was accustomed to speak, when giving utterance to opinions and principles which he believed to be right and was determined to maintain. He would think, speak and act in the cause of truth and right, entirely regardless of consequences to himself; and so spoke these resolutions.

As far as the compiler of this history has been able to ascertain, no resolutions or report in any form had ever before been made in our Legislature, or in any other legislature in the country, asserting the right of Congress to abolish slavery in the District of Columbia, and making upon that body a solemn demand to consider the wisdom and the effects of the exercise of that power.

As above stated, this report was submitted on the 22nd of February,—the anniversary of the day which gave birth to that great man, who was "first in peace, first in war, and first in the hearts of his countrymen." And it was followed by another within five days, on the same subject, which took similar ground; in fine, it opened the way to a more free and bold discussion of the slavery question in the Free States. Mr. Parker must, therefore, be regarded as one of the first to agitate the slavery question before a legislative body, though it had long been a theme of much discussion in private circles, in abolition conventions, and in newspapers and magazines.

Mr. Parker was chairman of the county commissioners for Middlesex in 1842, when the stand was first taken to refuse all licenses for the sale of intoxicating liquors, on the ground that the public good did not require such traffic. Such a measure was not without opposition, but it was maintained, and soon became the settled policy of the several counties of the Commonwealth.

During his last term in the legislature—that of 1850—Mr. Parker was as active and interested as he had ever been. He then proposed to have a convention to amend the Constitution, reducing the representation of the popular branch of the legislature. He was in favor of the district system which has been adopted since his death.

Such is an outline of the official and public action of the subject of this notice. In tracing him wherever he has been it will be found that he has left his mark. He never sought popularity or aimed to be a leader. So far as he had effective influence upon the public bodies with which he co-operated, it was attained by well maturing his plans, by a conviction brought home to others of his entire sincerity and integrity of purpose, and of their public utility—and further by his firmness, qualified by enlightened conciliation and enforced by perseverance in their accomplishment. He seemed, in his public action, to have steadily looked at two things—to do good, and to prevent harm.

Although so many years of the life of Mr. Parker were devoted to public affairs, he did not forget social and private duties. As a life member of the Boston Society of Natural History, an honorary member of the Academy of Arts and Sciences, in Hanover, New Hampshire, and a corresponding member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, he has contributed his share to scientific, literary and other associations; and at every period of his life—from the labors of the boy on his father's farm—he was interested in agriculture, and co-operated in the success of the State, Middlesex, and Worcester Agricultural Societies, in which he held membership. In all his connections his friends found him true

to his convictions of duty, and his opponents rarely questioned his integrity, but generally acknowledged him honorable and disinterested.

After he returned to his native town, he devoted much time and labor to its municipal interests and its institutions. He gratuitously proffered his services, when occasion required, to local investigations, the preparation of reports, the regulation of town records; and, in all those questions of interest and debate that required legal advice, he was "in season and out of season," exhibiting traits of mature judgment and careful discrimination.

He always took a deep and conscientious interest in the religious wants of the town. When in health, his place in church was rarely vacant. And in the alterations and repairs which the church-edifice of the First Parish underwent, within the twenty years previous to his death, Mr. Parker stood at the helm of affairs and guided with a steady and unwavering hand the counsels and operations of these improvements. For the present beautiful location, for the form and convenience of their temple of worship, the parish is largely indebted to his careful consideration and unwearied perseverance.

The schools of the town were also an object of his sincere concern. For several years he was a member of the town superintending committee, and in 1842 wrote a most invaluable report on the condition and wants of the primary school, as a former of the minds and morals of the rising generation. And, as has been shown in a former part of this chapter, he did not allow himself to forget the great cause of education at his death, but left, in the fund which he established, a permanent memorial of his forecast and benevolence.

In his last sickness, which was long and painful, Mr. Parker exhibited a becoming degree of resignation. He died on the 25th of August, 1854, aged sixty-five years. A funeral service was held in the church where he had worshipped for the last twenty years of his life, when his remains were conveyed to Worcester and interred in the



Rural Cemetery of that city, by the side of those of his wife and daughter who had preceded him to the grave. Mr. Parker married Martha Lincoln, daughter of Levi Lincoln, Sen., of Worcester, by whom he had three daughters. The two who survived him still live in that city.

JOHN SPAULDING was the next in chronological order, from among the Shirley homes, who received the honors and advantages of a public education. His father, at the time of his marriage, had purchased a farm in Shirley, intending to make it his life home,—an intention in which he was not disappointed. But by some promise of pecuniary advantage, he was induced to pass a few years in the neighboring town of Mason, N. H., previous to his complete establishment on his Shirley estate; and it was during this interval that the subject of this notice was born, Nov. 3, 1800. But, while he was yet in early childhood, his parents returned to their Shirley home, and were residents of the town during their lives. The farm still remains in the possession of their descendants.\*

The boyhood of John was passed in the healthful occupation of cultivating the soil; yet he early imbibed a strong inclination to prepare himself for a higher usefulness than could come from any merely manual employment. He had become a subject of deep religious conviction, and desired to devote his life and powers to the work of the gospel ministry. But there were obstacles in the way. His father, though a thriving farmer of the time, was encumbered with a large family, and was not only unable to give his son any pecuniary assistance, but could hardly afford to dispense with his service during what would be to him the profitable years of the young man's minority. These objections were, however, in a measure waved, and the earnest student was permitted to enter upon his coveted career, with nothing but poverty to

---

\*See Appendix I.

overcome. This, to some a formidable impediment, had but little influence with the subject of this notice.

In 1818 he entered the Phillips Academy at Andover, as a beneficiary; of which institution he was a member for three years, availing himself of the privilege of teaching during a part of each winter. He graduated at the College in Middlebury, Vt., in the September of 1825. So anxious was he to commence the great work to which he felt himself called, that before the end of that year he was entered a student of the theological school in Andover, from which he was graduated in 1828. The purpose, of long solicitude, anxiety and fervent prayer, was now in a measure realized. The vineyard of his Master rose before him, demanding his labor, and he entered upon that labor with a tireless devotion. His work of preparation having closed, he immediately received the seal of consecration. A few weeks from graduation found him an ordained evangelist. This occurred on the 25th of September, in the town (now city) of Newburyport; and the appointed field of his missionary labor was the great valley of the Mississippi. On the day of his ordination he was united in marriage with Miss Olive Catharine B. Kendall of Dunstable, who departed with him on his western mission. She continued with him, a sharer of his toils, his joys and his sorrows, until the 14th of March, 1852, when she departed from this to a better world.

Although the tastes and talents of Mr. Spaulding were admirably adapted to the work of a religious pioneer, he was permitted to remain but a few months in the missionary sphere of operations. The Presbyterian church in Athens, Ohio, was without a pastor, and it invited the young itinerant to take that position,—with which invitation he complied, and was installed April 23, 1829. In this field of usefulness he remained four and a half years, and was instrumental, it is believed, of winning many souls to God.

In 1833 he was dismissed from this charge that he might assume the office of secretary of the Western

Education Society, at Cincinnati, Ohio, to which he had been elected. Here he remained also four and a half years, when he resigned the place and was installed pastor of the Main Street Presbyterian Church, in Peoria, Illinois. This occurred June 6, 1838. During this and his former settlement, a period of seven years, Mr. Spaulding received to church-membership one hundred and seventy-seven persons,—which must be regarded as a *successful* if not a *brilliant* ministry. In one of these churches he had a Bible-class of eighty-seven members, all but nine of whom became professors of religion. Twenty-one of them entered the gospel ministry, two became foreign missionaries, and five of them were married to ministers of the gospel.

It would seem that such signal results should have continued the laborer at his post for longer periods,—but a new sphere of usefulness now opened to him which he did not feel at liberty to decline. On the 4th of March, 1841, he was dismissed from his charge in Peoria, and appointed secretary of the Seaman's Friend Society, whose head-quarters were in the city of New-York. In this office he was continued until failing health compelled him to retire from all active engagements. His labors in his last position were very arduous. He had to travel and preach much, and also had the editorship of a monthly periodical, devoted to the interests of seamen, called the "Sailor's Magazine."

At the close of a ministry of a little more than a quarter of a century, Mr. Spaulding had preached two thousand four hundred and thirty sermons!

On the 22nd of March, 1853, he was married to his second wife, Mrs. Adeline J. McMartin of New-York, in which city he now lives, in retirement from all public engagements.

JAMES O. PARKER, son of James Parker, Jr.,—grandson of the first of the name that settled in town, and a nephew of Gen. Daniel and Hon. Leonard M. Parker,

who have already been noticed as belonging to the list of college-graduates from Shirley,—is the next to be added to that list.

He was born at the family mansion,—in the beautiful valley which was the ancestral domain from the incorporation of the town,—where he passed the days of his childhood, and from whence he went to prepare for the university. This preparation was commenced at the academy in Groton, and completed under the instruction of Jacob Caldwell, who was principal of the academy at Stow. He graduated at Amherst in 1834, and afterward attended two courses of lectures at the medical college connected with Harvard University, and one course at the medical institute in Pittsfield, from which he received a diploma in 1841. The same year he was admitted a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society in Boston.

He commenced the practice of his profession in his native town, but in 1849 went to California, then a new territory, and resided for two years in San Francisco, devoting himself, in that place, to the interests of his calling. He then returned to Shirley, where he has since remained, living on the estate which he inherited from his father. He never has been anxious to let his profession claim his whole thought and attention, yet in the discharge of its duties he has proved himself well-read, careful and skilful.

His public services have been sought by his fellow townsmen, and he has been called to fill stations of responsibility and trust. In 1846, and in 1847, he was chairman of the selectmen, and for several years he was a member and chairman of the school committee; and some of the most able reports of that body are the products of his pen. He had a faculty for ingenious investigation and the ability to communicate his thoughts intelligibly, two very important qualifications for a public official. Having entered upon the declining years of his life, his time is divided between the practice of his profession and the rural occupations of agriculture and horticulture, to which he is led both by taste and inclination.

**JOHN DWIGHT** was the next to receive the honors of a college education. He was a son of Francis and Maria (Blanchard) Dwight, and a nephew of Dr. John Dwight, whose name has before appeared on these pages. His father and mother both died when he was quite young, and he fell under the uncertain care of strangers. A guardian had been appointed for him by his father, while on his death-bed; but this guardian exercised but little control over the moral instruction of his ward, and he passed along without the aid of what is so essential in the establishment of character on a proper basis. Notwithstanding these obstacles in the way of a correct early training, young Dwight grew up an orderly and industrious boy, and secured a reputation that met a general approval.

Being of a studious habit, he early resolved to avail himself of the benefits of a collegiate course of instruction, that he might be ready, at a proper time, to enter upon the duties of some learned profession.

He was prepared for the university at the academy in Woburn, and was graduated at Amherst in 1835.

He studied divinity with that distinguished scholar and preacher—Rev. Jacob Ide, D. D., of West Medway—and received a license to preach from the Mendon Association in the January of 1837.

His first settlement was in North Bridgewater, (now the city of Brockton,) where he received ordination April 12, 1837. He was thus, in early life, placed in the spiritual oversight of a large parish, with all the pastoral duties of his profession to learn, and required to make weekly preparation for the pulpit instruction of a people not easily satisfied with commonplace performances. He therefore soon found himself unequal to the task thus imposed upon him, and, after an effort of from two to three years, asked and obtained a dismissal from his charge.

His second settlement was in South Plymouth, in 1841. Here his labors were crowned with a most gratifying success. There was such a general awakening among

his people that not a single household failed to partake, more or less, of spiritual interest and improvement; in some instances whole families were brought to rejoice in "the Savior's redeeming love." But, in the midst of this happy experience, his health became so impaired that he was obliged to suspend his public labors, and, at the close of the fifth year of his engagement, to dissolve his connection with the parish and retire to private life.

He removed to West Medway, and passed the next five years in endeavoring to recuperate his exhausted and diseased physical constitution. Happily he secured this object, and found himself able to resume the duties of his profession. He accordingly settled, in 1851, for the third time. It was in North Wrentham that he was now called to minister. His labors here were prolonged for five more years, with varied success, when he was dismissed at his own request, soon to bid adieu to all the public duties of his calling. He had an ardent working mind, but that mind dwelt in a frail body that sunk under the burden imposed upon it. Mr. Dwight remained a few years in North Wrentham, after he had left the ministry, and then removed to Cambridge, where he died of paralysis of the brain, Feb. 5, 1868.

He was buried in West Medway,—where he studied his profession, where he married his wife, and connected with which place were some of the most cheering remembrances of his life. His widow, with her youngest son, reside in Newton. (1876.)

THOMAS EDWIN WHITNEY was the next Shirley boy that presented his claims for the honors of a college course of instruction. He was the son of Thomas Whitney, Jr., and the great-grandson of Rev. Phineas Whitney, the first minister of Shirley. He was born in the old parsonage where his reverend ancestor had lived for over fifty years, and which, for a long time, was the largest, best finished, and most genteel mansion within the town,—but which is now removed. Thomas Edwin was an only

child of doting parents, who sought, first of all, by a union of moral, mental and physical training, to lay a firm foundation of character in the child-life of their son. In this effort they were eminently successful. He grew up a healthy, modest and intelligent boy, and won the approving attention of all by whom he was known. He had a precocious mind, and often demanded instruction beyond what the ordinary instructors of the common-schools could impart. Yet he took no advantage of the position in which his quickness of intellect often placed him; but, with a modest diffidence of his ability, so commended himself to the esteem of his teachers as to gain their united respect and admiration. In all his social relations, during his childhood, he was regarded a model boy; and as he advanced in life was looked upon as a man of promise.

At a proper age he was sent to a Quaker school in Bolton, but completed his preparation for college in the Groton Academy. He was entered at Cambridge in 1841, and graduated in 1845. While in college he taught one term of a winter school, in his native town, and after his graduation was engaged in the charge of a select school, which he conducted with singular skill and success. By his mild manners and happy address he endeared himself to his pupils, and the proficiency which they made under his supervision showed that teaching was the profession in which he was made to excel.

It was, therefore, an evil hour when he was induced to leave the work of his choice, for the discharge of which he had been so richly prepared,—a work which accorded with his tact and taste, in which he had proved his excellence, and through which, in all probability, he might have secured usefulness and honor,—for occupations with which he was not acquainted, towards which he was naturally disinclined, and for the performance of which he had no preparation or ability, and the pursuit of which must result in poverty and a mortifying defeat of all his life hopes. For none of the business relations into which he was subsequently introduced was he in anywise







Autograph Print, W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass.

RUFUS LONGLEY, M. D.

qualified; hence, failure followed every undertaking. His inherited property wasted away, until the hard-earned estates of four generations were sunken, past redemption, under the withering touch of his unpractised hands. His credit, which on account of his standing and relationship was dangerously large, (and through which several friends sustained serious losses,) eventually departed; and he gradually sunk, body and mind, under the burden of misfortune and dejection, from which he received no reprieve until death, the great subjugator of earthly woes, came to his relief. He died at the old Whitney estate, the last male member of that branch of the family. His remains were deposited beside the graves of his father and mother. The entire family rest together in the place of the dead.

JOHN MARSHALL EDGARTON was the next graduate in the order of time. He was a son of Joseph Edgarton, Esq., and a younger brother of the distinguished Sarah C. Edgarton, afterwards Mrs. Mayo. He was a young man of much personal activity, of great energy and decision of character. He graduated at Harvard University in the class of 1847, and upon leaving college resolved to devote himself to literary pursuits. He accordingly established a magazine, which he intended to issue monthly, and to sustain which he had secured help from some of the most able contributors in the Commonwealth; but as the first number was on the eve of publication he was attacked by disease, which soon proved fatal. And thus his fond hopes, with those cherished by his friends, were suddenly disappointed.

The name of RUFUS LONGLEY ought not to be wholly omitted in these notices, for, though he did not remain to graduate, he was for a season a member of Harvard University. He was a son of Joshua Longley, Esq., and was prepared for college at the academy in Groton. After leaving Cambridge he commenced the study of medicine in the office of Dr. Prescott, of Groton, and received his medical degree from Dartmouth College. In 1812 he

opened an office for the practice of medicine and surgery in Haverhill, which proved to him a life settlement, as he remained there until his death.

A notice of him appeared in a medical journal, a quotation from which is here inserted: "Nature had bestowed her favors upon him with a liberal hand. She had given him a large and well-developed physical frame, a fine form and commanding appearance. He was also endowed with high mental qualities, quick perception, retentive memory, an ardent love of truth, and every social quality. He did not neglect his talents. By observation, study and experience, he cultivated his intellectual powers, and acquired a fund of knowledge and strength of judgment which fitted him for that high position which he attained as a citizen and physician."

He took elevated rank in his profession and his death was considered an irreparable loss by those families whose medical counsellor he had been for almost half a century. There is a singular coincidence in his history,—his *first* patient was also his *last*. His last professional visit occurred but a few days before his own death.

As a citizen he took a lively interest in the affairs of the town, and an active part in everything pertaining to its general welfare and prosperity. He was a member of several corporate bodies, and was distinguished for his business ability. For many years he was president of the institution for savings, as he was also president of the Merrimac Bank at the time of his decease. The heads of these institutions, together with the members of the Masonic fraternity—with which he was also connected—followed his remains to their final resting-place. He died March 12, 1855.

## CHAPTER V.

### *Burying-Ground — Training-Field — New Cemetery — Hearses — Town Tombs — Record of Deaths.*

All considerate persons seem to regard the ground which holds the dust of departed friends, and the place where their own mortal remains are expected to moulder, as next in sacredness to the spot on which stands their altar of religious worship. Hence it was almost universally common with the early settlers of New England, to lay out their cemeteries for the dead in as close contiguity with their churches as circumstances would permit. This custom, so adverse to modern taste, was adopted by the early settlers of Shirley.

Before the incorporation of the town those that died within its territory were probably interred in the centre of Groton, the parent town. But one of its earliest movements, after it became a distinct municipality, was to select a place for the burial of the dead near the "centre of the district."

In September, 1753, it was "voted that Jonathan Gould, Samuel Walker, Jonathan Moors, William Longley, and Jarathmeel Powers be a committee to find a centre for the district, and to find a burying-place." As near as can be ascertained from the town records, this committee reported a place nearly one-half a mile north of the spot afterwards chosen, and where the old or first burying enclosure now is. It was nearly opposite the school-house in District No. 1, and adjoining the first meeting-house lot. Here, says tradition, a few bodies were deposited. But subsequent measures, which have never found a place of record, go to prove that this locality was soon abandoned, and the one which has ever since been a place of

sepulture was adopted. Burials were commenced here within one year from the incorporation of the town. A large slate-stone bearing the following inscription marks the place of the first grave: "This stone is erected in memory of the first buried in this yard, Abraham Holden, son of Lieut. Simon Holden, and Mrs. Sarah, his wife, who died April 18th, 1754, aged 11 months."

It appears that the land thus consecrated to a sacred purpose belonged to the "Proprietors of Groton,"—a company formed of the original grantees of the territory of Groton,—for at a meeting of said "proprietors," nearly a year after the date of the above-named death, a proposal was made to give the town of Shirley a piece of land for a "burying-place, where their burying-place now is." Now whether this association had learned that an infringement had been made on their property, in thus appropriating a plot of uninvested ground to the object just named, and so concluded to convey what would be needed by legal forms; or, whether an application was made by the inhabitants of Shirley, for a conveyance of the spot which they had already begun to occupy, cannot now be known; certain it is that a gift of land was voted for this purpose to the town of Shirley,—and extracts from the "proprietors'" records in relation to it are here inserted.

The first extract is an article in the warrant for a meeting of the "proprietors," to be holden March 7, 1755. The warrant bears date, Feb. 17, 1755.

"4<sup>th</sup>. To see if the Proprietors will give the district of Shirley a *peace* of land (if [it] is now common) for a burying-place, where there burying-place now is, and say how much, &c."

Our second extract is from the records of said meeting:

"4<sup>th</sup>. Voted to ye District of Shirley four acres of land (where there burying-place now is) for a burying-place and a training-field, in said district, and that ye Proprietors' committee be directed to lay out the same, providing it doth not infringe upon any former particular grant.

JAMES PRESCOTT, Pro<sup>n</sup> Clerk."

Our third extract is from the book of "laying out, &c." :

"Shirley, April 17, 1755. Then we, the subscribers, pursuant to ye vote of ye Proprietors of Groton, have laid out a *peace* of land for a burying-place, &c., in ye district of Shirley, and bounds as followeth: beginning at the northwest corner, at a chestnut tree, thence ye line runs southerly twenty-eight poles, to a red-oak tree, thence easterly twenty-four poles, to a red oak, thence northerly twenty-eight poles to a *ded* white-oak tree, thence westerly twenty-four poles to ye chestnut first mentioned; the same *peace* of land contains four acres and sixteen poles.

JAMES PRESCOTT, Prop<sup>m</sup> Clerk.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE,	} <i>Committee."</i>
THOMAS TARBELL,	
SAMUEL TARBELL,	
BENJ <sup>t</sup> PARKER,	

"True extracts,—attest, CALEB BUTLER, Prop<sup>m</sup> Clerk.

Groton, March 15, 1839."

This generous gift from the "Proprietors of Groton" was responded to by the inhabitants of Shirley by the following vote, passed in a public town meeting convened for the purpose :

"Voted to *chuse* a committee to return thanks to the Proprietors of Groton, for a Piece of land for [a] burying-place and other uses. Lieut. Powers, Mr. Samuel Walker, Mr. Richard Herington, Capt. Harris, Ensign Walker, *was* chosen for said committee."

At the time the above grant was made, a place for military trainings was considered almost as essential as a cemetery for the dead; and hence, it is not surprising that the donors of the land provided for both purposes in their bequest to the town. The territory thus conveyed to Shirley—forming a square of four acres, as we have seen—has since, by some unknown means, been reduced to a smaller compass. Some have conjectured that this reduction was

occasioned by the removal of the road on the west side of the lot. A more careful examination, however, of the facts in the case goes to prove that it was probably done by the destruction of the frail landmarks upon the east boundary. This supposition is strengthened by the fact that only the west part of the territory was needed or used, for the purpose of sepulture, for nearly half a century from the incorporation of the town; the remainder—as well as adjoining lands—being covered with a forest for the longest part of this period. Under the circumstances, how liable, a monument as unstable as a stake and stones, or even a tree, to disappear—together with all personal recollection of its precise locality. This whole matter, of the “grave-yard and training-field,” was thoroughly investigated by a committee appointed by the town in 1842, of which Hon. Leonard M. Parker was chairman. Mr. Parker made a very careful and elaborate report, which was entered upon the public records in the town clerk’s office, and from which, the above statements were derived.

The land in question—as fully appears by the investigation alluded to—is wholly upon the east side of the road which runs north and south by the graveyard. And it is divided nearly in the centre by a road which passes through, east and west. That portion which is north of this road, and upon which the first-parish meeting-house now stands, has ever been an open common, and forms what constituted the training-field. The portion which is south of this road is a burying lot, and has been such during the existence of the town; and, for nearly a century, was the only place used or needed for that purpose.

Until the year 1840, or about that period, this cemetery was much neglected. It was originally enclosed by a rail-fence, which in a few years perished as do all such frail structures. It was then surrounded by a coarse stone-wall, which remained, under certain dilapidations caused by the yearly frosts, until 1857; when the wall was removed, on the two sides that are bordered by roads, and a fence of split granite posts and iron rails was set up in its place.

Previous to the year 1840 individual enterprise had planted ornamental trees on these two sides of the cemetery, outside of the enclosure. In all other respects these grounds were sadly neglected. The cemetery was given in charge to an unlearned, unskilful undertaker, who located the graves without order or taste—wherever he could excavate with the greatest ease—and suffered the whole enclosure to be over-run with wild grass and wilder brush-wood. As has been intimated, the walls tumbled from their places and were suffered to lie in their delap-sion; the monuments which the hand of affection had reared over the dust of relatives and friends were removed from their upright positions, bending backwards and forwards, inclined hither and thither, and some of them lying prostrate, covered with moss and other accretions of time,—presenting in every feature a most forbidding aspect, and staying the steps of those who seek the place of the dead as one of holy meditation and devout resolve.

As above stated, in 1840 a change came over the scenery of the sacred locality. The selectmen were directed by the town, "to make some improvements in the external appearance of the Burying Yard." The result of their efforts was very creditable to their judgment and taste. The delapsed walls were at first repaired, and subsequently removed to give place to the iron and granite fence before mentioned; the leaning and prostrate head-stones were readjusted; as well as could be done, the grounds were laid out by intersecting walks or alleys, and ornamented with trees and shrubbery. Individual families enclosed lots by fences of ornamented iron and other devices, planted them with flowers, and, in some cases, furnished them with costly monuments. Hence, notwithstanding the uninviting appearance of the "old cemetery" until this change was effected, it assumed an order and beauty beyond what the most sanguine could have deemed possible. It was, however, soon found too small for the population. The grounds that had been set apart for family enclosures were all taken and appropriated, and



room was with difficulty obtained for single graves. It was therefore deemed essential to have a new cemetery, or to have the old one enlarged. This necessity brought the matter before the town at a meeting holden April 4, 1859, when it was voted "to choose a committee of three persons to select a lot for a burying-ground, and report at the next town meeting. Nathaniel Holden, Jonas Holden, and Israel Longley, were appointed." This committee made a verbal report and were dismissed from further service.

One year later, April 2, 1860, the subject was renewed; and the selectmen, in connection with Jeremiah C. Hartwell and Thomas Whitney, were appointed a committee to see "if the burial ground in the centre of the town could be enlarged." This committee subsequently reported that a piece of land from the estate of Jonas Longley, situated on the south side of the present burying-ground, could be obtained. Whereupon it was voted "that said committee be instructed to make the purchase at the price that had been stipulated (two hundred and fifty dollars), and that the treasurer be authorized to take a deed of the same." This action was taken Nov. 6, 1860; but owing to the trials connected with the war of the rebellion, which commenced soon after, the matter was laid aside for more than three years; when, at the meeting in March, 1864, it was again brought forward, and the committee of so long standing was reinforced by the addition of two recruits, viz: Zenas Brown and George Page. This committee reported that they had "purchased of Charles Gerrish of Groton a lot of land (lately owned by Jonas Longley), situated south and east of the burial ground in Shirley Centre,—one and one-quarter acres—for five hundred and twenty-five dollars; and that the town treasurer has taken a deed of the same." The committee was then discharged, and the town adopted the following judicious arrangement in relation to the future care of the cemetery: "Voted, that Dr. James O. Parker, George Page and Thomas E. Whitney, be a committee to have charge of the burying-ground in the centre of the town,

with power to enclose by fencing the ground added to the same; to superintend the division and laying out of lots and the manner of disposing of them; to have charge of the burying-ground fund, to receive and appropriate any and all donations that may be made to the burying-ground, or to the town for its improvement, and to have the general care and direction of it."

At the town-meeting holden March 6, 1865, the following communication was presented for the consideration of the town.

"DR. JAMES O. PARKER, Chairman of the Committee having in charge the Burial Ground, &c.

"DEAR SIR:—The purchase of one acre and thirty-nine rods of land, which the town has recently made as an addition to the Burial Ground in the centre of the town, I consider to be insufficient to meet the wants of the public for any length of time, as a place of burial for the dead; neither is it large enough to admit much space for embellishment; nor can it be laid out to meet the demands of the improved taste of the present day in the usual arrangement and adornment of cemeteries.

"To obviate these difficulties,—and to manifest the deep interest which I feel in this ancient burial place, consecrated as it is with the dust of the first inhabitants of this town, as well as that of our own kindred and friends,—I have purchased the adjoining estate; and I now propose to offer to the town as a gift, a portion of this estate, indicated as near as may be upon a plan referred to below, *provided*, the same shall be accepted by the town with the conditions hereunto annexed.

"First. That this land shall ever be considered as a part of the burial ground.

"Second. That this land, together with the land recently purchased by the town, shall be laid out and improved as soon as practicable by the committee appointed at the annual town meeting in March, 1864, (and now

having charge of the burial ground,) substantially in accordance with the plan prepared by Mr. George F. Meacham, architect, of Boston, herewith presented; and that this committee shall have the sole care, superintendence and management of this cemetery, with power to fill all vacancies in the committee, to make all rules and regulations deemed necessary for the full execution of their trust.

"Very respectfully,

"THOMAS E. WHITNEY.

"Shirley, March 4, 1865."

The town voted to "accept the proposed gift of Mr. Thomas E. Whitney, with the conditions stipulated in his letter offering the same."

The whole of the grounds have been enclosed by a durable fence, and an outline of the work proposed by the architect has been made, and many family lots have been appropriated, furnished with durable enclosures, provided with graceful monuments, and elegantly ornamented with shrubbery and flowers. It is now an inviting retreat for bodily exercise, and for those mental and moral communings which appropriately belong to seasons of relaxation from the cares and business of life. Here the weary, toil-worn pilgrim of physical employment may contemplate the feeble tenure that holds him from the grave, the certainty of death, and the short time that must elapse before he will lie as low as those whose ashes swell the turf beneath his feet, and with them silently await "the voice of the archangel and the trump of God."

In this cemetery sleep the remains of the early settlers of the town, and their children of the next generation, none of whom are now among the living; here, too, rests the dust of the first minister of the town, (who, for more than half a century, led the devotions at the altar of the public sanctuary,) with the dust of his fellow-worshippers all around, as though he would remain with his people even in the place of the dead; and here, too,

moulder the remains of the two physicians who passed their life-season of usefulness within the town. They sleep with those to whom they had administered the healing prescription, but whom their skill could not ultimately save from the grave.

*"Requiescat in pace."*

As early as 1849 it was found necessary to enclose a new cemetery, somewhere in the neighborhood of the South Village, to accommodate the growing population of that section of the town. A committee, composed of the following-named persons, was appointed to carry the measure into effect: Hon. L. M. Parker, Darius Emery and William H. Crossman.

This committee purchased a locality for this purpose, bordering on the Catacunemaug, rising somewhat abruptly from the banks of that river, gently undulated, and partially covered with clusters of young trees. It presents a naturally wild beauty, but under the plastic hand of art it may be made to combine the handy-work of nature with the smoothing process of human invention, in such manner as to give it an admirable fitness for the sacred object for which it is designed.

According to the report made by the committee above named, the land is "in the form of an ellipse, which they divided into rings by circular walks; the rings they again divided transversely into compartments, making ninety-eight lots, to be appropriated to individual families." It lies retired from the bustle and noise of business, as though it would abjure the cares and strifes of living men, and at the same time furnish them with a retreat for meditation and devotion, which may be regarded a chief characteristic of the modern ornamented cities of the dead. It was originally inclosed by wooden palings, and furnished with a cheap and unsubstantial gate. These have given place to more durable fixtures, as will soon appear.

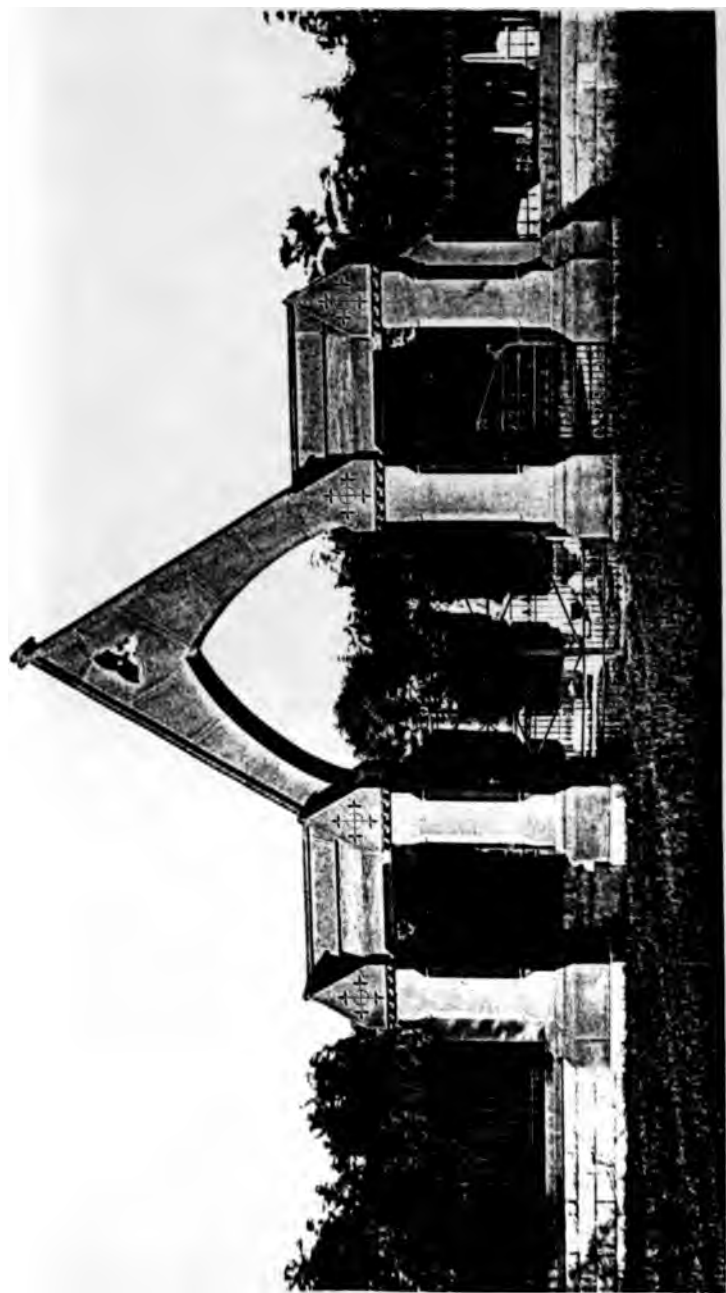
On the 20th of May, 1865, some fifteen years from the laying out of the new cemetery, it was placed, by vote

of the town, in charge of a committee that was to have the superintendence of the enclosure, attend to the disposal of family lots, and to all the duties that such charge would imply. Leonard M. Parker, 2d, Jerome Gardner and William M. Park constituted this committee.

It was subsequently found necessary to enlarge the area of this cemetery; and it was accordingly decided that the selectmen should be deputed to purchase such additional territory as the exigencies of the case required, and to have the whole enclosed by a fence composed of stone posts and wooden rails. But before the fence was erected the wooden rails were substituted by iron, at the suggestion of Mr. N. C. Munson, who has ever been ready, both by his counsel and his purse, to aid in the public improvements of the town. This liberal benefactor of the people's interests was at the entire expense of that part of the inclosure that separates the grounds from the highway,—the front fence of the cemetery, which includes the gateway of the public entrance. Such is the solidity and beauty of the structure here erected by Mr. Munson, that it lays claim to a special description.

Its entire length, including the gates, is two hundred and fifty feet. It has a central concave curve, sixteen and one-half degrees, which includes the entrances, and which occupies sixty-three feet of the length of the structure. In the centre of this curve is a superb Gothic arch, of massive proportions, spanning a carriage entrance nine feet in width. Its columns rest on a granite basis, and it presents, in its gable, a neat trefoil device. It is crowned with a finial in the form of a cross. The height of the arch is twenty feet. On either side of it are entrances for foot passengers, each of which is four feet in width. These entrances are buttressed by columns that are surmounted by entablatures, ornamented with the cross of Jerusalem in bass-relief. The whole structure is supported by a granite foundation, deeply embedded in the ground. The columns, arches and entablatures are composed of Nova Scotia sand-stone, and are of such thorough workmanship as to defy the inroads of time for centuries. The





Delphi. Temple of Apollo. (Greece.)

height of the side entrances from the plane to the crown of the entablatures is twelve feet. The gates are of iron, and of substantial construction. Instead of planting memorials of coeval date in the corner-stone or basement of the work, they have found a place in a cavity of the key-stone or apex; thus reversing the order by which the frail records of an existing age may be preserved for the use or curiosity of a distant generation.

From the abutments of the curve which forms the centre of the structure, lines of granite wall are extended ninety-three feet each way, completing the front enclosure of the cemetery. These walls are capped with sandstone, and both make a height of three feet, on the top of which is a balustrade of iron, four feet high. The united height of the wings, therefore, amounts to seven feet.

The entire expense of this lasting and highly ornamental structure was over \$5,000. Beneath the consecrated soil, thus protected, are buried the remains of the honored father of the donor, and there, too, sleep the ashes of six dear children. The structure will in all time remain a memorial of the taste and generosity of its founder, and an ornament to the town.

Both of the cemeteries in the town have been supplied with receiving-tombs, built of granite and finished in the most substantial and workmanlike manner. That in the old cemetery is supplied with a massive door of bronze, presented to the town by Thomas Edwin Whitney, on which is engraved the following pertinent inscription, taken from the prophetic records of the Old Testament:

*"Seek Him that turneth the shadow of death into the morning."*

The cost of this structure was nearly three hundred dollars. Mr. Whitney expended over two hundred dollars additional, in laying out the grounds on the new part of the old cemetery, and in erecting a wall on its south-eastern boundary.

Down to the year 1817 the town had been without a hearse, or any special convenience by which the dead could



be conveyed to the place of sepulture. At the annual town-meeting of the above-named year, an unavailing attempt was made to supply this very important defect. The attempt was renewed at the next town-meeting, which occurred in one month, with better success. It was then voted that a hearse be procured, and that a proper building be erected for its storage. This was but a small matter, yet it was one step in the right direction. The building and the hearse served the inhabitants of the town for the space of twenty-eight years, when both became so much worn and antiquated as to be unfit for further use; accordingly, the house was demolished and a new and improved one was made in its place, and a new and (what were in that day called) an elegant carriage and harness were prepared for burial purposes at the manufactory of Harvey A. Woods & Co. The expense of the building was eighty-eight dollars, and the cost of the hearse and harness was one hundred and fifty dollars.

After a use of twenty-seven years, of this apparatus for burial purposes, it was found to have fallen behind the existing age of improvements, and that it must be superseded by something better adapted to the times. Accordingly a new hearse was voted into existence, in 1872, at an expense of four hundred and fifty dollars.

Soon after the new cemetery at the South Village was opened, it was found inconvenient to depend upon the undertaker in the centre of the town to superintend burials two miles distant, so that a second official was appointed, and a second hearse was procured to meet the new demand; but this outfit lasted but a few years before it was regarded as past its season of fit appearance, and was supplanted by the one in present use in 1873. The two hearses were purchased at a cost of nine hundred dollars.

This chapter appears to be an appropriate place to insert a record of the deaths that have occurred from year to year, so far as such record has been preserved, since the town has been incorporated. It is greatly to be regretted that in most New-England towns, for the first

century of their existence, the death records were entirely neglected, or left to the uncertain care of the minister of the town,—who, on account of his spiritual charge of families and his connection with funerals, was expected to take note of death as a part of his appropriate work. Generally they fulfilled this part of their trust with fidelity. But as their records, after their deaths, were sometimes consigned to the waste-basket,—and as towns were often, for long periods, without a settled ministry,—intervals occurred, oftentimes for years in length, when such important dates and statistics as those which relate to births, marriages and deaths, were wholly omitted in the records of both church and state. For the space of nine years, from the incorporation of Shirley to the settlement of a minister, no such records were made; or, if made, have been lost. And by some accident the record of deaths kept by Mr. Whitney from 1807 to 1815 has disappeared. Thus, in a little more than one century, there are periods, amounting in all to seventeen years, for which the death-list has been lost, if one was ever made.

The following tables, made up of the dates and statistics kept by the clergymen whose names are prefixed, are believed to present a correct account of the mortality of the town during the years specified :

## LIST OF DEATHS RECORDED BY MR. WHITNEY.

Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.
1762—	2	1773—	4	1784—	9	1795—	20	1806—	4
1763—	7	1774—	10	1785—	10	1796—	6	1807—	10
1764—	5	1775—	8	1786—	2	1797—	13	1808—	
1765—	4	1776—	20	1787—	6	1798—	6	1809—	
1766—	3	1777—	13	1788—	4	1799—	5	1810—	
1767—	7	1778—	9	1789—	10	1800—	8	1811—	
1768—	5	1779—	2	1790—	11	1801—	12	1812—	
1769—	4	1780—	4	1791—	5	1802—	4	1813—	
1770—	3	1781—	4	1792—	3	1803—	10	1814—	
1771—	7	1782—	4	1793—	12	1804—	8	1815—	12
1772—	7	1783—	4	1794—	8	1805—	6		

## LIST OF DEATHS RECORDED BY MR. TOLMAN.

Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.
1816—14		1817—12		1818—12		1819—9	

## LIST OF DEATHS RECORDED BY MR. CHANDLER.

Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.	Year.	No.
1820—9		1833—8		1846—11		1859—31		1872—15	
1821—25		1834—14		1847—53		1860—26		1873—27	
1822—7		1835—8		1848—16		1861—32		1874—11	
1823—13		1836—19		1849—29		1862—29		1875—32	
1824—10		1837—9		1850—21		1863—21		1876—24	
1825—12		1838—35		1851—24		1864—19		1877—15	
1826—19		1839—15		1852—15		1865—27		1878—17	
1827—18		1840—11		1853—28		1866—29		1879—27	
1828—12		1841—7		1854—29		1867—19		1880—29	
1829—13		1842—12		1855—21		1868—20			
1830—11		1843—17		1856—28		1869—20			
1831—20		1844—13		1857—28		1870—35			
1832—16		1845—15		1858—17		1871—19			

From the above tables we learn that during 112 years, out of the 128 years of the town's existence, there were 1,599 deaths; which make an average of  $13\frac{1}{4}$  a year, or a little less. Now suppose we should rate the nine years previous to Mr. Whitney's settlement, of which no death record has been preserved, with the successive nine years of his settlement, we should have a total of 40 deaths. If, then, we were to rate the death record of the *seven* years, where the record has been lost, by that of the seven preceding years, we should have a total of 54 deaths. Adding these totals to the number preserved by record, which we have seen to amount to 1,599, and we have a grand total of 1,693, or about an average of  $13\frac{1}{2}$  per annum, since the incorporation of the town.

By a law of this Commonwealth, passed in the year 1843, town-clerks are to keep a registration of all marriages, births and deaths, in their respective towns;—a

wise provision that will secure accuracy in future time, and greatly alleviate the labors of future genealogists and statisticians. The foregoing tables show that the smallest yearly number of deaths has been *two*, and the largest number *fifty-three*. The serious mortality which was experienced in 1847, swept off at least one-twentieth of the entire population. The diseases most prevalent that year, were *scarlatina* with children, and *dysentery* with adults.

---

## CHAPTER VI.

### *War of the Revolution and its Precursors—Shay's Rebellion—Wars of 1812 and of the Southern Rebellion.*

Although, as has been stated, the early Indian depredations upon the colonies had ceased before the incorporation or even the settlement of Shirley, yet it had become a township seven years before the close of what has been termed the "French war,"—which terminated in the surrender of the Canadas to the English government. Soldiers for his majesty's service volunteered from Groton and from Shirley; and Mr. Joseph Longley, who held the offices of first selectman and town clerk, at the organization of the district, entered and died in that service. The town had, however, previous to the rupture of the colonies with the mother country, assumed larger proportions, and was enabled to take an active and decided part in the controversies and contests that resulted in the independence of the United States. There existed here

no want of a proper measure of the spirit of civil liberty. With their fathers and brethren, the settlers of Shirley were wont to dwell quietly under their colonial subjugation; yet, when the grievances imposed by the king of Great Britain had become too numerous and oppressive to be tamely endured, they were prepared to second every worthy measure to sustain the rights and liberties of the colonies, and to venture their property and their lives in the common struggle for independence.

The papers in relation to British aggressions,—drawn up at the order, and sanctioned by vote, of the town,—are deserving a more conspicuous place of record, and a more extensive notoriety, than they can have while confined to the pages of the town archives. They will be given in this history as they come along, and in their original form.

The first public and formal procedure relating to the independence afterward achieved, was at a town-meeting holden Oct. 18, 1765. It related to the passage of the "Stamp Act," by the British Parliament. The town unanimously voted the following instructions to their representative then in the General Court of Massachusetts:

"Ordered that Abel Lawrence, Esq., Representative, &c., for us and others in the Great and General Court, have a copy of our views, and is desired to act accordingly. Is it a matter of wonder that every thinking person in the Colonies of North America is greatly alarmed by the late act of Parliament, called the Stamp Act, as it affects the state and liberty of every loyal subject of said Colonies? It is therefore thought by your constituents that, at this critical season, you would not be unwilling to know their minds upon this important affair. We look upon said act, as a burden, grievous, distressing and insupportable; not only likely to enslave the present but future generations. The great and heavy load lying upon us, occasioned by the late war, with its increasing interest, and all other incidental charges at home for the support of government, &c., have sunk us so low already that we are wholly unable to bear the duties imposed upon us by the stamp act,

which, if it take place, must and will immediately prove our certain ruin. With regard to the power of the British Parliament to lay taxes on in such a manner, is, you know, a point that has been disputed with great warmth, on both sides of the question. We are far from saying or acting anything whereby we might be charged with disloyalty, as subjects to the best of kings, or that we have not a proper sense of the British Court, but we do think that our charter privileges, and natural rights, as the free-born sons of Britain, are infringed upon by said stamp act. Our advice, instruction and direction, therefore, to you is, that upon all proper occasions you use and exercise your utmost endeavors, and strongest efforts, in a modest, becoming and respectful manner, to prevent said act from taking place in the government; and that you with a watchful eye, upon every occasion, diligently guard and protect the liberties of your country, to the utmost of your power, against all encroachments and innovations. Likewise we desire you to frown upon every attempt for raising, by way of tax, any sum or sums of money, or consent to dispose of any already raised, without the consent of the people, upon any pretence whatsoever, except for defraying the necessary expenses of government. Also we would signify our dislike of the late act of violence in the town of Boston; and every other act of rage committed against any particular person or private property, anywhere within his Majesty's most loyal and dutiful province of Massachusetts Bay.—Finally, your constituents expect, that on all occasions, you will view their interest as closely connected with your own, and at all times endeavor to promote it, and also the interest of the Province generally.

"By order of the Committee.

"JOHN LONGLEY."

Both the spirit and language of this document evince the loyalty and affection of its authors, as the subjects of

the British crown ; at the same time it proves that they knew that they had personal and chartered rights, which they were determined at all hazards to defend and sustain.

The "stamp act" was soon repealed, and the colonies had now no further cause to disavow their allegiance for a few years ; they might distrust the faith of their foreign rulers, yet their present demands were complied with, and they became uncomplaining subjects of his gracious majesty George III. Indeed, so faithful were they in their submission to his rule that they invariably spoke of the mother-country as "blessed England," and strove to efface from their memories the wrongs they had received, and to live in peace with the land from whence their fathers came.

Yet all their hopes were destined to disappointment, as events soon proved. In less than eight years from the opposition to the stamp act, just noticed, the town received a circular from a Committee of Correspondence in Boston, setting forth new grievances, to which the people of Shirley responded in the following paper, communicated to their friends in the State metropolis :

"The unanimous proceedings of the inhabitants of the District of Shirley, being legally assembled upon adjournment, January the 11, 1773.

"Having received from the metropolis of this Province, their votes and proceedings at the late town meeting, and having taken the same into consideration, we are of the opinion that our rights are properly stated by their committee, and that they are infringed in those instances mentioned by them ; and we are fully persuaded, if the Judges of the Superior Court of this Province have their salaries from the king,—from whose substitutes their appointment originates, and without whose consent (let them hold the scales of justice ever so uneven) they cannot be removed,—that our liberties are greatly infringed thereby, and that we shall have no better chance for justice, no better

security of life and property, than the people have in the most despotic government under heaven.

"We, therefore, with due deference to the opinion of our fellow-electors, do express to our representative our desire that he use the utmost influence, that the judges of the superior court of this province be placed upon a constitutional basis, and their salaries be raised to such a sum as will support them in a manner suitable to their dignity. And we would further say that it is our fixed determination to join with the people through the colonies, and of this Province in particular, manfully and constitutionally to oppose every stride of despotism and tyranny, and that we will not sit down easy and contented until our rights and liberties are restored to us, and we enjoy them as at the beginning.

"Voted, the above be entered upon the records of the District, and an authenticated copy thereof be sent by the District Clerk to the Committee of Correspondence of Boston, and another to James Prescott, Esq., our representative.

"Voted, also, that our grateful acknowledgments are due to the inhabitants of the town of Boston, for their vigilance upon this and many other occasions of like nature.

"JOHN LONGLEY, Dis. Clerk."

This missive seems pervaded by a more belligerent spirit than the former; and proves a waning confidence of the people in "the best of kings." Indeed, the belief came to be entertained that he had left the position of paternal governor—if he had ever held such position—and had assumed that of slave master.

This opinion received further confirmation by the passage of the act on *tea*, by the British Parliament. The fact of this oppressive act was communicated to the selectmen of Shirley in a letter from the Committee of Correspondence, of the town of Boston, dated Nov. 23, 1773.



The letter was responded to by the citizens of Shirley in the passage of the following resolutions—unanimously voted—at the town-meeting in March, 1774.

"1st. Voted, that we will neither buy, nor sell, nor drink, (nor suffer it to be drunk in any of our families,) any tea that is subject to an American duty.

"2d. Voted, that we will stand ready to unite with our brethren through the Colonies, in every proper measure to retrieve our liberties, and to establish them upon such a firm basis that it will be out of the power, at least of our present enemies, to wrest them out of our hands.

"3d. Voted, that the thanks of the District be, and hereby are, given to the town of Boston, and to the towns in that vicinity, for every rational and proper measure they have pursued in order to prevent our inestimable rights and privileges being torn from us by the artifice and cunning of our enemies,—who are endeavoring to rob us of the fruits of our honest industry, that they may riot in idleness and luxury themselves.

"4th. Voted, that the District enter the above votes on the district book of records, and transmit an attested copy of the above votes to the Committee of Correspondence in Boston.

"A true record of the votes of the District of Shirley, or the inhabitants thereof.

"Attest, OBADIAH SAWTELL, District Clerk."

The sympathy, thus repeatedly expressed, with the inhabitants of Boston was soon confirmed by deeds. After the passage of the "Boston Port Bill," a town-meeting was warned to be holden January 18th, 1775, at which it was "Voted, that we make some provision for the suffering poor in Boston and Charlestown, on account of the Boston Port Bill, so called, and that the same be done by subscription. Francis Harris, John Ivory and Obadiah Sawtell were chosen a committee to receive the donations of said district for said poor, and ordered to forward said donations to Boston or Charlestown as soon as may be."

At this meeting the yoke of allegiance to the mother country was completely thrown off, by a vote to withhold the "Province Tax" for the support of his majesty's government. It was also voted, to abide by the "association of the Grand American Congress, held at Philadelphia in October, 1774. The action of the town, in this relation, is here transcribed from its records :

"We, the subscribers, having seen the association drawn up by the Grand American Continental Congress, respecting the non-importation, non-consumption, and non-exportation of goods, &c., signed by the delegates of this and the delegates of other colonies of this continent, and having attentively considered of the same, do hereby approve thereof, and of every part of it; and, in order to make the same association our own personal act, do, by these presents, under the sacred ties of virtue, honor, and the love of our country, firmly agree and associate, fully and completely, to observe and keep all and every article and clause in said association contained, in respect to exportation, importation, and non-consumption, according to the true intent, meaning and letter of our said delegates;—and will duly inform and give notice of every exception and contravention of said agreement, as far as we are able; and that we will, so far as we can, encourage and promote a general union herein;—as witness our hands, this 18th day of January, A. D. 1775."

At the same meeting at which this paper was read and approved, we find a record of the following additional and, in some respects, extraordinary proceeding :

"At a legal meeting of the inhabitants of the District of Shirley, held on the 18th of January, A. D. 1775, Resolved and voted, that the above draught of an association is approved of, and that the same be entered in the District book of records, and that the same be signed by the several inhabitants of said district, and that the committee of correspondence see that the same is done; or inform the district, at their next district meeting, of every person

who shall delay or refuse to sign the same, so that the district may take such further order thereon as they may think proper.

"Attest, OBADIAH SAWTELL, District Clerk."

This hearty and unanimous response to the proceedings of the First Continental Congress proved that the patriotism of Shirley was without any alloy of toryism in the "time that tried men's souls." And it is undoubtedly true that such decision, adhered to by the yeomanry of the country, encouraged the early formal separation of the colonies from the mother land, and gave nerve to the daring of the council, and to the valor of the battle-field.

These were some of the precursors of the greatest event that ever graced the page of American history; an event that not only secured the independence of the United States, but has also proved a source of valuable instruction to every government in the old world.

The pledges that were made by the people of Shirley were nobly redeemed. When the tidings of the Lexington battle reached the town every man, old enough to bear arms, volunteered his services and marched to Cambridge, but *seven*! And these—either by age or infirmities or the situation of their families—were prevented from joining the expedition. One of them, William Longley,—already known to the readers of this history as "Old Will, the miller,"—though bent down with age, and supporting himself with two staves, wished to join the company; and when reminded of his infirmity, he replied, "True, I cannot handle a musket, yet I will fight the red-coats with my two canes;"—at the same time brandishing those formidable weapons as though his words were not to be received as fiction. These movements were unmistakable evidence of the patriotism of the actors, and of the reliability of their declarations.

Volunteers went from time to time, and for periods of indefinite length, as militia-men, before the opening of the memorable campaign of 1777. At the commencement of

that year thirteen men were raised by enlistment, to serve three years or during the war; but as the legislature of Massachusetts decided that one-seventh part of all the male inhabitants, capable of bearing arms and over sixteen years of age, should be thus enlisted, the town promptly voted that number—making *twenty-two* in all. As an encouragement to volunteers the following votes were passed: "Voted, to give each man twenty pounds as an additional bounty." This was after the paper currency began to depreciate. Also, "Voted, that the selectmen hire the above money for that purpose."

The town was subsequently called upon for other supplies, such as muskets, military coats, provisions of food, &c., all of which were readily contributed.\* There is so much confusion in the arrangement of the town records that it has been difficult to determine, with strict accuracy, either the number of men furnished, or the cost of the war; and it is believed that, by any information now attainable, we can only partially approximate the true mark.

It is to be regretted that no complete memorial of these volunteers has been preserved in the archives of the town, as their names are worthy of being handed down in grateful remembrance to posterity. Upon the town records are entered two names only,—of persons who went to Rhode Island, for a few weeks, as militia men:—John Ivory, Jr., and Lemuel Patterson.

A search, however, among the Revolutionary papers at the State House in Boston has supplied, in part, the deficiency in the town records. From that source has been obtained a full list of those persons from Shirley who responded to the Lexington alarm,—the names of the "eight-months men" who enlisted immediately after that event,—and also a list of those who entered the Continental service for a term of three years or more. These lists will be found printed herewith.

Eighty names appear upon the roll of the Shirley minute-men who marched to Cambridge on the alarm of April 19th. A complete copy of that document follows:

---

\*See Appendix K.

A MUSTER ROLL OF CAPT. HENRY HASKELL'S COMPANY IN COL. JAMES PRESCOTT'S REGIMENT,  
WHO MARCHED FROM SHIRLEY ON THE ALARM, APRIL 19, 1775.

Men's Names.	Time when Marched.	Time when left the place of Rendezvous.	Days in Service.	Pay for Service.	Number of Miles.	Travelling Expenses.	Amount of Service and Trav- elling Expense.
Henry Haskell, Captain,.....	April 19,	May 5,	18	£3 .. 17 .. 1	74	£0 .. 6 .. 2	£4 .. 3 .. 3
Sylvanus Smith, 1st Lieutenant, ...	do.	Engaged April 20,	7	1 .. 0 .. 0			1 .. 0 .. 0
Ebenezer Gowing, 2d Lieutenant, ...	do.	Home May 5,	18	1 .. 5 .. 0	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	2 .. 11 .. 2
John Wason, Sarg't,.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 5 .. 1	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 12 .. 3
John Davis, Sarg't,.....	do.	Home May 3,	17	1 .. 4 .. 0			1 .. 8 .. 0
Ephraim Smith, Sarg't,.....	do.	Home May 2,	7	0 .. 12 .. 0			0 .. 12 .. 0
Thomas Bennett, Sarg't,.....	do.	Home May 1,	7	0 .. 12 .. 0			0 .. 12 .. 0
Joseph Dodge, Corp'l,.....	do.	Home April 22,	7	0 .. 11 .. 0			0 .. 11 .. 0
John Kelley, Corp'l,.....	do.	Home April 21,	7	0 .. 11 .. 0	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 11 .. 3
Aaron Bennett, Corp'l,.....	do.	Home May 3,	17	1 .. 5 .. 1			1 .. 11 .. 0
Joseph Longley, Corp'l,.....	do.	Home May 2,	17	0 .. 11 .. 0	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 6 .. 7½
Thomas Burkinat, Drummer,.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	1 .. 0 .. 0	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 10 .. 10
William Bolton, Drummer,.....	do.	Home April 29,	8	0 .. 4 .. 8	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 0 .. 2½
William Bartlett,.....	do.	Home April 27,	10	0 .. 14 .. 5	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 0 .. 2½
Eleazar Bartlett,.....	do.	Home April 27,	10	0 .. 14 .. 5	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	0 .. 14 .. 2½
Timothy Bolton,.....	do.	Home April 26,	10	0 .. 14 .. 5			0 .. 14 .. 2½
Abel Chase,.....	do.	Home April 24,	17	0 .. 10 .. 0	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	0 .. 10 .. 2
Titus Colburn,.....	do.	Home May 6,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3			1 .. 4 .. 2½
Jonathan Conant,.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 10 .. 5
Daniel Chatham,.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 12 .. 10	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	0 .. 11 .. 5
Amos Dole,.....	do.	Home April 27,	8	0 .. 11 .. 5			0 .. 10 .. 0
Silas Davis,.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 12 .. 10	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	0 .. 10 .. 0
Jonathan Davis,.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 10 .. 0			1 .. 7 .. 7
James Dickerson,.....	do.	Home May 2,	15	1 .. 1 .. 5	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 4 .. 9
John Dwight,.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 18 .. 7	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 4 .. 9
John Edgerton,.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 18 .. 7	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 10 .. 5
John Gordon,.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	0 .. 14 .. 9
John Holden,.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	0 .. 8 .. 7	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	0 .. 14 .. 9
Amos Holden,.....	do.	Home April 25,	6	1 .. 4 .. 3	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 10 .. 5
Amos Holden, Jun'r,.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	0 .. 10 .. 0			0 .. 10 .. 0
Sawtell Holden,.....	do.	Home April 26,	7	0 .. 14 .. 5	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 0 .. 5
Stephen Holden,.....	do.	Home April 25,	10	0 .. 14 .. 5	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 0 .. 5
Zachariah Holden,.....	do.	Home April 27,	7	0 .. 10 .. 0			0 .. 10 .. 0
Lemuel Holden,.....	do.	Home May 5,	18	1 .. 5 .. 8	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 11 .. 10
Simoon Harrington,.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 10 .. 5
Amos Harris,.....	do.	Home May 3,	16	1 .. 2 .. 10	74	0 .. 6 .. 2	1 .. 9 .. 0
Benjamin Haskell,.....	do.	Home May 2,	13	0 .. 18 .. 7			0 .. 18 .. 7

Seth Harrington.....	April 19,	Installed April 26,	7	£0 .. 10 .. 0	0	74	£0 .. 6 .. 3	50 .. 10 .. 0	0
John Haskell.....	do.	Home April 26,	8	0 .. 10 .. 0	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	2
Paul Hule.....	do.	Home April 24,	8	0 .. 10 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 16 .. 0	2
Simoon Holden.....	do.	Home April 25,	8	0 .. 11 .. 7	6	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 17 .. 0	7
Samuel Hazen.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 18 .. 0	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 4 .. 0	9
John Ivory.....	do.	Home May 5,	18	1 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 11 .. 0	10
John Jupp.....	do.	Home April 27,	10	0 .. 14 .. 0	5	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 0 .. 0	34
Moses Jenison.....	do.	Installed April 26,	7	0 .. 10 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	0
Daniel Keazar.....	do.	Home May 3,	16	1 .. 3 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 9 .. 0	9
Joshua Longley.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 11 .. 5	5	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	5
John Longley, Jun'r.....	do.	Installed April 27,	8	0 .. 18 .. 0	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	5
Edmund Longley.....	do.	Installed May 3,	14	1 .. 0 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 0 .. 0	0
John Longley.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 4	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 10 .. 0	5
Jonas Longley.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 11 .. 0	10
Jonas Longley, Jun'r.....	do.	Home May 5,	19	1 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	10
William Little.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	10
Wallis Little.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 18 .. 7	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 4 .. 0	9
David Pratt.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 10 .. 0	5
Abel Parker.....	do.	Installed May 5,	10	1 .. 3 .. 10	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 2 .. 0	10
Abel Parker, Jun'r.....	do.	Installed April 26,	7	0 .. 10 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	0
Phinebas Page.....	do.	Home May 1,	14	1 .. 0 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 6 .. 0	3
Daniel Page.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 13 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 19 .. 0	0
Thomas Peabody.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 10 .. 0	5
Simon Page, Jun'r.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 13 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 19 .. 0	0
Jonas Page.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 13 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 19 .. 0	0
Peter Parker.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	10
James Parker.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 18 .. 7	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 4 .. 0	9
Obadiah Sawtell, Jun'r.....	do.	Home April 23,	6	0 .. 8 .. 7	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 14 .. 0	9
Ezra Smith.....	do.	Installed April 26,	7	0 .. 10 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	0
William Sampson.....	do.	Installed April 26,	7	0 .. 10 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	0
David Sloan.....	do.	Home April 29,	13	0 .. 17 .. 3	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 3 .. 4	4
David Wilson.....	do.	Home April 25,	8	0 .. 11 .. 5	5	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 17 .. 0	7
Ephraim Warren.....	do.	Home May 4,	17	1 .. 4 .. 3	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 10 .. 0	5
William Williams.....	do.	Home May 3,	16	1 .. 3 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 9 .. 0	0
Ivory Wilds.....	do.	Home April 26,	9	0 .. 13 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 19 .. 0	0
Aaron Woolbury.....	do.	Home May 5,	18	1 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 11 .. 0	10
Samuel Walker.....	do.	Home May 3,	16	1 .. 3 .. 10	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 9 .. 0	0
Jonas Parker, Jun'r.....	do.	Home April 30,	13	0 .. 18 .. 7	7	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 4 .. 0	9
Oliver Livermore.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	10
Oliver Fletcher.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 5 .. 8	8	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 11 .. 0	10
Joseph Brown.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 4 .. 3	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	5
Thomas Nichols.....	do.	Home April 21,	4	0 .. 4 .. 3	3	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	0 .. 10 .. 0	5
Francis Mitchell.....	April 19,	Installed May 4,	14	1 .. 0 .. 0	0	74	0 .. 6 .. 3	1 .. 0 .. 0	0

285 .. 5 .. 8 .. 3

Henry Haskell made solemn oath that the above Roll by him subscribed  
Before me,  
MOSES GILL, Jus. Peace thro' s'd Province.

COLONY MASSACHUSETTS BAY, DEC. 23, 1773.  
Is just and true in all its parts.

## NAMES OF EIGHT-MONTHS MEN, 1775.

The following list comprises the names of those who enlisted in the company under command of Capt. Robert Longley of Bolton, (Col. Asa Whitcomb's regiment,)—with the dates of enlistment :

Sylvanus Smith, Lieut., April 26.	John Ivory, July 13.
Ephraim Smith, 2d Lieut., April 26.	Moses Jennison, April 26.
Thomas Bennett, Sergt., April 26.	John Longley, April 27.
Benjamin Haskell, Sergt., May 2.	John Moors, May 6.
John Kelsy, Sergt., April 26.	Abel Parker, Jr., April 26.
Joseph Longley, Corpl., April 26.	Charles Phipps, April 29.
Edmund Longley, Corpl., May 3.	David Pratt, May 10.
Timothy Bolton, April 29.	John Parker, July 13.
Jonathan Davis, April 26.	Simon Page, Jr., July 15.
Phinehas Farwell, April 29.	Ezra Smith, April 26.
Scripture Frost, April 29.	William Sampson, April 26.
Seth Harrington, April 26.	David Sloan, April 29.
Zachariah Holden, April 26.	David Sloan, Jr., April 29.
Asa Holden, April 29.	Obadiah Sawtell, Jr., May 7.
Abel Holden, May 9.	William Williams, Jr., April 29.
Lemuel Holden, July 14.	John Williams, June 14.
Simeon Harrington, July 15.	John Woodbury, May 9.
Amos Holden, April 26.	

The following persons were in the company of eight-months men under Lieut. Nathaniel Sartell, in Col. William Prescott's regiment :

Titus Colburn, enlisted May 6.  
 John Whitney, enlisted May 2.  
 Abner Whitney, enlisted May 2.

The following persons performed service for a short time during the summer of 1776 :

Silas Davis, corporal, enlisted May 17, 1776 ; served 76 days.  
 Ephraim Warren, corporal, enlisted May 18, 1776 ; served 75 days.  
 Daniel Kezar, enlisted May 17, 1776 ; served 76 days.  
 Daniel Page, enlisted May 19, 1776 ; served 74 days.  
 David Wilson, enlisted May 25, 1776 ; served 68 days.

## SOLDIERS IN THE CONTINENTAL SERVICE.

A return made to the Secretary of State under date of December 2, 1777, by Col. Jonathan Reed, contains the following names of Shirley men who had enlisted for three

years into the Continental army, from the regiment under his command. All but the three last named were in Capt. Smith's company in the Fifteenth Continental Regiment, under the command of Col. Timothy Bigelow of Worcester. The last three entered the regiments under Cols. Putnam and Graton :

John Davis,	Solomon Peirce,	David Sloan,
John Davis, Jr.,	John Haskell,	Morris Kelley,
Cornelius Davis,	Jonathan Davis,	John Darling,
Seth Harrington,	William Bartlett,	John Kelley,
John Jupp,	Ezra Smith,	Joseph Burkmer.
John Moors,	Amos Dole, Jr.,	
David Wilson,	John Moors, Jr.,	

The fifteenth regiment, in which most of the men above named served, was recruited from Worcester and Middlesex counties in the early part of the year 1777, and was distinguished both for its good discipline and for valor upon many of the hardest-fought fields of the Revolution. The regiment assisted in the capture of Burgoyne at Saratoga, endured the trials and sufferings of Valley Forge, fought on the plains of Monmouth, and participated in the crowning glories of Yorktown. "A braver band," says Lincoln in his History of Worcester, "never took the field or mustered to battle. High character for intrepidity and discipline, early acquired, was maintained unsullied to the close of the service."

The following list, though comprising only a part of the Continental soldiers from Shirley, is given to show the time of service as credited to each on the rolls at the State House. Some of these, perhaps all, served for other periods of time during the war.

Amos Atherton, 12 months,	John Dutch, 10 months, 23 days,
William Bartlett, 36 months,	Seth Harrington, 36 months,
Amos Dole, 42 months,	Morris Kelley, 36 months,
Jonathan Davis, 43 months,	John Moors, 36 months,
John Davis, 30 months,	John Moors, Jr., 38 months, 6 days,
John Davis, Jr., 36 months,	Ezra Smith, 36 months,
Cornelius Davis, 36 months,	John Jupp, 33 months, 22 days.
Josiah Dodge, 8 months,	



In the year 1780 the town was required to raise additional men for the continental service, for a given time, and it was voted to give each soldier one hundred silver dollars, including the forty shillings per month allowed by the State, for this service. It was also voted to give them each forty pounds additional, in hard money, for three months additional service.

At the March meeting of the following year, it was voted to raise twelve hundred silver dollars, or the value thereof in other money,—to be immediately assessed on the inhabitants of the town, and others owning property therein, as soon as may be,—to be appropriated towards paying the soldiers hired for three years' service, whose time had expired.

Added to this heavy war expense in the field and camp, the town appointed a committee to provide for the wants of the families of the absent soldiers; and all this in addition to the ordinary municipal expenses of the town.

When we remember the feeble resources from which these large demands were to be derived, we must admire that patriotism which quietly submitted to the wearing industry and privation necessary to secure the coveted object,—the independence of the colonies. Men imbued with the spirit of such great self-denial, could not wear the bands of a foreign servitude; and though the required sacrifice was a drain from the country of some of her best blood and much of her treasure, yet the result, giving assurance as it did of the peaceful and permanent establishment of a free government, was a commensurate reward.

The independence of the North-American colonies was an event towards which the whole body of the American people looked with ardent hope. A large portion of those who were opposed to forcible measures to secure colonial rights were led to rejoice in the glorious result of those measures. They were moved to opposition by a fear that the effort would not be crowned with success; or, if it were, that it would not be possible to sustain a republic

composed of such rough materials as were presented in the American people,—a people so inexperienced in the policy of a free government and the duties of diplomacy. They feared that independence would be followed by misrule and anarchy, and that this great continent would become an arena of revolution and counter-revolution. Judging from what had been witnessed in the old world, this impression was well founded; and, had it not been for the moral and mental training of the descendants of the puritan stock, their fears might have been realized. As much as this, seems indicated by the insurrection that occurred in Massachusetts in 1786.

The war of the Revolution had left the people deeply involved in debt. This Commonwealth owed a private debt that, when consolidated, amounted to upwards of £1,300,000,—besides £250,000 due to the officers and soldiers of the army. The proportion of the federal debt due from Massachusetts was not less, by a moderate computation, than one million and a half of the same money. And, in addition to this, every town was embarrassed by advances (which had been made upon its own particular credit,) in compliance with repeated requisitions for men and supplies to support the army. The weight of this burden must strike us in a strong point of view if we compare it with the debt of the Massachusetts colony before the war, which fell short of £100,000; and with still more force, perhaps, if we consider that, by the customary mode of taxation, one-third part was to be paid by the ratable polls alone, which in Massachusetts but little exceeded ninety thousand. True it is that a recollection of the blessings which this debt had purchased, must have operated in the minds of a magnanimous people to alleviate every inconvenience arising from such a cause; but embarrassments followed which no considerations of that nature could be expected to obviate.

This heavy debt lying upon the State, added to burdens of the same nature upon almost every incorporation within it, was connected with "a decline, or rather extinction, of public credit; a relaxation of manners, and a

free use of foreign luxuries; a decay of trade and manufactures, with a prevailing scarcity of money; and, above all, individuals involved in debt to each other;—evils which leave us under no necessity of searching further for the causes of the insurrections which took place. We ought not to be surprised to find the people (who, but a few years before, upon the abolition of royal government among them, exhibited a most striking example of voluntary submission to a feeble authority,) now driven into a confusion of affairs common to all countries;—but, most so, perhaps, to those who have shown the strongest ardor in pursuit of freedom.”

We must also take into account the fact that the costs of courts, of legislature and judicature, were then so great that the most onerous taxes could hardly meet the current expenses of government, and pay the interest on the State debts. Hence, we have the cause of the rebellion to which the attention of the reader is now particularly called.

Insurrectionary movements commenced with petitions from popular assemblies to the State government for a redress of grievances, which were not duly regarded. The result was that armed forces assembled in several of the counties, under different leaders, who committed acts of violence by stopping courts of justice, arresting private citizens and holding them in durance, and, in some instances, by pillage and robbery. Daniel Shays, a captain in the war of the Revolution, who resided in Pelham, was appointed commander-in-chief of the insurgents; and hence, the rebellion has been called Shays’ Insurrection.\*

Having thus presented the character of the rebellion, we proceed to show what participation the people of Shirley had in it. With but one or two exceptions they were unanimous in favor of some movement to ameliorate the existing condition of things. And it may be that a majority did not discountenance a resort to forcible measures, should milder efforts fail. It was the first purpose

---

\*See Appendix L.

of the insurgents to suppress the courts of sessions, until some action should be taken to stay the flood of executions which wasted their property and made their homes desolate. Hence a party from Shirley joined another party from Groton, under the command of one Job Shattuck, of the last-named place, who had served in the French and Revolutionary wars, "and was otherwise qualified to be conspicuous in such a cause." Connected with Mr. Shattuck in this command were two brothers, residents of Shirley—Sylvanus and Nathan Smith, both of whom had been officers in the war for American Independence.

The force (in number about one hundred) assembled in Concord, on the afternoon of the twelfth day of September; "they lodged that night in the court-house, barns, and such temporary shelter as they could obtain, and on Tuesday took possession of the ground in front of the court-house, marked out their lines, and formed in columns around it, to prevent any but their own party from entering. About two o'clock in the afternoon one of the party, acting as a sergeant, with two drums and fifes, went some distance, and in about half an hour returned at the head of about ninety men, armed and on horseback, from the counties of Hampshire and Worcester, led by one Wheeler of Hubbardston and Converse of Hardwick, and joined the other party, which had increased to about two hundred.

"On the same day a convention of delegates from Concord and the neighboring towns, adverse to the plans of the insurgents, was there in session, between which and the insurgents a conference was opened by written communications; the result of which was that the 'Court of Sessions was permitted to open and adjourn to the last Tuesday in November next, without going to the court-house.' The court, however, did not open, but soon after left town, and the convention was dissolved."

While the conference, just noticed, was pending,—  
"the insurgents became impatient," to use the language of

the historian of Concord, "and Smith [Nathan] beat around for volunteers; he addressed the people, declaring that any person who did not follow his drum and join his standard, should be drove out at the point of the bayonet,—let them be court, town committee, or what else. 'I am going'—he continued—to give the court four hours to agree to our terms, and if they do not, I and my party will compel them to it. I will lay down my life to suppress the government from all *tyrannical oppression*, and you who are willing to join us in *this 'ere affair* may fall into our ranks.' Few, however, joined his standard. His language was offensive even to his own party." Late in the evening the insurgents, having accomplished their object, returned to their several homes.\*

Whether any further efforts were made in Middlesex county by the people of Shirley, towards suspending the courts, neither record nor tradition informs us; yet it is certain that the success which, in their estimation, had crowned their Concord expedition encouraged them to make another movement in the rebel cause.

In January, 1787—the army head-quarters of the insurgents being at Pelham, where the commander resided—invitations were extended to the disaffected, in every part of the State, to organize and repair thither and act as circumstances should require. This presented another opportunity for the disaffected patriots of Shirley and Groton to show their zeal in the rebel service. The following statement was made to the compiler of this history by Mr. Matthew Clark, who acted as a private in the campaign here described :

A number of men were assembled, from Shirley and Groton, in the centre of the first-named town, at the public house of Mr. James Dickerson; and, after paying their devotions at the altar of Bacchus, grew brave and proposed to organize themselves into a military company to join the insurgent forces under Shays, and assist him in his patriotic work. Aaron Bigelow of Groton was elected

---

\*See Appendix M.

captain; Solomon Pratt of Shirley was promoted to a lieutenancy; and Cornelius Davis, also of Shirley, was appointed ensign. The company immediately took up a line of march for Pelham, which place they reached on the third day. They remained there about eight days, when the rebel army was removed to Petersham.

During this period the company from Shirley formed a part of a detachment that was sent to Springfield, to suppress a court that had come there to hold a session. After a slight skirmish the detachment was driven back by government troops. General Lincoln, a tried veteran of the Revolution, was the commander of the regular forces at this time, and, though it was in the depth of a cold winter, he pushed his army forward with the determination to route and capture the insurgents and restore order in the Commonwealth. As he approached Petersham, Shays, with his principal officers, fled to other states, and eventually took refuge in Canada. Captain Bigelow and Lieutenant Pratt were also among the missing; but Ensign Davis, true to the obligations he had assumed, never left his command,—but made an orderly retreat back to Shirley, with his entire company. In Fitchburg, through which town they passed, a body of government troops were stationed to intercept and, if possible, capture them; but so well-disciplined and firm was the rebel corps, that it was allowed to pursue an unmolested course. As they marched through the villages that lay in their way they presented as great external appearance of the "pomp of war" as their means would allow, by unfurling their banner and marching to the sound of music. When the company arrived at the border of Shirley it was disbanded, and each man departed to his home. Subsequently every individual that volunteered in this campaign was arrested, carried to Fitchburg, and there forced to surrender his arms,—and after taking the oath of allegiance was discharged.

It may be a matter of inquiry how far these revolutionary measures had the sanction of the public. The

following extracts from the town records will explain the position of the people of Shirley at this apparently eventful period. In a town warrant bearing date "Jan. ye 29, 1787," these articles were inserted: "1st. To see what the town will do in regard to sending provision to those men that are gone, or about to go (as they say) in defence of their rights and privileges. 2d. To see if the town will take into consideration the present distressing circumstances of our public affairs, and consult upon means for a settlement of those disturbances that are subsisting in this Commonwealth."

At the meeting that followed, the town voted, 1st. "Not to send provisions to the men gone from this town under arms. 2d. Voted to choose a committee, agreeably to the second article," above quoted. Messrs. Asa Holden and Joshua Longley were appointed as this committee.

The committee reported recommending that a petition be sent to the General Court, praying that all "the disturbances subsisting in this Commonwealth may be settled;" which report was accepted and the petition sent. By this action of the town we find that a majority of the people were opposed to the use of forcible measures; though it cannot be denied that almost all of them were in favor of some immediate and salutary reforms in the affairs of government.

The result of this great movement in the State was a reform satisfactory to the wishes of all reasonable and peaceably disposed citizens, and which, in due time, enabled the people to meet the pecuniary demands against them, both public and private. The insurrection was suppressed "by the spirited use of constitutional power, without the shedding of blood by the hand of the civil magistrate; a circumstance which it is the duty of every citizen to ascribe to its real cause—the lenity of government, and not its weakness; a circumstance, too, that must attach every man to a constitution which, from a principle of mediocrity, governs its subjects without

oppression, and reclaims them without severity." The same blame that has been attached to the movers, aiders and abettors of this rebellion—in however odious a light it may be regarded—would have been awarded to the actors against British oppression, had not success crowned the efforts of those actors with independence.\*

In the war of 1812 Shirley furnished its required quota of troops for government service. They were raised by draft, with conditions annexed, and very few taken beyond the coast defence of our seaboard towns; and there was so little of incident connected with the career of these soldiers that nothing has been deemed worthy of record.

In the Mexican war there was one enlistment from Shirley—Nathan King, 2d. He was in two battles, in one of which he was wounded. Before he had recovered from the effects of this wound he was attacked by a disease termed the Mexican dysentery. He was but little more than enabled to reach his native town—where he found his former home broken up by the death of his father. The hands of strangers were extended to his relief, and he lingered along for a few weeks, and died Sept. 12, 1848.

Hence, from the close of the revolutionary contest unto the breaking out of the Southern Rebellion, war caused but little disturbance in the quiet and retired domain of Shirley.

On Monday, April 15, 1861, news came to town that Fort Sumter had been cannonaded by the rebel army, which had been intrenching for some days past in its immediate vicinity. Soon it was announced that it had unconditionally surrendered to the command under Beauregard. This intelligence aroused the entire community of Shirley, as it did that of the whole country north of Mason and Dixon's line. Every person seemed to participate in the excitement. Informal meetings were called, projects proposed and discussed, services tendered by persons of every age, from the stalwart soldier who could

---

\*See Appendix N.



take the field, to the tiny youth who could sew up a "comfort-bag" for the poor warrior whom she never saw.

As soon as circumstances would allow, a formal town-meeting was called, and persons of every age and grade,—in numbers such as had never assembled before in that place,—came together into the town-hall to display their patriotism by words and deeds. The village clergyman, Rev. Seth Chandler, was invited to invoke the throne of grace in prayer.

After organization, John K. Going, Esq., presented for consideration the following resolutions, which were considered and unanimously adopted :

*"Resolved,* That the town of Shirley pay to all volunteers who have enlisted, or who may enlist hereafter for the present war, (the same being residents of said town at the date of their enlistment,) the sum of *twelve dollars* per month, in addition to the compensation now made by government; said sum to be paid to the families of any such volunteers, in their absence, at the discretion of the committee hereafter named. And should they fall in battle, the same sum to be paid to their families during the term of their enlistment. And, if any such volunteers are single men, the said sum of twelve dollars to be paid to them at the expiration of their respective enlistments, or to their legal representatives. Also to furnish them with all suitable and necessary outfits, not furnished by the State or General Government, at the discretion of said committee.

*"Resolved,* That the town raise the sum of five hundred dollars for the purpose above mentioned, and that the same be assessed the present year; and that the town treasurer be and is hereby authorized to borrow any sum or sums of money for the purposes specified, not to exceed ten thousand dollars.

*"Resolved,* That James P. Longley, Samuel Farnsworth, and Charles A. Edgerton be a committee to carry the above resolutions into effect, and with full power to

draw on the town-treasurer for the amount above named, or any part thereof, at their discretion.

"J. K. GOING,

"J. O. PARKER,

"A. J. CLOUGH."

At this same meeting a committee was appointed to take measures for raising a company of volunteers, to join the Fifty-third Regiment of Massachusetts Militia, that was afterward, for many weeks, quartered at Camp Stevens, just outside the eastern boundary of Shirley. The company was raised and bore the appellation of "Munson Guards," and received the encouraging gratuity of *five hundred dollars* from the eminent philanthropist whose name they had assumed.

At a meeting of the town, convened for the purpose, April 28, 1862, it was voted "to raise and assess one thousand dollars, for the relief of the families of volunteers in the federal army, and that the same, or such part thereof as may be necessary, be paid out by the selectmen to families where they are certain the same will be refunded by the State."

On the 23d of the following July, the town voted one hundred dollars bounty to each soldier (sixteen in all) required to fill the town quota of the late call of the President of the United States, and that the treasurer of the town secure a loan of sixteen hundred dollars for this purpose.

At a legal town-meeting holden July 27th, 1863, it was voted, "That the town pay one hundred dollars to each of this town's quota of drafted men, or their substitutes, who go into the service under the late call of the President of the United States, and also furnish State aid to their families according to law."

On the 5th of July, 1864, it was voted "to raise two thousand dollars to pay volunteers that have been enlisted for this town, or may hereafter be obtained to fill the quota next called for by the President.

"Voted, that the selectmen, after expending the two thousand dollars raised for the purpose of recruiting, be

further authorized to pay one hundred and twenty-five dollars to each and every recruit they may obtain, in order that our full quota may be kept up."

One month later, "It was voted that the town pay one hundred and twenty-five dollars in gold to each and every volunteer who will enlist, or to any enrolled man who will furnish a substitute, to fill this town's quota under the call of the President for five hundred thousand men."

On the 8th of the subsequent November, an expected call for army recruits having been rumored in town, the following action thereon was taken: "Voted, that the Selectmen be constituted a committee, and authorized immediately to borrow a sum not to exceed two thousand dollars, and procure recruits to fill an anticipated call for three hundred thousand men."

Then, at a meeting convened January 24, 1865, it was voted, "That the Selectmen be authorized to procure and put into the service of the United States fifteen men, in addition to those already in. Also that they be authorized to borrow a sum of money sufficient to pay the sum of one hundred and twenty-five dollars to each of the men who have been put in—or may be put in before the 18th of March, 1865—who have not been paid according to a previous vote of the town."

In addition to all these legal appropriations of money for army support, one constant stream of private charity was in motion to supply the wants of the sick and wounded, and for the general comfort of those engaged in the hardship and peril of this war of emancipation. Nobly did the people of Shirley—in common with their fellow-citizens of the State and country—labor in the great work of securing the perfect freedom of this and future generations of the American people.

A town history would seem to be a proper place to make a record of the names of those who perilled their lives in defending the federal government against the rebellious arms of southern slave-holders. A few of the persons named in the following catalogue were from

abroad, and but little known in the town,—yet all are given, in alphabetical order.

## SHIRLEY MEN IN THE ARMY OF THE REBELLION.

John H. Alger, private,	Jeremiah Flynn, private,
Michael T. Ames, private,	George F. Fuller, private,
James Armstrong, private,	Patrick Gately, private,
Octave Anedette, private,	John Gately, private,
George W. Baker, private,	Rock St. Goah, private,
Oliver Balcom, private,	John Goodhue, private,
Horace A. Balcom, private,	John Goss, private,
Frank Balcom, private,	William Greenalgh, private,
Thomas Baley, private,	Benjamin Grovner, private,
George V. Barrett, 1st lieutenant,	James Haley, private,
George H. Beard, private,	William L. Harris, private,
Frank M. Boynton, private,	Albert L. Hartwell, private,
Andrew Blood, private,	James Hawksworth, private,
Christoff Brockennan, private,	George Haynes, private,
Joseph Brooker, private,	Alvin Henry, private,
Charles H. Brown, private,	George C. Hill, captain,
Norman H. Bruce, private,	William Hodgman, private,
Henry Bunnell, private,	Charles Hoffman, private,
Henry S. Butler, musician,	Robertus F. Holden, private,
Medard Bourcard, private,	Stephen Howard, private,
Edward E. Carr, private,	Henry Johnson, private,
Norton E. Chamberlain, corporal,	Josephus Jones, colored, private,
Charles P. Chandler, private,	Albert Kilburn, private,
Andrew J. Clough, captain,	Charles E. Kilburn, private,
Philip Conners, private,	Clesson Kenney, sergeant,
Charles H. Cowdrey, private,	Daniel L. King, sergeant,
Moses Cram, private,	Peter King, private,
John R. Cram, private,	Thomas Kittridge, private,
Thomas Daley, private,	Thomas Kelley, private,
Michael Danlon, private,	Carle Lamerlain, private,
Granville C. W. Davis, corporal,	Samuel Lane, private,
Charles B. Davis, private,	George A. Lancey, private,
Henry A. Dixon, colored, private,	John B. Lapine, private,
Edward Donahue, private,	Joseph Lasier, private,
Percy H. Dunkins, private,	Peter Lavily, private,
Joseph Duprey, private,	George F. Lawrence, private,
Estis Elliott, private,	James H. Little, musician,
Henry Elmore, private,	John H. Linnehan, private,
Owen Elmore, private,	Stephen W. Longley, 2d lieutenant,
George A. Farmer, private,	Harriman Longley, musician,
W. H. Farmer, private,	Frank Lovely, private,
Joseph A. Farnsworth, private,	William McGill, private,
John W. Farren, private,	Phelix McGovern, private,
Simon Fields, private,	Isaac A. McDaniels, private,

John McCarty, private,  
 James McGill, private,  
 George H. Mason, private,  
 William McLelland, private,  
 Daniel Mahony, private,  
 Walter Mitchell, private,  
 David Morrell, private,  
 William M. Moses, private,  
 Emery Munyon, private,  
 George Munyon, private,  
 Thomas McGovern, private,  
 Joel C. Neat, private,  
 Harrison Nelson, private,  
 Alexander Nelson, private,  
 Abel Nickless, private,  
 Daniel O'Hern, private,  
 Michael O'Neal, private,  
 George F. Parker, private,  
 Marcus M. Parmenter, private,  
 Sidney Parris, colored, private,  
 John Peterson, colored, private,  
 Charles W. Richards, private,  
 John Roach, private,  
 Charles F. Robbins, private,

Harrington W. Sanders, private,  
 Otis Sartell, private,  
 Charles P. Sartell, private,  
 James Sawtell, private,  
 E. M. Smith, private,  
 Marcus M. Spaulding, private,  
 Lorenzo Spaulding, private,  
 Henry B. Story, private,  
 Henry Taylor, private,  
 Walter Taylor, private,  
 Granville P. Travis, private,  
 James Taylor, private,  
 Walter Underwood, private,  
 William W. Underwood, private,  
 William F. Warren, musician,  
 Henry A. Waters, private,  
 Stephen Wheeler, corporal,  
 John Wheeler, corporal,  
 John G. White, private,  
 Henry K. White, private,  
 Wellington S. White, private,  
 Walter Wright, private,  
 Frederick Wilson, private,  
 John Zimmerman, private.

#### NAVAL VOLUNTEERS.

Charles Love,

Charles E. Richards.

The whole number mustered into the federal service from Shirley was *one hundred and thirty-eight*; two of whom belonged to the navy. Of this number *twenty-one* were killed, or died in camp, hospital, or at home of disease engendered by the hardships of army life. The bodies of those that could be recovered from abroad,—and one who died after his return,—lie buried in our two cemeteries; and each year, since 1868, their places of rest have been visited by their comrades of the "Grand Army," who, joined by the citizens of the town, have scattered flowers over their graves, accompanying the act by offerings of prayer and praise.

At this delightful service in 1871 the minister of the First Congregational Parish gave an address in the Centre Church, and the next year the same appropriate service

was performed in the Village Hall, by the minister of the Universalist Church. A few of the closing paragraphs of the first-named discourse will be a fitting close to the chapter which relates the action of the people of Shirley in connection with the wars of the American Republic.

After a brief allusion to the character and sacrifices of the deceased soldiers who had volunteered from Shirley, the speaker addressed their living comrades, who had assembled to honor and perpetuate the memory of departed worth, in the following language :

"FELLOW-CITIZENS OF THE GRAND ARMY :—I rejoice in the wisdom and goodness which have united you in an associated body,—I rejoice in your association as the repository of sacred memories which lead you annually to gather yourselves around the dust of your departed comrades, to drop the emblem of your regard for their worth upon their fast-sinking graves. You have been joined with them in the fatiguing march of war, in the privations of its camp experience, and in the horrors of its battle-strife. You have seen them fall, through wounds and disease, and you rejoice that a few of them have been interred within your neighborhood, that you may present the offering for which you are here to-day. How delightfully appropriate the tender act! Flowers are the most beautiful, as they are the most transient, of nature's gifts. They meet the senses to ravish them with delight; so in the moral world do *actions*, faithfully executed. What can be more beautifully sublime, than for men to offer their lives a sacrifice to the good of their country? Such an offering your comrades have made, and their sacrifice calls for this response from you, their compeers. Thus you would preserve, in memory ever green, the record of their virtues, the lustre of which must long survive the tomb. Lay on their mounds the blue, red and green, the colors in which Nature herself weaves the emblem of faith, hope and love. There is a fitness in crowning their graves with flowers. There is a language in flowers, we say ;

they speak of that which cannot be put in words, fragrant memories and blossoming hopes. True, they soon wilt and perish; and yet they leave behind a grateful odor which we cherish as we do the memories of our benefactors who died in serving us.

“ ‘ You may break, you may scatter the vase if you will,  
But the scent of the roses will hang round it still ! ’

“ **FRIENDS AND BRETHREN :—**We will go with you to the resting place of our honored dead, with hearts of sympathy and words of condolence; with prayer and with praise, we will sanction your emblematic act; and we will try to realize the sentiments expressed by a noble bard in the following beautiful stanzas :

“ ‘ How sleep the brave, who sink to rest,  
By all their country’s wishes blessed !  
When Spring with dewy fingers cold,  
Returns to deck their hallowed mould,  
She there shall dress a sweeter sod  
Than Fancy’s feet have ever trod.

‘ By fairy hands their knell is rung;  
By forms unseen their dirge is sung;  
There Honor comes, a pilgrim grey,  
To bless the turf that wraps their clay;  
And Freedom shall awhile repair,  
To dwell a weeping hermit there.’ ”

## CHAPTER VII.

*Alms-house—New County—Post Offices—Stores—Railroads—Physicians.*

The early method of sustaining those who were dependent on the public for support, in most of the rural towns in New England, was exceedingly objectionable. It seems that the burden of this support was considered so onerous as to justify the most strenuous measures of economy, in securing the object demanded by wholesome law. And oftentimes the position of the pauper was one of shame, as well as of undue physical inconvenience and suffering. Shirley was not entirely free from the reproach here implied.

During the first eighty-four years of its history its paupers were annually distributed among those families that were willing to give them bed, board and nursing, at the least possible expense to the town. At the annual town-meetings the names of the unfortunates were publicly paraded, and they were auctioned off—one after another—by the moderator, to the lowest bidder.\* Spirituous liquors were frequently furnished, unblushingly, by the town authorities as a lure to cheap bidding. As a general fact, the consequence was that the paupers were forced into the poorer class of families, into unwholesome rooms, and frequently compelled to subsist on coarse and sometimes unwholesome food. Enlightened Christianity could not always bear the oppression of this wrong; hence, at an early period of the town's history, measures were proposed by the more reflecting part of the community for the removal of this error. At a town-meeting holden in

---

\*See Appendix O.



March, 1763, a proposal was made to secure a general and well-organized home for that unfortunate class of our fellow-citizens called paupers, and it resulted in the following action by the meeting, after a proper debate :

"Voted to choose a committee to provide a work-house in this district;—and Ensign Longley, Capt. Longley and Lieut. Walker were chosen this committee." The reader will perceive that in this record all christian names are passed over, and if strength can be imparted to civil proceedings by military titles this was a strong committee; and yet, the result shows that it was an unsuccessful one, as the project entirely failed in their hands. This praiseworthy attempt to ameliorate an unfortunate and unjust custom took place just ten years after the incorporation of the town; and it surely is a reflection on the degeneracy of after times that seventy-four years were permitted to pass before any further attempt was made in the right direction. During all this period the gavel of the moderator was heard, at each annual town-meeting, hammering off the board and lodging of the unfortunate pauper to the lowest bidder, amid libations of spirituous liquor offered up at the shrine of economy!

In 1837, after considerable exertion by an efficient committee, a farm was selected in the northern valley of the town, on the borders of the Mulpus, containing a little more than one hundred acres of land,—suitably divided into mowing, pasturing and tillage, and a rich meadow plat,—all of which was well watered and fenced, and supplied with large and commodious buildings. This fair farming establishment was thus converted into an asylum of charity, and became a home for the homeless. Ample provision was made for comfortable lodging, food and raiment, for medical attendance of the sick, and for appropriate labor for those in health; the old had a careful supervision according to their several necessities, and the young were duly provided with sacred and secular instruction. Religious meetings were holden in the establishment at stated periods, and the various facilities of moral, mental

and religious training were appropriately applied to the varied wants of the several inmates.

The asylum was in a position retired from the public highway—a peaceful retreat for those who have little interest in the stirring events of life, and little concern with those changes that engage the attention of the more active portion of the community. Aside from the particular fitness of the location, the natural facilities of the farm adapted it to the purpose for which it was to be devoted. It contained a thick bed of clay, from which large quantities of bricks of a superior quality have been, from time to time, manufactured.

The land and buildings were purchased for \$2,969.71. The farming utensils, household furniture, and domestic animals were secured for \$700. Within a few years the buildings passed through changes, and were subjected to repairs—among which was the erection of a new barn to take the place of one destroyed by fire—that well adapted them to the public service for which they had been set apart; making them convenient for the master and comfortable for the inmates.

When this establishment was opened, and during the first three years of its occupancy, the number of paupers varied from fifteen to thirty; but as the temperance reformation progressed the number diminished, so that by the close of the twelfth year there were but from three to five who claimed a home in the alms-house.

This important change in the amount of pauperism,—together with some injudicious management in its prudential concerns, whereby the expense of sustaining the asylum because disproportionably large,—induced several persons to advocate the abolishment of the institution, and a public sale of the property. It was argued that the few that remained, or that would be likely to become dependent on the public for support, could with more ease to themselves and with less cost to the town be accommodated in private families; and this without the objectionable auction principle that had prevailed at a former period.

Accordingly, at the town-meeting in April, 1853, a vote was obtained for the immediate sale of the farm and all its appurtenances, which decision was executed on the spot. This measure was adopted to the very great regret of a respectable minority of the citizens, and has since been regarded by some of its movers as a hasty measure, and productive of evils that might have been foreseen.

As time has progressed, however, and the causes of pauperism have diminished, the suggestion has proceeded from several sources to set up district asylums throughout the Commonwealth, (each district to contain any convenient number of towns,) as homes for the imbecile; and to have them constructed on such a scale as to enlarge the comforts of the inmates, and at the same time reduce the expense of their support. There is doubtless too much wisdom in this measure to be long overlooked by a discriminating community.

Since the incorporation of Shirley, several attempts have been made to dissect it from its present county relations, and connect it with a group of contiguous towns for the formation of a new county. These attempts had an early origin, and have been, from time to time, renewed unto a recent period.

In 1763 the town took the following action on the subject: "Oct. 24. Voted to choose a man to sign a petition with ye neighboring towns, concerning making application for a new county, in this part of the county of Middlesex and the part of Worcester County adjoining. Deacon Hezekiah Sawtell was chosen for said purposes."

Nothing more is found concerning the project until May, 1785, when the following article appeared in the warrant for a town meeting: "To see if the town will choose a delegate to meet other delegates from several towns in the northerly part of Middlesex County and the northerly part of the county of Worcester, to consider on the matter of forming a new county, to consist of a number of towns in the aforesaid counties." The town voted to send a delegate, and Obadiah Sawtell was appointed to

that office. No report of the result of this action has been recorded, and probably none was made.

In the year 1794 the following entry appears: "Voted to send a man to Leominster to meet a committee from several towns in the counties of Worcester and Middlesex, in order to petition the General Court for a part of each of the aforesaid counties to be made a distinct county. Dr. Benjamin Hartwell was chosen delegate." The whole matter was, however, reconsidered, and the delegate dismissed.

Though nothing further appears on the town records concerning a new county until quite a recent date, the matter has been repeatedly agitated, with considerable earnestness; and petitions have been twice forwarded to the State Legislature in favor of the change. "At the annual meetings in April, 1828, the question was submitted by the Legislature to the people of Worcester and Middlesex,—'Shall a new county be formed of the towns of Royalston, Winchendon, Athol, Templeton, Gardner, Westminster, Ashburnham, Fitchburg, Leominster, Lunenburg, Princeton, Hubbardston, Phillipston, Lancaster, Bolton, and Harvard, from the county of Worcester; Groton, Pepperell, Shirley, Ashby, and Townsend from the county of Middlesex, as was prayed for in the petition bearing the name of Ivers Jewett at the head?' The decision was in the negative, by a great majority of the voters."

When the subject was brought before the Legislature in 1851 it received a negative without being referred back to the people. As the extreme towns in the several counties have been brought near their shire-towns by means of railroads, thereby removing the difficulties of court attendance that formerly existed, a large majority of the people deem it unwise to incur the expense of establishing any additional counties in the Commonwealth.

In 1856 Fitchburg (which has since received a city incorporation) was made a shire-town in Worcester County; and that will be an additional reason for leaving

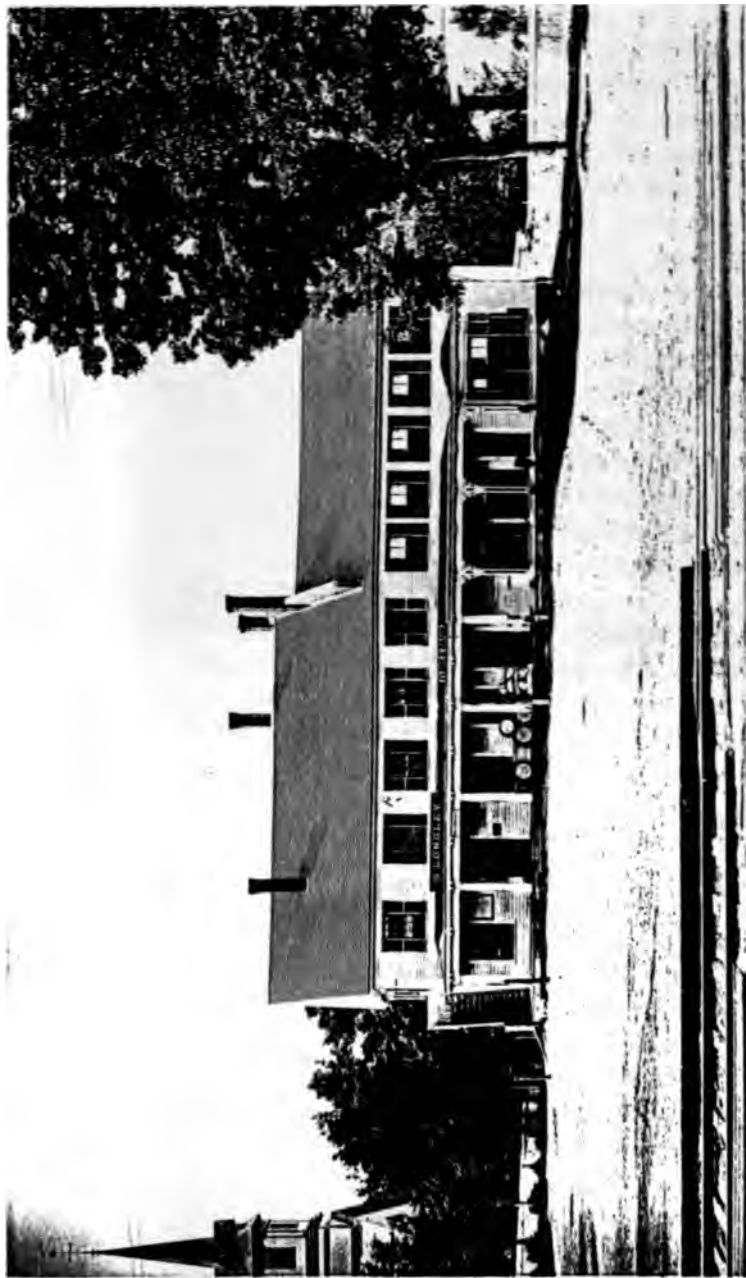
present town and county lines and associations undisturbed.

In these days of cheap postage and of voluminous correspondence, of newspapers and magazines, of anxiety to know, through public documents, what is passing in legislative assemblies; in these days when the inaugural address of the chief magistrate of the Union has hardly escaped his lips in Washington before it is ready for distribution from the press in Boston; in these days when everybody is looking for daily news, through the daily public journal, it must seem strange to learn that, for fifty-eight years from the incorporation of the town, Shirley was possessed of no post-office; nor yet of any regular mail conveyance! It follows, therefore, that all letters and newspapers must have found their way to and from town by the uncertain mode of private transportation; or were left in the post-offices of neighboring towns, where they were liable to be detained for weeks before they could reach their place of destination.

This was not so great an evil as it might appear at first view; as correspondence by letter was very limited—magazines and reviews were almost unknown—and newspaper patronage was confined to a small number of families. The ease and cheapness by which mailed matter is now conveyed has supplied a want of its own creation; a want which was previously unfelt because unknown.

In 1811,—just eleven years after a post-office had been established in Groton,—there was one obtained for Shirley; and Thomas Whitney, Esq., was appointed postmaster. He remained in office during his life, a term of thirty-three years; and the vacancy caused by his death was filled by his son, Hon. James P. Whitney. In 1847 Mr. Whitney died, and his place was supplied by the appointment of George Barrett, Esq. In 1852 Mr. Barrett died, and the office was filled by the appointment of Col. Thomas Whitney, who was a son of the first postmaster, and a brother of the second. Mr. Whitney held





RESIDENCE AND STORE OF SAMUEL LONGLEY, ESQ

the place until his death, which occurred in 1865. The office was then secured for Jonas Longley, Esq., who is the present incumbent. (1882.)

In the course of fifteen or twenty years from the establishment of the first post-office, it was found that the population of the town could be better accommodated by having a second place of mail delivery constituted. Through the manufacturing interests, the South Village had begun to assume such proportions as to give countenance to this claim. Successful measures were therefore adopted to establish a post-office in that village, and Augustus G. Parker, M. D., was appointed postmaster. In 1837 Dr. Parker resigned the place, and Israel Longley was appointed his successor. Mr. Longley held the office until 1857, when he was superseded by Mr. Alfred Page. It was currently reported at the time that political defection was the cause of this change, rather than any want of fidelity on the part of the incumbent. Mr. Page was superseded by Mr. William B. Edgerton, who held the position until his death, in 1880, when the present incumbent, Samuel Longley, Esq., was appointed.

The trade in almost all of our New-England rural towns has been generally confined to their own citizens; and traders have not been encouraged to keep articles on sale, except such as the conveniences and necessities of their patrons have demanded. For, when merchandise of a higher grade has been allowed to tax the resources of traffic, but small profits (if not actual losses) have been realized. Such, however, was the extent of the palm-leaf trade, which was continued for a quarter of a century, (beginning with the year 1826,) that the patronage of the Shirley traders was greatly increased by custom from abroad. Hence, they were encouraged to sustain stores of higher-priced and less common goods than had usually been kept for sale. But the recent facilities of conveyance to larger marts of traffic have, in these latter days, warned the humble trader of our rural villages not to enlarge his sphere of operations to such an extent as to have



dull sales, and allow articles of cost to lie on the shelves so long as to become shop-worn and out of use.

The trade of Shirley began with two stores—of almost simultaneous origin—set up in the two most feasible localities of the town. As the population increased, more places of trade were demanded, especially in the South Village, where there are now three stores, all of which are in the execution of a fair business. The oldest trading establishment is in the centre of the town. It was set up by Thomas Whitney, Esq., and remained under his charge and that of his family for more than fifty years.

Shirley is so situated that, for sixty years, it had no direct mail communication with the shire-towns of the county or the capital of the State. Mailed packages were transported by indirect and intersecting lines of stages; and hence the business of those who had frequent intercourse with the county courts and the State metropolis was seriously embarrassed. Great, therefore, was the change produced by the opening of the Fitchburg Railroad, whose line at first extended from Charlestown to Fitchburg. This occurred in 1845. The railroad crosses the line between Ayer and Shirley at the Nashua River, and having passed up the valley of that river, enters the valley of the Catacunemaug, goes through the village situated on that stream, and passes into Lunenburg at what is called Mount Henry, where there is a cut in the hill forty-seven feet deep.

Both the freight and passenger cars leave and return to town several times each day. The station is in the South Village, two miles from the centre of the town, and is large and commodious.

The first expense of the road and its appurtenances was rising a million of dollars. But, since its original completion, it has received a second track for the entire length of way. It has also been connected with the capital by a bridge across the Charles River, and is terminated by a station, built of Fitchburg granite, which combines beauty with architectural strength, and is a

monument of the enterprise and perseverance of the proprietors of the road. The amount of capital stock is \$4,950,000. The cost of the road and its improvements has amounted to a much larger sum.

In 1874, just previous to the completion of the Hoosac tunnel, the Fitchburg Railroad Company secured control of the Vermont and Massachusetts railroad from Fitchburg to Greenfield, by a lease of nine hundred and ninety-nine years. In 1880 the same company made an arrangement with the Commonwealth to operate for a term of seven years the Troy and Greenfield road, extending from the latter place to North Adams. By these measures the line from Boston to North Adams is placed under one management; and by arrangements with connecting roads beyond, a through line is established, called the Hoosac Tunnel Line, whereby the people of eastern and northern Massachusetts are afforded cheap and easy communication with New York State and the West. By taking a seat in a drawing-room or a berth in a sleeping-car, the passenger from Boston, or other point on the Tunnel Line, may make the journey to Chicago or St. Louis with ease and comfort, without change of cars, by a continuous ride of from thirty-six to forty-two hours. The wide contrast between the present facilities for travel and those enjoyed by the people of Shirley but a generation ago may be taken as a striking illustration of the progressive spirit of the age.

Within about four miles of the centre of Shirley is the far-famed union of railroads, once known as Groton Junction, but now bearing the name of Ayer, the new town which has grown up around this nucleus of active agencies. Here the cars of the Fitchburg, the Worcester & Nashua, the Peterboro & Shirley, and the Stony Brook (or Boston & Lowell) roads, intersect several times each day. This facilitates travel through a large extent of country. It enables men who live in Shirley to be engaged in daily business operations in the several places connected by the roads here referred to; it also enables

persons to attend county courts cheaply and expeditiously, and to accomplish with facility and economy the various communications, social, ecclesiastical, political and financial, which circumstances require in different parts of the Commonwealth and New England.

As time has advanced, the establishment of these roads in the town and vicinity of Shirley has proved an important era in its history, completing a valuable revolution in all the business and social relations of its inhabitants. It is true that some of the operations of this revolution have worked injury to society by producing radical and sweeping changes in what appeared to be useful and well established customs;—such as the depletion of farms (a few miles remote from the road) of their faithful and long-tried generations of owners, and the giving over of these estates to a foreign population; the inroads made on the progress and life of institutions of learning and religion of venerable age and standing; and the hasty formation of villages, which are liable to become centres for a population of doubtful moral character from surrounding regions. Yet, when we remember the overbalancing benefits derived from these changes as a whole, the evils are lightly passed over and easily forgotten.

Instead of a stage ride of seven hours to the State metropolis, and an absence of two or three days from home, the people of Shirley may now accomplish the journey in a couple of hours, without weariness, devote most of the day to the transaction of business, and return to their homes the same day. And, then, with what ease and economy the farming produce is conveyed to marts of sale and exchange; how cheaply and readily foreign merchandise is brought to our homes and our hearths. Our people at the present day largely use mineral coal for fuel;—how could this useful article be obtained by the old methods of conveyance? Indeed, the advantages wrought by the revolution effected through the aid of railroads, cannot be realized by the younger generation,—as the disadvantages of former customs are unknown to them.

It is now (1882) thirty-seven years since the Fitchburg Railroad Company commenced operations, and they have been years of constant improvement and enlarged facilities of action, on the part of its management, in support of the comfort, convenience and safety of passengers and employes. Their way stations are commodious, well-appointed and well-cared-for establishments; their cars are suitably finished, furnished and warmed; their bridges are built so as to ensure safety in travel; their crossings are carefully guarded against accident; and what is more, their employes, through all the various departments of their complicated business, must be largely stocked with executive ability, and must cultivate the virtues of amiability, courtesy and patience, in order to ensure to themselves a continuance in their positions. Under these circumstances the road is safely expected to be a remunerative enterprise to the proprietors and a benefaction to the public.

Hence, if the introduction of railroads is a blessing to the community, we may regard Shirley as peculiarly favored by being located in the neighborhood of so many and such varying routes of travel.

Perhaps in this place, better than any other, a space may be devoted to a notice of the physicians who have practised their profession in Shirley. This class of citizens, in every town, have occupied a respectable and influential place in society, in accordance with their professional success, and their moral standing.

WILLIAM WORCESTER was the first physician who had a residence in Shirley. He was born in Bradford, Feb. 4, 1729. He was a son of Moses Worcester, who was a descendant, of the fifth generation, of Rev. William Worcester, the first minister of Salisbury, who, with his family, came to this country from England between the years of 1638 and 1640. He is enrolled in Cotton Mather's list of the "reverent, learned and holy divines, arriving such from Europe to America, by whose evangelical ministry the churches of America have been illuminated." Dr. Worcester came to Shirley subsequently to 1769—

sixteen years after the incorporation of the town—and had removed to Tewksbury before 1773, making his continuance here, at longest, not three years. The place of his residence was unknown to the oldest inhabitants of the town, a quarter of a century since, and of course his medical skill cannot here be delineated. He practised in Tewksbury and other places, as well as in Shirley.

BENJAMIN HARTWELL was the second of the profession who ventured to make this very sparsely settled community the subjects of his professional oversight and care. He was born in Leominster, in 1759. In early life he was engaged in agricultural pursuits, and, though young, took a part in the struggle which secured the independence of the American Colonies. He was a non-commissioned officer; and the evening of his life was cheered with a pension, a reward for the fidelity of those who ventured all for the political emancipation of their country and the security of her privileges.

He studied his profession with Dr. Going, of his native town, and commenced its practice soon after the close of the Revolutionary war. For many years he did a large business and accumulated a fair estate. He continued to be called to the sick-beds of those who had known him in earlier life, even unto old age; and, by his timely wit and free converse, would sometimes reconcile to their situation patients whom his prescriptions were powerless to relieve. He died, after a very brief sickness, March 17, 1844, in the eighty-fifth year of his age. His widow survived until September 23, 1851, and at her death had lived eighty-nine years.

PHINEHAS LONGLEY was a native of Shirley, and descended from that honorable family of Longleys who early made the soil of Shirley their home, and whose record will more fully appear in the sequel of this history. He studied medicine with Dr. Hartwell; and—what few would willingly have done—commenced practice in town, to the great annoyance of his rival and former patron.





Engraving from W. L. Allen, Gardner, Mass.

AUGUSTUS G. PARKER, M. D.

Between the two disciples of Hippocrates there were constant broils, which were terminated only by a long and expensive course of litigation. This created parties in town, and effected rivalries and criminations which were designed, in themselves, to destroy harmony and good feeling throughout the entire community. At length Dr. Longley left the place and established himself in Millbury, Worcester County, where he remained in practice until the period of his death.

AUGUSTUS GRANVILLE PARKER was the next physician in the order of time. He was born in Harvard, in the pleasant village of Still River, Feb. 14, 1796. His father was a physician, and he was the youngest child of a numerous family. He early imbibed a taste for the profession of his father, and while yet a youth began to acquaint himself with the rudiments of the healing art. It is undoubtedly true that his future success was in a great degree owing to that singleness of purpose with which he devoted himself to the duties of his calling. While he was yet a minor his father removed with his family into the State of Vermont, where he passed the remainder of his life.

After the removal to Vermont, the subject of this notice commenced the active duties of his profession in company with his father. He was thus ushered into business, like many other practitioners of his time, without a public education, and without those other privileges that are now almost universally regarded a passport to the confidence of a patronizing community;—a condition of things which he regretted more than his friends and future employers had occasion to do. Thrown, therefore, as he truly was, upon his own individual resources, his exertions were untiring to supply the wants that these circumstances created; and his subsequent success proved that he did not labor in vain.

Abominating every appearance of charlatanry, he applied to the Vermont Medical Society for an approbation to practise medicine; and after the usual preliminaries



he received a diploma from that institution, which bears date June 10, 1817. Dr. Parker ever regarded this event as the happiest of his life-experience; as it evinced to him that his self-exertions were rewarded in placing him upon a foundation most congenial with his genius and taste, where his energies could be expanded, and where he could be free to fulfil what he truly considered the mission of his life.

Having thus gone through with a formal initiation into the active duties of his profession, he took up a residence in Harvard, his native town, and formed a partnership with Dr. Stone of that place. He remained in this connection but one year when he removed to Shirley, where he passed the residue of his days. In 1827 he received a diploma from the Massachusetts Medical Society. He died June 18, 1843, in the forty-eighth year of his age.

Dr. Parker married Mary Ann Hazen, daughter of Samuel Hazen, Esq., Dec. 20, 1819. They had one son, Stillman S. H. Parker, born June 27, 1821. From early life he gave signs of precocity of intellect and moral virtue, which led his parents to indulge his laudable wishes, all of which seemed to tend to the supplying himself with the facilities of improvement. As he had been early designed for the medical profession, at the age of sixteen his father proposed that he hasten to a close of his studies preparatory to a college course, to which suggestion he promptly acceded. In pursuance of this plan he was placed in the Groton Academy, where, with unwearied diligence, he pursued his classical studies; at the same time, from every other available source, he gathered information of a scientific and general character. His career was destined to be of short continuance. He had, with some difficulty, finished the first term of his second year in the above-named institution when his overworked system gave signs of increasing pulmonary difficulties, which required an immediate suspension of all labor and continued thought. Every day his symptoms became

more alarming, and seemed to declare that consumption had fixed its grasp upon the suffering patient, and would soon prostrate him in death.

As the chills of autumn approached, Dr. Parker proposed to his son to depart with him to the sunny regions of the South, with the hope that the climate might assist to protract, and possibly save, a life so dear to many. In the early part of October this plan was put in execution with the design of going as far as St. Augustine, in Florida. But the health of the young man seemed to require them to stop at St. Mary's, where he lingered till the 18th of January, when his mortal pilgrimage was closed.

The grief of this loss of his promising son—his only child—added to the effects of Dr. Parker's previous unwearied labors in the calls of his profession, broke down his constitution, and opened the way to his own comparatively early death.

**JAMES OTIS PARKER.** See notices of college graduates, page 92.

**EBENEZER P. HILLS.** He was born in Newbury, in 1804. In his early life he was engaged in the mechanical operations of his father, who was a joiner, painter and glazier. But early cherishing a desire to engage in the physician's calling, he commenced a course of study that might prepare him for that position. To obtain the means of pursuing his preparatory studies, he devoted a part of each year to the arduous work of school-teaching. He taught ten distinct terms, and was regarded as well adapted to this work. He was engaged as teacher in the towns of Leominster, Lunenburg, Shirley and Townsend. His professional studies were partially pursued under the direction of Dr. Silas Pearson of Westminster, and Dr. Peter S. Snow of Fitchburg. He attended a single course of medical lectures at Pittsfield, but received his doctor's degree from Brunswick, Maine, in 1825.

He then established himself in Townsend, and offered his professional services to the public. On the

death of Dr. A. G. Parker of Shirley, he came to this town, and remained here until his death, which occurred March 22, 1854, in the fiftieth year of his age.

Dr. Hills received a diploma from the Massachusetts Medical Society, May 28, 1845. He was three times married;—his first and second wives were sisters, from Lunenburg,—Misses Perkins,—who left three children at their deaths, one of whom preceded his father to the tomb. He married for his third wife Miss Sophia Gerrish of Townsend, Sept. 15, 1841, by whom he had four children, one of whom died before her father. Two others have since died. They died young, and yet their good qualities rendered them universally respected by their acquaintances. "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God."

CHARLES C. DOWSE lived and practised medicine for a few years in Shirley. He was born in Brighton, and in early life was engaged as a store and counting-room clerk. He pursued an academical course of study at the Wesleyan institution in Wilbraham. He studied medicine for a time in the office of Dr. Bates in Barre, and obtained his doctorate from the Boston Medical College. He began his practice somewhere in Connecticut, but removed to Shirley in 1845. Here he remained some four years, when he established himself in Clinton, where he resided about six years. Then he removed to Waltham, where he continued his practice until his death.

JOSEPH H. STREETER also practised medicine for a few years in Shirley. He came in 1845. The place, however, was so crowded with M. D.'s—led hither after the death of Dr. Parker, through the influence of that distinguished man's success—that Dr. Streeter removed to Roxbury, where he still lives and is engaged in the duties of his profession.

DARIUS A. DOW succeeded Dr. Dowse, and practised medicine about three years in Shirley, when he

removed to Westford, in which place he is yet engaged in the work of his calling.

ASAHEL PLYMPTON succeeded Dr. Dow, establishing himself in Shirley in 1852. He studied, for a time, in the office of Dr. Gilman Kimball, of Lowell. Afterward he attended courses of lectures in Hanover, New Hampshire, and in Woodstock, Vermont, and received his medical diploma from the last-named institution, in 1843. He began his work in Hebron, Connecticut, where he remained only a few months, when he went to Monroe, Maine, where he continued several years. He then came to Shirley and has been in successful practice unto the present time, [1882] more than thirty years.

NATHANIEL KINGSBURY came to Shirley in 1857. It was not his purpose to practise his profession, but rather to seek retirement from what had been his life-calling. He did not refuse the occasional solicitations of those who desired his advice and attendance, yet he sought no custom. He graduated at the Bowdoin institution in Brunswick, Maine, in 1829. He practised his profession for a time in Georgia, but passed the longest period of active public duty in Temple, New Hampshire. He left Shirley in 1865, and has since died.

The great comparative importance attached to the practice of medicine at the present day, marks—to a certain extent—the changes that have occurred in the habits and wants of society since the period at which this history commenced. Then, a large majority of the educated men sought the pulpit or the bar as their arena of operations; now, a large part of the scholars resort to the healing art, as an equally honorable and far more lucrative sphere of labor. Then, very few physicians were classically educated;—many of them served what they termed an apprenticeship with some established practitioner, and thus acquired a knowledge of the remedies for human diseases, as the artisan acquires the secret of his

craft;—of course but few of the faculty were received to other posts of public trust. Now, our ablest writers, statesmen, legislators and rulers, are fully represented by members of this profession. Then, the habits of the population were simple, industrious, hardy,—inured from childhood to healthy physical training, and standing in little need of frequent medical treatment. Now, we live in an age of *fast men*, where fashion supersedes prudence, and excess enervates physical strength;—where, indeed, the general habit of gross living and careless action wears down the physical system, to such an extent that the artificial aid which a physician can proffer is in frequent requisition. A little more care and prudence would, in the way of prevention, save many a hard-earned penny to meet the substantial wants of a healthy existence,—and save the evil of many a pain which doctors and drugs may vainly attempt to eradicate and cure.

---

## CHAPTER VIII.

*Town Hall—Legacy of Hon. James P. Whitney—Donations of Thomas and George A. Whitney—Laying the Corner-stone—Proceedings and Report of Building Committee—Dedication of the Hall—Village Hall—Liberality of its owner, etc.*

During the early periods of our New-England settlements the pecuniary condition of the people compelled them to study and practise economy in all matters of both public and private interest. And, as they could not afford buildings to be separately devoted to secular and sacred uses, they were so far bound to sanction a "union of church and state" as to appropriate one and the same edifice to all the public requirements of the town,—religious, military and municipal. On Sunday the spacious aisles and pews were occupied by those who sought the good that cometh from the sanctuary. On "training days" the

children of Mars were found threading their way through the same alleys, armed and equipped for the deadly strife of war; and on days of municipal duty the same temple thoroughfares were made to resound to the coarse tread of many feet not accustomed to seek that place for purposes of spiritual devotion. At the communion altar the moderator and clerk were stationed, to direct and record the doings of the assembled freemen, while the people accommodated themselves as well as the conveniences of the place would allow by grouping together in the neighboring pews and avenues. There was an inconvenience attending this miscellaneous use of the meeting-house, and yet it was the best arrangement that could be made under the circumstances. It surely could be no desecration of a sacred locality to have it occasionally used for purposes of secular requirements; and we are proud to believe that many a country church became a "cradle of liberty" in the stormy days of '76.

From the incorporation of the town, in 1753, to the building of the first meeting-house, in 1754, meetings for municipal purposes were conducted in private houses. From that time to 1839, about seventy-five years, as has been observed, the meeting-house was the general rendezvous for the proceedings of the body politic. During the year last named, the first meeting-house,—which was now legally claimed by the First Congregational Society,—underwent such changes and repairs as to render it inconvenient to open it for any other than religious purposes; its doors were therefore closed to all secular gatherings and objects. The necessities of the people soon directed attention to the subject of erecting a town hall,—yet no decisive steps were taken to that end for the space of six years.

At the town-meeting in April, 1847, a communication was made to the town to the following purport:

"TO THE SELECTMEN OF THE TOWN OF SHIRLEY:

"*Gentlemen* :—Our late brother, James P. Whitney, made certain bequests to the town which will fully appear

by the following extracts from his last will and testament, viz: 'I give and bequeath to the inhabitants of the town of Shirley the sum of *five hundred dollars*, to be appropriated towards the building of a town-house, with a commodious hall for holding town meetings, and suitable rooms for the safe keeping of records, books and papers, belonging to the town, and for the transaction by the Selectmen, and all other town officers, of all the town business; provided, however, that said town-house shall be located in that part of the town now considered the centre thereof, but not placed near the south side of the land which belonged to my late father, bordering on the Training Field, so called, without the consent of the owner of said land; and provided, also, that the same shall be built within three years of the time of my decease; and in case of failure on the part of said inhabitants to comply with the provisions aforesaid, I then give and bequeath the said sum, with all the interest that may have accrued thereon, to my said daughter, Henrietta Parker Whitney, or whoever may be my heirs at law.

"I also give and bequeath to the inhabitants of said town of Shirley the sum of one hundred dollars, the interest of which is to be annually expended in ornamenting the burying-ground now belonging to the town, by the cultivation of trees and shrubbery, and otherwise improving the same; and the principal sum may be appropriated towards the building of a handsome fence around the same whenever the town shall so determine.'

"We wish you, gentlemen, to lay the same before the town, and should it be their pleasure to accept the bequests, we will be in readiness at any time to pay over the money to such persons as the town may designate for such purpose. We are, gentlemen, most respectfully,

"Your obedient servants,

"THOMAS WHITNEY,     }  
"GEORGE A. WHITNEY, } *Executors of the will*  
                                  } *of said deceased.*

"Shirley, March 25, 1847."

The town voted to accept the legacy of Mr. Whitney, and authorized the selectmen to receive the same of the executors, in the name of the town ; also voted that a committee of five be appointed to take into consideration the whole subject relating to the building of a town-house, and make an estimate of the expense necessary for the same. Stillman D. Benjamin, Jeremiah C. Hartwell, Jonas Holden, Lewis Blood and Leonard M. Parker were chosen for said committee.

At a town-meeting holden on the 28th of the following May, the above committee submitted a report of their doings, in which was embodied the following communication from Messrs. Thomas and George A. Whitney,—brothers of the late James P. Whitney, and executors of his will :

"TO THE COMMITTEE OF THE TOWN OF SHIRLEY ON  
THE SUBJECT OF BUILDING A TOWN HOUSE :

"*Gentlemen* :—We propose to give to the town of Shirley the sum of *five hundred dollars* in aid of building a town-house, and a lot of land on which to set the same, adjoining the north side of the Training Field,—the lot being staked out by you for the purpose, as we have agreed. And we make this proposal on the following express conditions, viz :—that the town-house shall be placed on the said lot of land, and built in one year and a half ; that it shall be a two-story building, conforming substantially to the plan of Mr. Farrar, now in your possession ;\* that the Training Field shall always be kept as a public common, and never be encumbered by buildings or in any other manner ; and, in case the town shall hereafter decide to enclose it by a suitable fence, that an avenue of twenty-five feet in width, on the north and east sides of the same, adjoining our land, shall always be kept open for the benefit of individuals and the public. We wish

---

\*The architect was employed by Mr. J. P. Whitney to draw a plan of a town-house, which plan had been given to the building committee.



you to lay this proposal before the town, and if they shall agree to accept the money and the land upon the conditions already specified, then we will give a deed of the land, and pay over the money to whomsoever the town may authorize to receive it;—the deed to provide that the land shall revert to us or to our heirs whenever the town shall cease to occupy it for a town-house.

"THOMAS WHITNEY.

"GEORGE A. WHITNEY.

"Shirley, April 28th, 1847."

The committee reported, in addition, that they had estimated the expense of a building, like the one proposed, to be two thousand dollars.

Whereupon, "it was voted to accept the money and land offered to the town by Thomas Whitney and George A. Whitney, and [to] agree to the conditions by them stated. Also, to build a town-house of the description specified by them and recommended by the committee, and that the sum of ten hundred dollars be raised to carry the same into effect; and that five hundred of said sum be assessed the present year, and the remaining sum of five hundred dollars the next year.

"Voted, to choose a committee of five to build the town-house and to take all necessary measures to carry the foregoing vote into effect.

"Chose Hon. Leonard M. Parker, Stillman D. Benjamin, Capt. Jonas Holden, Stephen M. Longley and Charles Butler for said committee. Voted to add Col. Thomas Whitney and Jeremiah C. Hartwell to the above committee."

The proceedings of this committee were carefully recorded by the chairman, from whose papers we learn that it was early decided by them that the plan of Mr. Farrar was not upon a scale sufficiently large to secure all the purposes for which the proposed building had been designed. Whereupon the committee voted "to add two feet to the height, ten feet to the length, and one and a half

feet to the piazza or front part; it being understood that two hundred dollars would be contributed for the purpose, which sum the committee estimated would be sufficient to pay the full expense of the proposed enlargement.”\*

The furnishing and laying the foundation was contracted for and executed by Mr. E. G. Adams of Lunenburg. The timber for the frame of the building was prepared and set up by Mr. Asher Jewett of Groton; and the building was enclosed and finished by Mr. Jeremiah C. Hartwell of Shirley.

The filling of the trenches for the foundation and the grading about the building was accomplished by the voluntary labor of several citizens of the town.†

On the 17th of June the committee broke ground, each one throwing out a few shovelfuls of earth, (commencing with the chairman,) and on the 5th of July the corner-stone was laid with the following imposing ceremonies:

A procession was formed under the direction of Col. Thomas Whitney, marshal of the day, and proceeded to the site of the proposed building. Here the deposits‡ were placed under the southwest corner, and the foundation stone adjusted thereon by the building committee. The procession then moved to the meeting-house of the First Parish, where services were performed after the following order:

1. Anthem, "My country 'tis of thee."
2. Scripture selections, by Rev. J. A. Coolidge.
3. Hymn, 555 Greenwood's Collection.
4. Prayer, by Rev. Seth Chandler.
5. Music, by the Band.
6. Declaration of Independence, read by Dr. J. O. Parker.
7. "Hail Columbia," by the Band.
8. Address, by Hon. Leonard M. Parker.
9. Anthem, "Let every heart rejoice and sing."
10. Benediction, by Mr. Chandler.

\*This additional cost was contributed by the following named individuals: Geo. A. Whitney, \$100, Tho. Whitney, \$50, L. M. Parker, \$50.

†See Appendix P. ‡See Appendix Q.

At the close of the services in the church the procession reformed, under the direction of the marshal, and proceeded to the Parker Grove, where a bountiful entertainment had been made ready by Mr. Samuel Farnsworth. After the cloth was removed, regular and volunteer sentiments were introduced, together with speeches, music and songs that were appropriate to the festivities of the occasion.

Dr. Ebenezer P. Hills presided, assisted by Thomas Whitney, Jonas Holden, and Elisha F. Thayer, as vice-presidents. Mr. Charles Butler officiated as toast-master. The occasion called forth much social and patriotic feeling, and was truly a season of convivial and rational enjoyment.

It was the desire of the esteemed author of the address, if the premeditated history of Shirley should ever see the light, to have it introduced into the pages of that history. This seems to be the most appropriate place for such introduction.

ADDRESS OF HON. LEONARD M. PARKER.

"FELLOW-CITIZENS :—We have assembled to lay the corner-stone of our town-house. It is a building designed for the two-fold purpose of a town-house and a high-school. The occasion is a joyous and at the same time a solemn one. It is joyous because the work in which we are engaged furnishes conclusive evidence that we are free citizens, and duly realize it; and as such fully understand and justly appreciate our rights and privileges. It also shows that we are wise for ourselves and wise for posterity; that we not only understand our rights and privileges, but have resolved to enjoy them; and to this end it is essential, in our opinion, to be provided with a good building, having suitable rooms for books and records, and for the transaction of town business; and a commodious hall in which to assemble for deliberation, discussion and action, touching all the affairs of the town, the state and the nation.

"The occasion is also solemn; for it reminds us of by-gone times,—of the early settlement of the town,—of the perils, privations and hardships which our fathers had to encounter in here establishing their homes, and in obtaining their civil and religious rights,—and the inconveniences to which they were subjected in the exercise of them.

"It is solemn, too, in its admonitions and warnings in regard to the interests of knowledge. The ample accommodations which are here to be made for a high-school, show the estimation in which education is held by us of the present age; and how essential it is considered for the preservation of the rights and liberties of those who are to live after us. The school has ever been considered the palladium of the liberty of a state.

"The day chosen by us for this work is Monday the *fifth*, instead of Sunday the *fourth* of July, in this year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty-seven,—this day being taken because the laws and usages of the age discountenance all assemblages of the people on the Sabbath for secular or holiday purposes. This day, then, *the fourth of July*, is a memorable day in the annals of our country, and in the annals of the world. *The Declaration of American Independence*, that immortal document, contains the great fundamental truth—that government is instituted for the safety and happiness of the people, deriving its just powers from their consent; that it is their right to choose their own law-makers, and to alter or abolish their form of government whenever it shall cease to answer the end for which it was created. Having thus clearly defined, and fearlessly laid the true foundation principle of all just government, the document proceeds to its solemn conclusion,—that the United States, then colonies of Great Britain, were, and of right ought to be, free and independent States. And to the support of this declaration, they pledged all the means and power which are valuable to man. And they were true to the pledge. The people, too, were true to themselves and

true to the declaration. They sustained it. In a war of more than seven years duration, they evinced their patriotism and devotion. Toils, perils, scars, privations, sacrifices, death,—all these were counted as nothing in comparison with the objects at which they aimed. The true patriot never falters, never tires. Their hearts were fixed on the great principle of the declaration. They had resolved on liberty,—and they resolved not in vain. They obtained liberty.

"The achievement of independence was followed by the adoption of the Constitution of the United States, which establishes a government truly republican in form and character. It embodies the principles set forth in the Declaration of Independence. It recognizes the people as social, moral and political beings; as men capable of moral and political wisdom; as the rightful framers of their own government and makers of their own laws; and it appeals to their understanding, their virtue and their patriotism for support. It acknowledges man, as he was designed by Deity, and as he ever should be, his own master,—and not the creature of monarchs, come they in the form of emperors or kings, or even in the robes of queens.

"But we forbear, for it is not our design to make this paper a common fourth of July oration; nor even to attempt an extended portrayal of the happy effects of our political institutions. It is our purpose merely to perambulate the lines of our political domain, and renew the marks on the monuments erected by our fathers; and in doing this we would especially avoid all allusions to the numerous parties which for various purposes now rally under different names. Still, we will take occasion to say, there is a moral sentiment and power in the name and character of liberty, acting in the form of a well regulated republic, which can sometimes humble the pride of the mighty, and disarm majesty of its terrors.

"This is well illustrated by the interesting sketch given by an American of his visit to San Marino, a small

republic in Italy, between the Appenines, the Po, and the Adriatic. We are told the territory of this state is only about forty miles in circumference, and its population about seven thousand. The republic was founded more than fourteen hundred years ago, on moral principles, industry and equality; and has preserved its liberty and independence amidst all the wars and discords which have raged around it. Bonaparte respected it and sent an embassy to express his sentiments of friendship and fraternity. It is governed by a captain regent, chosen every six months by the representatives of the people, sixty-six in number, who are also chosen every six months by the people. The taxes are light, the farm-houses are neat, the fields well cultivated, and on all sides are seen comfort and peace—the happy effects of morality, simplicity, liberty and justice. The visitor was received by some of the intelligent citizens, in the most hospitable and affectionate manner; they were delighted with him because he was an American. They professed a profound attachment for our country, and look to it as the preserver of their own pure principles; they were intimately acquainted with our institutions and affairs, and had a library well furnished with books and pamphlets relating to America.

"Such is the beautiful description of that ancient little republic. Who can contemplate it without emotions of the deepest interest? Bonaparte, it seems, in the days of his triumph and glory,—overturning monarchies and dethroning kings,—paid homage to it. Of his motives in so doing we refrain to speak,—but leave this, with all his actions, to be passed upon by posterity. Would that any motives could have recently induced the chief Northern Powers of Europe to spare the small republic of Cracow, the last semblance of liberty in poor liberty-loving Poland. But no; even this dim star could not be suffered longer to shine within its own little orbit, but must be made to deck the diadem of imperial Austria. We here also refrain from comment, and will leave this deed and these actors, as we have done with Napoleon, to the judgment of those

who are to come after us. And, to return for a moment to that little green spot, hemmed in by the mountains and rivers of Italy,—happy as that community of San Marino is represented to be, it is but a miniature picture of our vast republic. Would that all Europe could now be placed in a like happy condition with that small republic. And the day will come when monarchs shall be made to lay down their crowns—when all men shall be allowed to acquire an interest in the earth created for their use, and make choice of their own rulers. Until that time shall come we see nothing which promises essentially to change the existing state of things,—sovereigns and nobility rioting in all the excesses of wealth and luxury, and subjects dying of starvation!

“There is a peculiar fitness in the selection of this day to do this first work in the erection of our edifice. It is designed as the place in which the citizens of the town shall assemble from year to year, and from time to time, to exercise the rights and to enjoy the privileges which have been secured to them at an immense sacrifice of blood and treasure. It is also designed as the place where the youth of the town may receive that instruction which is necessary to enable them rightly to perform the high duties of citizens of a great republic. Such is the character of our building. On this stone, then, let it rise—let it ever be maintained—let it be the temple of our town, dedicated to knowledge and to freedom. We trust in God it may endure; that after ages may witness in it the principles proclaimed by their forefathers, and cherished by us of the present day. May it forever stand, the living emblem of true glory;—based as it is on the rock of eternal truth and justice—the rights of man.

“The pilgrim of liberty, should fortune chance to cast him upon the borders of this humble village, may come into it. Perchance it may kindle up new fires in his sinking soul, and thus shed a gleam of light and hope on far-off ages and far-distant lands. Youth, manhood, old age—all will feel its influence and rejoice in its existence.

Youth will come up here in pursuit of instruction, and his young heart will beat at the thought that the day is not distant, when, in the adjoining hall, he must act the part of a free citizen. Manhood will hither come, to give efficacy to the principles and enjoy the blessings won by the valor of his forefathers. Old age, too, will come tottering hither; and thus evince, even to the last, his devotion to the right of self-government.

"We have made allusion to the early days of our town. It was mainly taken from the original territory of Groton, and incorporated as a district by the name of Shirley, A. D. 1752. In the year 1765 an addition was made to the district by the annexation of territory more than half a mile in width, adjoining Lancaster, which had previously belonged to the township of Stow, from which circumstance it has been called "Stow Leg." In the year 1786, the district was fully enfranchised and made a town by a general law, which applied to all districts incorporated before the year 1777. And it would seem that it must have been made a town at an earlier day, for throughout the whole Revolutionary war, it exercised the rights, in all respects, of a town.

"It is difficult to trace the precise time when the first settlements were made. Various untoward causes operated to interrupt all settlements, and slow progress must have been made within our limits, down to the period of incorporation. Since that time population and improvement have rapidly advanced. We speak, not particularly of this place, but of our whole country. Then our entire population was about two millions; now about twenty-two millions; and this increase has chiefly been made since the close of the war of the Revolution—within about sixty years.

"We live in an age and in a land of improvements—improvements, not only in the arts and sciences, but in all the practical uses and purposes of life. Witness the steam ship, and steam railroad,—striding sea and land in every direction, threatening soon to cross the continent,



and extend westward to India,—moving almost with the rapidity of the winds of heaven. How surprising! yet how wonderful!—we have been wont to hear falling from the lips of everybody. But the days of wonder soon pass away, and so it is with this; a journey of a day, which formerly occupied weeks, and a freight train of fifty or hundred cars, are now common every-day affairs, and looked upon with cool composure, bordering almost on indifference. And the next we shall know, the table of wonderment will be turned, and everybody will begin to wonder why the cars and steamers move so slowly—why they need be two hours in going forty miles,—say from here to Boston,—and ten or twelve hours from Boston to New York,—and twelve days in crossing the Atlantic.

"Such is the character of the human mind—always on the stretch for more. And, happily, it is so ordered, that to the power of genius and the advances of intellect, there is no end. And so, age after age will roll on—improvement upon improvement will follow; and in their train will come increase of numbers, increase of wealth, increase of necessities—new tastes, new fashions, new inventions, love of change—and we know not what;—and revolutions in the affairs of society and of governments may come; and fires and floods, and whirlwinds and earthquakes may take place, and disturb the face of art and of nature. And by some of those passions and changes—these heavings of earth or heaven—by some of these causes, the structure we are about to erect, with its numberless renewals, may come to an end, and the corner-stone be laid bare. Then will be brought to light the deposits we this day make therein. Here opens to us a new source of wonder, and a new field for the imagination. What will be the character and what the condition of that age,—who can tell? Perhaps the language of the paper will be to them an unknown tongue—even more rude and barbarous than that of the savage tribes of the age is considered by us. But we trust some lover of things curious and rare—some one deep in black-letter and antiquarian research—may be found who will be able to *pu*

*it all out*, and translate it into their own polished idiom. They will see what we now say of the wonderful improvements of this age—of the railroad and steamship, the magnetic telegraph, etc. And do you marvel at what we now tell you?—that they will probably laugh it all to scorn, that such will then be the improvements in all the facilities of business and modes of communication and transport by land and water that the steamship and railroad and telegraph will all be thrown aside as by-gone affairs, and considered in the same light as the vessels of Columbus, as the old stage-coach and post-rider, and the saddle and the pillion are considered by us at the present day? And moreover the San-Marino republics,—those perfect little paradises on earth—may then cover the whole globe.

"But again, instead of this state and condition of things, it may be that, then, letters and the arts will here be lost and unknown—that civilization, with all its refinements and blessings, will be banished from the land; and the red man again left to roam and rule throughout the western hemisphere.

"But we will leave *what may be* and return to *what is*. And here we are sure of one truth, solemn and important to us. We are free citizens of a happy republic. It is truly a goodly heritage. It stands forth the beacon-light of liberty to all men and nations of the earth. It is in the political world what the advent of the Messiah was in the moral world,—'As the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.' This republic, fellow-citizens, is in our hands. It imposes on us high duty. Let us resolve, in the face of Heaven and of men, we will perform it.

[Signed]

"L. M. PARKER,	} <i>Building</i> <i>Committee.</i>
"S. D. BENJAMIN,	
"JONAS HOLDEN,	
"S. M. LONGLEY,	
"CHAS. BUTLER,	
"THOS. WHITNEY,	
"J. C. HARTWELL,	

"At a meeting of the Building Committee, holden at the house of the chairman, on the evening of the fourth of July, it was voted, that the foregoing address, prepared by the chairman, be approved and signed by the committee;—that it be delivered by him on the morrow, and then deposited in the corner-stone. Also that he be requested to furnish a copy thereof to be deposited, for preservation, with the Town Clerk.

"CHARLES BUTLER, *Secretary of the Committee.*"

Under the care and oversight of the building committee—one of whom was a principal contractor of the work—the new hall was so far completed as to be opened for a meeting of the town on the 19th of September, 1848. Hon. Leonard M. Parker was called to preside, who, upon taking the chair, made a short and appropriate address, which was heard with marked attention. He congratulated the town on the accommodations which the building presented in which they were then assembled for the first time, and which they dedicated to the principles of republican equality, and the just rights of our fellow-citizens of the present age and of generations to come.

To give a just completion to the history of the building of this structure, a full report of the building committee is here inserted.

#### REPORT OF BUILDING COMMITTEE.

"The committee appointed to build the town-house have attended to that duty, and submit the following report:

"That, impressed with the importance of the work committed to their charge, they commenced by a careful examination of the plan of the building, drawn by Mr. Farrar, which was referred to in the votes and proceedings of the town. This plan was proposed by the late Hon. James P. Whitney, with the intention of erecting a building for his own purposes, and such as might be used for town purposes if wanted, on terms to be mutually agreed

on. Of course he meant to have it of such dimensions as would enable him to convert it entirely to other uses if not wanted by the town. As may well be supposed, the plan was found not to be perfect in all its parts, to secure the objects intended by the town in the erection of a town-house. It wanted more height and about ten feet more in length. As this would increase the expense the committee hesitated; but these doubts were removed by the proposal of certain individuals to give the sum of *two hundred dollars*, which the committee considered ample for the purpose. And now the work is finished, does any one who considers the quantity of town business, which forever must be transacted, still hesitate in regard to it? Is there any citizen, who has witnessed the convenience and comfort with which business is now done at the selectmen's room, who is not fully satisfied of the wisdom of the enlargement? Who will say that room is too large? Will any one say that rooms nine feet in width would have been sufficient? What could have been done with the laws of the state and nation, the law reports, the town records and papers, which have long been and forever will be accumulating? Where would that large and valuable case, containing the weights and measures, recently furnished by the State, have been placed? The additional length made to the building has fortunately furnished a safe and convenient place for it;—otherwise there would not have been any suitable provision for its accommodation.

“The committee have proceeded on the ground that all public moneys, raised for specific purposes, should be so laid out and applied as will accomplish the objects intended by the appropriation;—otherwise the money is in a great measure thrown away. And especially is this the case in reference to all works of this description. Now the design of the town was to have a commodious and well-ventilated town-hall and school-room, and like rooms for all town-business purposes, book cases, &c. These objects, the committee flatter themselves, have all been attained. But if they had failed to secure these

ends, through fear of a moderate increase of expenditure, they could not but feel it would have been a subject of just reproach to themselves, and a matter of regret and lamentation to all the citizens of the town, during the existence of the building. But, as has been stated, the additional expense has not been paid by the town, in this case.

"The whole outlay for the building, including painting, settees, tables, and blinds, (to be painted and hung,) and including, also, the seats and desks in the school-room, is	\$2,953 75
"Of which there has been paid the sum of	2,077 45
"Leaving a balance unpaid of	\$876 30
"From which may be deducted the sum given by certain individuals for the enlargement, and still due,	200 00
"Which reduces the balance to the sum of only	\$676 30

"From the whole outlay, as above stated, should be deducted \$77.45, for surplus lumber, which reduces the actual cost of the building to \$2,876.30. The frame, and all the lumber and materials used in and upon the building, have been of the best quality, and the work has been done in the most thorough and workmanlike manner.

"The committee have examined, made inquiry, and sought for information in regard to many town-houses, and they know of none which seems to them so well adapted to all town uses as this; and they feel the utmost confidence in the expression of an opinion, that no town-house of equal dimensions, and combining like purposes, has recently been built, and as well built, at so small an expense by a very considerable sum.

"In connection with this subject, one consideration deserves to be mentioned and borne in mind. We are now furnished with the means of having a high-school in our own town, equal to those in many other towns. Parents may thus have their children under their own immediate charge while enjoying the benefits of such a

school, and at the same time save the payment in money of about \$1.50 a week for each child, which for one quarter amounts to \$20, and for forty children would amount to \$800. Already we have had such a school one term, the pupils numbering forty or more. Now, if those parents had sent their children out of town, it would have drawn from them the payment of about \$800. And thus it appears that the amount paid by the parents of forty children, for schooling them out of town only one quarter, would be equal to almost half the amount actually paid by the town for the whole town-house. Truly, then, may it be said, the town has done a good work, and there is cause for universal gladness; for with one voice all will say it was greatly needed; with one voice all will say, too, it is of such a character as to be not only useful in itself, but an ornament and an honor to the town. In this thought every citizen may well feel a praiseworthy gratification. He may also feel a commendable pride in the thought that he has lent his aid in the work, and has a right and an interest in it in common with all his fellows.

"In conclusion, the committee feel it due to themselves to say that in the discharge of their duties they have labored most earnestly to meet the wishes and effect the purposes of the town; and they think they have not labored in vain. They trust *all* will be satisfied that the building is a good one, and they hope *none* will be dissatisfied with the price it has cost.

"L. M. PARKER,	} <i>Building</i> <i>Committee.</i>
"S. D. BENJAMIN,	
"JONAS HOLDEN,	
"S. M. LONGLEY,	
"CHAS. BUTLER,	
"THOS. WHITNEY,	
"J. C. HARTWELL,	

"Shirley, March 5th, 1849."\*

It was the desire of some of the people most interested in the building of the new town-house, to have it

---

\*See Appendix R.

opened with a public service, soon after its completion, and some steps were taken to effect this object; but circumstances required its postponement until July fourth, 1848, when the citizens of the town assembled to celebrate the event, which they did in the following appropriate order :

1. Anthem—Tune, "America."
2. Selections from the Scriptures, by Rev. H. Brown.
3. Hymn, 696 Greenwood's Collection.
4. Prayer, by Rev. B. Smith.
5. Music, "List to the bells so merrily ringing."
6. Declaration of Independence, read by Thomas E. Whitney.
7. Music.
8. Address, by Rev. S. Chandler.
9. Song, duet and chorus, "Adams and Liberty."
10. Benediction, by Rev. H. Brown.

This somewhat protracted account will be concluded with a few extracts from the address delivered at the dedication of the hall. After a brief introduction, the speaker thus proceeded :

"The primary object of the first settlers of New England was to establish themselves in a house where they and their posterity might, without molestation, enjoy their natural rights. To this end they undertook and accomplished what would rarely be effected for less worthy purposes. They were eminently men of God. Their homes, their kindred, their fathers' sepulchres, were as dear to them as such objects are to others. But dearer to their hearts were piety and freedom. To enjoy and perpetuate these was their hope when they quitted their native shores, and encountered the perils of the ocean and the wilderness. Hence their enterprise, so unequalled in the history of man, encompasses their names and memories with imperishable glory. It casts into shade all those projects and achievements by which the ordinarily great have purchased immortality. Heaven



TOWN HALL.





smiled on their righteous cause and crowned it with a success commensurate with its purity and elevation.

"Civil and religious liberty;—why compound the object of the Pilgrims? If the first is enjoyed, the second follows as a matter of course. A free government can have no restraint on religious liberty—it can never invade the rights of conscience—it can encourage no preference of one sect or denomination over another—it must deprecate the establishment of religion by its power, the support of any specific creed or liturgy to further its own peculiar operations. No, the enlightened members of such a government must forever repudiate any special union of religion with the state. They would on no account render the sacred office of Christian teacher a lure to ambition or to avarice. While they spread the protecting shield of government over all, they would leave each and all to adopt that system of doctrines, and that form of worship, which they conscientiously believe best adapted to the moral and spiritual condition and wants of the community. Under such a system, religious teaching has a power and efficacy which it can never assume when hampered with the shackles of a union with the state.

"Satisfied, as our fathers were, that if they had a government without a despotic king they should have a church without a state bishop, they were emboldened to peril life in seeking a new, and in many outward respects, a forbidding home,—that they might accomplish the great, primary object of all their earthly hopes, the establishment of a free government. This was eventually done, and to sustain it they resorted to the only practicable mode,—the support of free suffrage and free schools. We know that tyrants of every grade have uttered a long and bitter cry against both. They have said that by opening a free ballot-box, ignorant and irresponsible men have an opportunity to thwart the judicious efforts of the wise and devour the wealth of the rich, and a train of evils must follow which lead directly to confusion and anarchy; or, if you make learning universal, you will

encourage ambition in the mass, which tends toward misrule. That there are some evils attending these customs we need not deny, yet they are so completely thrown into the shade by the advantages that free voting and free learning have over other systems, as to be almost lost from our view. While, on the other hand, the state is daily becoming stronger under this support of all its subjects, they are in a way to become wiser and better from the enjoyment of all its privileges. We have known those so low in degradation as to have almost forgotten that they were men, except when standing at the ballot-box, on a level with their fellow-citizens. And if there is latent goodness—the remains of moral energy in their natures, this is the last mode by which it may be reached and revived. It is the last hope to save men from utter degradation—into which state myriads annually fall under despotic governments—by thus preserving in their minds something of a sense of their obligations as freemen. Deprive men of all participation in the government, and you deprive them of all solicitude or care for its welfare. They live like aliens under its protection, and until driven, will not lift a hand for its preservation.

"That all may act understandingly, as freemen, the system of free schools was established for the benefit of all. Through the aid of this system, people may here arise from 'no condition' to the highest in human life; to be consistent and useful thinkers and participators in the duties and privileges of a free and equal government. In this, then, more than anything else, lies the secret of the permanence and success of the American Republic! Destroy your free schools and absolve the right of universal suffrage, and you will soon reduce your country to a state of anarchy or despotism. But preserve and perpetuate these blessings, and, notwithstanding the din of party politics and the scramble at party elections, the state will stand, for God will turn the wrath of its subjects to the enlargement of its strength.

"And here I would ask liberty to introduce the opinion of another which is well worthy of consideration. He

says: 'The utter failure of all revolutions of government from a monarchical to a republican form, with the single exception of the United States of America, is a lesson of history more lamentably corroborated by the recent examples of Italy, Hungary, the German States, and, worse than all, France, in which the cry of *Vive la Republique* is the mere password by which successive usurpers betray the hopes of liberty. Were it not for the solitary example of this country, the conclusion would seem to be established on absolute principle, that free institutions are impracticable. Here, and here only, has success crowned the struggle for liberty. Now, when it is remembered that nearly three-tenths of all the troops engaged in the Revolutionary war were drawn from this State, and when we consider how long the scales hung even, how narrow was the deliverance of the American cause, all must be prepared to admit that the moral energies which an intellectual training contributed to the sons of Massachusetts, decided the issue of the conflict. *The light artillery* that *saved the day*, in the great battle of American freedom, were the common schools of New England.

"This was the opinion of the wisest men of that day. The successful termination of the war of American Independence arrested universal attention, and excited a profound interest throughout the civilized world. \* \* \*

\* \* \* "To understand the rudiments of the American Revolution," said John Adams, "one must make himself a master of four leading institutions, by which more than by all things else, the people had been enabled to achieve their independence,—the TOWN, the CONGREGATION, the MILITIA, and the SCHOOL. Every reflecting person will read in these four words the character and history of the New-England states. Of the four, the last is evidently the deepest and the most potent in its operation. Without the school, the town-meeting would not have trained the people in self-government and the discreet and efficient use of political power; the congregation could not have appreciated the learning and the logic by which the pulpit,

sustained by an intelligent community, lifted that intelligence higher and higher; and the sword could only have been safely trusted to men who could also maintain their rights by argument, and who knew their duties as well as their rights."\*•

"If I understand the matter, a polity, purely republican, is that simple state of society where personal merit, of some kind or other, makes the only noticeable distinction between man and man. Now, it is evident that such a state of society demands for its support men of well cultivated minds; it demands a system of universal education. And to encourage men to avail themselves of the advantages of this system, they should understand in their youth, that, at a future time, they will be allowed and required to take an equal part with others in the affairs of civil government. While, then, the thought of acting the part of men, with men, is, in itself, designed to excite the boy to avail himself of the privileges of the free school; these privileges, properly improved, in their turn stimulate the man to sustain and enlarge this institution as the richest inheritance that has descended from a vigilant and patriotic ancestry. And here it should be distinctly understood that, the farther we depart from a pure republican polity and the nearer we approach the monarchical model, the more does that natural distinction, formed by personal merit, give place to those artificial distinctions created by riches, office, and rank. And this clearly appears from the fact that in those countries where the great mass have neither the right nor the ability to be free, the lusts of individual opulence and individual power have had full scope; and from them have proceeded the despotisms and hierarchies under which down-trodden humanity has groaned for myriads of ages.

"The early settlers of New England understood all this; they learned it by sad experience; hence, it was their primary object, after the settlements here had permanently commenced to establish the means of instruction

---

\*Christian Examiner, vol. 47, pages 389, 390.

on a permanent basis, that the rising generation might understand the art of self-government.

"Within about ten years after the landing of our fathers upon the peninsula of Boston, the college at Cambridge went into operation. Even while the wild forest extended to its very doors and the savage built his wigwam in the immediate vicinity, the corner-stone of the temple of American freedom was there laid, amid the labors and prayers and tears of its pious, self-denying, and self-determined founders! And every seminary of learning, from the classic halls of this first university down to the humblest district school-house, has been a stone in that noble edifice; every child who has learned the rudiments of his national literature has prepared himself, in a measure, to sustain and beautify it. Can it, then, be supposed, while men have the ability and the right to act, as members of a free state, that this beautiful structure will be deprived of any of its parts or appendages? With the means of a universal education, and the privilege of free suffrage, will not our country remain the sublime instructor of every other nation on the globe?" \* \* \* \* \*

After the speaker had set forth the early struggles of the settlers of Shirley to sustain the free-school system, and the more recent attempts that had been made to establish a select school, he proceeded to congratulate his fellow-citizens on the ample accommodations which the new building afforded for this purpose. He said:

"It must be a realization, in part, of the hopes of the friends of education that so extensive arrangements have been furnished for the latter enterprise, in the edifice in which we are now assembled. The form of the structure seems a fit emblem of the process by which the youth is prepared to act the part of the man. The basement story where he receives his instruction, bears up the place where that instruction is to be used in vindicating his rights and in sustaining the government of which he is a constituent part. As he ascends from one stage of duty to

the other, may his every step be characterized by that wisdom and prudence which are an earnest of his future usefulness and success, as a man, a citizen, and a republican !

"I presume I have not overstated the value of the free-school system as a support of republican liberty, nor can we sufficiently admire the patriotism of our ancestors, who would establish this system at the expense of the comforts and even the conveniences of life. Here their wisdom exceeded that of the wisest states in the old world. It is well illustrated in the following anecdote, which I once heard related by an American clergyman. He said that early one spring he was travelling through a back country, over an uneven and miry road, in company with an English lady whose literary accomplishments made her an interesting companion. She bitterly complained of the slothfulness of Americans in permitting their highways to remain in such a broken and unfinished state,—for so much neglecting their dwellings and gardens, and, indeed, everything that can conduce to the physical comfort of man. At the same time she enlarged upon the works of art in her own country—the grandeur of their bridges—the magnificence of their cities—the splendor of their public and private edifices—the smoothness of their roads—the luxuries of their gardens—the beauty of their hedges—all of which she presented in contrast with what she saw in her American travels. As they rode through a forest and emerged from a swamp the first building that met their view was a little district school-house, situated by the wayside. Instantly the tone of the lady was changed ; the truth in all its power flitted across her mind, and she exclaimed, '*There is where your countrymen excel ; while they have neglected outward comforts, they have laid the foundation of their own and their nation's glory.*'

"As, therefore, we prize the freedom we enjoy, we shall bless the memory of our worthy ancestors, who labored to obtain and establish it.

"Is it a matter of wonder that people thus trained

should refuse to be deprived of all their natural and chartered rights? 'Mother-land,' they filially styled Great Britain,—'Blessed England,' they reverentially called her; yet they would not consent, even for her loved sake, to wear the chain of the slave! I need not tell you how much this mother intruded upon her daughter's rights by the passage of the 'Stamp act,' the 'Boston port-bill,' etc. But I will ask the real cause of American resistance. Was it not the denial of the right of representation in the body that levied the tax? Was it not a refusal to permit them to act in the affairs of their own government? The tax in itself was not the most oppressive part of the grievance; it was the manner in which it was laid. They could pay the tax easier than they could support a war of independence; but they could shed their hearts' blood before they could submit to the galling power of such unjust oppression! Here they nobly contended for the right of suffrage, the freedom of the ballot-box, the right of the many against the few; they nobly contended for all the rights of which we, their children, have become the happy participators;—rights which we hope to sustain in this hall, in a manner worthy of the example left by our ancestry."

After some allusion to the part which the inhabitants of Shirley took in the stormy scenes of the Revolution—which events are more fully recorded in another part of this history—the speaker proceeded to notice the public and private liberality which had been exhibited in the progress and accomplishment of the work before them. He said:

"A spirit of public liberality has been manifested in this enterprise worthy of high commendation. Situated as the town is, in regard to population and pecuniary resources, and burdened as the people have been with taxes, it required no small degree of energy to grapple with an undertaking which could not be accomplished without considerable pecuniary expense; but, without murmuring, all have come up to the work, with an



apparent desire to perform it in such manner as would redound to the honor of the town. And we trust the result has been universally satisfactory.

"But notwithstanding this liberality, it is but just to say that the work could not have been accomplished at present but for the private munificence which has been also manifested. A generous philanthropy has been engaged to secure the important object; and gratitude to the living donors should awaken in us the desire that they may long remain to witness the fruits of their kindness in the growing virtue and prosperity of their fellow-citizens.

"While those particularly interested would scarcely pardon a more direct allusion to the efforts of the living—great as they have truly been—we cannot thus lightly pass over the praise due to the honored dead: Before the corner-stone of this edifice was laid, he who was the corner-stone of the enterprise had passed the bourn of earth. Long desirous of having a public building for the use of the town, he procured the plan of one which, had he been spared another year, he would have erected. But as he found this hope was to be disappointed, he left a legacy, which, added to the subsequent donations just alluded to, amounted to about one-half of the entire cost of the whole undertaking. Let not this munificence be disregarded or lightly esteemed, for it was the commencement of an enterprise, the benefits of which future generations, as well as the present, cannot realize without appreciation. His body sleeps in the cemetery, hard by, within the beautiful enclosure erected by himself, surrounded by the graves of some of his nearest earthly friends, from whose communion he was not long separated by death. May the air which waves the grass that rises over his resting-place never be mingled with the din of strife amongst his fellow-citizens; and while we believe ourselves assisted and blessed by his efforts, may we never cease to hold in cherished regard the honored memory of JAMES P. WHITNEY."

\* \* \* \* \*

In the erection of the town-hall the people had mainly in view to secure a place for the public records and to have a convenient assembly room for municipal meetings. If any other purpose was conceived, except that of converting a part of the basement story into a high-school room, it was not mentioned. But it was soon found convenient to devote the new temple to various other and important purposes. Lyceums were instituted, lectures given, and various other social, literary, and charitable entertainments were here, from time to time, enacted. These, with the common variations incident to such ephemeral institutions, have been continued to the present time; by which means the dull monotony of winters in the country has been prevented, and a zest and energy have marked the character of the citizens, rather than thoughtlessness and stupidity. So decidedly popular have been these entertainments, that few, even of the most remotely located citizens, would be willing to return to that state which favored none of these experiences.

Still the score of years between 1850 and 1870 presented a want harder of endurance as time progressed. The South Village had a large and increasing part of the population of the town, and to unite in entertainments at the town-hall imposed upon the people of that village a journey of two miles. While many were ready to submit to this inconvenience, and zealously participate in the advantages to be derived from the proffered occasion, others, especially the female portion of the community—who had no other method of transport than that offered to pedestrians—could not avail themselves of the privilege of attendance except at rare intervals.

The evil, however, was remedied and the want supplied through a private generosity. Mr. Munson—whose name is already familiar to the readers of this history—having purchased and removed to a suitable location the original church structure of the Universalist parish—enlarged and fitted it up for a public building, supplying all the appurtenances necessary to adapt it to the different

uses required of such an edifice. The hall, or auditory, is eighty feet long, thirty-eight feet wide, and nineteen feet high, slightly vaulted, and well adapted to both speaking and hearing. At the side opposite the front entrance is a dais or raised platform, on which an organ is located, and where a movable desk is placed when required for lectures or discourses delivered by note. The room is commodiously furnished with settees, and is illuminated by two beautiful chandeliers, imparting elegance as well as usefulness to the entire apartment.

In the rear of the auditory is a dining-hall, thirty-eight feet in length and fifteen feet in width. This room is furnished with tables, composed of black-walnut, sufficient in number to fill the central part of the room, and a proportionate number of chairs. Nothing could be better adapted to the wants of a social party, desiring to connect feasting with their other entertainments, than this apartment. Contiguous to this dining-hall is a kitchen, as there should be, furnished with all the apparatus necessary for cooking and serving up banquets. This kitchen is united with the main building, in the form of an L, and is two stories in height. The upper story forms a ladies' dressing-room, and is supplied with furniture adapted to the purposes for which it is designed. A similar apartment over the dining-hall is devoted to the use of gentlemen. It is provided with places for overcoats, overshoes, hats and umbrellas, so ample in size that no mistake or confusion need occur, either in depositing or recovering garments which the exigencies of time or place require to be laid aside for a season. The rooms are all supplied with closets, cupboards, and other conveniences necessary to answer the wants of any entertainment that a social community desires, either for mental or pleasurable exercise.

The cost of this entire structure was about four thousand dollars, all of which, with its varied and in some respects expensive furnishing, was supplied by one man, who nobly tenders its use for all important purposes.

Its first and most important use, thus far, has been for the delivery of lectures on important subjects of science,

general history, social improvement, the arts, filial, parental and business instruction. Two courses were spoken in the winters of 1871 and 1872. Some of the most able and experienced lecturers in the Commonwealth and out of it, such as "Carlton," "Oliver Optic," Dr. Chapin of New York, and Rev. Mr. Murray of Park street church, Boston, were employed, and the prospect is that the same wise course of instruction will be continued for years to come.

Other performances calculated to cheer the mind and improve the heart have, from time to time, been presented for the acceptance of a discriminating public,—performances that lash the vices and follies of mankind; and at the same time form a source of rational and elegant amusement. And it is gratifying to see those who cannot worship at the same religious altar, unite in a place like the "Village Hall,"—the name of the structure here described,—and drink in truth from the same fountain, and receive pleasure from the same artistic scene; the fact goes to prove that as mind progresses, hearts are drifting towards that union which will eventually include all who wear the human form and bear the moral image of the great Creator.

---

## CHAPTER IX.

*Town Officers :— Town Clerks — Selectmen — Treasurers — Representatives, Senators, etc. — Votes for Governor from the establishment of the State Constitution.*

As it is always a matter of interest and service to the successive generations of a town locality to have some authentic source of reference, whereby to learn the names of those who have borne the burdens and shared the

honors of municipal appointments, the names of such, together with the dates of their several elections, are here inserted.

## TOWN CLERKS.

1753-58, Joseph Longley.	1786, John Kelsey.
1758-62, Jonathan Moors.*	1787-99, Joshua Longley.
1763, Obadiah Sawtell.	1800, Thomas Whitney.
1764-70, John Longley.	1801-2, Joshua Longley.
1771, Francis Harris.	1803-41, Thomas Whitney.
1772, John Longley.	1842-44, James P. Whitney.
1773-76, Obadiah Sawtell.	1845-65, Zenas Brown.
1777-78, John Ivory.	1866-67, Charles Brown.
1779-83, Obadiah Sawtell.	1868-69, Herman S. Hazen.
1784, John Kelsey.	1870, Jonas Longley.†
1785, Obadiah Sawtell.	

## SELECTMEN.

- 1753, Joseph Longley, Samuel Hazen, Nathaniel Harris, John Whitney, William Symons.  
 1754, James Patterson, John Whitney, William Symons.  
 1755, Joseph Longley, Samuel Hazen, John Whitney.  
 1756, Joseph Longley, John Whitney, Francis Harris.  
 1757, Joseph Longley, Jarathmael Powers, Francis Harris.  
 1758, Jarathmael Powers, Jonathan Moors, John Longley.  
 1759, Jarathmael Powers, Francis Harris, Jonathan Moors.  
 1760, Jarathmael Powers, Francis Harris, Jonathan Moors.  
 1761, Jarathmael Powers, Francis Harris, Jonathan Moors.  
 1762, Jarathmael Powers, Jonathan Moors, Jonas Longley.  
 1763, Francis Harris, Amos Holden, Thomas Trowbridge, Charles Richards, William Little.‡  
 1764, John Longley, Amos Holden, Thomas Trowbridge, Charles Richards, William Little.  
 1765, John Longley, Hezekiah Sawtell, Obadiah Sawtell.

\*Jonathan Moors was chosen on the 6th of July, 1758, Mr. Longley having left town and entered his Majesty's service, as a common soldier, in which service he died. †Still in office, 1882.

‡The two last named were added to the board on the 6th of May.

- 1766, John Longley, Hezekiah Sawtell, Obadiah Sawtell.  
1767, John Longley, Hezekiah Sawtell, Obadiah Sawtell.  
1768, John Longley, Obadiah Sawtell, Francis Harris.  
1769, John Longley, Francis Harris, John Ivory.  
1770, John Longley, Jonas Longley, Henry Haskell.  
1771, Francis Harris, Obadiah Sawtell, John Ivory.  
1772, John Longley, Jonas Longley, Henry Haskell.  
1773, Obadiah Sawtell, Henry Haskell, Asa Holden.  
1774, Francis Harris, Obadiah Sawtell, Asa Holden.  
1775, Francis Harris, Obadiah Sawtell, Asa Holden.  
1776, Francis Harris, Obadiah Sawtell, Asa Holden.  
1777, John Longley, John Ivory, John Pierce.  
1778, John Longley, John Ivory, Oliver Livermore.  
1779, Obadiah Sawtell, Oliver Livermore, Asa Holden.  
1780, Francis Harris, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley.  
1781, Joshua Longley, John Heald, John Kelsey.  
1782, John Heald, Ebenezer Pratt, James Parker.  
1783, John Heald, Ebenezer Pratt, Obadiah Sawtell.  
1784, John Kelsey, James Dickerson, John Edgerton.  
1785, Obadiah Sawtell, John Ivory, Asa Holden.  
1786, John Heald, John Kelsey, Joseph Brown.  
1787, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton.  
1788, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Kelsey.  
1789, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Kelsey.  
1790, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton.  
1791, Obadiah Sawtell, John Kelsey, John Longley, Jr.  
1792, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton.  
1793, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton.  
1794, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton.  
1795, Asa Holden, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton.  
1796, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden,  
1797, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden,  
1798, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden,  
1799, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden,  
1800, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, Daniel Livermore,  
1801, Joshua Longley, Nathaniel Holden, Daniel Livermore.  
1802, Joshua Longley, Nathaniel Holden, John Edgerton,  
Thomas Whitney, Abel Longley.

- 1803, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney.  
1804, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney.  
1805, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney.  
1806, John Edgerton, Thomas Whitney, Abel Moor.  
1807, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Livermore, Jonas Livermore.  
1808, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Livermore, Jonas Livermore.  
1809, Nathaniel Holden, Nathaniel Livermore, Jonas Livermore.  
1810, Nathaniel Holden, Nathaniel Livermore, Jonas Livermore.  
1811, Joshua Longley, Nathaniel Livermore, Jonas Livermore.  
1812, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, David Livermore.  
1813, Joshua Longley, John Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden.  
1814, Joshua Longley,\* Nathaniel Holden, Nathaniel Livermore.  
1815, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney, Nathaniel Livermore.  
1816, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney, Nathaniel Livermore.  
1817, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney, Nathaniel Livermore.  
1818, Nathaniel Holden, Thomas Whitney, Nathaniel Livermore.  
1819, Thomas Whitney, Nathaniel Livermore, Stephen Longley.  
1820, Thomas Whitney, Nathaniel Livermore, Stephen Longley.  
1821, Nathaniel Livermore, Stephen Longley, Joseph Edgerton.  
1822, Nathaniel Livermore, Stephen Longley, Nathaniel Holden.

---

\*Mr. Longley died in office, and his place was filled by Thomas Whitney.

- 1823, Nathaniel Holden, Stephen Longley, Joseph Edgerton.  
1824, Stephen Longley, Artemas Longley, Zenas Brown.  
1825, Adolphus Whitcomb, Willard Porter, Thomas Whitney, Jr.  
1826, Adolphus Whitcomb, Willard Porter, Thomas Whitney, Jr.  
1827, Adolphus Whitcomb, Thomas Whitney, Jr., Nathaniel Holden, Jr.  
1828, Adolphus Whitcomb, Thomas Whitney, Jr., David Firmin.  
1829, Joseph Day, Nathaniel Holden, Jr., Joseph B. Edgerton.  
1830, Joseph Day, Nathaniel Holden, Jr., Joseph B. Edgerton.  
1831, Joseph B. Edgerton, Nathaniel Holden, Jr., Thomas Clark.  
1832, Joseph B. Edgerton, James P. Whitney, Israel Longley.  
1833, Joseph B. Edgerton, James P. Whitney, Zenas Brown.  
1834, Joseph B. Edgerton, James P. Whitney, Nathaniel Holden, Jr.  
1835, James P. Whitney, Nathaniel Holden, Jr., Willard Worcester.\*  
1836, James P. Whitney, Stephen M. Longley, Willard Porter.  
1837, James P. Whitney, Stephen M. Longley, Samuel Hazen.  
1838, James P. Whitney, Stephen M. Longley, Joseph B. Edgerton.  
1839, Zenas Brown, Almond Morse, Israel Longley.  
1840, Israel Longley, Almond Morse, James P. Whitney.  
1841, Israel Longley, James P. Whitney, Stephen M. Longley.  
1842, James P. Whitney, Joseph B. Edgerton, Stephen M. Longley.

---

\*At the town-meeting in April, Stephen M. Longley and Amos Day were added to the board of Selectmen.



- 1843, Israel Longley, Joseph Hazen, Jonas Holden, 2d.  
1844, Israel Longley, Zenas Brown, Stillman D. Benjamin.  
1845, Zenas Brown, John K. Going, James O. Parker.  
1846, James O. Parker, Jonas Holden, 2d, Harvey A. Woods.  
1847, James O. Parker, Jonas Holden, 2d, Harvey A. Woods.  
1848, John K. Going, Stillman D. Benjamin, Nathaniel Holden.  
1849, John K. Going, Stillman D. Benjamin, Nathaniel Holden.  
1850, Ebenezer P. Hills, N. C. Munson, Andrew J. Reed.  
1851, Andrew J. Reed, James P. Longley, George Davis.  
1852, John K. Going, Alfred Page, Robert Woods.  
1853, James P. Longley, Samuel Farnsworth, Jeremiah C. Hartwell.  
1854, James P. Longley, George Davis, Alfred Page.  
1855, David Porter, George Sanderson, Thomas Clark.  
1856, Oliver Howe, Samuel Farnsworth, Stephen M. Longley.\*  
1857, Oliver Howe, David Porter, Samuel W. Shattuck.  
1858, James P. Longley, David Porter, Moses W. Woods.  
1859, James P. Longley, David Porter, Moses W. Woods.  
1860, James P. Longley, Samuel Farnsworth, Moses W. Woods.  
1861, James P. Longley, Samuel Farnsworth, Charles A. Edgarton.  
1862, Stillman D. Benjamin, Nathaniel Hartwell, Alfred Page.  
1863, Stillman D. Benjamin, Nathaniel Hartwell, Alfred Page.  
1864, Stillman D. Benjamin, Nathaniel Hartwell, Alfred Page.  
1865, David Porter, George Davis, Edwin L. White.  
1866, David Porter, Edwin L. White, George Davis.  
1867, David Porter, George Davis, Edwin L. White.

---

\*Messrs. Farnsworth and Longley resigned before their time expired and David Porter and James O. Parker were elected in their places.

- 1868, Stillman D. Benjamin, Edwin L. White, Alfred Page.  
 1869, David Porter, Alfred Page, Edwin L. White.  
 1870, Alfred Page, Samuel Longley, William M. Park.  
 1871, Samuel Longley, Orrin M. Bennett, John W. Thatcher.  
 1872, Samuel Longley, Orrin M. Bennett, John W. Thatcher.  
 1873, Samuel Longley, Alfred Page, Edwin L. White.  
 1874, Samuel Longley, Edwin L. White, George Davis.  
 1875, Samuel Longley, Edwin L. White, Stillman P. Holden.  
 1876, Samuel Longley, Edwin L. White, Stillman P. Holden.  
 1877, Edwin L. White, Levi Holbrook, Nathaniel Hartwell.\*  
 1878, Edwin L. White, John W. Thatcher, Levi Holbrook.  
 1879, Edwin L. White, John W. Thatcher, John Conant.  
 1880, Samuel Longley, Thomas L. Hazen, Herman S. Hazen.  
 1881, Samuel Longley, Thomas L. Hazen, Herman S. Hazen.  
 1882, Herman S. Hazen, John G. Conant, William M. Park.

## TOWN TREASURERS.

- |                            |                             |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1753-57, Jonas Longley.    | 1784, James Parker.         |
| 1758, Jonathan Gould.      | 1785-86, Samuel Walker.     |
| 1759-62, Samuel Walker.    | 1787-1802, Joseph Brown.    |
| 1763, Jonathan Moors.      | 1803, Joshua Longley.       |
| 1764-65, Jonas Longley.    | 1804, Wallis Little.        |
| 1766, Francis Harris.      | 1805, Joshua Longley.       |
| 1767-68, Samuel Walker.    | 1806, Wallis Little.        |
| 1769-73, Oliver Livermore. | 1807-11, Benjamin Hartwell. |
| 1774-76, Samuel Walker.    | 1812, Nathaniel Holden.     |
| 1777-81, Jonas Longley.    | 1813-24, Benjamin Hartwell. |
| 1782, *Oliver Livermore.   | 1825-29, Joseph Day.        |
| 1783, Samuel Walker.       | 1830-32, Zenas Brown.       |

---

\*Died in office.

1833, David Livermore. 1865-67, James P. Longley.  
 1834, Stephen M. Longley. 1868- Seth Chandler.\*  
 1835-64, Thomas Whitney, Jr.

#### REPRESENTATIVES TO THE STATE LEGISLATURE.†

1776, Obadiah Sawtell.	1847, Charles Butler.
1806-10, Nathaniel Holden.	1850, Leonard M. Parker.
1827-29, Adolphus Whitcomb.	1851, Daniel L. Chandler.
1832, James P. Whitney.	1855, William Taylor.
1833-34, Israel Longley.	1856, Moses T. Gardner.
1835, ‡Leonard M. Parker.	1858, James P. Longley.§
1835-36, Zenas Brown.	1861, David Porter.
1840, Thomas Clark.	1864, George Davis.
1841, Thomas Whitney, Jr.	1868, Asahel A. Plympton.
1842, Augustus G. Parker.	1871, Alvin Lawton.
1843, Jonas Holden, 2d.	1875, Samuel Longley.
1845, John K. Going.	1879, N. C. Munson.

#### SENATORS FROM SHIRLEY.

1818-21, Leonard M. Parker. 1840, Leonard M. Parker.  
 1836-38, Leonard M. Parker. 1845-46, James P. Whitney.

Delegate to the First and Second Provincial Congresses—FRANCIS HARRIS.

Delegate to the Convention to adopt the Constitution of the United States—OBADIAH SAWTELL.

Delegate to the Convention to amend the Constitution of Massachusetts, 1821—NATHANIEL HOLDEN.

Delegate to the Convention to amend the Constitution of Massachusetts, 1853—ABRAM FOSTER.

---

\*Still in office, 1882.

†The years omitted the town was unrepresented.

‡Mr. Parker was elected to the Senate the same year, and resigned his seat in the House.

§Mr. Longley and those that follow were District Representatives, yet residents of Shirley.

## VOTES FOR GOVERNOR.

The following presentation of the number of votes received by the representatives for gubernatorial election, from the adoption of the State Constitution unto the year 1881, will give evidence of the political status of the town for more than a century after the establishment of a free government in the nation. The names of the candidates brought forward for the freemen's ballots will show the nature of the party bias that prevailed from year to year, and afford some idea of the political character of the people of the town :

- 1780—John Hancock, 51—all the votes cast.
- 1781—John Hancock, 36—all the votes cast.
- 1782—John Hancock, 22—all the votes cast.
- 1783—John Hancock, 23—all the votes cast.
- 1784—John Hancock, 20 ; James Bowdoin, 1.
- 1785—John Hancock, 11 ; Azor Orne, 1 ; Thomas Cushing, 3.
- 1786—John Hancock, 10 ; James Bowdoin, 2.
- 1787—John Hancock, 33 ; James Bowdoin, 7.
- 1788—John Hancock, 52 ; Elbridge Gerry, 1.
- 1789—John Hancock, 51 ; James Bowdoin, 1.
- 1790—John Hancock, 44—all the votes cast.
- 1791—John Hancock, 32—all the votes cast.
- 1792—John Hancock, 50—all the votes cast.
- 1793—John Hancock, 38—all the votes cast.
- 1794—Samuel Adams, 25 ; James Sullivan, 7.
- 1795—Samuel Adams, 43—all the votes cast.
- 1796—Samuel Adams, 51 ; James Sullivan, 5.
- 1797—James Sullivan, 62—all the votes cast.
- 1798—Increase Sumner, 27 ; James Sullivan, 26.
- 1799—Increase Sumner, 27 ; William Heath, 36.
- 1800—Caleb Strong, 1 ; Elbridge Gerry, 78 ; Moses Gill, 10.
- 1801—Caleb Strong, 11 ; Elbridge Gerry, 70.
- 1802—Caleb Strong, 24 ; Elbridge Gerry, 58.
- 1803—Caleb Strong, 25 ; Elbridge Gerry, 22.

- 1804—Caleb Strong, 18; James Sullivan, 49.
- 1805—Caleb Strong, 16; James Sullivan, 74.
- 1806—Caleb Strong, 17; James Sullivan, 66.
- 1807—Caleb Strong, 12; James Sullivan, 82.
- 1808—Christopher Gore, 13; James Sullivan, 85.
- 1809—Christopher Gore, 19; Levi Lincoln, 95.
- 1810—Christopher Gore, 19; Elbridge Gerry, 91.
- 1811—Christopher Gore, 25; Elbridge Gerry, 84.
- 1812—Caleb Strong, 23; Elbridge Gerry, 91.
- 1813—Caleb Strong, 32; Joseph Varnum, 88.
- 1814—Caleb Strong, 38; Samuel Dexter, 82.
- 1815—Caleb Strong, 41; Samuel Dexter, 76.
- 1816—John Brooks, 39; Samuel Dexter, 73.
- 1817—John Brooks, 36; Henry Dearborn, 54.
- 1818—John Brooks, 33; B. Crowninshield, 50.
- 1819—John Brooks, 32; B. Crowninshield, 56.
- 1820—John Brooks, 30; William Eustis, 57.
- 1821—John Brooks, 35; William Eustis, 62.
- 1822—John Brooks, 30; William Eustis, 55.
- 1823—Harrison G. Otis, 34; William Eustis, 72.
- 1824—Samuel Lathrop, 30; William Eustis, 79.
- 1825—Levi Lincoln, 60—all the votes cast.
- 1826—Levi Lincoln, 62—all the votes cast.
- 1827—Levi Lincoln, 64; William C. Jarvis, 4.
- 1828—Levi Lincoln, 54; R. L. Winthrop, 2.
- 1829—Levi Lincoln, 50; R. L. Winthrop, 1.
- 1830—Levi Lincoln, 46; Marcus Morton, 12.
- 1831—Levi Lincoln, 54; Marcus Morton, 16.
- 1832—Levi Lincoln, 32; Marcus Morton, 11; Samuel  
Lathrop, 27.
- 1833—John Davis, 24; Marcus Morton, 29; John Q.  
Adams, 42.
- 1834—John Davis, 70; Marcus Morton, 15; John Bailey,  
39.
- 1835—Edward Everett, 36; Marcus Morton, 53; S. T.  
Armstrong, 1.
- 1836—Edward Everett, 57; Marcus Morton, 91; Samuel  
Sewall, 4.

- 1837—Edward Everett, 60; Marcus Morton, 77; Samuel Sewall, 2.
- 1838—Edward Everett, 61; Marcus Morton, 76.
- 1839—Edward Everett, 64; Marcus Morton, 103.
- 1840—John Davis, 76; Marcus Morton, 104; George W. Johnston, 2.
- 1841—John Davis, 67; Marcus Morton, 104.
- 1842—John Davis, 78; Marcus Morton, 114.
- 1843—George N. Briggs, 78; Marcus Morton, 104.
- 1844—George N. Briggs, 84; George Bancroft, 116.
- 1845—George N. Briggs, 78; Isaac Davis, 116.
- 1846—George N. Briggs, 77; Isaac Davis, 100.
- 1847—George N. Briggs, 63; Caleb Cushing, 98.
- 1848—George N. Briggs, 62; Caleb Cushing, 84; S. C. Phillips, 15.
- 1849—George N. Briggs, 72; George S. Boutwell, 91; S. C. Phillips, 6.
- 1850—George N. Briggs, 72; George S. Boutwell, 101; S. C. Phillips, 3.
- 1851—R. C. Winthrop, 78; George S. Boutwell, 91; J. G. Palfrey, 14.
- 1852—John H. Clifford, 75; H. W. Bishop, 87; Horace Mann, 35.
- 1853—Emory Washburn, 95; H. W. Bishop, 84; Henry Wilson, 20; B. L. Wales, 15.
- 1854—Emory Washburn, 42; H. W. Bishop, 31; H. J. Gardner, 109; Henry Wilson, 5.
- 1855—Julius Rockwell, 33; E. D. Beach, 58; H. J. Gardner, 70; S. H. Walley, 17.
- 1856—Luther V. Bell, 16; E. D. Beach, 47; H. J. Gardner, 132; G. W. Gordon, 10.
- 1857—Nathaniel P. Banks, 48; E. D. Beach, 31; H. J. Gardner, 51.
- 1858—Nathaniel P. Banks, 105; E. D. Beach, 45; A. A. Lawrence, 16.
- 1859—Nathaniel P. Banks, 81; B. F. Butler, 51; George N. Briggs, 23.

- 1860—John A. Andrew, 60; E. D. Beach, 41; A. A. Lawrence, 25; B. F. Butler, 5.
- 1861—John A. Andrew, 96; Isaac Davis, 55.
- 1862—John A. Andrew, 113; Charles Devens, 82.
- 1863—John A. Andrew, 66—all the votes cast.
- 1864—John A. Andrew, 157; Henry Paine, 62.
- 1865—Alexander H. Bullock, 73; Darius N. Couch, 20.
- 1866—Alexander H. Bullock, 104; T. H. Sweetser, 30.
- 1867—Alexander H. Bullock, 120; John Q. Adams, 81.
- 1868—William Claflin, 159; John Q. Adams, 64.
- 1869—William Claflin, 74; John Q. Adams, 68.
- 1870—William Claflin, 70; John Q. Adams, 55; Wendell Phillips, 7.
- 1871—William B. Washburn, 124; John Q. Adams, 59; R. C. Pitman, 6.
- 1872—William B. Washburn, 153; Francis Bird, 57.
- 1873—William B. Washburn, 50; William Gaston, 25.
- 1874—Thomas Talbot, 81; William Gaston, 88.
- 1875—Alexander H. Rice, 140; William Gaston, 62.
- 1876—Alexander H. Rice, 159; Charles F. Adams, 75.
- 1877—Alexander H. Rice, 96; William Gaston, 44; R. C. Pitman, 2.
- 1878—Thomas Talbot, 153; B. F. Butler, 46; J. G. Abbott, 8.
- 1879—John D. Long, 131; B. F. Butler, 34; John Q. Adams, 7.
- 1880—John D. Long, 156; Charles P. Thompson, 43.
- 1881—John D. Long, 52; Charles P. Thompson, 14.

---

---

PART II.

---

ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY.

---

---





# ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY.

---

## CHAPTER I.

*Early Ecclesiastical Movements—First Meeting-House—Candidates for the Ministry—Settlement of Mr. Whitney—Formation of a Church—Church Covenants.*

The separation of the state from the church, and the adoption of the congregational form of church government, confined the ecclesiastical movements of New England within a compass of great sameness and simplicity. The church was an essential object of the thought and care of the early colonists, and to secure a free church they would submit to any sacrifice. Still, the history of one church community is essentially the history of them all, unless some serious quarrel chanced to occur to give incidental notoriety to a particular locality.

For the first century and a half ecclesiastical history consisted, generally, of accounts of especial fasts, the calling, ordaining and burying of ministers, (for it was rarely the case that one was dismissed, or voluntarily relinquished his position while he lived,) of forming churches, disciplining members, and of building meeting-houses. Occasionally this history has been varied by the minutes of councils that have been called to deal with immoral brethren, or with those accused of heresy; but as these

latter evils have never disturbed the equanimity of religious progress in this town, nothing more can be expected, in this department, than a brief statement of the first-named, commonplace facts.

True to the principles and policy of a Puritan ancestry, the early settlers of Shirley were regular worshippers with their brethren in Groton until they were able to erect a public altar among themselves. The distance was from three to nine miles; the roads were rough and hilly, and they had no other means of crossing the Squannacook than by fording it, or by a narrow foot-bridge. Yet few, of either sex, were found missing from their accustomed places in the church, unless prevented by sickness, bad weather, or bad travelling. The family horse, equipped with saddle and pillion,—and this latter appendage was frequently substituted by a small blanket—was the only means of conveyance for families of the best estate, while far the larger part pursued their journey on foot.

About six months after the settlement had become regularly organized as a district, a meeting of the voters was called to ascertain if public worship could not be established nearer home. The following records relate to the subject, and constitute the first regular movement in this important relation.

"At a legal meeting begun and held at the house of Mr. Jonathan Moore in s<sup>d</sup> District \* \* \* Art. 2<sup>d</sup> To see if the town would hire any preaching this spring. Passed in the negative."

Nothing daunted, the friends of religion and order persevered in their good work by calling another meeting which was more successful, as the following record shows:

"At a legal meeting begun and held at the house of Mr. Jonathan Gould, in s<sup>d</sup> District of Shirley, it was voted to raise Ten Pound, lawful money, to hire preaching."

Now when it is understood that the current expenses of the town, aside from the ministry and the schools, were that year met by an outfit of £13 6s. 8d. we cannot deny that a most commendable zeal was manifested for the support of the ordinances of religion in this infant settlement.

For the space of nine years no minister was settled, yet the people did not leave themselves without the word of life publicly dispensed.

The following extracts from the town records, and other reliable sources, show the position of the people on this subject.

Although ten pounds had been appropriated for preaching within the first year of the incorporation of the district, as above stated, it is not probable that any portion of it had been drawn, if raised, until the opening of spring the next year, 1754; when, at a meeting held May 2d, it was "voted to hire three months' preaching;" and then, at a meeting holden Nov. 29th of the same year, it was "voted to have six weeks' preaching this winter." During the next summer, that of 1755, we do not learn from the records that any public religious service was held, and it is probable that the people were too poor to meet the expense of any such service. Yet they did not, at the call of poverty, dismiss the duty as impracticable, but resorted to another measure. At the September meeting of the colonial legislature, 1755, the following petition was presented for the consideration of that body.

"PROVINCE OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY.

"To His Honour Spencer Phips, Esq., Lieutenant-Governor and Commander-in-chief of said Province; to the Honorable, His Majesty's Council and House of Representatives, in General Court assembled at Boston, September 24<sup>th</sup>, 1755:

"The petition of John Whitney, James Patterson and Jonas Longley, a committee duly appointed by the District of Shirley, humbly sheweth, that the said District is small and many of them poor; but the great distances they lived from the Public Meeting-House in Groton, obliged them to get off from said town, in order to receive privileges among themselves; altho' we have been set off more than three years, we have not been able to settle a minister, tho' we have built a small House for the publick worship of God,

and have hired preaching part of the time since we were set off; and so it is, that there is now about one-third of our Ratable Polls are inlisted into His Majesty's Service; but we being desirous to settle a Minister among ourselves, (but think ourselves not able without some further assistance than to raise our Estates, and what Polls we have,) and there being several Hundred of Acres of unimproved Lands lying within our District, which is made much more in value for our improvements; so that we humbly pray your Honour and Honours, to enable the said District of Shirley to assess all the unimproved Lands lying within the said District, for three years next coming, at two Pence per Acre, to enable us in settling of a Minister, and other necessary charges in said District; and to assess and collect the same in such way and manner as your Honours shall see meet; as in duty bound shall ever pray.

"JAMES PATTERSON.

"JOHN WHITNEY."

"IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, Sept. 26, 1755.

"*Read and ordered*, that the Petitioners serve the Non-resident and other Proprietors of the unimproved Lands in the District of Shirley with this Petition, by inserting the substance thereof in one of the publick Prints for three weeks successively, that they show cause (if any they have) on the second Friday of the next setting of this court, why the prayer should not be granted. Sent up for concurrence.

"T. HUBBARD, Speaker.

"In Council, Sept. 26, 1755. Read and concur'd.

"THOMAS CLARKE, Dep. Sec'y.

"Copy examined, Per THOMAS CLARKE, Dep. Sec'y."

The above was taken from the "Boston Gazette, or Country Journal," and was printed in that paper October 6th, 1755.

Whether public worship was entirely suspended from November, 1755, until the following July the record does

not state ; it is probable, however, that there was preaching at least a part of that time, sustained by funds previously collected ; but the next entry is as follows : "July 29, 1756. Voted to hire six days' preaching, if Mr. Goodhue will preach with us." Mr. Goodhue was a candidate for settlement in Shirley, as will be seen in a subsequent part of this history. In the December following it was "Voted to have six sabbaths' preaching." Then it would seem that the meeting-house was closed until November, 1757, when it was "Voted to hire four sabbaths' preaching this winter." Then it appears that there was a suspension until July 6, 1758, when it was "Voted to hire three days' preaching." And, in the autumn of the same year, it was "Voted not to have any preaching this fall or winter." In the April of the next year, 1759, it was "Voted to hire three months' preaching as soon as may be." In the following August it was "Voted to have six sabbaths' preaching;" and at a meeting holden November 30th, it was "Voted to hire some preaching this winter." Then the whole subject matter of public worship laid over for almost one year, when we read the following action : "Nov. 3, 1760. Voted to have twelve sabbaths' preaching, and voted to hire on probation. Voted not to pay over 12s. per day for s<sup>d</sup> preaching." Thus it appears that the people of Shirley were unable to maintain public worship more than about one year out of the first seven years of the town's organization ; yet they never lost sight of their purpose, but persevered in the good work until they had obtained a settled and permanent ministry, as the reader will soon discover.

Turning from this branch of the ecclesiastical record and passing back a few years, we come to notice the building of the first temple for religious worship, which was set up, like the Jewish' tabernacle, in the wilderness.

In 1753, October 24th, the first steps were taken to have a public meeting-house,—religious meetings having been previously conducted in private dwellings. A town (or district) meeting was convened at the house of Robert

Henry, and adjourned from there to the place that had been selected as a suitable location for a meeting-house. It was then and there "voted to move the meeting-house place from where the committee stated it, about thirty poles west, to a white-oak tree and heap of stones." And William Symonds, Jerahmeel Powers, and Samuel Walker were chosen a committee "to move the meeting-house;" that is, to establish its location, or perhaps to remove the timber that had been prepared for the house. At the same meeting the people were invited to labor on the house and grounds, and were allowed four shillings a day for a man, and one shilling a day for a pair of oxen. Pursuant to this arrangement a site was prepared, and the frame of a house was erected during the following month (November); and it stood nearly opposite the location of the present centre school-house.

On the 6th day of the next month (December) it was "voted that the frame be covered on the outside, ceiled up on the inside, both floors be laid, and the roof covered with long shingles, and that this work be accomplished before the middle of May next." On the 26th of December another meeting was organized, at which a vote was passed "to raise £16 to provide building materials." A former vote, to cover the house with long shingles, was reconsidered, and short ones were substituted. It was also voted that each tax-payer might find his proportion of the materials.

May 3d, 1754, a town-meeting was convened, at which it was voted to extend the time appointed for the completion of the above-named work and the underpinning of the house, to four weeks from that day.

This structure must have presented a rude appearance, being only rough-ceiled on the outside, and wholly without pews or seats, either on the ground floor or in the galleries. Still it was an essential point of attraction for all true lovers of the sanctuary; it protected them from the rough winter blasts and from the scorching suns of summer,—and supplied the hardy settlers with a place of

worship which they would gladly occupy until more propitious times should open to them fairer accommodations.

Some months after the occupancy of this house had commenced, the galleries were furnished with permanent seats, as was also the central part of the ground floor. Leave was also granted to such of the inhabitants as were able, to purchase places and erect pews against the walls of the house. Tradition says that the town built a pew on the right-hand side of the pulpit for the family of the minister; and that Francis Harris erected one for his own use on the other side of the pulpit; and that, for a long time, they were the only pews the house contained. In a process of years the ground was all taken up and the four sides of the house were walled with pews. There could not, however, have been great uniformity in them, as every man built his enclosure according to his own fancy.

After the meeting-house had been supplied with seats, a committee was appointed to provide each inhabitant with a permanent place; or, as the record has it, "to seat the house." The largest tax payers were considered the most honorable, provided they had done nothing of an immoral nature to degrade their standing; and by this rule all the worshippers were arranged throughout the house. The two front seats on the lower floor were called *highest*,—and the front seat in the front gallery was next in order;—then, the third seat below; afterward followed the other seats in rotation, the men occupying places at the right-hand of the broad aisle and their wives the same position on the left-hand. As property was ever varying, this delicate business of "seating the church" had to be attended to every year, that the aristocratic rule might not be violated.

In 1762—nine years after the house was built—the town "voted to choose a committee to repair the meeting-house and make some new windows, as they shall receive orders. Capt. Longley, Capt. Harris and Nathan Smith were chosen for the above committee." "Voted to leave it to the committee to repair the meeting-house as they shall



think proper; that they shall put a new window in the ministerial pew, and that as much light be given to the pulpit as possible." *A wise provision, truly!*

October 24, 1763, "Voted that each seat in the meeting-house shall go out on the sabbath days according to their dignity." The people of later generations may too often fail of proper respect for their superiors in standing and years; yet a change from the etiquette of former times betokens no deterioration of public manners.

This house—which was used for town and military meetings as well as for the public worship of God—was continued for these purposes for the space of twenty-two years. Thither, regardless of storm without or cold within, almost all the people made their way on every returning Sabbath. Thither the faithful parent carried his infant offspring—of one week old—to the altar of baptism. There the convicted sinner consecrated his life to the work of righteousness, and there the trembling penitent craved the forgiveness of a prayer-hearing God. Such, however, had become the increase of population that the house was now found too small for the accommodation of its worshippers; it was, therefore, decided to exchange it for a larger and more commodious structure. Accordingly it was disposed of, and the materials of which it was composed were converted into a barn, on the farm now owned by Mr. Melzor V. Farnsworth.

After the first meeting-house was set up and enclosed, the people resolved, without unnecessary delay, to have a settled ministry. On the 4th day of April, 1754, "It was voted to give a minister a call; and Mr. John Whitney, James Patterson, William Symonds, and William Longley, were then chosen a committee to seek advice of the neighboring ministers." "Voted that the committee shall go to the ministers hereinafter named, viz: Mr. Caleb Trowbridge, Mr. David Stearns, Mr. Phinehas Hemenway, Mr. Secomb, Mr. Joseph Emerson, and Mr. Daniel Emerson."

Nothing is recorded as resulting from this first effort. According to a prevailing custom, therefore, the people

agreed upon the observance of a day of fasting and prayer, that they might have the divine guidance in a matter of such great moment. In pursuance of the plan the assistance of the neighboring clergymen was solicited and the fast was observed, June 18th, 1755.

From this time until February of the following year a Mr. Goodhue from Hollis, N. H., supplied the pulpit. He remained in town during this period, and boarded with Mr. Jonas Longley,—the town voting Mr. Longley £5 12s. "for the minister's board and for keeping his horse." An invitation was then extended to Mr. Goodhue "to settle with the people of Shirley in the Gospel ministry." To this invitation Mr. Goodhue acceded, provided that a mile of territory from the town of Lunenburg could be annexed to Shirley, for the doing of which a petition had already been forwarded to "the Great and General Court" at Boston. This petition was not granted, and the laudable efforts of the people thus far to settle a minister were defeated.

Nearly two years after this the same gentleman, who it appears was yet a candidate, received a second call to take up his abode in Shirley. The town voted to give him "£133 6s. 8d. for a settlement;" one-half to be paid in labor or building materials, and one-half in money. It was also voted to give £46 13s. 4d. a year as a salary, until there should be one hundred ratable polls in town, and then £6 13s. 4d. should be added to the annual salary. These offers the candidate again saw fit to decline, and the people were again disappointed.

More than a year passed away, in which the ministry, was sustained a part of the time as the people could find and compensate preachers. April 30, 1759, it was once more voted to take advice of the neighboring ministers, and probably another fast was kept.

From this time until the following December a Mr. Sparhawk, from Lynn, supplied the pulpit on probation; which resulted in his receiving an invitation to settle.

The following terms were proposed on the part of "ye District:"

"Voted to give Mr. Sparhawk £133 6s. 8d. as a settlement, and that one-half be paid in three months and the residue within the year. And, voted to give £53 13s. 4d. as a salary, to be raised to £60 when the town, or district, should have seventy-five families; and to £66 13s. 4d. when there should be eighty-five families." It seems that these terms were not accepted by the candidate; whereupon, at a subsequent meeting, the people voted him the last mentioned sum at once; but he declined remaining with them. This was a third disappointment; but it did not dishearten the anxious seekers after the blessings of a stated ministry, but rather gave stimulus to their efforts.

And it seems they did not labor in vain. February 25th, 1762, Mr. Phinehas Whitney of Weston—having preached an allotted time on probation—received a unanimous call to settle. The same terms were proposed to Mr. Whitney that had been made to Mr. Sparhawk—with the addition of twenty cords of wood, annually, to be carried to his door—with which terms the candidate complied. The district owned certain lands, which were sold to Mr. Whitney towards paying the sum voted to him as a settlement, on which lands he erected his buildings and lived. The farm is pleasantly situated half a mile west from the meeting-house, and is now owned by Mr. Thomas K. Fisk. The house built by Mr. Whitney possessed much architectural taste, and stood until the year 1855 when it was demolished.

The records that relate to the settlement of Mr. Whitney are here inserted:

May 12, 1762, "Voted to let Mr. Phinehas Whitney have the land that was purchased for the use of the district, for seventy-three pounds, six shillings and eight pence; and, voted to have Capt. Harris give Mr. Whitney a deed of s<sup>d</sup> land and take a receipt of Mr. Whitney for so much of his settlement."

The following is the letter of acceptance from Mr. Whitney :

"TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE DISTRICT OF SHIRLEY :

" *Gentlemen* :—It is now some time since you gave me an invitation to settle with you in the work of the Gospel ministry. Doubtless you are sensible that a matter of such great importance and consequence ought to be well weighed and maturely considered, in order for a proper resolution ;—accordingly I have had the same under consideration some considerable time, and I have not been unmindful to ask wisdom and direction from the Fountain of wisdom and Head of all influence—as well as advice from the ablest counsellors I could find—and am now ready to give you an answer. And, gentlemen, I am obliged to you for the favorable opinion you have conceived of my public performances, as well as private converse among you, and that you are unanimous in your desire that I should settle among you ;—the consideration of which, I think, is a strong circumstance that Providence designs my settlement among you, and obliges me to think that I have a call from God to accept your invitation. I acknowledge that I am too much unfit for the business, and unable of myself to perform the great and important work ; but yet, depending upon the grace of Christ to assist and strengthen me, I freely accept of your invitation. I very earnestly desire that you would not be unmindful of me in your prayers to God, that I may have grace and strength to go through this great work. The offers you make in regard to my maintenance, I acknowledge are very generous, considering how few you are in number, together with all other considerations ;—and I doubt not, if you are punctual in your payments, and also are kind and generous, and your love and regard for me is sincere, and continues thus to be,—I say I doubt not but that I shall have an honorable maintenance, and with a blessing live comfortably among you. I heartily wish that we may be mutually blessings to each other, and that all the blessings and benefits of the new and everlasting

covenant may be our portion. May the God of peace keep you in love and peace, and ever delight in your prosperity, and finally bring us to live and dwell together in the heavenly kingdom; which is the hearty wish and fervent prayer of your most devoted servant,

"PHINEHAS WHITNEY.

"Shirley, April, 1762."

This letter was directed "to Capt. Longley, Capt. Harris, Ens<sup>a</sup> Longley, Lieut. Powers, and Lieut. Walker, committee for the District of Shirley, to communicate to the inhabitants."

The preliminaries being thus happily settled, the district proceeded to the ordination of the candidate, an account of which performance is here subjoined, from the church records:

"Shirley, June the 23d, 1762.

"Mr. Phinehas Whitney was ordained pastor of the church which was gathered in Shirley, by the venerable council on that day appointed for the ordination. The churches sent to were the following, viz:—The church in Stow—the church in Lancaster—the church in Pepperell—the church in Weston—the church in Groton, and the church in Harvard; who attended by their elders and delegates.

"Introductory prayer was made by Mr. Emerson of Pepperell. Sermon was preached by Mr. Woodward of Weston—charge by Mr. Gardner of Stow. The Rev. Timothy Harrington of Lancaster made the last prayer and gave the right hand of fellowship."

It is not stated who made the consecrating prayer, but probably Mr. Dana of Groton.

The church, which the council organized previous to the ordination, adopted the following compact, which was copied—as is believed—from the one in use at Groton,

where the most of the members who subscribed it had previously belonged :

"A CHURCH COVENANT.

"We whose names are hereunto subscribed,—being inhabitants of the District of Shirley, New England,—knowing that we are very prone to offend and provoke the Most High God, both in heart and life, through the pre-vaileance of sin that dwelleth within us, and manifold temptations from without us, for which we have great reason to be unfeignedly humble before him from day to day ;—do in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, with dependence upon the gracious assistance of his Holy Spirit, solemnly enter into covenant with God, and with one another according to God, as follows :

"*Imprimis*. That, having chosen and taken the Lord Jehovah to be our God, we will fear him, cleave to him in love, and serve him in truth with all our hearts, giving up ourselves to him to be his people ; in all things to be at his direction and sovereign disposal ; that we may have and hold communion with him, as members of Christ's mystical body, according to his revealed will, unto our lives' ends.

"2. We also bind ourselves to bring up our children and servants in the knowledge and fear of God, by holy instructions, according to our best abilities ; and in special by the use of Orthodox catechism, that the true religion may be maintained in our families while we live ; yea and among such as shall live when we are dead and gone.

"3. And we further promise to keep close to the truth of Christ, and drawing with lively affection toward it in our hearts, to defend it against all opposers thereof, as God shall call us at any time thereunto ; which that we may do we resolve to use the holy scriptures as our platform, whereby we may discern the mind of Christ, and not the new-found inventions of men.

"4. We also engage ourselves to have a careful inspection over our own hearts, viz., so as to endeavor, by

the virtue of the death of Christ, the mortification of all our sinful passions, worldly frames, and disorderly affections, whereby we may be withdrawn from the living God.

"5. We moreover oblige ourselves (in the faithful improvement of our ability and opportunity) to worship God according to all the particular institutions of Christ for his church, under Gospel administrations, as to give reverent attention unto the word of God, to pray unto him, to sing his praises, and to hold communion each with others, in the use of both the seals of the covenant, namely, Baptism and the Lord's Supper.

"6. We likewise promise that we will peaceably submit to the holy discipline appointed by Christ in his church, for offenders; obeying (according to the will of God) those that have the rule over us in the Lord.

"7. We also bind ourselves to walk in love one towards another, endeavoring our mutual edification, visiting, exhorting, comforting, as occasion serveth, and warning any brother or sister which offendeth, not divulging private offences, irregularly, but heedfully following the several precepts for church dealing, (Matthew xviii, 16 and 17,) willingly forgiving all that do manifest, unto the judgment of charity, that they truly repent of their mis-carriages.

"8. Moreover we farther agree and covenant that we will have ruling elders and deacons, and when any differences may arise between any members of the church, then they shall be tried and admonished by the pastor, ruling elders and deacons; if either party be dissatisfied with their determination, then there may be an appeal to the church at large; and if either party be dissatisfied with the determination of the church, then there may be an appeal to an ecclesiastical council, according to the custom of congregationalism.

"Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus Christ, that Great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

make us perfect in every good work to do his will, working in us that which was well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory forever and ever. Amen.

"PHINEHAS WHITNEY.

"JOHN LONGLEY.

"CHARLES RICHARDS.

"RICHARD HARRINGTON..

"JONAS LONGLEY.

"STEPHEN HOLDEN.

"SAMUEL WALKER.

"DANIEL <sup>his</sup> ~~X~~ <sub>mark</sub> PAGE.

"JOHN <sup>his</sup> ~~X~~ <sub>mark</sub> PATTERSON.

"JONATHAN MOORS.

"JONAS STEARNS.

"FRANCIS HARRIS.

"HEZEKIAH SAWTELL."

This covenant provides for church elders as well as deacons, but there is no record that such officers were ever appointed. About one month after the settlement of a minister, John Longley and Hezekiah Sawtell were elected deacons, and not far from this time ten persons were united with the church.

The custom of "owning the covenant" was adopted by the church in Shirley, that children might receive the seal of baptism whose parents were not in regular communion with the church. This custom—no longer in use—has been the cause of much bitter controversy in New England. Yet it prevailed so extensively that most of the infants, in many towns, received the rite. In Shirley, a large portion of those born before the present century were presented for baptism.

Parents who were not church members in regular standing, before offering their children were required to *own* the following

"COVENANT.

"You do now, in the presence of God and his people, own the covenant into which you were entered and given



up to God in baptism, and take upon yourself the obligation your baptism laid you under. You do now humbly beg of God, remission of all your sins [both actual and original,]\* and with all your heart you desire to accept of Jesus Christ as your only Savior, as he is offered to poor sinners in the Gospel; and you do now solemnly promise, to the best of your power, and as God shall enable you, that you will forsake the vanities of the world, and in all respects live as those with the great God and his people; and you do now particularly promise, as God shall enable you, to make it your prayer and endeavour that you may be prepared aright to attend to the ordinances and institutions of Christ, and meet him where his death is showed forth; and you likewise promise to submit yourself to the watch and discipline of the Church of Christ, and strive that your behavior be approved by both God and man.

"Do you consent to this covenant?"

"May God enable you to keep it."

It was also an established ecclesiastical rule, for parents who had recently united with the church and wished to bring their adult children to baptism, to require such children to *own* the following

"COVENANT.

"You do now solemnly give yourself to God in Jesus Christ, the mediator of a new covenant. You do sincerely beg of God the forgiveness of your sins, whether original or actual, through the blood of Jesus Christ; and with all your heart you desire to forsake every sin, and lead a new and holy life; and as you are about to receive the badge of Christianity—the initiatory seal of the covenant of grace—you do solemnly promise to the best of your power to live as a Christian, and to do your whole duty to God and to man, as far as you know it. You likewise submit yourself to the watch and discipline of the

---

\*The sentence in brackets was erased from the covenant, at a period subsequent to its adoption.

church, and behave so as not to give just offence to any person whatever.

"Do you consent to this covenant?

"May God enable you to keep it."

As may be seen, the covenant which was adopted at the formation of the church contained few things that liberal Christians of this day would reject. But as the Arminian heresy began to gain ground, the conservatives of that day unwisely thought to suppress its progress by making church creeds speak more definitely the sentiments of the Synod of Dort, and of the Assembly of Westminster. Accordingly the "Cambridge Platform,"—which was established on the basis of the published deliberations of these two celebrated convocations of divines,—became a sort of model, by which was formed the creeds of local churches. Many churches, for the sake of peace, or from a fear that they might depart too far from the received standards, undoubtedly came into this measure without a deliberate conviction that it would be of any vital utility. Among such the Church in Shirley may be reckoned. Mr. Whitney, in the latter part of his life, told some of his friends that he was assisted in preparing his revised *Confession of Faith and Covenant*, (which follow,) by Rev. Dr. Appleton of Cambridge, whose catholic mind revolted at that bigotry which attempted to limit mental research in its application to religious truth, and which would force adherence to tenets with which neither reason nor conviction could sympathize.\*

"CONFESSION OF FAITH FOR THOSE WHO JOIN THE  
CHURCH IN FULL COMMUNION.

"1. You believe in one God, in three persons (or characters,) Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

"2. You believe the sacred Scriptures are the word of God, and a perfect rule of faith and practice.

"3. You believe that man is a fallen creature, and cannot be justified by the deeds of the law.

\*See Appendix S.

"4. You believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, and Savior of men, and that God will bestow salvation on all those who will repent and believe in his name, and live according to the precepts of his Gospel.

"5. You believe in a resurrection of the body, and a future state of rewards and punishments.

"6. You believe that baptism is an institution of Christ, and the Lord's Supper is a sacrament, by which his church should commemorate his dying love; to which church you believe it your duty to join yourself.

"Do you consent to this?


**"COVENANT.**

"You do now in everlasting covenant give yourself to God through Jesus Christ.

"You do humbly and penitently ask of God forgiveness of all your sins, whether original or actual, and with all your heart you desire to adopt Jesus Christ for your Savior and Redeemer, as he is offered to poor sinners in the Gospel. You likewise solemnly promise before God and the holy angels, and before this assembly, that being helped by the Holy Spirit, you will deny the vanities of this evil world, and approve yourself the true disciple of Jesus Christ, in all good carriage towards God and man. And particularly you promise, so long as God shall continue you among us, to walk in communion with the Church of Christ in this place, and carry it here according to the rules of the Gospel in all things agreeably to what you know, or shall hereafter know, to be your duty.

"Do you consent to this covenant?

"I then, in the name of the great Head of the Church, do declare you to be a member in full communion with this church. I promise, being helped by the Holy Spirit, we will carry it towards you as towards a member of the same body with ourselves, watching over you with a spirit of meekness, love and tenderness, earnestly praying that God would delight to dwell among us, and that the divine blessing may be upon us, and his kingdom advanced by us. Amen."



I have introduced these several documents to exhibit to the present generation some of the ecclesiastical usages of a pious ancestry ; and, also, that existing formulas of faith may be fairly compared with more ancient creeds. The difference between liberal congregationalists of the present time and those of the Arminian faith of a century ago is not so great as some have supposed. And a candid consideration of those extremes of profession, to which dogmatical Christianity has urged the ardent controversialist, may lead the mass of believers to that rational medium which is a safe basis of religious peace and progress.

I also have hoped, by their insertion in this volume, to save these formulas of our fathers from oblivion, to which—being long out of use—they are exposed while confined to single manuscript copies.

---

## CHAPTER II.

### *Second Meeting-House—Events of Mr. Whitney's Ministry—Enlargement of Meeting-House—Settlement of a Colleague.*

The first meeting-house—with all its inconveniences—remained the place of worship for about twenty years, during eleven of which the district had experienced the advantages of a settled ministry. It had become too small to accommodate its worshippers, and was too imperfect in its construction to admit any further repairs or enlargement.

The proposal to have a new temple of worship seemed to accord with the wishes of the entire community ; and to encourage the enterprise the pastor proposed to contribute £10 lawful money, "for the carrying on of

the new meeting-house," for which his parishioners passed a vote of thanks, at a district meeting.

The preliminary steps having been taken, a public meeting was held May 21, 1771. It was voted that "the new meeting-house be fifty feet in length, and forty feet in breadth, and that it be raised as soon as June of next year." At a subsequent meeting it was "voted that the timber be provided by the inhabitants," that "the work should be contracted for, and that £200 be assessed to defray the expense that should be incurred."

So great was the importance attached to the *raising* of meeting-houses, in those days, that special meetings of the citizens were often called to make arrangements for the occasion. It was so in this case. June 29, 1772, a district meeting was held, and the following business transacted:

"Voted to raise the new meeting-house, which the district is about to build." "Voted to adjourn this meeting for half an hour to the new meeting-house spot, to view and consider whether it is best to raise said house on the spot where the sills were framed." "Upon viewing the same, returned back at the time and place aforesaid, and voted to raise said meeting-house on the spot where the sills were framed."\* "Voted to choose a committee to appoint a day when said house shall be raised, and to provide materials for the raising said house, and provision for those men they shall appoint to raise said house, to the number of fifty men." "Voted that John Ivory, Oliver Livermore and John Longley be said committee."

The house was not completed till the autumn of the following year (1773); and without a formal dedication was made ready and opened for divine service on the day of the annual Thanksgiving, which was the 25th of November. The entire cost of the structure was £168 10s. 3qrs.!

---

\*See Appendix T.

Much of the original of this church building exists at the present time, notwithstanding the changes, externally and internally, of later years which remain to be described. The frame-work, from ground-sill to ridge-pole, with much of its covering has continued unimpaired by time and exposure during the entire century of its existence. The shingles on the north roof were removed after a service of eighty-three years, with trifling appearance of decay. Indeed the entire body of the house gives promise to the beholder of as permanent usefulness, for generations to come, as it did to the "fifty men" who reared it in a former age.

This work was completed at a most favorable time, as the war of the American Revolution soon broke out. That war required all the funds that could be commanded throughout the United Colonies, and might have suspended an enterprise like that of the building of a meeting-house for several years.

To the eye of modern taste the interior form and finish of this ancient temple presented an antique appearance. It had doors of entrance on three sides, from which alleys led across the length and breadth of the house, cutting each other at right-angles. Other alleys divided what were called the wall pews from those situated on the central floor. The pews were high, of a square form, and at the upper part ornamented with fancy rounds. The seats were fastened with hinges, that they might be raised while the congregation was standing. The body of the ground floor was occupied, one half by pews, the other half—nearest to the pulpit—by long seats. The stairs that led to the galleries were in the interior of the building, and the galleries were extended over about two-thirds of the lower part of the house. The pulpit was very high, and over it hung a large sounding-board, a necessary appendage to all well-finished Puritan churches. In front of the pulpit was the communion table, and a seat for the use of the deacons. The structure presented a specimen of that rich and varied architecture which has now almost wholly passed into disuse.

In disposing of the pews in the new meeting-house, the same aristocratic course was pursued that had been observed in "seating the old house." The pews were all appraised, and the largest tax-payers had the privilege of choosing according to the valuation of their several estates, after appropriating the pew by the pulpit stairs for the use of the minister's family.

While the new meeting-house was in process of building, Madam Hancock, the wife of the first governor of Massachusetts under the constitution, presented an elegant folio Bible (London edition), for the use of the pulpit. The following letter, in acknowledgement, was forwarded to the donor by order of the district :

LETTER TO MRS. HANCOCK.

"*Madam* :—The inhabitants of Shirley, being this day assembled at the public meeting-house, take this first opportunity to return their sincere thanks to you for your late generosity in giving them a very handsome folio Bible, to be read in public every Lord's day. They are sensible that the reading of the Scriptures in public is very commendable, and hope it will be really serviceable to them ; and at the same time assure you that they have a grateful sense of your generosity and piety in promoting such a laudable practice. They sincerely wish you [may] live and continue to diffuse your kindness to the needy,—that you may enjoy happiness here, and in the future world be received to reap the reward of your extensive charity, in the kingdom of heaven.

"JOHN LONGLEY, Dis<sup>t</sup> Clerk.

"Shirley, December 28, 1772.

"Voted that the above letter of thanks be signed by the district clerk, and be sent to Madam Hancock of Boston, and a copy of it entered on the district book, there to stand in perpetual memory of the thing.

"JOHN LONGLEY, Dis<sup>t</sup> Clerk."

The same Bible, in very perfect condition, now lies on the pulpit of the First Parish, and is "read in public every Lord's day."

The ministry of Mr. Whitney, which lasted for more than half a century, was one of general peace and prosperity. He had the confidence of his people, and between him and them a good degree of harmony was maintained. He was also favorably considered abroad, was frequently invited to sit in ecclesiastical councils, and assist in the settlement of clergymen, and was noted for his decision and firmness. The only unpleasant event in his ministry, that is particularly worthy of notice, relates to his pecuniary support during the trying period of the American Revolution. The inability of the people to pay his salary when due, and the advanced price demanded for all the necessities of life, were difficulties that he could not surmount, and he was therefore compelled to ask of the district some direct action in his behalf. At first his petition was dismissed, but afterwards it was voted to pay him £66 13s. 4d., exclusive of his regular salary, for one year. With this, Mr. Whitney was not satisfied, and proposed to the district either to grant him a dismissal, or meet his present demand with something like a generous appropriation. The district very decidedly voted not to dismiss their pastor, but to raise the special appropriation to £133 6s. 4d. Owing, however, to the great depreciation in paper money, Mr. Whitney found even these enlarged means entirely inadequate to his wants; this fact he communicated to the district, whereupon it was voted to raise something more to remunerate the pastor. This indefinite action brought out from Mr. Whitney the following letter which we copy from the records of the district.

"Shirley, March 26, 1778.

"TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE DISTRICT OF SHIRLEY :

"*Gentlemen* :—I have been made acquainted by your committee of what you have done for me by way of subscription, in addition to my former stipulated salary, upon



the account of the extraordinary price of the necessaries of life. I find it amounts to £86 12s. 4d. The terms upon which you offer it, as mentioned in your subscription papers, are not so clearly expressed but that they might leave room for dispute afterward; to prevent dispute I would observe to you, I suppose the subscription was designed for my present year's salary. As such I accept it, unless the district shall think proper, at their present meeting, to adopt some other method for my support, more to their own as well as to my satisfaction. If I have the subscriptions I expect the papers will be left open, and I shall be entitled to what may be yet added to the subscription,—which I must promise myself will be considerable, considering that there are about one-third of the district, and many of them able persons, [who] have not subscribed anything at all—and considering what is subscribed is not half enough to make my salary what it was formerly. But as small as it may be, if paid together with my former stipulated salary, I expect and engage to give you a receipt in full for my year's salary; that is, from the 23d of June 1777, to the 23d of June 1778. But if little or no addition is made, in any way, to the subscription, and the times do not alter, you must not blame me if I don't trust your generosity so late another year, nor if I continue to pay some small attention to some other business which may assist a little to support me; but on the other hand, if any of you make my support anything near so good as it formerly was, I shall have reason again to trust your generosity, and shall lay aside every business which may hinder me in your service, and devote myself as much to the work of the ministry as my health will admit. This, gentlemen, from your sincere friend and servant in the gospel,

P. WHITNEY."

The matter was finally adjusted by a committee of five persons, appointed to confer with Mr. Whitney; his necessities were duly considered, and met by proposals



REV. PHINEHAS WHITNEY.



that were satisfactory to him. The result was then embodied in a report and submitted for the action of the district, at a meeting appointed for the purpose, June 21, 1779. The following is a copy of the report :

"We, the subscribers, being appointed a committee to confer with the Rev. Mr. Whitney upon the second article of the warrant for the district meeting of the 17th inst., which article refers to his salary, report as follows, viz : That we find Mr. Whitney is desirous of doing no business for his support that in any measure interferes with his ministerial work. This committee are of opinion that his present salary is entirely insufficient for his support ; they are therefore of the opinion that the district from the 23d day of this instant June, during the present war with Great Britain, pay his salary of £66 13s. 4d. annually, according to the price of Indian corn and *Rie*, reckoning Indian corn at £o 2s. 8d. per bushel, and *Rie* £o 4s. per bushel, said salary to rise and fall as the price of said grain rises and falls ; also that the price of said grain be estimated by the assessors annually, when the assessment is made for the payment of salary ; the salary being paid in the foregoing manner, upon the following conditions, to which Mr. Whitney freely consents, viz : that there be a deduction made by the assessors, during the war, from his salary thus paid, of his full proportion of taxes assessed upon the district according to his estate, real and personal.

"OBADIAH SAWTELL,	} <i>Committee.</i>
"FRANCIS HARRIS,	
"OLIVER LIVERMORE,	
"JOHN LONGLEY,	
"HENRY HASKELL,	

"Shirley, June 21, 1779."

The above report was unanimously accepted, and the following vote was unanimously passed :

"Voted that the thanks of the district be given to the Rev. Mr. Whitney for his generous and truly patriotic

spirit and disposition, in being willing to bear his equal proportion of the very extraordinary heavy taxes his people are laboring under at this distressing time.

"OBADIAH SAWTELL, *Dis. Clerk.*"

There ended all difficulties in relation to the salary of Mr. Whitney. He found a competent support until many years afterward; when, on account of physical infirmity, he was obliged to hire supplies from abroad, being himself unable to preach. He asked assistance on this account, and \$100 was readily voted for the purpose.

There are a few events connected with the ministry of Mr. Whitney, of no great importance in themselves, yet worthy of a place of perpetual record. They are here introduced without much regard to chronological arrangement.

It has been said that, at the formation of the Church, Mr. John Longley and Mr. Hezekiah Sawtell were appointed deacons. John Ivory was appointed to the same office, Dec. 2, 1777. Deacon Ivory was a well instructed man, of his time, was for several years clerk of the district, and entered his public records with a precision and chirography that far excelled any other who held that office in remote times. Joseph Brown was elected a deacon July 5, 1784. He lived to the advanced age of ninety-seven years, and remained in office to the close of his life. The last celebration of the Lord's Supper, at which he officiated, occurred but a few weeks before his death. John Heald was chosen to the office of deacon September 13, 1790, making five, in all, who officiated in this capacity during the ministry of the first pastor.

In 1777, December 2,—fifteen years after the settlement of Mr. Whitney, and twenty-four years after the building of the first meeting-house,—the following entry was made in the records of the church: "It was put to vote to see if the church would agree to sing Dr. Watts' version of the Psalms, and it passed in the affirmative." It is supposed that the version of "Tate and Brady" had been in use previously.

During the early years of this church, congregational singing was exclusively practiced in the worship of the sanctuary. The senior deacon read the psalm or hymn—a line at a time—and all the people who could sing followed with such harmony as their abilities could command. In 1786 it was decided that this essential part of the sabbath services should be conducted by a select choir, and that the back seats in the front gallery should be exclusively appropriated to the use of the singers. As this measure received some opposition from persons who had occupied those seats, it was conceived proper to bring the matter before the people at a regular town-meeting. The following article was accordingly introduced into a warrant calling a town-meeting :

"To see if the town will vote the two hind seats in the front gallery, to be fitted for the use of the singers, instead of the two hind seats on the lower floor." The meeting "voted to choose a committee to confer with the singers about the carrying on that part of worship, and concerning their seat, and report at the next meeting."

The committee submitted the following report :

"We, the subscribers, being a committee to agree with sundry persons respecting an article in a warrant for the last meeting of the town, respecting a convenient seat for the singers ; having attended to that service, beg leave to report,—that having held a conference with them, we have agreed that the two hind seats in the front gallery be made into a proper pew, with a table suitable for them, or convenient for books, and they take the said pew for their seats so long as they serve in singing.

"JOHN KELSEY,  
"OBADIAH SAWTELL, } *Committee.*  
"JAMES DICKERSON,

"Shirley, April y<sup>e</sup> 13, 1786."

This report was accepted ; yet, as the persons who were removed from their seats by the change were disaffected, the matter was again brought before the town at a

meeting held in October of the aforesaid year. It was, however, voted not to rescind the former vote, and the singers were accordingly established in the front gallery for all coming time.

April 24th, 1787, after many unsuccessful trials, it was voted by the town to purchase a bass-viol, "for the use of the meeting-house." Capt. Thomas Whitney, Jonas Livermore and Nathaniel Holden were appointed a committee to select and purchase said instrument. A chest was made—at the expense of the pastor—for the safe-keeping of the viol when not in use. This same instrument continued to accompany the voices of the choir down to the year 1842, and for forty years was conducted by the same individual, David Livermore. The people of Shirley were so much gratified when any improvements could be made in their church harmony that no religious scruples stood in the way of introducing instrumental music, as was the case in many of the New-England towns.

Sometime in the early part of Mr. Whitney's ministry a Mr. Samuel Barron of Groton presented to the church in Shirley a note of £1 6s. 8d., which was placed in the hands of Deacon John and Mr. Jonas Longley, and was upon interest for several years. At a church meeting holden July 5th, 1784, it was "voted to collect this money, and purchase linen for the communion table, and to lay out the residue for cups, etc., for the use of the church."

At a subsequent period the church received the gift of a flagon for the communion table, from another gentleman of Groton; of which, however, no record appears upon the church book. The vessel bears upon its front the following inscription :

"THE GIFT OF CAPT. B. BANCROFT OF GROTON,  
TO THE CHURCH IN SHIRLEY."

During the years of Mr. Whitney's ministry previous to June 23d, 1802, *two hundred and forty-seven* persons made a profession of religion, and were united with the church; and during forty-five years, which brought

his ministry to June 23d, 1807, *eight hundred and forty-one* persons—infants and adults—received the seal of baptism. From that time the record of these events has been lost. Thus the quiet and unostentatious ministry of the first pastor was blessed with many precious results.

More than one-quarter of a century had passed away after the second meeting-house was completed, when a plan of enlargement and improvement was proposed. The enlargement was to be made by adding three porches, to be constructed over the three entrances to the house. Two of these were to be of sufficient dimensions to receive the stairs leading to the galleries; and the stairs in the interior were to be removed to make room for additional pews. The porch upon the west side of the house was to be carried up into a tower, surmounted by a vane, etc., and furnished with a belfry. The house was to be further improved by removing the free seats from the first floor and supplying their places with pews; and the whole structure was to be carefully underpinned with hammered granite.

After various struggles and controversies this entire plan was adopted at a town-meeting held in April, 1804. "William Conant, Capt. John Edgerton and Wallis Little were appointed a committee to provide materials for the work." It proved to be a long and tedious undertaking, yet it was finally effected according to the plan as above stated. The cost of these improvements was not entered upon the town records.

Wallis Little, Esq., presented a bell to the town, to be hung in the tower of the newly-modelled church. The town acknowledged the gift through a committee appointed for the purpose. The committee communicated with Mr. Little in the following note:

"The subscribers being chosen a committee to thank Wallis Little, Esq., for the meeting-house bell, we, in behalf of the town, give him our sincere thanks for his generosity in presenting the town with said bell.

"JOHN EDGERTON, }  
"JONAS LIVERMORE, } *Committee.*"



To which communication the donor made the following reply :

"*Gentlemen*.—Your note as a committee expressing the thanks of the town of Shirley for the bell given them by me for the use of the town, I receive without ostentation, having only the good of the town in view. I dread not the censure of the malicious, nor court the applause of any, but am grateful for the approbation of my friends, and they are welcome to the gift. Accept, gentlemen, my sincere wishes for your prosperity. I am, gentlemen, your humble servant,

"WALLIS LITTLE.

"CAPT. JOHN EDGERTON, }  
"MR. JONAS LIVERMORE, } *Committee.*

"Shirley, April 4, 1808."

Mr. Whitney had continued to perform the entire duties of his office for more than forty years when he was attacked with paralysis, which impaired his speech and rendered him unable to conduct the services of public worship. He was consequently obliged to ask assistance of the town in supplying the pulpit with preachers. Help was afforded from time to time, but the wiser part saw the necessity of re-establishing a permanent ministry, and this they proposed to do by settling a colleague "with their aged and infirm pastor." To effect this object a town-meeting was held September 23, 1811. It was "voted to choose a committee to consult with a Mr. White respecting settling in the ministry in this place." "Joshua Longley, Esq., Wallis Little, Esq., Mr. Nath<sup>l</sup> Livermore and Mr. Nath<sup>l</sup> Holden were appointed for said committee." It is, however, presumed that nothing was effected, as the town records contain no further reference to the candidate.

About this time disturbances began to occur in town, occasioned by the prospect that a large increase of cost would be incurred for the support of public worship. Mr. Whitney, though unable to preach, could by the

terms of his settlement claim his salary during life; and if a colleague were to be settled the expense of the ministry would be more than doubled. To bring about a reconciliation Mr. Whitney made the following generous proposal:

"To the Selectmen of the town of Shirley—to be communicated to the inhabitants in town-meeting assembled:

"SHIRLEY, November 12, 1812.

"TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE TOWN OF SHIRLEY:

"*Gentlemen*:—I have been anxiously concerned to have public worship carried on in this place ever since, by the providence of God, I have been unable to lead in it myself. You have been supplied more than twenty sabbaths without any expense to the town; and I now expect the pulpit will be supplied a considerable time yet to come by the kindness and charity of Congregational ministers; and I would further observe that if I should increase in health and strength a few months to come, as I have for several months past, it is very probable that I shall be able to perform the public services of the sanctuary myself. But, considering my age and infirmities, I sincerely wish to have you settle another minister in this town as soon as you can. And I now renew the offer that I made by your committee last year, that if the town will settle another minister with me that is not yet fifty years old, and one whom the neighboring churches shall approve, I will, from the day of his ordination, relinquish one-half of my salary forever thereafter. I would further observe, such is my solicitude for the welfare and order of the town, that I should willingly relinquish the whole salary if they would settle another regular minister;—if I could do it and do justice to myself, my family and my creditors. Wishing you divine direction, I subscribe myself your affectionate pastor,

"PHINEHAS WHITNEY."

This friendly and unimpassioned appeal to the good sense of the people was not entirely without effect. The pulpit was supplied for about two years by labors of love from neighboring clergymen, by lay services, by town appropriations, and by private subscriptions. The minds of the people were then favorably disposed for renewing the attempt to establish a regular ministration of the word and ordinances. Rev. William Bascom had just received a dismissal from the Congregational Church in Fitchburg, and was regarded by the church in Shirley as best fitted to labor here in the offices of pastor and religious teacher. Accordingly a town-meeting was held, and with the following result :

"Sept. 14, 1814. Voted, to give Rev. William Bascom a call to settle in the gospel ministry in this place, as colleague with Rev. P. Whitney, and that a committee of five be appointed to carry this vote into effect." "Voted that Joshua Longley, Esq., Wallis Little, Esq., James Parker, Thomas Whitney and Nathaniel Holden be this committee."

Before, however, any action could be taken the chairman of the committee died very suddenly, and Nathaniel Day was chosen in his place. On the day of the above-named meeting the church was convened, and the following is from the records of their proceedings :

"After addressing the throne of grace for direction, it was voted, to proceed to give the Rev. William Bascom an invitation to settle as colleague with the aged and infirm pastor of the Church and Christian Society in Shirley."

These rich anticipations were doomed to be disappointed owing, most probably, to a neglect in carrying the plan into immediate execution. The candidate was soon employed and settled in another town, and full half a year rolled away before the subject was again brought forward. At the town-meeting in May, 1815, it was "voted that the town hire six months' preaching and hear candidates."

Within one-half of this time the right man came, as we should infer from the ecclesiastical records which follow :

"Aug. 14, 1815. Voted to give Mr. Samuel Howe Tolman a call to settle as colleague with Mr. Whitney, in this place, in the gospel ministry.

"Voted to accept the report of the committee, chosen to consider and report what sum is necessary for the town to give Mr. Samuel Howe Tolman, as a salary and settlement, which report is as follows:—We, a committee chosen at a legal town-meeting on Monday, the fourteenth day of August, in the year one thousand, eight hundred and fifteen, to take into consideration and report to the town what measures are best to be taken, and what salary and settlement to propose to Mr. Samuel Howe Tolman to settle as a colleague with the Rev. Phinehas Whitney in the ministry, in the town of Shirley, report as follows :

"1. That the town give him, the said Samuel Howe Tolman, as a salary during the life of Mr. Whitney, one hundred seventy-seven dollars and seventy-eight cents; and, at the decease of Mr. Whitney, an additional sum of two hundred and twenty-two dollars and twenty-two cents, and ten cords of wood; in the whole, after the decease of Mr. Whitney, four hundred dollars and ten cords of wood, to be paid him annually so long as he supplies the pulpit and does the duties of a faithful congregational minister in the town of Shirley.

"2. That Rev. Mr. Whitney make over one-half of his salary in every part (which he has proposed to the congregation, to settle a colleague) to Mr. Tolman, in writing, in consideration of his settling as a colleague with him in the work of the ministry in the town of Shirley, during the life of said Whitney.

"3. That, in lieu of a settlement, the town of Shirley purchase a real estate, of the value of fifteen hundred dollars, for a parsonage for the congregational minister, for his use and improvement as long as he supplies the

pulpit and does the duties of the office of a faithful minister; but still to remain the property of the town forever. Said purchase, if accepted by the town, to be made within one year after the ordination; or, if not done at that time, to pay four per cent. until it is completed.

"To be left at the option of the town to pay twenty dollars, or ten cords of wood as mentioned above, after Mr. Whitney's decease.

"NATHANIEL HOLDEN,  
"THOMAS WHITNEY,  
"NATHANIEL LIVERMORE,  
"WALLIS LITTLE,  
"DAVID LIVERMORE,  
"MATTHEW CLARK,  
"JOHN WALKER,  
"FRANCIS DWIGHT,  
"JAMES PARKER, JR.,  
"EDMOND STAPLES,  
"JAMES PARKER."

The terms proposed to Mr. Tolman—as given in the above report—received the following modification at a subsequent meeting of the town:

"Sept. 19, 1815. Voted to Mr. Samuel Howe Tolman the complete interest of fifteen hundred dollars, annually, so long as he supplies the pulpit and does the duties of a faithful congregational minister in this place,—instead of purchasing a parsonage to that amount and giving him the use and improvement of it, as it was voted in the town-meeting on the fourteenth day of August, last past; and also that the town will grant him two or three sabbaths to be absent from the pulpit if necessary.

"Voted to choose a committee to consult with Mr. Tolman and appoint a day for his ordination. Chose Mr. David Livermore, Wallis Little, Esq., and Mr. Matthew Clark, committee.

"Voted that the selectmen be a committee to let out the entertainment of the council for the ordination.

"The committee that was appointed to consult with Mr. Tolman and appoint a day for his ordination, reported

verbally that they had met and consulted him on that subject, and had appointed Wednesday, the twenty-fifth day of October next, for the day of his ordination.

"Attest, THOMAS WHITNEY, *Town Clerk.*"

The church voted its concurrence with the foregoing action of the town, at a meeting convened August 14th, 1815:

"After addressing the throne of grace for direction—

"1. Voted unanimously to give Mr. Samuel H. Tolman, of Winchendon, an invitation to settle as colleague with the aged and infirm pastor over the Church and Christian Society in Shirley.

"2. Voted to choose a committee of three, viz: Wallis Little, Esq., Matthew Clark, and brother Nathaniel Holden to present Mr. Tolman, at a proper time, with a copy of the proceedings of the Church on this occasion.

"A true copy: Attest, PHINEHAS WHITNEY, *Pastor.*"

An ordination, in those days, was of such rare occurrence that it called out a large concourse of people. At an early hour, on the appointed day, the common swarmed with life and the meeting-house was filled to overflowing with persons anxious to witness the imposing ceremonies.

The venerable council assembled at the house of Stephen Longley, Esq., to deliberate on the momentous duties of setting apart a brother Levite, by solemn consecration, to the work of the gospel ministry. The record declares that—

"At an ecclesiastical council in Shirley, Oct. 25, 1815, agreeably to letters missive:—The council was organized by choosing Rev. John Bullard, moderator, and the Rev. Levi Pilsberry, scribe. The following churches were present by the pastors and delegates, viz: The church in Groton—church in Pepperell—church in Rindge—church in Lancaster—church in Townsend—church in

Leominster—church in Hingham—church in Antrim—church in Lunenburg—church in Winchendon.

"The council united with the moderator in addressing the throne of divine grace, for aid and direction in the solemn transactions of the day."

After attending to the usual preliminaries, "The council assigned the following pastors to take parts in the exercises of the ordination :

"Rev. Seth Payson, D. D., to make the introductory prayer.

"Rev. John M. Whiton to preach the sermon.

"Rev. John Bullard to make the ordaining prayer.

"Rev. Daniel Chaplin to give the charge.

"Rev. David Damon to give the right-hand of fellowship.

"Rev. Nicholas B. Whitney to make the concluding prayer.

"JOHN BULLARD, *Moderator*.

"LEVI PILSBERRY, *Scribe*."

The expense incurred for entertaining the council was sixty dollars. The sermon, charge and right-hand of fellowship were printed, at the expense of the church, for general distribution.

The settlement of a colleague formed a new era in the ecclesiastical history of the town, and was an event to which the aged senior pastor had long looked with anxiety and hope. Bowed down, as he was, with the weight and infirmity of years, and unable, for a single occasion, to conduct the services of the sanctuary, he had striven to persuade his people to re-establish the ministry on a permanent basis, by having one with them on whom they might rely for all the duties that belong to the sacred office. His mind was now relieved of its burden of official cares, which were hereafter to be borne by one freshly entered into the service. And as the venerable man beheld his young associate putting on the harness of the spiritual soldier, he could not fail to mentally exclaim,

with old Simeon: "Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace."

But the next chapter will show the fallaciousness of all such hopes, as it records the dismissal of the young colleague before the death of his aged senior.

---

### CHAPTER III.

#### *Ministry and Dismission of Mr. Tolman—Death and Character of Mr. Whitney.*

At the time of the settlement of Mr. Tolman the lines between the Calvinistic and liberal parts of the Congregational body had not been established, and hence the orthodoxy or heterodoxy of his faith were not a subject of discussion. It was only supposed necessary to have a Congregational minister, and the spiritual wants of the great majority would be met and supplied.

But it was soon ascertained that the sentiments of Mr. Tolman—and his manner of presenting Christian truth—were widely different from those clergymen by whom the Shirley pulpit had been supplied. High Calvinism seemed to be brought in competition with a liberal Arminianism, which gradually disturbed the harmony that ought to have subsisted between the church and its newly elected pastor. He was, however, regarded a man of piety, whose walk—both in the church and in the world—was according to godliness; hence he was much respected as a man by those who doubted the correctness of his religious opinions.

By consulting the records kept by Mr. Tolman we have found that during his ministry one of his deacons, John Heald, and his daughter, Elenor Bowers, separated themselves from his church, on account of his faith



and preaching, and joined the Methodist Episcopal Church in Lunenburg. The reasons for this step were embodied in a letter addressed to the church, by the dissenters, the principal one of which was, "that the doctrines of Calvinism were taught in the ministrations of Mr. Tolman." Whereupon the church took the following action in relation to the delinquents.

"Shirley, September 5, 1816. The church after the preparatory lecture, met, at which time a paper, without any date, signed by Dea. John Heald and Elenor Bowers, was read. The church, after hearing it read a number of times, and deliberating upon it, passed the following votes, namely:—Voted, 1. That the church consider the conduct of Dea. John Heald, and Elenor Bowers his daughter, irregular and highly disapprove of it; because they have, for a long time, withdrawn from the ordinances of the Gospel administered in this place, and have violated their covenant obligations; and because they would not return to their duty; after having been visited by their junior pastor and Dea. Brown.

"2. Voted that Dea. J. Heald be no longer an officer of this church."

At the commencement of the fourth year of his ministry Mr. Tolman found the dissatisfaction of his people increased to such a degree as to render a continuance of his union with them unpleasant to himself and unprofitable to them. This was occasioned in a great degree by the inability of the town to support two pastors after the Shakers and Universalists had withdrawn and established altars peculiar to their own faith. Accordingly he requested a dismissal from the pastoral office. The church records contain the following entries, in relation to this event:

"Shirley, January 31, 1819. The church tarried after the blessing was pronounced. The junior pastor then requested that the ministerial relation between them and himself be dissolved. The church then proceeded to act upon the request of their pastor in the following manner, namely: 1. Voted, unanimously, to grant their junior

pastor his request, and to unite with him in calling an ecclesiastical council, that he may be regularly dismissed and recommended to other churches.

"2. Voted to choose a committee of three to confer with their pastor in appointing the council, and chose Dea. Brown, Nathaniel Holden, Esq. and Thomas Whitney, Esq. The meeting was then adjourned *sine die*.

"SAMUEL H. TOLMAN, *Jun. Pastor.*"

The records of the council are here introduced as an interesting historical item of the times, and as an indication of the ministerial standing and christian character of Mr. Tolman. This result was drawn up by the scribe of the council, who well knew Mr. Tolman, and who would not be persuaded to give an exaggerated picture of the subject submitted to him.

"RESULT OF AN ECCLESIASTICAL COUNCIL CONVENED AT SHIRLEY, FEBRUARY 17, 1819.

"At an ecclesiastical council convened at the house of Thomas Whitney, Esq., by virtue of letters missive from the junior pastor and church of Christ in Shirley, were present :

"Rev. DANIEL CHAPLIN, D. D.	}	Groton.
"Dea. SAMUEL LAWRENCE, delegate,		
"Rev. JOHN BULLARD,	}	Pepperell.
"Dea. JONAS PARKER, delegate,		
"Rev. DAVID DAMON,	}	Lunenburg.
"Bro. PETER BROWN, delegate,		

"The council formed by choosing Rev. Daniel Chaplin, D. D., moderator, and Rev. David Damon, scribe. The moderator then addressed the throne of grace in prayer. Then proceeded to hear a statement from the junior pastor and a committee of the church, by which it appeared that the junior pastor had requested to be dismissed from his pastoral relation to the church, and that

the church had voted unanimously to grant his request, and to unite with him in calling an ecclesiastical council to confirm their doings, and to recommend their pastor as expressed in their letters missive to the churches represented in the council ;—and by which statement it appeared also that the church and their junior pastor still continued of the same mind with respect to his dismissal and recommendation.

"Whereupon the council voted unanimously to confirm the doings of the church in Shirley and the Rev. Samuel H. Tolman, their junior pastor, and that he be hereby dismissed from his pastoral relation to the church in Shirley, and that we do most cordially and cheerfully recommend him as expressed and embodied in this result.

"It is with extreme regret that the council witness and are called to sanction the dissolution of the pastoral relation between the Rev. Samuel H. Tolman and this church, so soon after his settlement. But notwithstanding the praiseworthy exertions of the Congregational Church and Society in this place to maintain him, a deficiency has arisen in his support which renders his dismissal in our view necessary.

"Our regret on account of the Rev. Mr. Tolman's separation from this church and people is the more increased, the more we reflect on his piety and prudence, his exemplary character, his engagedness in the cause of religion, and his ministerial qualifications. We live in his immediate vicinity ; we have witnessed his diligence and fidelity as an ambassador of Christ, from the time of his settlement in this place ; and it is with sincere and deep sorrow that we contemplate the prospect of his removal from our vicinity. We do assure our brethren in the ministry and the churches everywhere, that his praise is in all the churches in the neighborhood. We have not heard even sectarians allege anything against his moral and religious character ; but, as far as we are informed, they with one voice pronounce their belief that he is a man of God. Nor do they except what is involved in his difference of opinion from them respecting religious doctrines and rites.

The confident hope that God will make our dismissed brother an instrument of great usefulness in some other part of the Christian vineyard reconciles us, in some measure, to the event of his present dismission. We do most affectionately recommend him to all vacant churches of the Congregational order, and to the ministers of the gospel in general, as a faithful minister of the new covenant, whom they may employ in clerical profession without hesitation, and who, we doubt not, will be esteemed very highly in love for his works' sake wherever he may be called in providence to labor.

"With regard to the church and people who are now left destitute of a minister able to engage in the active duties of the sacred calling, we view them as in a situation peculiarly critical. We hope, brethren and friends, that you will be duly sensible of your danger. Inroads are making in almost every place upon the congregational order. When the members left of our order are few, as they are here, the danger is extreme. We beseech you to keep together as a religious society, to cultivate love one to another, to be very frequent and earnest in prayer to God, in your present destitute condition. We recommend to you to maintain public worship as much of the time as you are able; and we hope you will steadfastly aim at the settlement of another minister in this place; use every prudential means to promote that desirable event, and especially look to the Great Head of the church in prayer, beseeching that in due time you may be provided with a pastor who shall break to you the bread of life and preach to you and your children the unsearchable riches of Christ. It will be a real grief of heart to us to see you in a state of complete religious anarchy and confusion, destitute of the word and ordinances of the gospel, and scattered like sheep without a shepherd. We cannot contemplate (and we trust you do not) the danger which you and your children are in of falling into such a state, without the deepest emotions of concern.

"We pray that the Lord of the harvest would send another laborer into this part of his vineyard, and save you and the families which are dear to you from the evils which we fear. We hope you will add your best endeavors to our prayers, and that you will persevere in these endeavors—for in due time you will reap if you faint not. We must not despair concerning the final prosperity of Zion. The divine promise cannot fail, but will be certainly fulfilled to all who earnestly seek to promote the Redeemer's cause and kingdom. Brethren and friends, we commend you to God and the word of his grace and to the consolations of his Holy Spirit.

"Voted unanimously.

"DANIEL CHAPLIN, *Moderator*.

"DAVID DAMON, *Scribe*.

"Shirley, Feb. 17, 1819.

"A true Copy : Attest, DAVID DAMON,

"*Scribe of the Council.*"

At a town-meeting of the same date a vote was passed concurring with the church and council in their proceedings in relation to Mr. Tolman.

During his ministry in this place—which lasted only three and a half years—he solemnized *five* marriages; received *fourteen* persons into communion with the church, and conferred the seal of baptism upon *thirteen* children. Thus it is perceived that his short ministry was blessed with the fruits of spiritual improvement to a part of his people.

Mr. Tolman was subsequently settled in Dunstable, and afterwards removed to Merrimack, N. H. Here he preached for different societies in that and the neighboring towns, everywhere eliciting the kindness and good-will of the people to whom he ministered, until he finally purchased him a home in the town of Atkinson, N. H., to which place he removed in the latter years of his life, and where he died, April 2d, 1856, at the age of seventy-five years.

The senior pastor lived but a few months after the dismission of his colleague. He had long suffered from a

paralytic affection which somewhat affected his mental as well as his physical powers. He had attained the advanced age of four score years, and seemed awaiting the time of his departure. He was confined to his house but a few days before his death, which occurred December 13, 1819. On the sixteenth the funeral rites were solemnized in the presence of a large concourse of people. The body of the deceased was carried to the meeting-house in which he had so long officiated as pastor. Prayers were offered by the venerable Dr. Chaplin of Groton, and a sermon was preached by the Rev. Mr. Foster of Littleton, from II Corinthians, iv, 7,—“We have this treasure in earthen vessels.” His remains were borne to their final resting place by the Congregational ministers of the neighborhood, who came to sympathize with the bereaved family and parishioners of the deceased pastor.

His grave is in the churchyard, in the centre of the town, hard by the sanctuary of his former public devotions and instructions, and is marked by a plain marble slab, erected by his eldest son, Thomas Whitney, Esq. He is the only minister that ever died in the town, and his remains sleep in the cemetery that contains the relics of his family and parishioners—to whom he ministered for more than half a century, and who have now been gathered about him in the place of the dead.

Mr. Whitney had a large family\* and always labored for a small salary; yet by care and economy he secured for his children a good education, and at the time of his death was in possession of an estate of considerable value. The permanency of the relation between pastor and people, in his time, greatly facilitated the means of a comfortable livelihood to those who entered the sacred calling. When once settled in a town they supposed that they had found a home; and immediately proceeded to purchase real estate, to erect buildings, if these were needed, and to supply themselves with the permanent temporal comforts of life.

---

\*See Genealogical Register, Part III of this History.

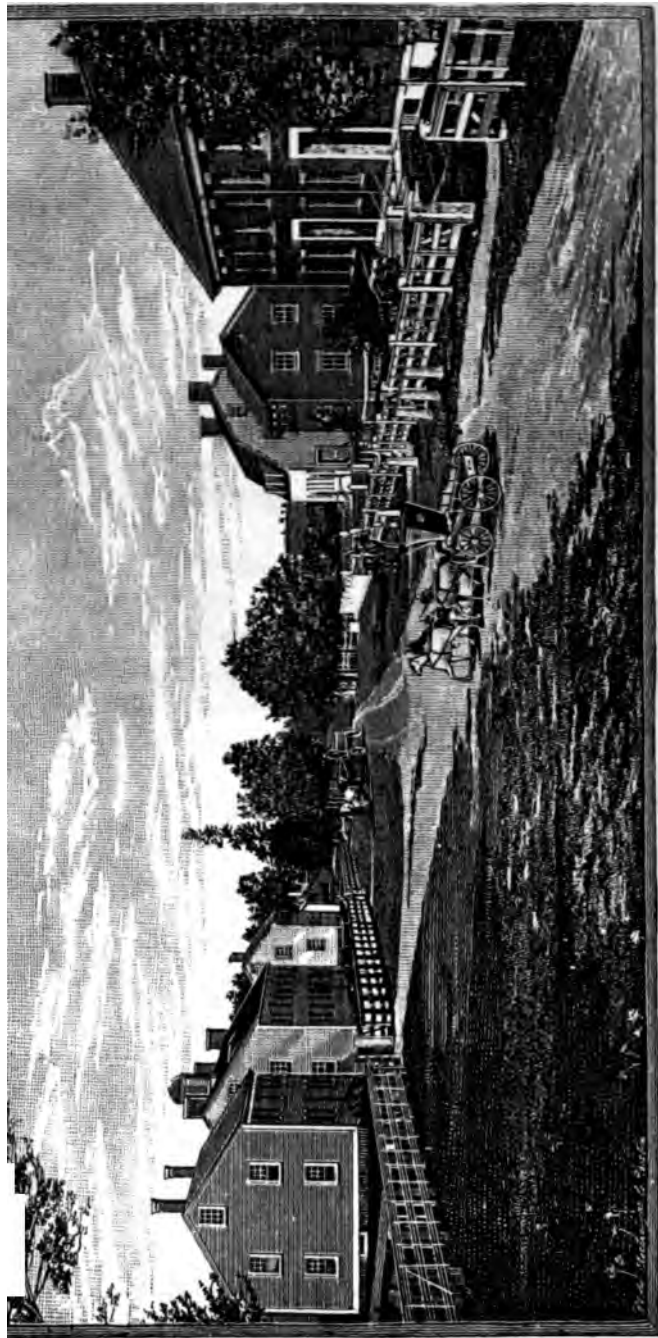
The changes that have become the order of later times are no less prejudicial to the spiritual interests of the people than to the temporal interests of ministers. Of late years it is almost impossible for a congregation to become acquainted with their religious teacher before some disaffected individuals will advocate his removal; and to preserve the peace, if not the very existence of a society, it becomes necessary for him to be at the labor and expense of finding a new place and making new acquaintances. The prosperity of our parishes and the usefulness of our ministers require a return to the paths of our fathers, in regard to the permanency of their relations as people and pastor. This may be effected by the mutual exercise of the virtues of long-suffering and forbearance; and when it shall be done Zion will again prosper, and religion will adorn her subjects with the beautiful garments of salvation.

Mr. Whitney held a respectable standing with the ministers in the vicinity of his labors. He was a classmate and particular friend of Rev. Zabdiel Adams of Lunenburg, and preached his funeral sermon. He assisted at the ordination of several young men in his neighborhood and elsewhere, and during his entire life, although he assented to some important articles of the ancient standards, was noted for the liberality of his feelings and intercourse with people of a different faith. He seemed rooted and grounded in the noble principles of Arminian Congregationalism, and felt that on these principles the church militant could be most securely established.

He gave the right-hand of fellowship to Dr. Chaplin of Groton, at his ordination, and to Rev. Mr. Bullard of Pepperell, at his ordination; and he made the prayer of consecration, at the ordination of Rev. Dr. Thayer of Lancaster. The following is a list of his printed works:—1788, a charge at the ordination of Mr. Whipple, in Alexandria; 1800, sermon at the funeral of Rev. Zabdiel Adams of Lunenburg; 1801, a charge at the ordination of Mr. Smily, at Springfield, Vt., and a sermon at the ordination of his son, at Hingham.







CHURCH FAMILY, "SHAKERS"—SHIRLEY, MASS., LOOKING NORTH.

The Sunday following the interment of Mr. Whitney, Rev. Mr. Bullard of Pepperell preached in Shirley, from Zech. 1, 5:—"Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live forever?"

With the death of Mr. Whitney the civil and ecclesiastical concerns of the town were separated, and the institutions of religion have since been entirely supported by the voluntary contributions of individuals.

---

#### CHAPTER IV.

*Shaker Society—Brief Sketch of the Origin, Progress and Faith of the Shakers in general—History of the Community in Shirley.*

The ecclesiastical unity of the town was preserved down to the year 1781, when the first religious secession was effected through the agency of Ann Lee, the distinguished preacher of Shakerism and founder of the sect commonly called Shakers. At this early date religious dissension—which has since been so much deplored in every section of this Commonwealth—began in Shirley, and has been carried to such extent that a self-sustaining religious body can scarcely be found in the town.

The new order was commenced with two families, who lived in the extreme south part of the town, and though an imposing establishment has grown out of this small beginning, it has never received large accessions from the immediate vicinity. It has now existed for a century, always sustaining a respectable position both in the number and character of its supporters.

As, however, it belongs to a communion that has not been sufficiently numerous to be *well known*, and yet sufficiently conspicuous to be "everywhere spoken against,"—the reader's attention is respectfully invited to a brief

sketch of the origin, past history, and present standing of that peculiar people who have been variously denominated, United Friends, Shakers, and Shaking Quakers; but who denominate themselves "The United Society of Believers."

Like most other sects of Christians, the Shakers claim close spiritual affinity with the apostles and primitive believers. They affirm that their mode of life is more in accordance with the teachings and practice of the early disciples than is that of any other branch of the visible church. With the primitive converts they repudiate war, slavery, and every social vice; they abstain from immoral companions and associations, and "have all things in common." (They do not invariably declare that the apostles directly taught or practised *celibacy*—the fundamental of their faith and practice—but they believe that the New Testament lays the foundation of an order of things that must eventually establish this custom, and make it binding on all who shall claim spiritual alliance with Christ, and be of the first resurrection.\* )

They reject, as unworthy, the great body of Christians that lived after the Roman Empire was converted from idolatry, because that change connected the church with civil and political affairs, with which, they contend, it has no legitimate affinity. They unite all the great bodies of the protestant Reformation with the papists, as members of the kingdom of antichrist, because they have all perverted the true object of Christian profession, and have made religion subordinate to temporal purposes and hopes.

They believe that the elements of the doctrines they advocate appeared in the "ascetics of China, Persia and India," in "the sibyls and vestals of Rome," and in "the self-denying Essenes of India." They affirm that these elements appear more clearly in those ancient Christian sects that bore the heretical names of Marcionites, Manicheans, Bogomilians, and Catharists; and still more

---

\*See Appendix U.

clearly in those of a later date, styled Picards, Waldenses, Albigenses, Anabaptists and Novatians—particularly because these heretics, unlike the predominating sects, considered Jesus Christ as a pattern of piety and virtue, and not the founder of a temporal hierarchy.

They entertain a still stronger feeling of regard for the early Methodists, and especially for the Quaker sect, established by George Fox, because the latter repudiate oaths, war, litigation, and various other customs for which no warrant can be found in the New Testament.

The Shakers do not claim identity of faith with any of the above-named sects of "persecuted heretics," but regard them as witnesses whom God has raised up, from age to age, to bear testimony against sin and the reign of antichrist; a testimony that has been made perfect in their faith. They date their own origin back no farther than the middle of the eighteenth century, when their new light shone upon the world through the following singular circumstances.

In the year 1688 a sect arose in France called "Prophets," because they believed themselves inspired by the Holy Ghost. They soon became very numerous, and by their extravagant conduct excited much attention and exposed themselves to much persecution. In their worship they trembled, staggered, and fell down and lay as though dead. They recovered, twitching, shaking, and crying to God for mercy for themselves and for all mankind. When they were quieted in their bodily agitations, they began to prophesy. The burden of their predictions was, "Amend your lives; repent ye; the end of all things draws nigh!" The hills resounded with their loud cries for mercy and imprecations against the priests, the church, the pope, and against the antichristian dominion, with prophecies of the approaching fall of popery.) Much that they said was heard with reverence and awe.

In the year 1706 three or four of these prophets went over to London, and carried with them their prophetic spirit. This mission of the prophets was the forerunner of Shakerism. It was attended with much excitement for

a time, without leaving any permanent convictions. At length the attention of two persons was arrested,—James Wordley and Jane, his wife, who had belonged to the sect of Quakers, and who resided in the town of Bolton. Other kindred spirits gathered around them, and they had social meetings and religious worship, somewhat in the style of their forerunners, "the Prophets," without the adoption of any systematic creed, or mode or time of worship.

They expressed the firm belief that they should soon receive new light from some source, and that from a small beginning God would raise up to himself a cloud of witnesses, through whom light would beam on a world sunken in iniquity and guilt. A people actuated by such a faith, and ever surrounded by opponents ready to scoff and persecute, must suffer much anxiety and trouble of spirit. They, however, maintained their faith and its accompanying burdens, for many years; occasionally augmenting their little communion with converts from the world. About the year 1770 their long expected help came, in the person of one of their own converts.

This remarkable person was Ann Lee, who had joined them with her parents, in 1758, and who, after a probation of twelve years, became their principal teacher and leader.

She had been previously married to one Abraham Stanley, who had joined the new communion with his wife; but they now ignored the relations of husband and wife, and maintained that the time had come when the true witnesses could have no other family connections than those of brothers and sisters; that they could no longer "marry nor be given in marriage." By her talents and influence she greatly increased the number of believers, and was received and revered as the *Mother*, or spiritual parent in the line of the female, and the second heir in the covenant of life according to the present display of the gospel. Hence she has ever been called by the believers *Mother Ann*.

Her success could not remain long unobserved and unopposed by the people among whom her lot was cast, and she soon fell into the hands of mobocrats whose tender mercies were cruelty. When assembled with her friends on a certain day, in her father's house, for worship, the believers were beset by a tumultuous mob, at the head of which was the warden. The door was broken open, Ann Lee was seized and cast into prison. "The next morning she was taken from her dungeon and confined in *Bedlam*, or the *mad-house*, for several weeks, without any sustenance except what was conveyed to her by putting the stem of a pipe through the key-hole of the prison door and pouring milk and other liquid substances into the bowl;—this was done by one of the Believers.\*

In the course of a few years such proved the harmless character of the new sect that persecution was suspended, and the Believers were allowed to worship God without molestation; still, like the Puritans in Holland, they wished for a larger field of operation, and to breathe the pure air of a legalized toleration. Accordingly, in 1774, "Mother Ann received a revelation directing her to repair to America; also that the second Christian Church would be established in America; that the Colonies would gain their independence; and that liberty of conscience would be secured to all people, whereby they would be able to worship God without hindrance."

Accordingly she, with eight of her followers, made preparations for their voyage, and embarked at Liverpool, May 19th, 1774, and arrived at New York on the 6th of the following August..

After two years of suffering, from sickness and poverty, the little colony was established in the woods of Watervliet, near Niskeyuna, about seven miles northwest from Albany, upon land which they had purchased for a permanent home.

The country was then involved in the war of the Revolution, but such was their retirement from the active

---

\*See Appendix V.

concerns of the world that they were enabled to enjoy their faith in peace, and by frugality and industry work their way to the reception and enjoyment of the temporal comforts of life.

As one of their number hath recorded, "Here they waited with patience God's appointed time for the opening of the testimony of that everlasting gospel for which they had already suffered so much, and which, above all other things, was nearest to their hearts. Here they occupied themselves in improving their new settlement and providing for their comfortable subsistence; and here they held their solemn meetings and offered up their devotions to God full three years and a half, until the way was prepared for the commencement of their testimony to the world in the spring of the year 1780."

About this time there was a religious awakening at New Lebanon, a town situated some thirty miles from the settlement of Ann Lee, and some of the subjects of this revival visited the little family at Watervliet, and became interested in the Shaker doctrines and worship. Others followed in the same course, and the result was that many of the subjects of the recent revival became converts to the *new faith*.

After this Ann Lee, with her elders and friends, led a sort of missionary life, travelling in different states, and establishing societies of her faith wherever they could interest a sufficient number to give their testimony against "the root of human depravity," and unite their interests with the people of God. Among other places, the "Believers" held forth in Hancock, Tyringham, Harvard and Shirley in Massachusetts, and in Enfield in Connecticut, in all of which places proofs of their fidelity remain to this day,—if the establishment of flourishing societies can be regarded as a proof of fidelity.

Two years and three months were passed in this missionary tour, when they returned to their beloved home at Watervliet, from which the "Mother" went out no more. She, however, received great numbers of inquirers during

the following year, from different parts of the country where her testimony had been preached, whose minds she instructed and whose faith she established. But her own end approached. She died Sept. 8th, 1784, aged forty-eight years and six months. Her ministry was fourteen years. She was buried at Watervliet, and a humble stone, bearing the initials of her name, marks the spot where her remains lie interred. Her followers entertain no superstitious regard for the place of her burial, believing that their departed friend is not there, but that she has arisen.

Very different accounts have been published, by friends and enemies, of the character of this remarkable woman. To say nothing about any superhuman properties with which her friends have invested her, they have invariably testified to her kind and conciliatory behavior, her chaste and abstemious life, her fortitude under suffering, her forbearing and forgiving spirit, and her peaceful and happy death. On the other hand, her enemies have charged her with an overbearing temper, a quarrelsome disposition, with a character as fretful as fanatical, and with habits of lewdness and adultery. There is but little doubt that her friends have marked her virtues with a partial eye; and, there is as little doubt that her enemies have made her the object of base scandal; for this has been the fate of all innovators upon time-worn creeds and customs, from the Savior down to the humblest of modern reformers.

Be it as it may, she must have been possessed of both genius and tact to have interested such large bodies of followers, to have established them in regular associations, and perpetuated among them a faith which abjures some of the oldest and most dearly cherished customs, and which, out of their order, is everywhere spoken against.

Until the year 1787, three years after the death of Ann Lee, the Shakers had not been gathered into regularly organized communities—with the exception of the small company that immigrated from England, and those who had joined them at Watervliet. And even here they



had not established that thorough organization that has since been adopted. The process by which this was effected, will be best understood if given in the language of one of their own authors. He says :

"The way having been gradually prepared for the attainment of this important object, particularly by the ministrations of Father James [Whitaker], it now began to take place under the ministration of Father Joseph [Meacham] and Mother Lucy [Wright].\*

"The first step was to gather the believers into a body, where they could enjoy all things in common, both of a spiritual and of a temporal kind, and in which their temporal interests could be united and be consecrated to religious purposes. This proceeding, being dictated by divine wisdom, was a matter of free choice to every individual ; for no one was compelled to give up his interest contrary to his own faith and inward feelings. But all who had kept pace with the work of God in its increase thus far, and had been able to settle their temporal concerns, were prepared for it, and esteemed it a privilege to be admitted into that united body and to be numbered with the most faithful. But the permanent establishment of order was necessarily a progressive work and could not be suddenly accomplished.

"The gathering of the society began at New Lebanon, in the month of September, 1787, and continued to progress as fast as circumstances and the nature of the work would admit. Elders and deacons were appointed to lead and direct in matters of spiritual and temporal concerns ; suitable buildings were erected for the accommodation of the members ; and order and regularity were established by degrees in the society ; so that in the year 1792 the church was considered as established in the principles of her present order and spirit of government.

"Those who were thus gathered into a united body were denominated *The Church* ; being a collective body

---

\*See Appendix W.

of Christians separate from the world, and enjoying in their united capacity one common interest. In this situation they were enabled to gain a greater victory over the nature of selfishness, and thus to subdue more effectually the evil propensities of a carnal nature. By this means they found a greater degree of mortification and death to the nature of sin, and experienced a gradual growth in love and union, peace and harmony, and all those heavenly graces which adorn the man of God and render him perfect in every great word and work.

"But there were many whose circumstances did not, at that time, admit of so complete a separation from the world, being under more or less embarrassments or entanglements with those without. These were progressively gathered into families, in a separate capacity, having a subordinate privilege; but at the same time they were at full liberty to follow the example of the church, to walk in their steps, and to maintain the like united interest in that capacity, as fast as their situation and circumstances would admit. Many of these, having unbelieving children and heirs or being otherwise entangled in their temporal circumstances, could not, consistently with the principles of justice to those without, immediately devote and consecrate their interest in the manner the church had done."\*

This organization, which, as has been said, was commenced at New Lebanon, became the order of all the societies in the denomination. The number of societies, as reported in 1859, was eighteen; and the number of members something over four thousand. The societies are located in the following named places:

NEW LEBANON, New York; this is the oldest, largest and most influential of all the Shaker societies; (it contains about 600 members,) and owns about 6,000 acres of land.

WATERVLIET, near Albany, New York; has 300 members.

GROVELAND, Livingston county, New York; has 150 members.

---

\*"Millennial Church," page 59.

HANCOCK, Berkshire county, Massachusetts; has upwards of 200 members.

( TYRINGHAM, Berkshire county, Massachusetts; has 100 members.

HARVARD, Worcester county, Massachusetts; has 200 members.

SHIRLEY, Middlesex county, Massachusetts; has 100 members.

ENFIELD, Hartford county, Connecticut; has 200 members.

CANTERBURY, Merrimac county, New Hampshire; has 300 members.

ENFIELD, Grafton county, New Hampshire; has 300 members.

ALFRED, York county, Maine; has 150 members.

NEW GLOUCESTER, Cumberland county, Maine; has 100 members.

These societies were all formed within a period of five years—from 1787 to 1792. No other societies were organized until 1805, when the faith had traveled unto what was then called the "Far West," and was recognized by communities established in the following places:

UNION VILLAGE, Ohio; contains nearly 600 members.

WATERVLIET, Ohio; contains 100 members.

WHITE WATER, Ohio; contains 100 members.

NORTH UNION, Ohio; contains 200 members.

PLEASANT HILL, Kentucky; contains over 400 members.

SOUTH UNION, JASPER SPRINGS, Kentucky; has over 300 members.

The common name applied to this communion of believers is not of their own choosing, and has never received their formal approval. It was given them by their enemies, on account of their agitation of body and limbs when engaged in worship. They have, however, never repudiated the name which the world has thus arbitrarily imposed upon them, but respond to it with all good nature and affability.

The government of the Shakers appears to be a religious commonwealth, but does not recognize the elective franchise. The chief leaders of the communion reside at New Lebanon,—a male and a female minister, the successors of Joseph Meacham and Lucy Wright,—the first of this order of officers, who hold their position for life or during good behavior, who appoint their successors, and who have a general leadership of the whole body of Believers. Of Joseph and Lucy—who were appointed by "Mother Ann" herself, and whose mantle descends upon all their successors—a distinguished Shaker writer hath said: "They were raised up, prepared and appointed, by the gift and power of God, each in their own order, to take the first lead and spiritual concern in the order and government of the Church; and they were mutually acknowledged by all, as our beloved parents, standing in the visible order and relation of the first Father and Mother of our redemption, who are the invisible first pillars upon which the spiritual house of God is built."\*

The eighteen societies of the Shakers are grouped into districts or bishoprics, each of which contains one, two or more societies, according to local convenience. These districts are severally governed by four resident ministers—two males and two females—and one of the males is bishop, or chief minister. These officers are appointed by the presiding bishop residing at New Lebanon, with the consent and approval of the districts over which they are called to preside.

The societies which compose these districts are divided into one, two or more families, over whom elders are placed as spiritual fathers, and deacons who have the charge of the temporal concerns. These under officers are appointed by the bishop, or chief minister of the district, with the approval of the brethren. "Yet each sex continues in its own appropriate sphere of action in all respects, there being a proper subordination, deference

---

\*See "Christ's Second Appearing," page 302.

and respect of the female to the male, *in his order*, and of the male to the female, *in her order*, so that in any of these communities the zealous advocates of "woman's rights" may here find a practical realization of their ideal."<sup>\*</sup>

The Shakers have organized and regularly conducted schools in all their societies, "so that the children now gathered in are regularly taught in the various branches of common-school education; and where traits of genius appear, they have opportunities of instruction accordingly; and thus all receive instruction proportioned to their genius, talents and capacities for usefulness."<sup>†</sup>

The Shakers have studied much, and successfully; to preserve health and promote comfort. Wherever their communities have been located they have supplied themselves with buildings that have furnished large, commodious and well-ventilated apartments for cooking and working, eating and sleeping. They have also made similar wise provision for their domestic animals.

By a concentration of action—with appropriate rooms and convenient fixtures—they are able greatly to facilitate their culinary operations and other departments of female domestic industry, and thus secure comparatively large results with few hands. This gives the "kitchen sisters" full opportunities of leisure for pastime, social converse and enjoyment.

They study to supply themselves with wholesome and substantial food, avoiding all those luxuries that do not nourish but rather debilitate the physical system, dissipate the mind, and render both body and intellect heavy and helpless.

The dress of the Shakers may also be regarded as a pattern of neatness and singularity. It is, moreover, promotive of ease and comfort; it gives free action to the limbs and lungs, and restrains none of the animal functions. The body is thus left a fit temple for useful and holy thoughts. In a word, they leave the physical

---

<sup>\*</sup>"Shakers' Compendium," page 54.    <sup>†</sup>"Millennial Church," page 73.

structure as nature formed it, and ignore all the plans of art to deform it.

Personal and general cleanliness is also a moral and religious duty with the Shakers. Their halls, their sitting-rooms, their dining apartments, the avenues to all their store-rooms, work-shops and gardens, are marked by a neatness that shows system, care and moral virtue. Visit them upon any day in the week, at any hour of the day, and when they are engaged in almost any employment, and you will scarcely ever find them in dirty dishabille. The shirts and pants and frocks of the men are rarely soiled, and the plain linen caps and kerchiefs of the women never. They have been accused of obstinate singularity in departing so far from approved custom in the fashion of their apparel; but in this regard they are almost the only consistent people that are to be found. They have not departed from the fashion of others, but others have departed from them. With a few immaterial changes their clothing is after the same model that generally prevailed when they became an organized community. They have had the consistency and the virtue to maintain the same fashion of costume for more than a century; while most of the people have become the dupes and the victims of English and French tailors and mantuamakers.

Although, in a social relation, they may lack that near and ardent attachment that characterizes the family circle, they endeavor to supply the defect by bestowing an equal measure of affection on a larger number; on a circle that embraces their entire religious community. They regard each other as spiritual brothers and sisters, "dearly beloved." They always meet with Christian greetings. They live in Christian affection. The aged have their wants supplied, and the burdens of winter-life lightened by the affectionate solicitude and love of younger brethren. The young have the guiding influence of mature years to direct their unprotected steps; and, although they may be deprived of many comforts that are dearly prized by the world, they maintain among themselves a truly enviable

social position, and enjoy the best elements of a social character.

The religious tenets of the Shakers have been epitomized by one of their number as follows :

"We believe that the first light of salvation was given or made known to the patriarchs by promise ; and that they who believed in the promise of Christ and were obedient to the command of God made known unto them, were the people of God, and were accepted by him as righteous, or perfect in their generation, according to the measure of light and truth manifested unto them : which were as *waters to the ankles* ;—signified by Ezekiel's vision of the holy waters (Ezekiel xlvii). And, although they could not receive regeneration, or the fulness of salvation, from the fleshly or fallen nature in this life,—because the fulness of time was not yet come that they should receive the baptism of the Holy Ghost and fire,—yet Abraham, being called and chosen of God as the father of the faithful, was received into covenant relation with God by promise that in him and his seed all the families of the earth should be blessed. • • • •

"The second dispensation was the law that was given of God to Israel by the hand of Moses ; which was a further manifestation of that salvation which was promised through Christ by the gospel, both in the order and ordinances instituted and given unto Israel as the church and people of God, according to that dispensation—which was as *waters to the knees* (Ezekiel xlvii, 4) ;—by which they were distinguished from all the families of the earth. For, while they were faithful and strictly obedient to all the commands, ordinances and statutes that God gave, they were approved of God according to the promise for life ; and blessings were promised unto them in the line of obedience—cursing and death in disobedience. • • •

They who were wholly obedient to God, made known in that dispensation, were accepted as just or righteous. Yet, as that dispensation was short, they did not attain that salvation which was promised in the gospel ; so that, as it respected the new birth or real purification of man from

sin, *the law made nothing perfect—but was a shadow of good things to come.* Their only hope of eternal redemption was in the promise of Christ, by the gospel, to be attained in the resurrection from the dead.

"The third dispensation was the gospel of Christ's first appearance in the flesh,—which was as *water to the loins* (Ezekiel xlvii, 4);—and that salvation which took place in consequence of his life, death, resurrection and ascension to the right hand of the Father; being accepted in his obedience as *the first born among many brethren*, he received power and authority to administer the power of the resurrection and eternal judgment to all the children of men. So that he has become the *author of eternal salvation* unto all that obey him." \* \* \*

As, however, the vision of Ezekiel extended to a river that could not be passed over, but was composed of *waters to swim in*, the mystery was not finished with the first advent or appearance of Christ in the flesh; but a fourth dispensation was required, which was made in the second appearance of Christ, "or final display of God's grace to a fallen world; in which the mystery of God will be finished, and a decisive work to the final salvation or damnation of all the children of men; which, according to the prophecies rightly calculated and truly understood, began in the year 1747, in the manner following: To a number in the manifestation of great light, and mighty trembling;—by the invisible power of God, and visions, revelations, miracles and prophecies;—which have progressively increased with the administrations of all those spiritual gifts that were administered to the apostles at the day of Pentecost. And these are a Comforter that has led us into all truth; and which was promised to abide with the true church of Christ unto the end of the world;—and by which we find *baptism into Christ's death*, death to all sin; become alive to God by the power of Christ's resurrection, which worketh in us mightily;—by which a dispensation of the gospel is committed to us."\*

---

\*History of Shakerism, from Rupp's History of Religious Denominations in the United States.



As has been said on a preceding page, Ann Lee was the acknowledged leader and spiritual mother of those who "in the manifestation of great light and mighty trembling" first came out from the world as witnesses of the practical truths of the gospel. In her Christ is believed to have made his second advent to this world; having made his first advent in the person of Jesus of Nazareth.

We might quote many passages from their printed works in illustration of this important tenet of their faith,—all of which are backed up by an array of Scripture texts from the Psalms and prophets, and other parts of the divine word;—but the following brief sentences are sufficiently explicit:

"That Christ has come the second time without sin unto salvation, and that he dwelt in Ann Lee, and was by and in her revealed to those who were looking for him as the chosen vessel appointed of God to that work, Shakers do not deny; else they had never made such clean and explicit publications to the world as they have. But with all this they do not expect to attain salvation by Ann Lee, *and not by Jesus Christ*; any more than the apostles and other Christians, because Jesus Christ revealed the Father to them, expected to obtain salvation by the man Jesus, *and not by God the Lord*, the Savior of Israel,—whom Jesus ever acknowledged as the doer of the work. They also acknowledged her as the spiritual parent; and that she is the first mother in the new creation, of all who are saved, as really as Jesus the Lord, hers and ours, is the first Father; and that she is co-heiress with him, in the honor and glory of our redemption."\*

"In her his sufferings appeared conspicuous; in her the righteousness of Christ was clearly manifested to all her faithful followers. In her Christ was revealed the Lord from Heaven, a quickening Spirit; in her was renewed his example of perfect obedience to the will of his

---

\*"Dunlavy's Manifesto," page 468.

heavenly Father; in her was revived the way of life and salvation by the cross; and she plainly taught the impossibility of obtaining it in any other way. In her was wrought the complete redemption of the female; and through her ministration a way was opened for the restoration of the female character to its proper lot and dignity, from which it had been degraded by the transgression of the first woman."\*

"As the first Eve, through the deceitful influence of the power of evil, was the first to violate the temple of chastity and to lead mankind into the work of generation, in actual disobedience to the positive command of God, and by this corrupted the work at the very fountain; so a female,—who was the natural offspring of the first Eve and under the same loss,—was the proper character to be empowered to break the chain which binds mankind under that loss, and to take the lead in coming out of it. Ann Lee was the distinguished female that was chosen for that purpose; and being wrought upon by the power of God she actually took up a final cross against that nature, and against all those propensities that lead to the gratification of it. And having received the spirit of Christ, by the operation of which her soul was purified from the fallen nature of the flesh, she rose superior to it; and by her example and testimony she actually led the way out of that nature and all its works, and was prepared to stand in a proper order to manifest the spirit of Christ in the female line. Hence the image and likeness of the Eternal Mother was formed in her, as the first-born Daughter, as really as the image of the Eternal Father was formed in the Lord Jesus, the first-born Son. Thus was she constituted second heir in the covenant of promise, and was placed in a correspondent connection with Jesus Christ, as the second pillar of the church of God in the new creation.

"We would by no means be understood to apply this character to the human tabernacle of Ann Lee; that tabernacle was but flesh and blood, like those of all other

---

\*"Millennial Church," page 45.

4

[illegible]

...and the second temple. The first appearing  
...appeared in the man. In the person  
...was the first gospel dispensation, or antitype  
...But the second gospel dispensation  
...was manifested by the second temple, was man  
...and was called *the second appearing*  
...as well as the man,  
...in the new creation.

was given to me by inspiration, a Shaker  
 said to me, "I can say of the Daughter  
 as the Apostle said, that she representeth  
 the Church, in which Christ appeared, with  
 angels, and such as were willing to save  
 her." I then displayed my sacred an-  
 gels, and they came to her hearts and penetrate into t  
 her soul. Now her, to much the greater  
 glory than ever before sent forth, save t  
 Church when I sent on earth, saith the Lor  
 the foundation of this kingdom, which is no  
 through and by the Daughter; and upon whic  
 is now arising, forever more to stand; again  
 powers of earth and hell shall never prevail.

"Lunch" New York. Ibid, 173.

11-11-11

The Shakers believe that to their "Mother" and several of her devoted followers have been imparted the gifts of prophecy, of working miracles and of inspiration. The writer last quoted hath also said, "Not so, saith the Creator of all things. Though I vested supernatural power in MOTHER ANN to work miracles, and that power is still retained in my holy church; yet I suffer it not to be applied, in a natural point of view, to the external sight of men, only at my command; whether it be much or little.

\* \* \* And the opposition of an unbelieving world was so great that I suffered, in many instances, miraculous power to be displayed in a natural point of view, from the Queen of Zion and those with her, insomuch that the unbelieving world acknowledged they knew there must be a supernatural agency attending them."\*

Hence, though the Shakers receive the Scriptures of the Old and New Testament as the word of God and "the gospel of their salvation," they believe that they have received other communications from God, which they feel bound to reverence as inspiration. They hold that all true believers are in that resurrection state where they "neither marry nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven." They believe that the faithful receive visits from heavenly messengers, while yet in the flesh, with whom they are permitted to talk "as a man talketh with his friend," and that they also hold visible communion with the spirits of departed brethren who declare to them the mysteries and glories of the invisible world.

But the great and distinguishing tenet of the Shaker faith is the necessity of a life of *celibacy*, in order that as Christians they may secure to themselves that "holiness without which no man can see the Lord."

Such is the faith of this singular people; and it is held with a sincerity which is manifested in all their movements.

Their mode of worship is equally wide from the beaten track of most sects. Their church, or place of

---

\*"Sacred Roll," page 118.

assembling, is a large open hall, furnished oftentimes with only movable seats. The sexes enter by different doors, and arrange themselves in lines—the elders being in front—where they listen to a short opening address by one of their elders; after which they unite in a dance, regular, solemn, and uniformly in time with the harmony of some half-dozen selected singers. After this they fall into files of two abreast and march, keeping step with the music of some selected hymn, which is sung with much fervency of spirit. They then bring up their benches and seat themselves, while some one of their number interests them with a religious exhortation. They then rise and close their service with a song of praise. Everything is performed with decorum and solemnity. All classes, from the gray-haired of fourscore down to the child of five years, seem attentive and interested, whether they march or dance, or sing, or exhort. They uniformly wave their hands in concert with their music, and listen with profound attention to the harangues of their spiritual teachers. Ill, therefore, does it become outside lookers-on to question their policy, or doubt the sincerity of their motives.

The following additional account of the worship of the United Believers is from the "*Berkshire American*," and was published some thirty years since,—showing that more than one has been favorably impressed by the solemnity of their religious exercises:

"We were, a short time since, very agreeably disappointed in regard to the worship of the Shakers. We did not anticipate that pleasing sort of enchantment, that mixture of awe and delight, that kind of celestial rapture which we now imagine every person will feel on first attending the Shakers' worship. We went with those prejudices which are natural to the world, but were constrained to forget them so long as the worship continued. It would not be easy, by any description of ours, to convey to the reader an adequate idea of our feelings at the time.

"These observations were suggested by a Sunday visit to the Shakers of New Lebanon, New York. The

village itself is like a well-cultivated garden, and reminds you as you pass along that it is inhabited by a different sort of beings from the rest of mankind, as though neatness about their houses and lands and perfection in the mechanic arts were a part of their religion. Everything relating to these things will strike you with pleasure if not surprise.

"But the meeting-house is the most remarkable object, and in many respects surpasses every other edifice for divine worship in the country. It is very large on the ground, convex, and covered (so we are told) with one entire sheet of tin, the different pieces being soldered together into one. However this may be, it has a very dazzling appearance when viewed in the sunshine; but if you are struck with the outside of the building you will be much more so on entering it. The spacious roof is supported solely by its arch; there being not a single post or column in the interior to obstruct your view of the inmates in their exercise of worship. The walls and the concave ceiling are neatly painted of a green color, and the floor is of the most perfect material and workmanship as well as neatness that can be imagined. Indeed, its appearance is so smooth and so inviting to the foot that we will venture to say there is not a damsel to be found, who is fond of practising her steps, who could forbear did not the awful nature of the place forbid the indulgence of any feelings allied to this vain and sublunary world.

"With a politeness and attention to the convenience of strangers not always manifested by other sects, the "world's people" are largely accommodated with seats, and those of a most convenient kind, for witnessing their worship, and if you are not a believer in their mode of worship you will at least bear testimony to the kind and accommodating disposition manifested by the worshippers toward their stranger guests.

"The peculiarity of the Shaker worship consists in what is called laboring. This, as far as we had opportunity to observe, is a march and dance, performed alternately, and always accompanied with singing. The

worshipping troops, if we may so call them, are formed into two companies, one of each sex, and subdivided into sections of four persons. They move round and round in a circle, having inside a choir of singers of both sexes, who stand still and only beat time with their hands in concert with their voices.

"The most perfect uniformity in their dress is observed in each company. The males all labor without coats, and the females are clad in uniform loose frocks or robes, of snowy whiteness, with black high-heeled shoes, and plain caps of thin muslin closely fitting their heads, and kerchiefs covering their necks and shoulders and of the same snowy whiteness as their robes and caps.

"Beholding the females (or sisters) thus clad, seeing them moving in long rows, hearing their music, which is different from aught we have heard in the world, and all of the most perfect regularity, decorum and solemnity, it is somewhat difficult to persuade yourself that they are real beings of earth, and you are apt at first to imagine yourself translated to a different sphere of existence; and so pleasing, so solemn, and so powerful the enchantment that, suffering yourself to be guided by your feelings, and giving the rein to your imagination, you feel in no heart to bring back your mind to the cold realities of earth or the dry deductions of reason.

"We never saw any troops under so perfect discipline. There is no bawling, no giving orders, no putting the wrong foot forward; as soon as the music strikes up the whole band is in motion, beating time with their hands and keeping time with their feet. They have a sort of bounding, elastic step, quite different from that of the soldier of the world, who marching to the sound of drum and fife puts down his foot as if he wished it to stick forever to the soil of this lower sphere. While you behold the Shakers in this, accompanied by their singing, you can hardly persuade yourself that they are not marching heavenward, and you are almost tempted to join in the procession. To conclude, if it were right to give any advice on the subject, to those whose design it is to save and to those whose

---

object it is to destroy, we would recommend to our militia to go to the Shakers and learn discipline."

This general sketch of the history and faith of the Shakers will be closed with a list of their printed works: "Testimony of Christ's Second Appearing,"—octavo, four editions; "The Manifesto, or a Declaration of the Doctrines and Practice of the Church of Christ," by John Dunlary,—two editions; "Summary View of the Millennial Church,"—two editions; "Review of Mary M. Dyer's publication entitled 'A Portraiture of Shakerism,'"—a tract; "Testimonies concerning the Character and Ministry of Mother Ann Lee;" "Juvenile Guide,"—a tract; "Sacred and Divine Roll;" "Account of the Kentucky Revival,"—a tract; "Defence of the Order and Government of the Shakers,"—a tract; "Familiar Dialogues on Shakerism," by Fayette Mace; "Divine Book of Holy and Eternal Wisdom;" "Brief Exposition of the Established Principles and Regulations of the Shakers,"—a tract; "Circular Letter in Defence of the Shakers,"—a tract; "Three Discourses on Shakerism," by Wm. Leonard; "Tests of Divine Inspiration," by F. W. Evans; "Short Treatise on the Second Appearing of Christ," by F. W. Evans;" "Millennial Praises, a Collection of Hymns;" "Condition of Society, and its only Hope in Obeying the Everlasting Gospel,"—a tract; "Plain Evidences,—extracts from Dunlary's Manifesto,"—a tract; "Some Lines in Verse about Shakers,"—a tract.

From this general survey of the origin and history of the Shakers, as a sect, the reader is invited to a brief notice of that branch of it that has been established in Shirley.

It has been declared, on a previous page, that when Ann Lee made her missionary tour through this part of the country she made a stop in Harvard; and there she lived and preached in a large "square house."\*

Many persons from the neighborhood went to see her and hear her speak, some with a desire to find a purer

---

\*See Appendix, W.



faith and others out of curiosity. A portion of her hearers became believers in her mission; among whom were two farmers, who lived in the extreme southern part of Shirley. They were brothers—Elijah and Ivory Wild. These were joined by two other families living in Lancaster, immediately contiguous to the residences of the Wilds. Their names were John Warren and Nathan Willard. The farms of these four individuals were united in a joint-stock proprietary, and it forms the territory now owned and occupied by the Shirley Shakers. The two dwellings in which the Wilds lived are yet standing—time-worn and weather-beaten—amid the more imposing structures which the larger temporal means of these humble believers have enabled them to rear around. They contain the rooms in which their holy “Mother”<sup>Ex. 11</sup> discoursed to her spiritual children, in which her elders kneeled in prayer, and where they led in the sacred march and in the solemn dance.

This community was divided into two families, called the Church family and the North family. Elijah Wild was appointed the leader or chief elder of the Church family, and his brother Ivory held the same position in the North family. Nathan Willard was appointed the first deacon or trustee, and was continued in office until his death in 1831.

Their meetings for worship were of frequent occurrence during the earlier years of their history, and were often attended by strangers from a distance. Women have been known to come to them on foot, a journey of twenty and more miles, and return on the evening of the same day. On one occasion two women walked from Mason—twenty miles—on a rainy Sunday, and were even obliged to stop and wring the water from their stockings while on the road; then proceeding forward unharmed by the elements, being protected by their faith.

Those who have witnessed the mild and graceful movements of modern Shaker worship cannot fully understand the zeal with which the early believers labored in the same vocation. Their dances and marches were

accompanied with violent twitchings and stampings, with shakings and whirlings; and oftentimes individuals dropped into a swoon, in which they would lay for hours and sometimes for days. These proceedings, so new and extravagant, could not be expected to pass off unnoticed by an outside community. The attention of the town was called to the matter at a municipal meeting, when the following action was taken :

"Sept. 12, 1782. Voted, that the town disapprove of the conduct of that people called Shaking Quakers, and of their meeting in this town. Then, voted to choose a committee of five to wait on and consult said people at Elijah Wild's, and discourse with them respecting their conduct. Messrs. Obadiah Sawtell, Capt. Francis Harris, Lieut. John Kelsey, Dea. John Ivory, Capt. Joshua Longley, were chosen said committee. Then voted, to add two to the committee. Col. Henry Haskell and Dea. John Longley were chosen in addition to said committee. Then voted to leave the matter discretionary with the committee, that they make a report to the town, at the next town-meeting in said town."

If the above *titled* committee ever made a report, the document failed to find a place of record.

Three years after this the following article appeared in the warrant for a town-meeting, and was probably inserted at the request of the Shakers themselves; which, however, when called up for action, was dismissed by a vote of the town :

"To see if the town will excuse those people called Shaking Quakers from paying a minister rate in this town."

At the meeting held by the town in May of the same year [1785], it was "Voted to abate the minister rates of those people called Shaking Quakers in this town."

A similar vote was passed from year to year until 1789, when it was finally "Voted to free them that are now called Shakers from paying a minister's rate for the future, whilst they are of that denomination."

In 1810 the town had grown so lenient towards this hitherto persecuted people as to pass the following vote :

"Voted that the people called Shakers draw their proportion of the school money, in proportion to the number of scholars they have to teach in future."

But, although the Shaker community in Shirley has never been seriously incommoded by legal enactments, it did not, in its earliest stages, wholly escape the virulence of mobocracy. The most notable instance of mob persecution occurred at the house of Elijah Wild, on the evening of June 1st, 1783, and on the morning of the following day. From a written testimony left by said Wild, the following account has been mainly derived.

Ann Lee, and her elders—James Whittaker and William Lee—had come over from the "Square House" in Harvard to hold a religious meeting with their friends in Shirley; and, as the narrator states, "In consequence of Mother's testimony against all sin and every kind of impurity of flesh and spirit, and the great conviction it produced among the people in this vicinity, a tumultuous mob was raised, mostly from the town of Harvard, and consisting altogether of the enemies of the cross. The malicious crew came to my house on Sabbath evening, about eight o'clock, and surrounded the house. Some of the leaders of the mob were, or had been, captains in the militia, and still bore that title. They were followed by a large number of men (supposed about one hundred) for the evident purpose of abusing Mother and the elders."

The little assembly of worshippers, thus invested by a furious mob, knew not what course to adopt in the way of protection. They had neither the means nor a disposition to resist by physical force; their feeble defences would soon yield to the attacks of the enemy, and no one could foresee what might follow. Supposing that the malice of the invaders would be aimed chiefly at their female leader, they hurried her into a small, dark closet that led out of a chamber, and concealed the door of the closet by placing before it a high chest of drawers.

Their next plan was to convey intelligence to the municipal authorities and claim their protection. But this could not be easily effected, as the house was completely surrounded by the mob, and none were allowed to pass out. At length a woman who lived in the neighborhood, and who had a nursing infant at home, asked permission to depart and attend to her little one; her request was granted, and she lost no time in reporting to the proper officers the perilous condition of her friends at the house of Elijah Wild. The written narrative proceedeth:

"When daylight appeared, the leaders of the mob called for Mother and the elders to come out to them. With this demand they did not see fit to comply; but gave them liberty to come into the house, and they came in accordingly. Mother and the elders requested us to prepare some breakfast for them, which was done; and the mob leaders sat down and eat. Mother then advised me to feed the residue of the mob, who were in the door-yard. Accordingly I carried out bread and cheese, of which they eat freely. After this the elders went into the door-yard; and Elder James [Whittaker] addressed them, and said, 'Why have you come here to abuse or hurt us? What have we done? Have we injured your persons or property? If we have, make us sensible of it and we will make you restitution.'

"These words so enraged the mob with enmity that they seized the speaker by one arm, and the brethren seized him by the other and held him till he cried out, '*Lord, have mercy! You will pull me in pieces.*' At this cry the hands of the mob were loosed from him."

The police arriving at this moment demanded peace, and ordered the mob to disperse. This brought the intruders to a stand, and after some parley the leaders in the riot proposed that if the two elders—James Whittaker and William Lee—would return with them to Harvard, to the house of Jeremiah Willard—one of their brethren—they would not injure them or their friends. Though the elders had no confidence in the professions and promises

of their persecutors they consented to their proposal, hoping thereby to draw them away from the house of Mr. Wild, and thus afford an opportunity of relieving the "Mother" from her confinement in the closet.

Accordingly, with a number of their brethren, they proceeded to Harvard, followed by the mob that had molested them through the night.

On arriving at Harvard the rioters violated their engagement with the elders—that they would not injure them—and dragging them out into a convenient place for their purpose, first tied James Whittaker to the limb of a tree,\* when they scourged him with a whip until he felt that the skin was almost flayed from his back. This flagellation he received with calm submission, and blessed God that he was accounted worthy to suffer in the cause of his Master. They next brought out William Lee, who told them he would not be tied, but kneeling down bade them lay on their stripes, which he would receive like a good soldier of the cross. Just before the lash fell, however, a sister broke through the gang of desperadoes, and throwing herself under the uplifted whip begged that she might receive the blows instead of her beloved elder. The persecutor turned his whip and, either by accident or design, struck this sister a blow upon the temple which opened a wound and soon bathed her face in blood. At this the rioters became alarmed, and having released the elders, left their disgraceful work but half finished.

Wild says, in his testimony, that at evening "the elders returned and were gladly received by Mother and the brethren and sisters, at our house. 'Have they abused you, James?' said Mother, speaking to Elder Whittaker. 'I will show you, Mother,' said he; and kneeling down before her he stripped up his shirt and showed his wounded back, covered with blood which had run down to his feet. In washing his back, it was found to be beaten black and blue from his shoulders to his waistbands; and in many places bruised to a jelly, as

---

\*See Appendix X.

though he had been beaten with a club. 'I have been abused', said he; 'but not for any wrong that I have done them; it is for your sakes. I feel nothing against them for what they have done to me, for they were ignorant and knew not what they did, nor what manner of spirit they were of.' Mother and the elders, with all the brethren and sisters, kneeled down and prayed to God to forgive their blood-thirsty persecutors. Elder James cried heartily, and said '*Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do.*' After praying for their enemies, Mother and the elders were filled with joy and thankfulness that they were counted worthy to suffer persecution for Christ's sake."

From this time the Shirley Shakers have never been seriously oppressed by outside enemies. They have been permitted to till their grounds, train their children and worship God, according to their own convictions of propriety and duty; and when any minor vexation—such as the spoliation of their fruits by garden plunderers—has occurred, they have been disposed to submit to the wrong without the indulgence of a retaliatory spirit;—although they have felt that such violations of justice have been greatly aggravated by the fact that they have always fed their visitors with the choicest gatherings of their trees and vines, without money or price, when they have come in day-light and in the character of friends.

While they have in these and other Christian ways won the respect, confidence, and, in many instances the affection of the world without, they have oftentimes been aggrieved by the misbehavior of their own brethren. Clandestine and runaway matches have frequently occurred; and seceders have at times been more inveterate in their opposition than have been other opponents.

The greatest offence of this kind which the Shirley Believers were ever called to endure occurred on this wise, as communicated by some of the elders of the society:

"On the night of March 3, 1802, the meeting-house of the Shaker Society in Shirley was broken open by Peter Perham, Eleazer Robbins, William Blanchard, Aaron

Lyon and others. They had formerly been of the Shaker faith, and contributed something towards the building of our house of worship. From this circumstance they laid claim to the building, and took possession of it as above stated, but were not discovered until nine o'clock on the following morning. Their conduct was outrageous. They had supplied themselves with intoxicating drink, in which they so freely indulged as to put decency and shame at defiance. They marred the rooms, broke and mutilated the furniture, and allowed themselves in many indecent and extravagant excesses. They continued masters of the building for the space of four days, having barred the doors against the entrance of any without their permission.

"On the fifth day of the revolution they were arrested on a complaint made by Nathan Willard, the trustee of the society. The warrant of arrest was prepared by Joshua Longley, Esq., and served by William Going, constable, under the direction of Samson Woods of Groton, deputy sheriff. The transaction excited so much interest that about one hundred people were collected to witness the performance. When the rioters were commanded by the officers of law to come forth they refused with shouts of defiance. A ladder was then raised to a window of the second loft on which Mr. Constable Going ascended, and having broken the glass and prepared to enter, Robbins aimed at him a blow with a deadly weapon, which would have taken effect had not his murderous arm been withheld by his coadjutor, Perham, who knew the consequence of such resistance better than Robbins did.

"Going was quickly assisted, by the rapid ascension of the posse from without, to secure Robbins and Blanchard—Lyon having absconded. Poor Peter, the leader in this nefarious business, on seeing the officers entering, escaped to the garret and concealed himself in a closet, but was soon found, and with his companions was examined before Justice Longley, and all were bound over to take their trial at the next term of the criminal court to be holden in Concord.

"But, as is supposed through the treachery of the county attorney, the grand jury did not find a bill against them, and so they were acquitted. Not satisfied, they commenced an action against Nathan Willard and others for malicious prosecution, which was tried before the Supreme Court at Cambridge; and the whole matter being carefully investigated by said court, the Shakers were honorably discharged. It was a matter of surprise to the court that the grand jury did not find a bill against the conspirators in the outset, for it was amply proved that they were vile aggressors, and deserved punishment.

"It was supposed, however, as Perham was a man of property (which was expended in this case,) that he bribed the prosecuting attorney to use his influence with the grand jury to liberate his prisoners. Some remarks of the Judge—Francis Dana—in the final trial seemed to intimate that there had been foul play in the matter.

"The above account was communicated by Nathan Willard and others, who were witnesses of the whole transaction; which has been confirmed by other witnesses not of our faith."\*

Though the Shaker Society was the first organization that ever seceded from the Congregational order of worshippers in Shirley, the number of schismatics was too small to be severely felt by the parent society. And such have been their retired and careful habits, that they have never made themselves obnoxious to the peace and moral comfort of their fellow-townsmen.

The secular and ecclesiastical rules and regulations which the Shakers have imposed upon themselves have never been repugnant to the laws of their country. To these rules they all cheerfully submit, indulging as great liberty as the wisdom of their institutions will permit.

From a long and intimate acquaintance with this peculiar people, the compiler has been led to regard them as a sincere and devoted band of Christian brethren, who are seeking a better country, that is a heavenly.

---

\*See Appendix Y.



A copy of their "Rules for Visitors" is subjoined, to show the precision with which the "United Believers" conduct their minutest affairs :

"*First.* We wish it to be understood that we do not keep a public house, and wish to have our rules attended to as any would the rules of their own private dwelling.

"*Second.* Those who call to see their friends and relatives are to visit them at the office, and not to go elsewhere except by permission of those in care at the office.

"*Third.* Those who live near and can call at their own convenience are not expected to stay more than a few hours ; but such as live at a great distance, or cannot come often, and have near relatives here, can stay from one to four days, according to circumstances. This we consider a sufficient time as a general rule.

"*Fourth.* All visitors are requested to arise and take breakfast at half-past six in summer and half-past seven in winter.

"*Fifth.* At table we wish all to be as free as at home ; but we dislike the wasteful habit of leaving food on the plate. No vice with us is less ridiculous for being in fashion.

"*Sixth.* Married persons tarrying with us over night are respectfully notified that each sex occupy separate sleeping apartments while they remain. This rule will not be departed from under any circumstances.

"*Seventh.* Strangers calling for meals or lodging are expected to pay if accommodated."



View of the North Family buildings in Shirley.

## CHAPTER V.

*Universalist Society—Rise of Universalism—Formation of a Society—Meeting-Houses—Ministers—Church and Sunday-School—Ladies' Aid Society, etc.*

In the year 1812 the ecclesiastical unity of the town was again disturbed. At this period the minister's salary was a part of the town tax, and by a large portion of the people was as cheerfully allowed as any assessment that could be made. Owing, however, to the inability of Mr. Whitney to supply the pulpit, while he yet had a claim upon the town for his salary; to the fact that, if a colleague should be settled, an increased amount of taxation would be laid upon the people; to the desire of several families that a meeting-house might be located in the South Village—which had then assumed considerable importance through the manufacturing interests; and more, perhaps, to the predilections of several influential individuals in favor of the doctrine of universal salvation, a society of that faith was organized on the 21st of September of the above-named year. It bore the title of the *First Universal Christian Society in Shirley*.\*

The doctrine of Universalism was first preached in Shirley by Rev. Isaiah Parker, of Still River Village in Harvard. It was a lecture delivered in a private house—now a factory boarding-house—on a Sunday evening. Mr. Parker was a doctor of medicine as well as a minister of the gospel. He commenced his ministry in the Baptist denomination, but was eventually converted to the faith of the Universalist, which he retained through life. Joshua Flagg, an early advocate of Universalism, was the second

---

\*See Appendix Z.

preacher of this faith in Shirley. He preached in the west part of the town, in the house of John Davis, an active supporter of the new doctrine. From this beginning the faith gradually progressed, until its adherents—with the assistance of some who joined them on account of local position—became a separate religious organization.

For a few years the Universalists maintained religious worship in private houses—occasionally occupying the town meeting-house when not otherwise engaged—and enjoyed the services of some of the ablest preachers of the time. But as private houses are always inconvenient places for public meetings, and as denominational partnerships in pulpits are calculated to breed disturbance and unchristian alienation, the Universalists determined to set up an independent altar. Operations were accordingly commenced to build a temple of worship in 1816. John Davis, the veteran Universalist before alluded to, entered into a contract with the society to furnish material for the frame of the house and to put it in order to be enclosed and finished. And Daniel Kilburn contracted to find materials for its completion, and to prepare the structure for occupation. It was made ready for consecration by the close of the year. It was a humble structure, neither neat, tasteful, nor convenient. It was fashioned, in part, after the ancient New-England mode of church architecture, and yet failed in all the essential qualities of its model. Its high box-pews and angular aisles were not made to contrast with the ornamented mouldings and fretted cornices that had distinguished even the puritan temples of worship of that period. It had but one door of entrance, which opened into a narrow porch leading to the body of the church. A singers' gallery extended along the western wall, and was entered by flights of stairs located within the auditory of the house. It was covered by a hip-roof, and furnished with a numerous array of windows not protected by blinds. In fine, the cheap and unartistic properties

and proportions of this religious temple marked the care and frugality of the age in which it was erected. That age projected no more in the way of church-building than could be effected without imposing the burden of debt; a precaution that has not generally prevailed at a later period, much to the detriment of religious as well as secular corporations.

On the ninth of January, 1817, this new meeting-house was set apart, by solemn consecration, to purposes of social and religious worship.

Prayers were offered by Rev. Edward Turner of Charlestown, and a sermon was preached by Rev. Hosea Ballou of Boston; which was printed at the request, and for the use, of the society. Mr. Ballou took for a text the passage from I Kings viii, 20, "I have built a house for the name of the Lord God of Israel." The purpose of the sermon was to set forth and elucidate the peculiar doctrines of Universalism, which was done with the characteristic force and clearness of its author.

Subsequently an elegant quarto bible, in two volumes, was presented to the society for the use of the pulpit, by William Parker, Esq., of Boston. Mr. Parker was a native of Shirley, and took a generous interest in the success and prosperity of the town.

For the space of twenty-nine years this house was continued for purposes of worship in its original, unattractive form; and, without a doubt, as faithfully secured the designs of its establishment as a more costly and imposing structure would have done. It had at least the honor of sowing the seed of what its abettors have called "the Abrahamic faith," in this vicinity; it being, for a long time, the only place where the doctrines of Universalism were statedly preached. Hence, it reckoned among its early supporters many who resided in the adjacent towns.

In the year 1846 the Fitchburg Railroad, leading through the South Village in Shirley, had been completed, giving promise of a large increase of population in that locality. The leaders of the Universalist Society, in consequence, considered themselves justified in an attempt to

improve their place of worship. They accordingly made a thorough revision of their meeting-house, both externally and internally. It was changed from its original uncouth form, and made to present the proportions of a graceful structure, combining neatness with utility. It contained forty-four pews, and a gallery for the choir. It was surmounted by a tower, in which was hung a fine-toned bell. It was ornamented with a pulpit of choice mahogany, and supplied with an elegant communion table and chairs. It was also furnished with a small organ, which was afterward removed to give place to a larger and better instrument—the gift of N. C. Munson, Esq. It had fixtures for illuminating the interior, when required for evening services. The aisles and floors of the pews were uniformly carpeted, and the pew seats were furnished with comfortable upholstery.

In the attic a commodious hall for the use of "Frederonia Lodge" of Odd-Fellows was constructed, and there they held their weekly meetings. The entire cost of the new house, with all its accompaniments, was about seventeen hundred dollars.

It was dedicated August 28th, 1846. Prayers were offered on the occasion by Rev. M. E. Hawes of Fitchburg and Rev. Varnum Lincoln of Westminster; a sermon was preached by Rev. Benjamin Whittemore of Lancaster.

The location of the Universalist church is unusually pleasant. It stands upon the table-land that rises precipitously from the valley of the Catacunemaug, and commands a view of the railway station and most of the mills that are situated along the glen. Indeed, from the porch of that church the eye can take in a large portion of the entire village. The surrounding farms present a picturesque view of natural scenery, which, when clothed with the robes of summer, rises before the beholder a landscape of varied richness and beauty. Descriptions of this enchanting scenery have appeared in some of the poems of the late Mrs. Sarah C. (Edgerton) Mayo.

Until the year 1869 the meeting-house, as remodelled, remained, doing good service for its sabbath assemblies; and, through all these years, it had rarely been closed on a Lord's day. It was then decided to build anew, and the old church was removed to a different locality and became a part of the "Village Hall," which has been described in another chapter of this history.

The new church was immediately commenced, and was finished in the autumn of the succeeding year. The following description of the new structure was published in a Boston newspaper about the time of its completion :

"The architects were Messrs. Snell & Gregerson of Boston, and the builders, Messrs. Black & French, of Marlboro', Mass. The style of architecture is the early English Gothic, adapted to wooden structures. The length of the edifice, including chancel and vestry, is 110 feet. The width is 41 feet. Including the porch and tower, the width is 66 feet. The height of the spire is 100 feet, and is sufficiently capacious at the base to admit the entrance of carriages. The color of the exterior wall is two tints of light and darker yellowish brown, and the roof is of reddish brown. The interior of the church consists of a nave with aisles and a chancel, the pews extending no further than the pillars of the aisle arches, and hence there is no obstruction to the view of any in the congregation. The nave and chancel are both covered with open-timbered roof and ceiling. There are three windows in the chancel, and the nave is lighted by the windows in the aisles, by a series of clere-story windows, and a triplet window at the end opposite the chancel. Under this triplet window the organ is placed, and beyond this is built the vestry and committee room, with a large entrance porch. The vestry and committee room are reached directly from the audience room, through doors upon either side of the organ. The frescoing was done by William Carl of Boston, from designs furnished by the architects. The ceiling is blue with red border stripes, the timber work of black-walnut color, and the walls are

painted in rich and subdued coloring, relieved by lines of different tints and bands of ornamental design.

"The new organ was built by E. L. Holbrook of East Medway, and its case is in keeping with the architecture of the church. It contains twenty-four stops: nine in the great organ, nine in the swell organ, and six for coupling and other arrangements. It cost about \$3,000, and is pronounced a fine instrument. The building is heated by a large furnace. As there are no public gas works in the village, a gas machine from the Empire Gas Machine Company has been placed in the cellar, and the church is finely lighted by jets at the caps of the pillars, and also by two chandeliers suspended from the roof. Everything about the structure is new, excepting the bell which hangs in the tower, and which was taken from the old church."

On the afternoon of Wednesday, November 23rd, 1870, this new and beautiful temple was consecrated to the service of Christian worship, the following being the order of performances:

Prayers were offered by Rev. Benjamin Whittemore, D. D.; scripture reading by Rev. Benton Smith, formerly pastor of the society, who also offered the prayer of dedication; sermon by Rev. E. C. Bolles; an address to the society by Rev. J. G. Adams.

The sermon was a very eloquent and acceptable performance. It was founded on the text from Hebrews viii, 2; "A minister of the sanctuary and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched and not man."

The entire expense of the church was \$25,000, a considerable portion of which was contributed by N. C. Munson, Esq., whose charities have been almost as boundless as the wants of his fellow-citizens. Long will the structure remain, a monument of his generosity and of the perseverance and sacrifices of his fellow-worshippers.

From the year 1846 to the present time the services of religion have been regularly sustained by the Universalists of Shirley, except during a year in 1869-70, when



Universalist Church, 1871, looking from West Main

## UNIVERSALIST CHURCH.





their present church was in process of building. Before the period first-named, the pecuniary ability of the society was not such as to have unintermitted Sunday services, even when favored by the labors of a resident minister. Indeed, so much were its prudential interests neglected for several years, that, as a society, it became legally extinct more than once. On the second day of April, 1830, it was reorganized, by process of law, and received the name of the *Second Universalist Society in Shirley*. Again, in 1845, having a second time ceased from its legal corporate existence, it was re-established by a third act of incorporation under the title of *First Universalist Society in Shirley*. It is now under such regulations, and sustained by such a regard for the ordinances of the gospel, as to justify the belief that it will in future maintain its position and do its appropriate work. It should be the fervent prayer of all Christians that it may gather within its fold any and all who might otherwise be destitute of congenial religious instruction.

In the year 1818—about twelve months after the first meeting-house had been dedicated—Mr. Jacob Wood, who had formerly preached in Oxford, was installed over the Universalist Society. The services were conducted by Rev. Edward Turner of Charlestown, and Rev. Paul Dean of Boston. Mr. Wood was an able preacher. He distinguished himself by his strong adherence to the Restorationists' scheme of Universalism, as opposed to the radical theory of Hosea Ballou and others; and he wrote several works—in defence of the doctrines of a future judgment and punishment, to be succeeded by a reconciliation of all souls to God! Mr. Wood remained in Shirley about five years, when he received a settlement in Shrewsbury. He removed from there to Saco, Maine, and from there to Troy, New York, where he engaged in some secular pursuit. He died in 1852, having for several years been partially deprived of the use of his limbs, and of the full power of speech, by paralysis.

After the departure of Mr. Wood the society was destitute of a resident minister for four or five years. It had,

in consequence, but infrequent church services on the Lord's day, and a gradual decline of all religious interest became apparent. This condition of things continued until 1829, when Rev. Russell Streeter of Watertown purchased a farm in Shirley, and became a resident here. He was at once engaged to statedly supply the pulpit of the Universalist Society, and became its minister without the usual form of induction. He continued his pulpit and pastoral duties, with varied success, until 1834, when he removed to Woodstock, Vermont. There he resided and preached until 1847, when he removed to Portland, Maine, the place where he had previously labored in the gospel.

During the eleven years that intervened between the dismissal of Mr. Streeter and the remodelling of the meeting-house in 1846, the society availed itself of the partial services of ministers from other towns. For a part of this time it employed, every alternate Sunday, Mr. John Pierce of Lunenburg, a young man of much promise, who early fell a victim to consumption. It also secured the labors of Rev. Mr. Pope of Sterling, half the time, for one or two years; and for a similar time Mr. Harriman of Harvard was employed—since governor of New Hampshire. But after the completion of the improvements in the meeting-house, Mr. Josiah A. Coolidge, —late of Petersham,—was engaged to constantly supply the pulpit. He accordingly removed to town, and was connected with the society for two years, when the connection was dissolved, and he removed to Lexington, where he obtained a more permanent settlement.

In 1849 Rev. Benton Smith, who had been ministering in Hardwick, received an invitation to make Shirley his place of residence and become the pastor of the First Universalist Parish. He accepted the call, and very acceptably performed the duties of the sacred office for the space of five years. At his own request his connection with the society was then dissolved; and he removed, first to South Reading, and then to Chatham, situated on

Cape Cod. He now resides in Boston, as agent of the Universalist Publishing House. Mr. Smith has always retained a warm interest in the welfare of the society, and has kindly labored in its behalf, both by word and deed.

Soon after the departure of Mr. Smith, the society engaged the Rev. Orren Perkins to supply their pulpit for one year. Mr. Perkins was a man of urbane manners, of pleasing address, and possessed a well-cultivated intellect. He was a frequent contributor to the periodicals of his denomination, and while he resided in Shirley published a sermon occasioned by the loss of the steamer *Arctic*, which was a highly creditable performance.

In 1855 Rev. E. W. Coffin, who had previously labored with a society in Gloucester, became minister of the Universalist Society in Shirley. His connection with it, however, lasted but two years, when he received a dismissal and removed to Jaffrey, New Hampshire. During a part of the second year of his engagement in Shirley he connected with his ecclesiastical responsibilities the care of a day-school. His fidelity in the discharge of his duties, in both departments of labor, secured for him the merited esteem of his patrons and friends. His removal from town was a source of general regret.

Soon after the departure of Mr. Coffin from the pastorate of the society Mr. George F. Jenks of Salem was appointed to discharge the duties of the vacant office. After a probation of several months he was invited to accept a permanent settlement. He was accordingly ordained May 5, 1858. The following order of exercises was observed on the occasion :

Invocation and reading of the scriptures by Rev. H. A. Eaton ; sermon by Rev. G. H. Emerson—text, I Cor., i, 21 : "For after that in the wisdom of God, the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe." The prayer of ordination was offered by Rev. Sylvanus Cobb, who also gave the charge to the people ; charge to the pastor by Rev. S. Ellis ; right-hand of fellowship by Rev. Quincy

Whitney, and benediction by the pastor installed. After a quiet and successful ministry of over three years Mr. Jenks was dismissed from his charge, and entered another field of labor and usefulness. His retiring habits, unobtrusive manners and truly Christian demeanor, commended him to the respect of his parishioners and to the good-will of the entire community.

In April of the year 1861 Mr. Cyrus B. Lombard came to Shirley, and was engaged as a minister of the Universalist Society for an indefinite period. He entered upon the duties of his engagement without the usual form of induction, and for two years labored in word and deed with a due degree of acceptance to the people of his charge. His pulpit talents were creditable, and his voice and graceful delivery commended him as a public teacher of divine truth. His whole term of service was five years ; yet he had periods of absence for months in succession during the latter half of his engagement. During his residence in Shirley he buried his wife, who was a very interesting and worthy woman. He removed to Springfield, Illinois, and became a resident of that city.

In the year 1866 Ezekiel Fitzgerald entered upon ministerial relations with the Universalists of Shirley, and sustained those relations a little less than two years. He began his labors under what was considered favorable auspices, but before long found it congenial with his interest and happiness to dissolve his connection, which promised but little of gospel fruit to either party. He soon entered into an engagement with the Congregational (Unitarian) Society at Bolton, and removed to that town.

After the completion of the new church, Mr. H. A. Philbrook became the resident minister of the Universalist Society. He sustained that relation with honor to himself and success to his parishioners for nearly two years, when he removed to Nashua, New Hampshire, where he found a larger and more congenial sphere for his ministerial operations.

From the time that Mr. Philbrook left town, which was December 7th, 1872, until the close of the year 1874, the pulpit was supplied by transient preachers, living in and out of town; but, at a meeting holden January 1st, 1875, it was voted "on account of the embarrassing times and stagnation in business," to suspend public services in the church for a season. In May, 1876, these services were resumed, and during the October following Mr. J. W. Keyes was engaged as preacher. He was a native of Dunstable, New Hampshire, but came to Shirley from Auburn, New York. He continued his ministrations until April 1, 1879, when he removed to Pawtucket, Rhode Island. From that time to December, 1880, the pulpit was supplied by transient ministers, chiefly undergraduates from Tufts College. At this latter date Mr. James Vincent was appointed the pastor of the society on a salary of \$900.

This latter settlement gives some promise of permanency; a result devoutly to be desired, in view of the evil of frequent changes, such as have been recorded in this chapter. Certain advantages may be derived from such a course which are not realized under more lasting engagements; but these advantages are offset by evils that cannot be numbered for multitude. To make the connection what it was designed to be—a thorough relationship between pastor and people—time must be allowed for thorough acquaintance which cannot be the work of a few years.

The first church connected with the Universalist parish was gathered under the pastorate of Rev. Mr. Wood; and, while his connection with the society lasted, the ordinances were duly observed; but, during the long interval which subsequently occurred, when the people were without a stated ministry, the ordinances were discontinued, and the church, as a separate organization, became extinct.

During the pastorship of Mr. Coolidge a new church was organized, consisting of twenty-one members. This

church was publicly recognized on the first Sunday in January, 1847; and it then received the gift of a new communion service, presented by Mr. Joshua B. Fowle of Boston.

At its second organization there were but two persons left of the former communion, established by Mr. Wood; all the others having left town or been carried to their long homes.

Under the ministry of Mr. Smith, five persons were added to the number of communicants, and during the pastorship of Mr. Jenks twelve more made a public profession of religion.

Connected with this parish is a Sunday-school. It was established when the society was without a stated ministry, but has been quickened and enlarged under the care and oversight of the several resident pastors. For the use of this school, and for adult reading, a library has been gathered, consisting of from seven to eight hundred volumes. These books have been carefully covered and kept, and as arranged upon shelves make an imposing appearance. A good library is of inestimable worth to a religious community.

A ladies' charitable association is also connected with this assembly of worshippers. Through the labors of this institution the upholstery of the second meeting-house was furnished, and some other important fixtures for the church were also supplied. The wants of the Sunday-school have been met from the same source; so, likewise, have the funds of the parish been relieved, from year to year, by this ever-ready charity.

On the whole this may be set down as a working ecclesiastical community, through whose well-directed labors much personal as well as general good has undoubtedly been realized, and from whose labors an influence will continue to go forth by which the town will be variously and essentially benefited.

## CHAPTER VI.

*First Congregational Parish—Formation of the First Parish—Engagement of Rev. Mr. Chandler—His Settlement — Hymn Books — New Bell — Sunday-School—Ladies' Benevolent Society—Alteration of the Meeting-House—Legacy of Thomas Whitney, Esq.—Legacy of Hon. James P. Whitney—Church Organ—Removal of the Meeting-House—Other alterations—Benefactions to the Society—Library, etc.*

As we have seen in the foregoing chapters, congregational church government and worship prevailed without dissent in the town of Shirley until the year 1780, when the Shaker secession occurred. This secession was opposed without avail, both by municipal legislation and mob-law persecution. The number of secessionists was, however, so small that their loss could not materially disturb the ecclesiastical arrangements of the majority. But when, in 1812, the Universalist Society was organized, it was judged expedient, by those who wished to retain the ancient church order, to rally, and by the formation of a parish, disconnect their prudential affairs from the municipal oversight and charge of the town. Yet the difficulties attending such a change were so great that several years passed away before the cherished object could be effected.

The time for its accomplishment, however, came; and, at the request of petitioners, Caleb Butler, Esq., of Groton, a justice of the peace, issued a warrant deputing Thomas Whitney, Esq., of Shirley, to call a meeting for the purpose of organizing the *First Congregational Society*.



This meeting was convened March 20, 1822. Nathaniel Holden, Esq., was elected moderator, and Thomas Whitney, Esq., was chosen parish clerk. Mr. Stephen Barrett, Capt. Artemas Longley and Mr. Willard Porter, were chosen parish committee. Dr. Benjamin Hartwell, parish treasurer, and Mr. Daniel Dodge, parish collector.

For the space of twelve years there was no stated ministry connected with the First Parish. It called its annual meetings and elected its officers, and in this way preserved its identity. During this long period, however, there were steady yet declining efforts made to have the pulpit supplied a portion of the time. For a few of the first years there was preaching for about nine months each year during the pleasantest part of the season; afterwards, the parish was able to raise funds for only six months of the year, and finally the time was reduced to three months; and in the year 1832 the pulpit was occupied only for a single sabbath. But few permanent beneficial results could be realized from such a transient ministry. Indeed, a gradual decay of religious interest was manifest throughout the town. The sabbath lost its sacredness as the sanctuary declined, the young grew up without the influences of public religious instruction, and a moral dearth seemed to pervade every class of society.

To save the parish from complete dissolution different plans were projected. At one time it was proposed to raise a five years' subscription, and have regular ministrations of the word at once established and placed upon a permanent basis. But after canvassing the town every effort failed of securing an adequate sum, and the project was necessarily abandoned. At another time a proposal was made to unite the Universalist society with the First Parish, and have each pulpit supplied by the same individual, in proportion to the amount raised by each society. But after a few incipient efforts this plan was not found feasible, and was rejected by both parties. With the failure of this last project the hopes of even the most sanguine began to waver, and strong signs appeared that the

ancient tabernacle of the Most High would be literally forsaken.

While the town of Shirley was thus covered with religious gloom, sectarian effort was at work in many parts of the commonwealth, to divide the congregational order and make a separate denomination of that part adhering to the trinitarian theory.

In 1828 this new schism reached Shirley, and a few families seceded from the First Parish, took up their relation with the First Church, and gathered around an altar of a more congenial faith.

The adherents of the First Society had now become so reduced that very few hopes were entertained that it could ever be so far resuscitated as to resume the public worship of the sanctuary with any prospect of its continuance. Yet, a few faithful souls remained who could not be deterred from further effort. Like the Israelites, when enduring their captivity in Babylon, these persons looked towards the sanctuary of their fathers as the place where they could best worship. And their hopes, though often disappointed and long deferred, were at length fully realized.

In the year 1834 a vigorous effort was made to raise, by subscription, the sum of four hundred dollars with which to secure the exclusive services of some minister for one year. The effort was successful, and the parish was prepared to hear candidates. A Mr. St. Clair came and preached on the two last Sundays in May, of the above-named year. On the first two Sundays of the following month, the pulpit was supplied by a Mr. Chandler, who resided, at the time, in Oxford.

At a parish meeting, convened for the purpose, it was voted to hear no more candidates, but to decide by ballot which of the two who had already presented themselves should be employed for one year. Mr. St. Clair received six votes, and Mr. Chandler received twenty votes, and was declared elected.

At the expiration of his first contract with the parish, Mr. Chandler was engaged for a longer period; and,

having remained the incumbent of the pulpit about two and a half years, it was proposed that he receive a permanent settlement as the minister of the First Parish.

At a meeting duly called, the following votes were passed unanimously :

"1. Voted, that the parish invite the Rev. Seth Chandler to settle with them in the gospel ministry, upon a salary of four hundred dollars per annum, to be raised by subscription ;—it being understood that either party to the settlement may at all times be at liberty to terminate it, by giving the other party three months' notice of such intention.

"2. Voted, that Thomas Whitney, Amos Day, and Joshua B. Fowle, be a committee to communicate to Mr. Chandler the foregoing vote."

The committee concluded their letter to the candidate, embodying these votes of the parish, with the following words : "The above named committee have the pleasure to communicate to the Rev. Mr. Chandler the foregoing votes, and at the same time to express a wish that he may comply therewith."

To this invitation the candidate gave an affirmative answer, whereupon a committee was appointed to invite a council of ministers from the neighboring towns to assist in the installation services.

On the day of appointment the council assembled, and were gratuitously entertained by the hospitality of Thomas Whitney, Esq. The minutes of the council are here inserted from the records of the parish :

"Shirley, Dec. 14, 1836. By virtue of letters missive from the First Congregational Church in Shirley, an ecclesiastical council convened at the house of Thomas Whitney, Esq., in said town of Shirley, and was organized by the choice of Rev. Nathaniel Thayer, moderator, and Rev. Washington Gilbert, scribe.

"The moderator led the council in an address to the throne of grace. On entering upon the deliberations

connected with the occasion, a call being made, the following churches were found to be represented :

"Church in Lancaster, by Rev. N. Thayer, D. D., and Bro. J. Wilder; church in Bolton, by Rev. Isaac Allen and Dea. Pollard; church in Fitchburg, by Rev. Calvin Lincoln and Bro. F. Perkins; church in Pepperell, by Rev. Charles Babbidge and Bro. J. Tucker; church in Groton, by Rev. Charles Robinson and Bro. W. Livermore; church in Littleton, by Rev. Wm. H. White and Bro. N. Harwood; church in Harvard, by Rev. W. Gilbert, Bro. J. Gardner and Dea. Jno. Fairbanks; church in Marlboro', by Rev. Wm. Morse and Dea. E. Rice.

"After having attended to the reading of the proceedings of the church and society in reference to the settlement of Mr. Chandler with them in the gospel ministry, and after taking into consideration his qualifications for the office, it was voted unanimously to approve of the same and proceed to his installation.

"The public services were assigned as follows: introductory prayer, by Rev. Mr. White; reading the scriptures, by Rev. Mr. Gilbert; sermon, by Rev. Mr. Lincoln; installing prayer, by Rev. Mr. Morse; charge, by Rev. Dr. Thayer; fellowship of the churches, by Rev. Mr. Babbidge; address to the society, by Rev. Mr. Robinson; concluding prayer, by Rev. Mr. Allen.

"The council then adjourned to the church.

"(Signed)

"NATHANIEL THAYER, *Moderator.*

"Attest: WASHINGTON GILBERT, *Scribe.*"

This was the establishment of a ministry, commenced under the most disheartening circumstances, which by the blessing of God has been continued more than forty years.

As has been recorded in a previous chapter, the Psalms and Hymns of Dr. Watts were first used in the public worship of the sanctuary Dec. 2, 1777, and for almost half a century the hearts and tongues of the people had been enlivened by the elegant strains of that truly

accomplished and classical poet. But as many of his pieces contained passages that were exceptionable, both in sentiment and doctrine, to a more advanced and liberalized Christian age, it was deemed advisable to suspend their use in public worship, and substitute what was called the "Cambridge Collection." This change was made in the autumn of the year 1821, and the meeting-house was supplied with books at the expense of Thomas Whitney, Esq., David Livermore, Charles Whitney, and Rev. Robert F. Walcott, who was then the provisional minister of the parish.

In 1834 the excellent and truly popular compilation of Rev. Dr. Greenwood had been published, and wherever recent changes had been made in the churches of liberal congregationalism this collection had been usually adopted. Mr. George A. Whitney of Boston, a native of Shirley, who always sustained a lively interest in the well-being of the town that gave him birth, proposed to the First Parish to adopt this collection of Psalms and Hymns to be used in their public worship; and if they should decide to do this, he would gratuitously furnish as many copies as would be needed for this purpose. This friendly offer was readily accepted by a vote of the parish, and the pews, pulpit and singers' gallery were amply supplied by the generous donor, who, on three different occasions, contributed one hundred and sixty copies.

From the settlement of the town until the year 1834 no arrangements had ever been made for warming the meeting-houses on the sabbath. In winter the worshippers had been compelled to remain during the long services, shivering under the effect of cold,—a custom which generally prevailed throughout New England during the first century of its history. But when, at the above-named period, the interests of the parish had revived by the establishment of a stated ministry, it was deemed essential to have the meeting-house supplied with fires. Accordingly, two large stoves were procured by subscription and placed in the body of the church, and their pipes were so

disposed as to throw a gentle warmth through every part of the house, to the great comfort of the worshipping assembly.

The *bell* which had been presented to the town by Wallis Little, Esq., in 1808, was one which had previously belonged to the proprietors of the new North Church in Boston, and had been removed from that church to give place to one larger and better. It had occupied its position in the tower of the First Parish meeting-house in Shirley until the year 1835. Always too small to be heard in the remote parts of the town, it had for several years been rendered almost useless on account of a crack, which had caused it to send forth *harsh and discordant* sounds.

In the summer of the year just named, the following communication was laid before the town, at a legal meeting called for the transaction of business :

"As a token of respect for our native town, and a sincere regard for its character and the well-being of its inhabitants, we the undersigned propose to present to the town a bell.

"It is our wish and intention that the same should be kept on the meeting-house of the First Parish ; that it should be used for all the necessary and proper purposes of the town ; that the religious societies should also have the privilege of its use ; and unless the town shall provide for ringing the same, at the usual time, and in the usual manner, for the religious services in the forenoon and afternoon of the Sabbath-day, the First Parish may have the privilege of causing it to be so rung for such services. And in case the First Parish shall fail to cause it to be so rung on the Sabbath, any other parish, then having regular services, and not being supplied with a bell, may have the same privilege.

"Should the proposal be acceptable to the town, it would be agreeable to us that the selectmen, or a committee, should be authorized to confer with us as to the

size of the bell, and to take other proper measures in regard to the subject.

"We have the honor to subscribe ourselves your respectful fellow-citizens,

"LEONARD M. PARKER,

"THOMAS WHITNEY.

"Shirley, May 27, 1835."

The town voted to accept the bell, and also to repair the tower for its reception. On the Fourth of July the people assembled in large numbers, and the bell was elevated to its place amid their joyful acclamations.

This bell was broken while ringing a fire-alarm, and its place was supplied by another from Holbrook's foundry, which after a year's trial was declared unsatisfactory, and was exchanged by the founder for the one now in use.

The communion vessels, which had been in use since the settlement of the first minister, had become old and defaced; and though not unfit for service, were not so convenient as those of modern construction. They were accordingly laid aside in the summer of 1836. Hon. James P. Whitney proposed to the church to furnish a new and complete set for their acceptance. Whereupon it was unanimously voted by the church to accept the donation of Mr. Whitney, and a cordial vote of thanks was passed to the donor for his generosity.

A short time previous to the engagement of Mr. Chandler as minister of the parish, a Sunday-school was organized, principally through the influence of a few devoted women. This school has been continued, with varied success, to the present time. It has maintained an interesting position with the religious institutions of our community, and now numbers among its efficient teachers some who were among the smaller pupils of the school at its organization.

Simultaneously with the formation of the Sunday-school, a charitable society was organized by the ladies of the parish, to give pecuniary aid and otherwise assist in

the efforts that were making for the religious instruction of the rising generation.

This society has purchased all the books belonging to the juvenile library—which now numbers nearly a thousand volumes,—a large portion of the text-books used in the Sunday-school, has clothed and otherwise assisted several indigent children, and supplied the furniture for the church vestry or Sunday-school room. In 1847 this society furnished the aisles and pulpit of the meeting-house with new and elegant carpets; and has, for several years, met nearly all of the incidental expenses of the parish. The members of this association have semi-monthly meetings during the summer months, for mutual improvement and labor, and their plans of action have been concerted and executed in a spirit of harmony and good faith which comports with the benevolent objects of the institution. Such workers cannot fail of a reward.

It should here be recorded that this society has not confined its labors to the daily passing wants, but has kept an eye open to the future. A fund has been accumulated, amounting to about \$1,500, the income of which sustains nearly all the contingent expenses of the parish.

As has been recorded in a previous chapter, the meeting-house now owned by the First Parish had been erected at the expense of the town in 1773. It had been enlarged, by the addition of porches and a tower, in 1804. For thirty-five years it had served the wants of the people without any other change than an occasional outside dressing of paint. Its interior needed great improvements in order to satisfy the tastes of an advanced age. The people had become tired of its deep and sombre galleries, its quadrangular areas—which were divided into quadrangular pews—and its elevated pulpit; and were unanimous in the desire that it be thoroughly revised according to the rules of modern architecture.

The project was formally brought before the parish at its annual meeting in March, 1839. After some discussion as to the best method of operation, it was voted that



the meeting-house be altered, and that the expense be divided into shares, to be assumed by proprietors, who should seek a remuneration of their subscriptions by the sale of pews, after the work should be completed. A committee was accordingly raised, consisting of Joshua B. Fowle, Leonard M. Parker and James P. Whitney, to obtain subscribers to the stock and to arrange all necessary preliminaries with the town in relation to the proposed alteration.

At a subsequent meeting a committee of five was appointed to take the general charge of the work of remodelling and repairing the meeting-house. This committee were Hon. L. M. Parker, Hon. James P. Whitney, Joshua B. Fowle, Almond Morse, and Nathaniel Holden, Jr. It was also voted that the assistance of three commissioners from other towns be solicited to appraise the pews in the meeting-house as they then existed;—and Zachariah Sheldon of Fitchburg, Abel Jewett of Pepperell, and Henry Woods of Groton were appointed to this service. They subsequently reported the present worth of the pews to be \$189.50.

The building committee made contracts for the work of alteration and repairs without any unnecessary delay. The most of the work was undertaken by Mr. Wilder Dodge, a member of the parish; and it was chiefly executed by artisans of the town. According to the journal of proceedings kept by the building committee, the work was completed "to their entire satisfaction, in a faithful and substantial manner." "It is," as the journal adds, "a goodly work, and has not been undertaken in vain. Heaven seems to have smiled upon it and crowned our labors with success. In all this the society has abundant cause to be thankful and take courage."

Owing to the original construction of the meeting-house, its alteration could not be effected, with a proper regard to proportions, without giving larger internal space than was required to comfortably accommodate its worshippers on ordinary occasions. This, however, has been

a minor consideration, and has never been a cause of serious regret.

The expense of alterations, repairs and furnishings, amounted to \$2,307.61. Of this sum, sixty dollars were paid by ten individuals, for veneering the pulpit with mahogany; and sixty-seven dollars were subscribed by the ladies of the parish, to furnish the singers' gallery with upholstery, and the communion altar with table and chairs. This reduced the stockholders' amount of liability to \$2,180.61.

The last sermon that was preached in the meeting-house, previous to its alteration, was in the afternoon of July 14th, 1839. It was from the text recorded in Haggai ii, 3: "Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory?"

On the 27th day of the succeeding October it was re-opened for public worship with the following religious services: Introductory prayer and the reading of select portions of Scripture, by Rev. Mr. Wilson of Westford; dedicatory prayer by Rev. Mr. Babbidge of Pepperell; sermon by the pastor, from Psalms xx, 1, 2: "The Lord—send the help from the sanctuary." In the afternoon of the same day Mr. Babbidge preached a sermon from Genesis xxviii, 17: "This is none other than the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven."

The pews in the lower part of the house were appraised and sold for a sum sufficient to meet all the expense that had been incurred by the alteration. This left the parish without the burden of a church debt,—"that root of bitterness," which is often allowed to spring up and retard the growth of an otherwise prosperous religious community. The reconstruction of its place of worship has ever been regarded as vitally important to the permanent well-being of the parish.

Within about a year of the re-opening of the meeting-house after its improvements, it was furnished with six large solar lamps; two were placed in the choir, and the remaining four were suspended in the body of the house.

These were purchased by the young men of the parish. Two of the same kind of lamps, with elegant stands, were placed upon the pulpit. These were purchased by the young ladies of the parish. Through the aid of these fixtures the church could be finely illuminated whenever needed for evening lectures or social worship; and they surely *reflected* credit on the liberality of the individuals by whom they were furnished.

Thomas Whitney, Esq.,—who had been an efficient patron of the First Parish from the period of its organization, and who had maintained a firm attachment to the order of Congregationalism during all the ecclesiastical changes in the town,—departed this life January 14, 1844, much lamented by his family and a large circle of friends. The following is a copy of a codicil to his will, in which a legacy is bequeathed to the parish :

"I give and bequeath unto the First Parish, in said town of Shirley, of which I have been a member from my youth, the sum of *five hundred dollars*; and it is my intention that the same shall be safely and permanently invested, on interest, and the income thereon be annually appropriated toward the payment of the salary of a good and faithful Unitarian minister of the gospel in said parish. And it is my earnest wish and hope that the parish may at all times be supplied with the services of such a minister; and, in making the bequest, I take satisfaction in the indulgence of a hope that it may have a lasting influence in securing to the parish an object so essential to the happiness and well-being of society. And I indulge the further hope that the sum hereby bequeathed may lay the foundation of a fund, which, at no distant period, by the munificence of others, will become of such magnitude that the income thereof will annually pay the salary of a minister, in said parish, of the character and denomination above mentioned.

"And it is my further will and intention, that in case the said parish shall fail during the period of twenty years

after my decease, and for the space of six months in succession, to be supplied with a minister of the character and denomination aforementioned, who shall be regularly settled as their pastor, or be engaged by the year, then the said sum of *five hundred dollars*, bequeathed as aforesaid, shall revert and descend to my heirs-at-law.

"And I further give and bequeath to the said Parish, the sum of *twenty dollars*, annually, for the term of five years, after my decease, to be appropriated towards the payment of the salary of a minister, in said parish, of the character and denomination aforementioned; but one-half of said annual sum, may be applied to the support of the singing in said parish, if the parish shall so decide.

"But if the said parish shall fail, during the said term of five years, to be regularly supplied with a minister of the character and denomination aforesaid, then the said annual bequest of *twenty dollars* shall cease."

The parish voted to accept this legacy and bequest of Thomas Whitney, Esq., upon the conditions specified; they also expressed their acknowledgments and gratitude, by a vote of thanks, a copy of which was entered upon the records of the parish, and another forwarded to the widow and family of the deceased.

On the fourteenth day of January, 1847, just three years after the death of Thomas Whitney, Esq., his son, Hon. James P. Whitney, was called to follow. In his death the First Parish lost another active member and efficient supporter. In all things, especially, that related to its prudential affairs, the hand and heart of Mr. Whitney were engaged, and the sanctuary found him a constant and attentive worshipper. In his last will he bequeathed to the parish fund, established by his father, the additional sum of *two hundred and fifty dollars*.

But the most generous gift yet remains to be noticed. Although the religious services of the Sabbath had never failed to be enlivened by good instrumental and vocal music, it was generally thought that this part of worship might be greatly improved by the aid of an organ that

would compare in volume with the area to be filled. Whereupon, Madam Henrietta Whitney, widow of the late Thomas Whitney, Esq., entered into the plan with a zeal worthy the greatness of the enterprise. At her individual expense an instrument of rare excellence was manufactured by Mr. George Stevens of East Cambridge, and placed in the orchestra of the church. Its use has justified the most sanguine hopes of those who realize the value of sacred music as a part of divine worship. The cost of the organ was *one thousand and three hundred dollars*.

It is but a short time that the aged donor\* of this valuable instrument, or the generation of worshippers whose ears were enlivened by its first sounds, can be benefitted by earthly music; can be hailed by its pleasant tones as they enter and leave the place of their solemnities; yet, for many generations to come, it may remain to lead in an essential part of public devotion. And when the curious amateur or antiquarian shall, in distant years, come to examine its keys and prove their power, his eye will readily catch the name of one whose generous devotion to the wants of her time hath made her a benefactress to generations of worshippers in the temple of the Most High.

Whoever may read these pages of church history will at once perceive that the descendants of the first minister have been among the most efficient supporters of those Christian institutions which he labored to establish. And, if he is permitted to look from his high abode upon the present dwellers in the Lord's house, he must rejoice at these tokens of his children's fidelity to the sacred altars which had been sanctified by his own prayers and benedictions. And as a record of these acts of liberality shall transmit to coming times the beneficence of some of the present generation, may it stimulate the devout to *go and do likewise*.

---

\*Mrs. Whitney departed this life Nov. 6, 1864.

At the time the meeting-house of the First Parish underwent its revision, some efforts were made to have it removed a few rods east of its existing location, and placed upon that part of the public common called the "training-field." But as the project did not accord with the views of a majority of the society at that time, it was deferred for a season. Upon the erection of the town-house, however, the awkward position of the meeting-house became fully apparent; it was accordingly resolved by the parish to carry out their original plan, and remove the meeting-house, as above stated.

The following approval on the part of the town has been extracted from the records of a meeting holden July 14th, 1851 :

"Voted, that the town give their consent that the First Parish may remove their meeting-house to and upon the ground called the "training-field,"—the same to be carried and placed so far east that the west end of the meeting-house shall be on a line with the east side of the town-house, and the south side of said meeting-house to be as near the present travelled road as conveniently may be. The said parish to have the right, if need be, to rebuild upon the same ground. And this consent is hereby given on the following conditions, to wit :

"1. That the owner of the land adjoining the northerly and easterly lines of said "training-field" give his consent thereto, in writing, under seal and acknowledgment. 2. That the said parish shall agree to lay open all their grounds, where the meeting-house now stands, and around the same, as a public common; and so to continue unencumbered, so long as the said meeting-house, or any new one which may be built in place of the present, shall remain upon the said "training-field."

"And, for the security of both of the said parties, this further condition or stipulation is also hereby made—that either party, for good cause, shall have the right to cause the said meeting-house, or any one built in its place, to be removed to the spot where it now stands, or to such other,

near thereto, as the parish may fix upon. The sufficiency of the cause and the terms of the removal to be mutually agreed upon by the said parties; and in case they cannot agree the same shall be submitted to the judgment of three disinterested and judicious men to be mutually agreed on, whose decision shall be final, both in regard to the sufficiency of the cause, and the terms of removal. And the agreement of said parish, to the foregoing conditions and stipulations, at a meeting duly called for the purpose, is hereby required:—a copy whereof, duly certified by the clerk of said parish, shall be filed with the town clerk before the removal of said meeting-house.”

To these conditions the parish assented, and the following year the meeting-house was removed, without any injury to the building or any of its fixtures, and without accident to any of the workmen.

By the removal of the church, room has been furnished for a hall in the basement, which might, without great expense, be fitted for a vestry, lecture, or Sunday-school room. The meeting-house was newly painted, externally and internally, and otherwise repaired, at the time of its removal. These changes greatly improved the prospect of the common, as well as adding to the convenience and appearance of the temple of worship. The expense incurred on account of the changes amounted to nearly \$1,000.

On the second Sabbath in October the church was reopened for divine service, and the pastor preached on the importance of public worship, from Psalms cxxii, 1: “I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.”

From the erection of this house in 1773, through all of its various changes and modifications, it retained its original windows, without amendment or alteration. They had, however, assumed such an antique appearance as to be a subject of special remark. Whereupon a proposal was made by John K. Going, Esq., a member of the parish, to completely re-glaze the meeting-house at



FIRST CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH.





his private expense. This gratuity of Mr. Going was gratefully accepted by the parish, and the work was completed August 16th, 1857. Mr. Going died December 21, 1866. By his last will and testament he left, to be added to the permanent funds of the parish, the sum of five hundred dollars, which was accepted with the usual resolutions of thanks.

At the annual parish meeting in 1867, Mr. Henry B. Going proposed to make some essential alterations in the meeting-house, at his personal cost, provided his proposal should be agreeable to the members of the parish. It was received in the same spirit in which it was propounded, and the work was at once entered upon with alacrity. It was completed by the middle of October, and the house as renovated presents a most attractive appearance. It is warmed by a furnace and has all the conveniences that belong to the more modern and improved methods of church architecture. This was the third considerable change that had been wrought in the church of the First Parish since 1834, and during the pastorate of the incumbent inducted into office in the June of that year. This last change was noticed in a sermon delivered on the re-opening of the house, from the text in Hag. i, 4: "Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your ceiled houses, and this house lie waste?"

The cost of the repairs made by Mr. Going was six thousand dollars.

At a succeeding parish-meeting an acknowledgment of the donation of Mr. Going was adopted. It reads as follows: "Whereas, during the past year our old church edifice has been materially altered, repaired and improved, chiefly at the expense and by the liberality of Mrs. Harriet B. Going and her son Henry B. Going,—therefore, we, the members of the First Parish in Shirley, desirous of expressing our appreciation of their generosity, do hereby tender to Mrs. Going and her son our sincere thanks, with the hope that their lives may be long spared for usefulness and enjoyment. And should it be

their pleasure to again reside in town, and weekly meet with us around the same old altar where they were wont to come in early life, we assure them they will receive a *cordial welcome*."

In 1864 Madam Henrietta Whitney died, and left in her will a legacy for the First Parish in Shirley. The following extract from her will explains the terms on which it was bequeathed :

"I give and bequeath to the First Parish in Shirley, the sum of five hundred dollars (\$500), which is to be appropriated in the same manner and held on the same terms and conditions as are specified by my late husband, Thomas Whitney, Esq., in bequeathing a like sum to said parish, all of which will fully appear by the codicil of his last will and testament; and it is my intention that the period of twenty years, mentioned in said codicil, during which a forfeiture may be incurred by said parish, shall terminate at the same time in reference to my bequest that it will in reference to the bequest of my late husband."

At a subsequent meeting of the parish, holden April 29th, 1865, the legacy of Mrs. Whitney was accepted and the usual complimentary resolutions were unanimously adopted.

It may also be set down as an item of history that Mr. Martin Turner, who died July 16th, 1869, left to the parish funds a legacy of *fifty dollars*, on the same conditions as those specified in the legacies of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Whitney.

At a parish meeting holden April 30th, 1869, the executor of the will of Mrs. Clarissa Isaacs presented a communication, containing the following item from her last will and testament :

"I give to the First Parish in Shirley, over which my respected father was settled for a series of years, the sum of *two hundred dollars*, for the same purpose, and on the same terms and conditions as specified in the will of my late brother, Thomas Whitney, respecting a similar bequest made by him." It was voted "to accept the bequest of the late Mrs. Isaacs."

Miss Rebecca Day, who died September 28th, 1869, left for the use of the parish the sum of *three hundred dollars*, which was accepted by the usual legal formalities.

The names and deeds of these benefactors have found an honorable place in the records of the parish;—but that they might be more extensively understood and appreciated they have been transferred to the pages of this history.

These legacies, amounting in all to \$2,300, were intrusted with Thomas E. Whitney, as treasurer of the parish, by whose family a large portion of the funds had been donated. For this reason—and from the general apprehension that both the disposition of Mr. Whitney toward the good of the object and his supposed pecuniary ability to meet any liability he might assume—no special security was required at his hands. But the result proved that this was a mistaken trust, as the whole was sunk in the abyss of misfortune that came over the plans and purposes of the unfortunate treasurer. The parish would have lost the entire debt but for the timely assistance of Mrs. Mary D. Whitney of Boston, an aunt of the deceased treasurer. Although she was the greatest loser by his failure, and probably a heavier creditor than all the others united, yet she generously made over to the parish, on certain conditions, an amount of real estate of equal value to the fund owed by her deceased relative.

By a judicious care and use, this fund,—either as it is, or by any expedient transposition of it,—will be a salutary help in the support of public worship, in all coming time.

The present is perhaps an appropriate place to note the existence of the Parish Library, designed for adult reading. This library was commenced, in a small way, in the spring of 1839, through the efforts of a few ladies. It has continued to make small yearly additions until it numbers 548 volumes of useful books, and is a source of valuable entertainment to those families who avail themselves of its privileges. The late William Parker and the

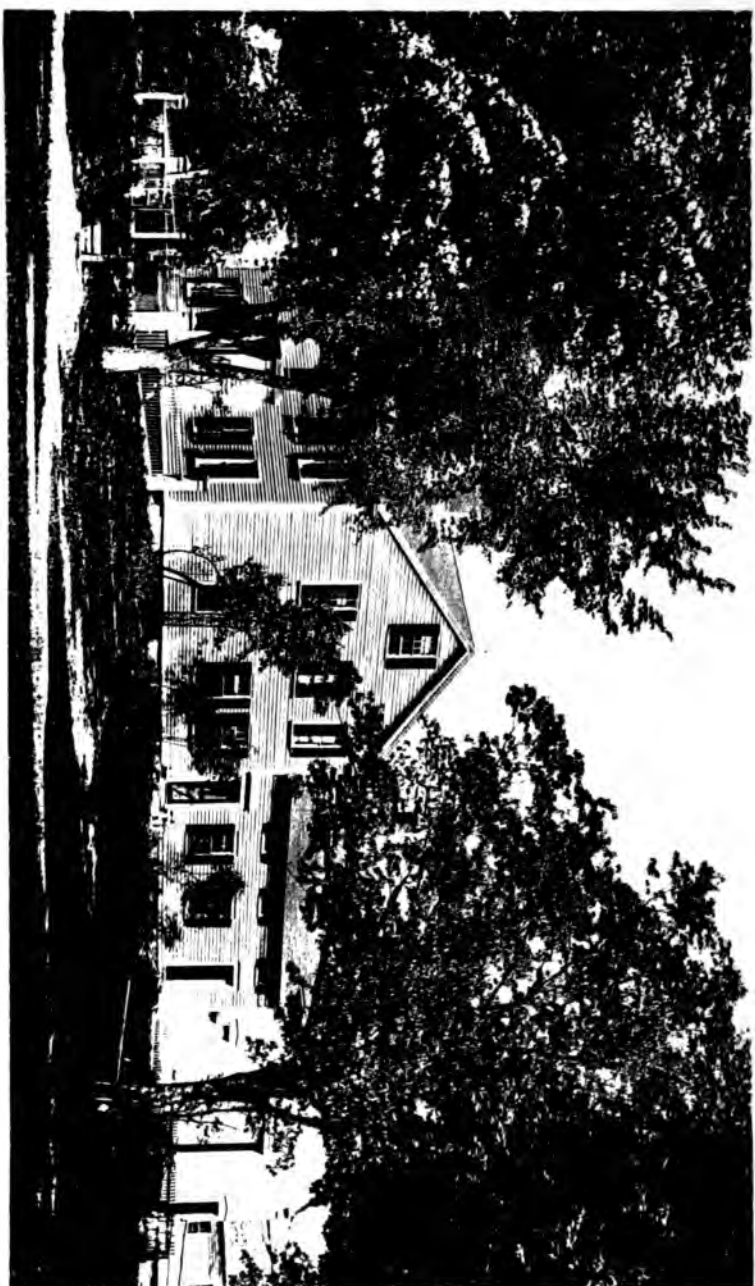
late William F. Whitney, of Boston, have been liberal patrons of this library. It is deposited in the vestibule of the church, and the books are distributed on Sundays, both before and after divine service.

The church connected with the first parish was organized in 1762, as before related. It has had but three settled pastors; the second was a colleague, and was dismissed before the death of his predecessor. The united ministries of the first and third cover a period of *one hundred and one years*, allowing the active ministry of the third to close June 1, 1879, when he had completed his forty-fifth year. During the interregnum of sixteen years between the death of Mr. Whitney and the engagement of Mr. Chandler the church was left without the word and ordinances for only a single year.

Forty-five years of active ministry with one and the same people opens a field of varied experience, which cannot be reviewed without mingled emotions of pleasure and regret. The candid minister who should have this experience must, upon reflection, behold his own shortcomings in a variety of forms, and be led to believe that his labors would have been far more effectual for good had they been attended by a greater degree of thoughtfulness, carefulness and prudence. And, undoubtedly, a people, under the same circumstances, who as faithfully scan their own motives and actions as they do those of their minister, would find their own conduct open to censure as well as approval.

The length of Mr. Chandler's ministry, in these times of sensational preaching, fitful hearing and short engagements, is tolerable evidence that there have been mutual forbearances and mutual confidences between the parties, and mutual good feeling largely entertained during the entire continuance of the union.

In looking back upon his public labors Mr. Chandler cannot hesitate to acknowledge that he has experienced many especially gratifying favors. The church music, which has always been conducted without internal jars or



RESIDENCE OF REV SETH CHAMPLIN



bitter corrodings, has been a very important feature of the Sunday services; it has been invariably excellent, exhilarating, and constant. There never have been long breaks in the regular services on the Sabbath, through sickness of the minister or other cause,—and there has been but one Sunday gathering (and only two meetings on extra occasions) when the congregation—great or small—failed of being enlivened by cheering music! This constancy and faithfulness are largely due to the fidelity of one man, and he the choir leader—HON. E. DANA BANCROFT. For a period of some thirty-five years he has been at his post of duty, in season and out of season. Though his residence has been from two to four miles from church, his seat has rarely been found empty. In this thing he has led his household after him. He has braved all storms, overcome the obstacles of bad travelling, and thus given his untiring labors, for a very meagre compensation during all these years. He has also manifested a becoming pecuniary liberality in furnishing music books for the choir and Sunday-school. Indeed, he has engaged in every good word and work for the parish benefit with heart and hand. His works and those of other helpers assist to cheer the depression of a retiring minister.

At the commencement of his ministry Mr. Chandler found the church to consist of twenty-six members, and during his pastorate one hundred and nine were added. He baptized one hundred and forty-six persons, and joined in wedlock five hundred and seventy-four individuals. He performed six hundred and sixteen funeral services, many of which were in other towns. He has served in twenty-nine ecclesiastical councils in other churches, and closed his regular duties with the parish on the first Sunday in June, 1879. He still holds a nominal connection with the church, and has performed pastoral and pulpit labors since the close of what may be called his regular engagement. The society is now (1882) without preaching.



During the last ten or fifteen years the First Congregational parish in Shirley has been subject to a change common to towns situated near, yet not directly upon, the line of a railroad. The villages that gather about the stations have a tendency to bring within their focus the tradesmen, and other business workers, and gradually draw away the young men from the surrounding farms. This of necessity must deplete the church support and attendance that is left behind. Thirteen and more families who gave the first church their presence and assistance have emigrated to Ayer during this period, and have left their sittings vacant. Drains have been opened other ways with the same sad effects. Worse than all, the farms, upon which a rural parish depends for its sustenance, have largely passed into the ownership of a Catholic community, who have no regard for religious institutions outside the forms of their own communion, and who give neither their persons nor their property in any way to sustain a Protestant worship,—the corner stone of that liberty which the Catholic foreigner first in his life realizes in this land of his immigration!

The first society in Shirley, with many other New-England churches, has suffered from these causes. Its funds, however, with an awakened energy on the part of its remnant members, may eventually resuscitate it to renewed action, and give it a name and standing among the religious institutions of the land.

## CHAPTER VII.

*Orthodox Society — Church Organization — Meeting-Houses — Ministers — Miss Jenny Little — Benefactions — Sunday-School, etc.*

The next religious division that occurred in Shirley was made by the organization of a Trinitarian Congregational Church.

When the First Congregational Parish was incorporated a minority of its members did not fully sympathize with the doctrinal opinions of the majority. They continued, however, to worship at the same altar for the space of six years. During this period divisions had been effected in the Congregational denomination, throughout those parts of the Commonwealth, where what was termed the "liberal sentiment" had established its claims.

In the vicinity of Shirley this division had extensively prevailed. In almost every town two church spires arose when but one had previously existed. It was therefore deemed expedient that however small a town or precinct, it should not be exempt from this rule; and hence the rule was adopted in Shirley, with all its attendant good and evil consequences. The trinitarian minority regarded their doctrinal speculations as being at such variance with those of the unitarian majority, that they could not conscientiously worship at the same altar, but must seek out a new locality as a resting place for the "ark of the Lord."

That this history may present a true record of this new movement, an account of it is transferred from the archives of the seceders, and given in their own words:

"Shirley, Feb. 3, 1828. A number of people in this place met at the house of Miss J. Little, and after prayer, the Rev. J. Todd acting as moderator:

"*Voted*, that it be expedient to form a church in this place, of evangelical principles.

"*Voted*, that a committee of three be appointed to make the necessary arrangements.

"*Voted*, that Samuel S. Walker, Imla Wright, and Dea. Joseph Brown constitute this committee.

"*Voted*, that the churches in Groton, Dunstable, Harvard, Leominster, Townsend and Fitchburg, be invited to constitute an ecclesiastical council for the purpose of organizing said church.

"*Voted*, that Thursday, February 14th instant be observed as a day of fasting and prayer.

"SAMUEL S. WALKER, *Scribe*."

It was settled that when the proposed council should assemble, the business meeting should be at the house of Samuel S. Walker, in the forenoon, and that the public religious services should be in the afternoon, in the south [Universalist] meeting-house; and that the church be called "Orthodox Congregational."

At the appointed time the council was convened, and the following extract from its proceedings will be a faithful and permanent record of the origin of this important movement :

"March 12th, 1828. At an ecclesiastical council, convened by letters (missive) at the house of Samuel S. Walker, for the purpose of organizing a new church, on evangelical principles, the following churches were present by pastor and delegate :

"Church of Christ in Dunstable, Rev. Samuel H. Tolman, pastor, Mr. Joel Keys, delegate; church of Christ in Harvard, Rev. G. Fisher, pastor, Dea. Reuben Whitcomb, delegate; Union church of Christ in Groton, Rev. J. Todd, pastor, Wm. L. Chaplin, delegate; church of Christ in Leominster, Rev. P. Payson, pastor, Abel Kendall, delegate; church of Christ in Fitchburg, Rev. Rufus A. Putnam, pastor, Dea. F. Downe, delegate; church of Christ in Townsend, Dea. J. Adams and Bro. Samuel Walker, delegates.

"The council organized by choosing Rev. S. H. Tolman, moderator, and Rev. Rufus A. Putnam, scribe.

"The moderator led in prayer for light and direction.

"The articles of faith and form of covenant, proposed to be accepted by the candidates in being constituted into a church, were examined, and after a few amendments were approved by the council.

"The candidates (sixteen in number) then presented themselves for examination, viz: Joseph Brown, Esther Brown, Rhoda Brown, Harriet Walker, Saml. S. Walker, Esther R. Jefts, Jenny Little, Nancy Holden, Imla Wright, Sarah Meriam, Amelia Shipley, Lucy Porter, Jacob Harrington, Sarah B. Harrington, Elizabeth Harlow, A. Livermore.

"Rev. J. Todd led in prayer at the throne of grace.

"The candidates were then examined in regard to their faith, religious experience, reason of their hope in Christ, and their determination to confess him before men; in all of which respects the council obtained satisfaction. Whereupon it was voted, unanimously, that this council proceed to organize said persons into a church of Christ, to be denominated *The Orthodox Congregational Church in Shirley*.

"The parts for the (public) services were assigned in the following order, viz: That the Rev. Mr. Fisher read the scriptures and offer the introductory prayer; that Rev. Mr. Todd preach the sermon; that Rev. Mr. Tolman read the articles of faith and form of covenant, administer baptism and offer the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr. Putnam to express the fellowship of the churches; Rev. Mr. Todd to preside in administering the holy supper; Rev. Mr. Payson to offer the concluding prayer.

"The council then adjourned to meet at the south meeting-house for the performance of the above-named services. The council met according to adjournment, and the church was constituted accordingly.

(Signed,) "SAMUEL H. TOLMAN, *Moderator*.

"RUFUS A. PUTNAM, *Scribe*.

"A true copy from the original minutes.

"Attest: RUFUS A. PUTNAM, *Scribe*."

From this beginning Trinitarianism has progressed until its body has assumed a respectable position with the other religious societies of the town. The church with which it has been mainly identified has had its seasons of prosperity and adversity, passing through each with a good degree of equanimity, and sustaining a zealous interest in the privileges and ordinances of a stated gospel ministry. In its early years it had two "protracted meetings," which were followed by encouraging revivals of religion. In fine, it has enjoyed all the ordinary and extraordinary means of grace that circumstances could afford or that the efforts of its friends could produce. Three or four persons have been excommunicated from church fellowship; and one ecclesiastical council has been called to settle a difficulty occasioned by the removal of the location of the place of worship, which change will be more particularly noticed in a subsequent page of this history.

There are few corporate or associated bodies, however high or holy their motives may be, who do not occasionally err from the paths of rectitude, and indulge in short-comings—for all men are human; but the more than fifty years of the history of this church prove the general uprightness, sincerity and devotion of its members; that it has been their design to save themselves and the masses from that moral degradation towards which an unchecked community is prone to hasten; to fulfil the purposes of a true earthly being, and secure a good hope of future blessedness in the eternal world.

It may be proper here to record the names of the persons who have filled the official position of deacon in this church, viz: Joseph Brown, John Park, Asa Douglass, Jacob Harrington, William Boynton, Daniel Livermore, John W. Thacher.

The congregation with which this church was connected had no legal existence until 1846, when it was duly incorporated by the name of the *Orthodox Congregational Society in Shirley*.

During the summer that followed the organization of the church, a meeting-house was erected on an area of land given by Miss Jenny Little, as a permanent meeting-house locality. It was a delightful spot, and well adapted to its sacred purpose. It was situated a few rods north of the church of the First Parish, in the central village of the town. Leading from the same area, a pastoral mansion was subsequently built, for the use of the minister and his family. The circumstances of nature and art were happily combined to adapt this location to its appointed uses.

The church was dedicated in December, 1829. The sermon on the occasion was preached by Rev. John Todd of Groton. It was built with funds derived in part from subscriptions made by members of the newly-gathered congregation, and in part from the contributions of other churches. It was constructed of brick, was of humble pretensions, and not very well adapted to its intended purposes; yet it was the best that the times and circumstances would admit, and perhaps never were a feeble band of worshippers more grateful than were this people to find a place where the ark of God could rest, and where they could pay their devotions with a full and free spirit.

For nearly twenty years these emotions were fully realized, when it was deemed expedient to seek out a new and more central locality for "the gathering of the people" for worship. This plan was at length effected, though not without a stern protest from a minority, who were greatly incommoded by the change. And, indeed, it was not without some regret to them all to be separated from a place of so many and tender associations. The property thus vacated was sold and converted to secular purposes.

The reasoning of the two parties was on this wise, as to the expediency and justice of the plan. Those who lived in the South Village said that the party lines had become so completely established in all the rural districts of the town as to preclude all reasonable ground of hope that any accessions could be made to the society as at

present situated ; but, by removing its place of worship, as had been proposed, the meeting-house would be located in a flourishing village, where the manufacturing interest was yearly increasing, which would ensure such an influx of population as to place the society, and the cause which it sustains, on a safe and permanent basis.

Those who lived in the northerly sections of the town could not acquiesce in any plan that threatened to deprive them of dearly-bought and highly-prized privileges. Most of them had been connected with the society from its commencement, had made great sacrifices in its support, had watched with paternal regard over its interests, and had hoped that they and their children would long be enabled to assemble around a tabernacle that had been consecrated by so many labors and prayers. They regarded the proposed change as an encroachment upon their just rights ; and hence all the advantages it could promise would never reconcile them to its adoption.

As neither party could be reasoned out of its convictions, or made to yield its claims, the matter was decided by vote, and carried in favor of removal. With sad feelings the minority bade adieu to their sanctuary ; many of them sought other places of worship, not being content to follow the ark of God into what they deemed a strange land. The disaffected church-members were—by the advice of a mutual council called to settle this unhappy state of things—recommended to sister churches in the vicinity. Thus ended an unfortunate schism, which could not be avoided.

For a season the Orthodox society held religious services in a school-house ; but the people were soon heartily engaged in the erection of a new temple of prayer and praise. By unwearied efforts on their part, and by the aid which they received from other sources, a meeting-house was completed and dedicated in the spring of the year 1851.

The sermon of dedication was preached by Rev. G. W. Adams, who was then provisional minister of the

society, and Messrs. Hodgman of Lunenburg and Hubbard of Leominster were present and took parts in the solemnities of the occasion.

The church stands upon the table-land which rises north of the Catacunemaug valley,—has an agreeable locality, and, in its original finish, was a neat and commodious structure. It contained forty-eight pews, and its basement was furnished with a vestry and lecture-room. It was surmounted by a tower and steeple, and supplied with a bell, which has since been changed for another and better. The first cost of the building was \$3,300.

For over twenty years this temple had continued to fulfil the purposes of its erection, with occasional slight repairs. Thither on each returning Sabbath the devout congregation assembled to hear and ponder divine truth; there they offered their children to God in baptism, and themselves by covenant engagements; and from thence the bodies of many late worshippers were borne to their long homes. But now the effacing fingers of time were perceivable, both from within and without, and improvements of form and fashion seemed to demand the attention of the faithful incumbents of pews and pulpit. Accordingly, in the year 1872, a few external repairs were made, while internally there was a thorough renovation.

The pulpit was revolutionized, and brought *down* to meet the exigencies of modern taste; the pews were newly upholstered, and the walls were ornamented with appropriate fresco. Thus, by the energy and perseverance of a determined people, their church auditory was changed from a dingy and forbidding apartment to a light, convenient and inviting sanctuary of worship. The cost of these improvements exceeded \$2,500.

The Orthodox Congregational Church had been two years in existence, and nearly all of that time their first temple of worship had been completed, before a stated ministry had been established. Mr. Hope Brown, of Fitchburg, was then invited to the vacant pastorate. He accepted the appointment, and June 22nd, 1830, was set



apart as the day for his ordination. The following churches were represented in the ordaining council :

Church in Townsend, Rev. David Palmer, Dea. Joel Adams ; church in Braintree, Rev. R. S. Storrs, D. D. ; church in Westminster, Rev. Cyrus Mann ; church in Harvard, Rev. George Fisher, Bro. A. Wetherell ; church in Fitchburg, Rev. Rufus A. Putnam, Bro. W. Downe ; church in Groton, Rev. John Todd, Bro. Joseph Blood ; church in Leominster, Rev. Phillips Payson, Bro. Ephraim Lincoln ; church in Concord, Rev. D. S. Southmaid, Bro. Moses Davis ; church in Ashby, Rev. A. B. Kemp, Bro. Asa Walker ; church in Westford, Rev. Leonard Luce, Bro. Amos Flagg ; church in Boxford, Rev. T. R. Cushing, Bro. P. Hayward ; church in Bolton, Rev. T. W. Chickering, Bro. P. Fairbanks.

The public services of the ordination were conducted in the following order :

Mr. Payson read the Scriptures, Mr. Putnam offered the introductory prayer, Mr. Todd preached the sermon, Mr. Fisher made the ordaining prayer, Mr. Mann gave the charge, Mr. Chickering the right-hand of fellowship, Dr. Storrs addressed the people, and Mr. Kemp offered the concluding prayer.

Mr. Brown was a truly devoted pastor, was much beloved by his people, and continued his connection with them for nearly fourteen years. He was then dismissed, at his own request, and removed with his family to Naperville, in Illinois, where he for a time had charge of a parish. He now lives in Rockford ; is without a stated ministry, and has been engaged in some educational calling.

While Mr. Brown held his pastorship in Shirley he conferred the rite of baptism upon forty-nine persons, and received eighty-eight into church communion. He was very active and faithful in the discharge of his parochial duties ; was ready in season and out of season to offer counsel or exhortation. He had frequent calls from other towns to sit in ecclesiastical councils, and wherever

he was known he secured the confidence and respect of his fellow-citizens. His separation from his parish and his removal from the neighborhood were very generally regretted, and many of his friends could hardly be reconciled to a policy that dissolved a connection that had been so long and so prosperously sustained. The subsequent history of the society has fully proved the injudiciousness of short ministries. Mr. Brown was an indefatigable worker in the causes of temperance and education. He was an active and energetic member of the school committee during the whole period of his residence in town. He was also, for several years, a trustee of the Lawrence Academy, in Groton.

After the dismissal of Mr. Brown the pulpit was chiefly supplied by Mr. John P. Humphrey, a licentiate from Andover, (who has since been settled in Winchester, N. H.,) until July, 1847, when Mr. Joseph M. R. Eaton, who had previously filled the ministry for one year in Clinton, received and accepted an invitation to the vacant church.

The following churches were represented at his ordination :

Church in Groton, Rev. Dudley Phelps, Bro. S. Rockwood ; church in Fitchburg, Rev. Ebenezer W. Bullard, Bro. Thomas Eaton ; church in Leominster, Rev. O. G. Hubbard, Bro. Jas. Wood ; church in Harvard, Rev. George Fisher, Bro. Samuel Bacon ; church in Lancaster, Rev. Charles Packard, Bro. Oliver Studley ; church in Pepperell, Rev. David Andrews, Bro. Jesse Shattuck ; church in Townsend, Rev. L. H. Sheldon, Dea. Daniel Giles.

The public services were after the following order : Invocation and reading the Scriptures by Mr. Andrews ; sermon by Mr. Packard ; installing prayer by Mr. Hubbard ; charge by Mr. Sheldon ; fellowship of the churches by Mr. Bullard ; address to the people by Mr. Phelps ; closing prayer by Mr. Fisher.

Upon the settlement of Mr. Eaton, the three religious societies were simultaneously supplied with a resident ministry, an event which had never before occurred. And, although it was a matter of regret that a population of less than twelve hundred souls should be burdened with such a large expenditure for the support of public worship, the harmony that subsisted between the different parishes and their ministers was a source of rejoicing to all lovers of Christian order. As one aptly remarked, at the time,—“If the spiritual good of their flocks shall require the watch of so many shepherds, for generations to come, they cannot more surely evince the purity of their profession than by letting ‘brotherly love continue;’ nor can they in any way establish better proof of their fitness for the rewards of the just, which have been promised by the Chief Shepherd when he shall gather his chosen disciples into his fold of rest and salvation.”

The ministry of Mr. Eaton continued only about three years, owing to the inability of his society to give him adequate support. He was a person of amiable manners and Christian kindness, and he enjoyed the confidence and respect of all who knew him. A general regret was expressed that one so well adapted to his place and position should be called to leave so soon to seek another people and to form new relations; but such has been too frequently the fate of those who in these latter years have chosen the ministry as their profession.

Mr. Eaton left Shirley in the early part of the year 1850. Mr. G. W. Adams was then engaged to minister in his place. He was not settled, but continued to supply the pulpit for two or three years. He had an interesting family, and was himself, professionally, a man of much zeal, though that zeal was not always according to knowledge.

In May, 1853, Mr. B. B. Beardsley, from some part of Connecticut, assumed the duties of pastor. He was not inducted to the pastorship by any ecclesiastical formalities, yet remained to lead the public devotions of the

altar until 1858, when he somewhat reluctantly dissolved his connection with his church and people, and left the town. Mr. Beardsley did not claim extensive acquaintance with theological lore, nor did he excel as a pulpit orator; and yet, in different ways he proved one of the most profitable ministers that the society ever employed. His whole thought and care seemed devoted to the interests of his people, and for their prosperity he made large sacrifices. Being a man of more than common pecuniary substance, he freely contributed to the prudential wants of his parish, and never held back his hand from any general benevolence that was presented to his notice. It was through his efforts that a greivous church debt was cancelled, that the meeting-house was painted and otherwise repaired, and that the church bell first in use was procured. Though he would have been rejoiced to have had a longer ministry with a people to whom he desired to endear himself, he could not but consider it "expedient for *them* that he should go away."

April 10, 1860, Rev. Daniel H. Babcock, late pastor of the Second Church in Plymouth, preached his first Sunday, and was engaged to supply the pulpit for an indefinite period. He continued his labors for the space of nearly three years. He was, for a portion of this time, one of the school-committee, and endeavored in this and in other ways to render himself useful to the community. Mr. Babcock went from Shirley to live in some part of Vermont, where he has since died.

November 1st, 1863, it was voted that Mr. A. J. Dutton be invited to the pastoral office of the Orthodox Congregational Church, and to that end that he receive the rights of ordination and installation. This vote, passed by the church, was endorsed by a vote of the parish at a meeting holden on the 9th of the same month, at which the salary of Mr. Dutton was fixed at \$600 per year.

On the day succeeding this call from the parish, an ecclesiastical council was convened to set apart this young

Levite to his new work by the solemnities of a public consecration. The following named churches were represented in the council :

From the Massachusetts Home Missionary Society, Rev. H. B. Hooker, D. D. ; church in Harvard, Rev. John Dodge, Bro. Benjamin Jewett ; church in Leominster, Rev. H. Parker, Bro. William H. Howard ; church in Lancaster, Rev. A. E. Lawrence, Bro. David Osgood ; church in Groton, Rev. E. A. Bulkley, Dea. C. Lawrence ; church in Townsend, Rev. J. C. Hutchinson ; church in Groveland, Rev. Thomas Daggett ; church in Nashua, N. H., Rev. G. D. Pike, Bro. Levi D. Gay ; church in Lowell, Rev. J. E. Raikins, Bro. J. G. Buttrick ; church in Ayer, Rev. D. M. Bell, Bro. N. W. Frye ; church in Littleton, Rev. E. Loomis, Bro. S. Hartwell.

The preliminaries in relation to the examination of the candidate in regard to his faith, his scholarship, his purposes in entering the ministry, etc., having been attended to, the council proceeded to the public services of the occasion, which were conducted after the following order : Introductory prayer by Rev. Horace Parker ; sermon by Rev. J. E. Raikins ; ordaining prayer by Rev. John Dodge ; charge to the pastor by Rev. Thomas Daggett ; right-hand of fellowship by Rev. G. D. Pike ; charge to the people by Rev. H. B. Hooker, D. D. ; concluding prayer by Rev. J. C. Hutchinson.

This union of church and pastor, which was formed under apparently favorable auspices, was destined to continue until November 11th, 1869,—six years,—when it was dissolved by mutual consent, and Mr. Dutton found another settlement, in Longmeadow.

Mr. Dutton was young and inexperienced when he entered upon his pastorate in Shirley, yet he was unwearied in discharging his official duties. The church flourished under his lead, and the people to whom he ministered regarded him as a faithful teacher of divine truth. His departure from the town was a source of regret to the general public.

A few months only were allowed to pass after the dismissal of Mr. Dutton, before the society and church were prepared to instate another in their vacant pulpit.

Mr. A. H. Lounsbury had come among them as a candidate, and after a very short probation was invited to settle with them in the gospel ministry, on a salary of \$700, the use of the parsonage, and an allowance of absence for two Sundays in each year.

The 20th of April, 1870, was appointed for the solemnities of installation. On that day representatives of the neighboring churches assembled in council, and after the usual preliminaries, proceeded to the church for the performance of the public services demanded by the occasion. The following is a programme of those services :

Introductory prayer by Rev. L. Bell ; sermon by Rev. W. J. Batt ; installing prayer by Rev. D. Phillips ; fellowship of the churches by Rev. H. Parker ; charge to the pastor by Rev. George F. Stanton ; address to the people by Rev. A. J. Dutton ; concluding prayer by Rev. W. H. Dowden.

Mr. Lounsbury wrote very chaste and logical sermons, yet they were so spiced with Calvinism, or the Edwards divinity, that the thoughtful hearer was carried back to the days of Puritan ecclesiasticism, when doubt was a part of unbelief, and inconsistency a mystery that it was sacrilege to reject ; and yet, there was a charm about his discourses that would well repay careful and attentive listening. Perhaps Mr. Lounsbury was more dogmatical than any preacher, either before or after him, in the same pulpit,—unless it were Mr. Adams, who was one of his predecessors. As he would not himself deny, he was very much given to bigotry. He was never intrusive of his opinions, however, and possessed in the main such a social character as to make him a welcome visitor in other families beside those of his own parish. He was born in the township of Ovid, county of Scipio, and state of New York, and was the son of a clergyman. He

remained with his people nearly five years, when his connection was dissolved. He has since travelled in Europe, and seen much of the world, and probably has as few enemies as most people of his age, acquirements and standing.

On the first of July, 1875, Mr. Shurtleff was engaged to supply the vacant pulpit, and during the first year of his appointment he seemed to give very general satisfaction; but before one-half of his second year had expired he found himself in the midst of a growing opposition, which made it convenient and pleasant for him to withdraw.

He was followed by Rev. E. J. Moore, who had the appearance of a man that might soon win public confidence; he was appointed one of the school-committee of the town as soon as he could legally hold that position, and it was a remark of wonder by outsiders that he should be so soon required to vacate his place in the church. His term of ministry was one year and four months, dating from January 1, 1879, to May 1, 1880.

On the 7th of June, 1881, Mr. Albert F. Norcross, then a member of the Divinity School at Andover, received an invitation to settle with the Orthodox Congregational Society, which he accepted. He was ordained August 31st, 1881.

Mr. Norcross was born in Rindge, N. H., April 11th, 1853; graduated from Dartmouth College in June, 1878, and from Andover Theological Seminary, June 30th, 1881.

It is now fifty-one years since this church settled its first minister, and during that time the pulpit has had twelve different incumbents,—men of average ability and of more than average goodness; and yet their average term of pastorship has been little more than four years! The thoughtful man who looks upon the ecclesiastical history of New England, past and present, will be tempted to ask, "Why are these things so?" Our fathers believed that the success of the church and the progress of religion depended largely upon the permanency of the ministerial relation as originally established; and it was a

rare thing, until the beginning of the present century, to find a minister who had the temerity to take the first step in a movement that looked toward a dissolution with a people over whom he had been regularly ordained. The excitement which follows a change of religious teachers is not always of a healthy character; and even if it were so, it is far from compensating the loss sustained by the departure of a long-trying and faithful spiritual instructor, adviser and sympathiser, whose heart is bound with those to whom he ministers by ties of affection, and by a love that many waters cannot quench. It was once considered the strongest tie except that contained in the marriage covenant. A short connection will not produce the desired result, and when the union is cut short by other than the absolute necessities of the case, both parties become sufferers from the change.

A few months after Mr. Brown—first pastor of the Orthodox church—had left town, that church was called to sustain a severe loss in the death of Miss Jenny Little. She was one of its founders, and had devoted her thought and interest to its care and support. She was most sincerely and devotedly attached to its first minister, believing him adapted to the place, and that God, through his labors, had wrought a good work in the town. By the wisdom of her counsel, her personal influence, and the aid of her friends, she succeeded for a time, to dispel the murmurs of discontent that broke forth, here and there, concerning the inefficiency of the minister and the necessity of his dismissal in order to facilitate the growth, if not to preserve the life, of the society. Miss Little took a more comprehensive view of the subject, and from her point of observation was led to entertain a different conclusion. She was persuaded that nothing was so conducive of the spiritual interests of a religious community as permanency in the pastoral relation. But her efforts were not always availing, and the minister of her choice deemed it expedient to take his departure from the endearing scenes of his early and more mature ministry. Upon



his removal to his distant home she took what proved her final earthly leave of her beloved spiritual leader, with whom she had so long taken sweet counsel, and whom she hoped would remain near her unto the end.

Although her hopes were disappointed by the decision of a majority of her fellow-worshippers, she continued her connection with her church until her death. In her last will and testament, she bequeathed a large portion of her estate to general purposes of religious charity, but left the objects of its appropriation to the choice of the Ministerial Association with which her church was connected. Whereupon that association decreed that her real estate in town—valued at eighteen hundred dollars—should remain a perpetual fund for the support of the Orthodox society, so long as that society should have a stated ministry; and this decree was subsequently confirmed by a decision of the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts.

The church has had other liberal benefactors and benefactions, without which, as its own members have in their gratitude declared, it could not have been preserved in existence. The Home Missionary Society aided its funds from year to year, during a long period of its history, and thus there has been an annual encouragement of hearts and hands that would have fainted and been paralyzed under the entire burden of the duties they had conscientiously assumed.

Among the special contributors to their casual wants the name of Mrs. N. C. Munson stands prominent. During the comparatively few years that she has been an inhabitant of Shirley her name has been blended with improvements, of a prudential nature, that have from time to time been required by the pecuniary necessities that have arisen. In 1868 the church needed to be supplied with a bell, to replace one which had been broken, and Mrs. Munson contributed to that object the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars. Previously she had furnished an organ, at a cost of five hundred dollars. In addition

to many minor appropriations, she contributed towards the repairs and embellishments of the church in 1872, one thousand and thirty dollars. Can her fellow-worshippers and an appreciative community refrain to say, "Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all?"

The following legacies have been bequeathed, the most of which were devised to constitute a standing fund, the income of which should be annually appropriated for the support of public worship, viz:—Mrs. Nancy A. Kingsbury, \$2,000; Mr. Noah Adams of Townsend, \$1,000; Dea. Jacob Harrington, \$400; Miss Nancy Damon, \$100.

The present amount of the parish fund is \$3,100. The reader will hereby perceive a fulfilment of the proverb, "God will help those who first help themselves."

The Orthodox people have taken great interest in the religious instruction of the rising generation. Their Sunday-school has received the sympathy and support of old and young. All the children of their several families have been members of this institution, first as pupils, and then, many of them, as teachers; and from the ranks of spiritual learners which this institution has successively produced, the church has found its richest recruits.

The history of this little religious community, which has gone through hardships and discouragements sufficient to balk the stoutest natures in any secular enterprise, shows what principle united with perseverance will effect. It has proved the willingness of its adherents to bear an earthly cross to secure the hope of a heavenly inheritance. And though the glory of all such enterprises is more or less sullied by sectarian bigotry, especially in the outset of their career, in time they become so consolidated in well-doing as to shed a quickening light over their own pathway; a light which is often made to reflect on the course of other communities, divergent from their own yet tending to the same goal with themselves.

## CHAPTER VIII.

### *Baptist Church — Organization — Chapel — Ministers— Too Many Churches for the Population—Conclusion of Ecclesiastical History—Moral Reflections.*

The Orthodox society had occupied its new house of worship, in the South Village, only about two years when it was doomed to suffer a severe loss by the secession of several of its prominent members, who were attached to the Baptist communion and who wished to worship according to the creed of that denomination. The ministers of the Baptist faith in the neighboring towns had enjoyed a free intercourse with the clergymen of the Orthodox church in Shirley; yet the people of the Baptist persuasion could not, with their peculiar views, commune with any who did not regard immersion as the only scriptural mode of baptism. They could accept the teaching of the Orthodox Congregational pulpit and be edified, but they could not join in the ordinances without defilement of conscience. Whereupon they felt moved to set up, for their own use, a distinct altar.

The first sermon that was preached to this newly constituted body was upon the nineteenth of April, 1852, by Rev. Mr. Seaver of Salem. A church was formed February 28th, 1853, and was publicly recognized on the sixth day of the following April,—on which occasion a sermon was preached by Rev. John Jennings of Fitchburg. During the thirty years since its organization this church has experienced several interesting occasions of special interest, and, for such feeble beginnings and prospects,

has maintained its course with a good degree of success, and creditably sustained its part in the ecclesiastical movements of the town. The present number of its communicants, though many of them are not resident members, is about forty.

A Sunday-school, organized in 1854, has ever received the fostering care of the church, and has effected a salutary influence upon the rising generation in each of its families. This school has received the benefit of a juvenile library, which was commenced with a hundred volumes.

In 1853 this society erected a plain and neat chapel, at a cost of \$1,400. It has a singers' gallery between the doors of entrance, opposite which is the pulpit; and the floor was originally supplied with movable seats or settees. It was dedicated on the last day of the year, on which occasion a sermon was preached by Rev. A. M. Swain of Leominster.

From the erection of the chapel to the year 1866 the pulpit was regularly supplied most of the time, but a debt had been contracted which became somewhat onerous, and which compelled the suspension of all religious services for several years. The chapel was opened for various secular purposes, such as lectures, concerts, lyceums, and shows of different kinds, by the income of which the interest of the church debt was from year to year cancelled.

In 1866 a Mr. Skinner, who was temporarily supplying the Baptist pulpit in South Groton (now Ayer), gratuitously gave the Shirley Baptists a religious lecture on each Sunday evening for several months; and he exerted himself in other places to raise contributions, whereby the society was redeemed from debt and enabled to resume active operations.

The chapel was then repaired and furnished with pews, which were handsomely carpeted and tastefully supplied with upholstery. The expense of this change was nearly \$300.

In 1873 it underwent another still more important renovation. Its somewhat cumbrous singers' gallery was supplied with a front balustrade, composed of choice wood, with neatly ornamented balusters and substantial caps;—all of which was wrought and put in place by the hand of O. F. Lawrence, the junior deacon of the church. The pulpit was newly constructed, consisting of a platform, open at the sides but surmounted in front by a curiously formed desk made of black walnut, of elegant texture. This rich and highly ornamental structure was devised, made and stationed, solely by the hand of Oliver Barrett, the senior deacon of the church, who numbered over eighty years of age when the "cunning work" was set up! Long will it remain an evidence of the artistic skill of its builder, when he shall have ceased from his worship in earthly temples. The interior of the chapel is painted in rich fresco, and is supplied with fixture lamps, given by the Baptist Society of Leominster. The expense attendant upon this change was \$800. A new organ was supplied, mainly at the expense of N. C. Munson, Esq.;—and his honored mother, Madam Munson, of more than four score years of age, (who is a member of the Baptist communion,) contributed \$500 towards the cost of this refitment of the chapel.

After the chapel, in its original state, was made ready for use, Rev. G. W. Butler, late of Tyngsboro', was hired to supply the pulpit for one year. He resided in town, was a member of the school-committee a portion of the time, and was a useful citizen. Subsequently Rev. Ezekiel Robbins, a resident of Shirley, preached about nine months, and the fruits of this short ministry was the addition of sixteen persons to the communion of the church. Mr. Robbins still resides in town, and is much skilled as a horticulturist. His efforts for the social and moral advancement of his fellow-citizens have entitled him to much credit. Rev. George Carlton preached for the Baptists two years, yet resided in town during no part of the time.

In 1859 the church extended a call to Mr. John Randolph, a young licentiate from some part of the state of Illinois, to become its pastor and religious teacher. Mr. Randolph was ordained, March 24 of that year. The sermon on the occasion was preached by Rev. Mr. Wakefield of Feltonville, now Hudson. The charge was by Rev. Kendall Brooks of Fitchburg. The fellowship of the churches was by the Rev. Mr. Grow of South Groton, now Ayer. The address to the society was by the Rev. Mr. Smith of Groton, and the concluding prayer was offered by Mr. Beardsley, of the Orthodox church in Shirley. Owing to ill-health, occasioned by living in an uncongenial latitude, Mr. Randolph, after a brief ministry of one year, was obliged to dissolve his connection with his church, and seek a clime better adapted to his physical requirements.

Then followed the long vacation of six years, alluded to on a previous page, when the house of God was changed into a house of merchandise. At the expiration of this time (in 1866) a Mr. Sumner Latham was engaged to preach for a season to the Baptist congregation. This appointment was continued for the greater part of two years, when the preacher left for other spheres of labor. In social intercourse Mr. Latham was easy and agreeable of manner, but in the pulpit he was exceedingly sensational, and sought to move the feelings rather than affect the heart—to arouse the fears, rather than convince the judgment, of his hearers; and the result was an excitement of very questionable religious or moral utility.

From the departure of Mr. Latham in 1868, until 1870, the pulpit was variously supplied by transient ministers, whose services were secured at slight expense. On the 7th of November of the last-named year Mr. Thomas Atwood of Plymouth, a man of years and experience, was employed to occupy the pulpit of the Baptists, and he continued in their service until January 1, 1872. On the 30th of October of this year Mr. E. H. Watrous, from Fitzwilliam, N. H., came to Shirley, and supplied the society

with preaching until March, 1874. It now has no stated minister, and will not re-settle until its prudential affairs shall have assumed a basis that shall warrant the outlay of a resident pastorate. This is a wise decision of a careful and considerate people. Its pulpit is, however, regularly supplied with preaching, chiefly by undergraduates from the Newton Theological Seminary, who can attend to this duty for a nominal compensation.

Whoever shall read the foregoing history will perceive that denominational distinctions commenced in the town as early as the year 1780, and were continued until four churches, of different names, have found what may be considered a permanent footing. The sober matter-of-fact man will say that this is all wrong ;—that the shades of difference which mark the various sects ought not to produce results that engender dissensions and strife in neighborhoods and sometimes in families ; breaking up social ties, and bringing upon the community a severe pecuniary tax ; that Christians are bound to study peace, to forego minor claims for the general good, to secure the practice of piety by a zeal to do the will of God, rather than to theorize upon doubtful points of doctrine, and keep up a life-war of sectarianism. On the other hand, it may be argued that behind the sect are living principles that cannot be resigned for any earthly, social or prudential considerations ; that these principles must take precedence of every other motive, and that if an adherence to them produces influences of a deleterious character, in certain ways, they cannot be abjured except at the hazard of the soul's salvation ; "For we ought to obey God rather than man."

Down to the year 1850 the population of Shirley always numbered less than one thousand, which made the burden of supporting more than one or two religious organizations exceedingly onerous. Still, were all to realize the necessity of a stated ministry to the public welfare, as a sustainer of intellectual progress, a promoter

of social life, a perfecter of individual character,—as, in reality, the chief ingredient of a consistent civilization,—they would overlook all minor inconveniences for the sake of the indubitable advantages that arise from a constant administration of the word and ordinances of Christianity. And, should the institutions of religion receive that patronage from the general public that they are entitled to, the evils of sectarianism would fast fade away under the improving influence which these institutions would continually confer.

In consequence of the unwillingness of a large portion of the population of Shirley to take active measures in this relation, all of its religious societies have been poorly sustained at best; and have been left oftentimes, without any adequate pecuniary support. For many years the town was destitute of a resident ministry, and at times, for weeks in succession, without any Sabbath services. This defect had an influence upon the rising generation which required a long period of counter action to fully overcome—if indeed its effects ever could be completely eradicated! Then, again, during the latter half of the first century of the existence of the town, the privileges that might have been experienced were not properly improved. Whole families neglected public worship almost entirely, and this has brought a reproach upon the town from most of its surrounding communities. As has been intimated, religious institutions, properly sustained, give to a free people moral strength and a dignity of character that can be derived from no other source. When, therefore, from any cause, these institutions are left to decline and die, a ruin follows that cannot easily be estimated.

The foregoing pages of this history contain an account of the various facts, events and incidents, from the settlement of the town, that usually find a place of record in a work of this kind. And, as the present inhabitants look back over this more than a century of years, they are tempted to exclaim, "Our fathers, where are



they?" They have accomplished, as a hireling, their day, and have joined the generations of their ancestors. All that can be known of them is derived from the works they have left behind, which are fast falling into decay, and the remnants of which will soon pass from the sight of the living. This history is a humble attempt to rescue from immediate forgetfulness their names and deeds, and to perpetuate a record of them for the use of future generations.

The present generation is in possession of the soil which their rough hands subdued; it enjoys the freedom which their valor won, and experiences the blessings of the social and religious privileges which their wisdom and goodness instituted. Shall those to whom these "lines are fallen" forget the benefactors by whom they were wrought? Let them remember that they live in the quiet enjoyment of this inheritance, and that it is incumbent on them to prove, by the use they make of it, how greatly they value it, and how grateful they are to those from whom the blessing came, and to the Author of all good for its bestowment.

A little more than a century since, this goodly land, of highly cultivated farms and large and beautiful dwellings, was a dreary wilderness; with here and there a spot where a little clearing had been made and a log cabin set up,—concealed each from the others by dense forest that encircled them. A few years since, and our institutions for the promotion of mental and moral improvement—which we now see in successful operation—were just rising to view, encumbered with a multitude of imperfections. From small beginnings a populous and wealthy agricultural and manufacturing community has arisen, and we should labor and pray that the coming generations may be safely borne through such further improvements as the exigencies of progress shall require, preserving all the way the internal comforts of a united and happy people.

But, in the midst of this prosperity, the present residents of the town, though they feel that all around them grows brighter from age, should not forget that they are mortal! "One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh." When a few more years shall be added to those that are past, other feet will tread the soil now occupied by the present generation; other people will stand in the places of those who now live, and other voices will echo and re-echo through the vales and hills that once echoed to the sound of voices that cannot be heard from the grave. Where,—oh! where shall those be who now exist and move in the joyousness of youth, in the strength of manhood, or who move under the paralyzing effects of age? With the nations sleeping under ground; waiting the shout of the archangel and the voice of God. And, while they sleep with their fathers, the monumental marble may stand by their graves to tell the future generations that they have lived; but it is only the monument that their works shall erect that shall assure posterity that they have lived and acted well.

He who would leave behind a blessed memory must live honestly, soberly and godly. More than this, those who would leave behind them a virtuous and pious posterity, who shall honor their birth and perpetuate the virtues of their parents, must be virtuous and pious themselves. Then, when they and their ancestors and their descendants shall stand together before God, all will be prepared to join in full chorus, with saints and angels, in praise of Him who sitteth on the throne, and who reigneth in glory forever and ever.



---

---

**PART III.**

---

**GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.**

---

---



# GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

## INTRODUCTORY.

---

The compiler of this history became a resident of Shirley in the month of June, 1834, while families of the generation that immediately succeeded the early settlers were yet living, though at an advanced age. From conversations with them he received many facts relating to the history of the settlements and to the genealogy and biography of the settlers. These facts were founded upon statements by the settlers themselves, to their children, and being treasured up in memories not easily misled or betrayed, may be received at this late day without much question or doubt.

Having collected these facts, and others, from different sources, and committed the whole to paper, they were laid away for future reference. The result was the condensing of selections from the entire mass, embodying them in historical form, and inserting them in the church book of records.

As has been stated in the introduction to this volume, these papers appeared in an appendix to the "History of Groton," by Hon. Caleb Butler, and formed a part of that long expected and much desired work.

In November, 1871, some representation of what the compiler of the Shirley history was aiming to accomplish was made to the inhabitants of the town, assembled at a legal meeting, when it was voted that the sum of five hundred dollars be appropriated to secure a publication of the work.

The compiler then set about preparing the historical parts of this volume for printing, which was effected within a few months ;

but, while thus employed, he was impressed with the belief that the addition of a genealogical and biographical department would greatly enlarge the general value of the undertaking. He has therefore appended to his original plan a record of all the families who were located in Shirley, both before and after its organization as a town, down to the commencement of the present century, as far as the material for such compilation could be obtained.

This Register lays no claim to completeness, as there have probably been settlers here, at least for a season, concerning whom neither record nor tradition remain; and there are many others of whom only a few fragments could be gathered up; but all such have found a place in these pages. Where the compiler has been able to obtain information by personal inquiry, the examination of private records, deeds, wills, etc., he has done so; he has next had recourse to town records, gravestone inscriptions, and public documents of whatever kind, that have come in his way. He has also been largely assisted by private correspondence with the descendants of Shirley families, in all parts of the Union and in Canada. By a few his applications have been refused,—by others neglected,—but the larger part have heartily responded to his calls with a generous and abounding good nature. He would therefore here tender to his correspondents and helpers his hearty thanks for their assistance. They have been so numerous that he must thank them all together, which he does with as much heartiness as though done singly and by name.

Strict accuracy of dates is not in all instances to be expected, as the sources from which they are derived are sometimes inaccurate. Town and family records have been found to vary in the entrance of the same birth or death; in such cases the family record has the preference, as most likely to be correct. As a general fact, however, the compiler of this record hopes the reader will find it reliable.

In this genealogy there is no difference of date on account of the change in the style of reckoning, which was established A. D. 1752, by an act of the Parliament of Great Britain. The dates that precede this change of style, that are contained in these pages, correspond with their originals, from whatever source they are derived. In order, therefore, to make those anterior to 1752 accord with those of a later period, it will be necessary to add eleven days to the first, which will give uniformity to the entire register. Thus, the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth was on the 11th of December, 1620. By making a proper allowance for a change of style, the 22nd of December has been regarded the anniversary of that event.

As has been said, this record embodies the names of families settled previous to 1800, in alphabetical order, giving dates of marriages, births and deaths, so far as they could be ascertained. The genealogy of the several branches of each family is set down in the order of seniority, and the record brought down to the present day in all available instances. When both father and mother originated in town the register of descent follows the father; if the mother only is a native the descent is in her line. Very brief biographical notices are attached to particular names, and in many cases pedigrees of first settlers are indicated by giving in parentheses ( ) the line of descent from the original emigrant,—the names being marked with small figures to correspond with the number of the generation.

To assist the reader in following the record without confusion, he will find the original of each family printed in **Black Letter**. The names of descendants, of the *first* generation from the original, are printed in large CAPITALS and distinguished by Roman numerals, I, II, III, IV, etc. The names of the *second* generation from the original appear in SMALL CAPITALS, and are designated by a prefix of Arabic numerals, 1, 2, 3, 4, etc. The names of the *third* generation are printed in *Italics*, and designated by figures placed within parentheses, (1,) (2,) (3,) (4,) etc. The names of the next generation, the fourth from the original, are given in common type, placed within quotation marks, and distinguished by the numerals, 1, 2, 3, 4, etc. Beyond this generation a key to the understanding will rarely be needed. To save space, the following

## ABBREVIATIONS

have been adopted, viz: b. for born; m. for married; pub. for published; unm. for unmarried; d. for dead or died; r. for residence or resided; wid. for widow or widower. Where a date is enclosed in brackets [ ], that date is probable, but not certain. In certain instances, in giving the residence of a person as last known, the date is placed within parentheses ( ).

When quotations are made from other "Family Memorials," it is the intention that references shall be given, so that the reader may have the opportunity to examine originals when it is desirable.





# GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

## ADAMS.

**Adams, Nathan**, born at Charlestown, Mass., January, 1761; married Mary Pierce of Lunenburg, and lived in Lunenburg until about the year 1793, when he became a resident of Shirley. He owned and occupied the farm and what was then the well-known tavern stand of the late "Landlord" Obadiah Sawtell, and established a tannery, as described in another chapter of this history.

He remained in this place and business until 1800, when he sold his estate to the late Stephen Barrett, and removed to Cavendish, Vt., where he lived until a short time previous to the year 1807, when he was established in a home at Pomfret, Conn., which proved a life-residence. He died Dec. 11, 1844. His wife also died in Pomfret, Aug. 6, 1832. They had nine children:

- I. **MARY B.**, born at Lunenburg, Aug., 1790, died at Lunenburg, Dec., 1847, unmarried.
- II. **JOHN**, born at Lunenburg, May, 1792, married Adeline Prescott of Ashford, Conn., April, 1824.
- III. **SUSAN**, born at Shirley, Sept., 1794, married Roswell Eastman of Ashford, Nov., 1841.
- IV. **EBENEZER**, born at Shirley, May, 1797, died at Shirley, July, 1797.
- V. **BETSEY**, born at Shirley, June, 1798.
- VI. **NANCY**, born at Cavendish, Oct., 1801.
- VII. **SALLY**, born at Cavendish, Oct., 1803, married Joseph A. Dresser of Pomfret, April, 1838.
- VIII. **GEORGE**, born at Pomfret, Nov., 1807, married Laura M. Prescott of Ashford, May, 1835.
- IX. **WILLIAM LEWIS**, born at Pomfret, Oct., 1809, died at Pomfret, April, 1836.

## ATHERTON.

**Atherton, Amos**, born at Lancaster, Mass., Oct. 5, 1731; married Lydia Gould of Shirley, May 4, 1758. He then became a resident of Shirley, and lived on a farm in a northerly section of the town, the same now owned and occupied by Orsamus Andrews. He was engaged in the continental service for one year. He had nine children, and died in Shirley, Feb. 19, 1801. His children were all born at Shirley, and were

I. **LYDIA**, born Jan. 22, 1759, married John Darling of Shirley, published July 20, 1780.

II. **AMOS**, born Oct. 31, 1760, married Hannah Emmons, and had two children:

1. **AMOS**. 2. **SAMUEL**.

III. **BETSEY**, born Oct. 27, 1762, married Nathaniel Holden of Shirley, Mar. 17, 1794, died in Shirley, Jan. 21, 1829.

IV. **JONATHAN**, born Jan. 17, 1765, married Rhoda Heald of Shirley, March 17, 1793. He had six children, and died at Shirley, Sept., 1803.

1. **LUCINDA GOULD**, born at Shirley, April 28, 1794, married Joseph Stevens of Boston. She had six children, and died in 1833.

(1.) *Emeline*, died young.

(2.) *Albert*, born at Boston, March 25, 1815, resides in Boston (1877).

(3.) *Emily Jane*, born at Boston, died young.

(4.) *Joseph*. (5.) *John*. (6.) *Horace*.

2. **MARSHALL**, born at Shirley, Oct. 10, 1795, married Sophronia Shattuck of Pepperell, published Nov. 16, 1817, resides at Townsend, Mass. (1881.) He was a soldier in the American war of 1812, and for his services in that war his old age has been cheered by a pension. He has had three children, all of whom were born at Townsend:

(1.) *Walter*, born Nov. 23, 1818.

(2.) *Nancy*, born July 11, 1823. She has been twice married: (first) to Merriam, (second) to Lusk.

(3.) *Sophronia*, born Nov. 8, 1826.

3. **NANCY**, born at Shirley, Aug. 7, 1797. At the age of eleven years she was connected with the Shaker communion, and died in that faith, in Shirley, Aug. 23, 1873.

4. **CLARISSA**, born at Shirley, April 28, 1799, mar. Samuel Smith of Mason, N. H., Feb. 20, 1821, died Dec. 3, 1872. She had eight children:

(1.) *Maria*, born Dec. 6, 1821, died 1838.

- (2.) *Alpheus*, born Sept. 26, 1823, mar. Emily Twining of Shrewsbury, Vt., Feb. 14, 1856. Had two children: 1. "Samuel A.," b. July, 1858; 2. "Clara A.," b. Oct., 1861. Resides in Kansas (1877).
  - (3.) *Harriet*, born Nov. 27, 1825, mar. Elnathan Davis of Townsend, Dec., 1847. She became a widow in Oct., 1855. She has had three children: 1. "Mary A.," b. May 23, 1849; 2. "Charles F.," b. April 4, 1851; 3. "Hattie E.," b. April 22, 1855.
  - (4.) *Amanda*, born April 16, 1828, mar. G. S. Lazell of Boston, Oct. 11, 1855. Her husband died April 29, 1871.
  - (5.) *Hiram A.*, born Oct. 18, 1830, married Mary Proctor.
  - (6.) *Samuel E.*, born May 3, 1833, died Oct. 11, 1852.
  - (7.) *Alden B.*, born Sept. 20, 1837, mar. Mary A. Johnson of Berlin, Mass., April, 1865. He has had one child, 1. "Alice B.," born April 12, 1866.
  - (8.) *Nellie A.*, born Nov. 19, 1839, married Lewis D. Fox of Groton, N. H., Oct. 31, 1866, resides in Mason, N. H.
5. SYLVIA, born March 22, 1801; when not more than six or seven years of age she was adopted by the Shakers, and lived and died in their faith, in Harvard, Mass., Jan. 1, 1866.
6. SIMON TUTTLE, born at Shirley, May 19, 1803. He was reared under Shaker discipline, and has ever continued a warm and consistent adherent of that faith; r. Harvard, Mass. (1882.)
- V. MARY, born July 28, 1768.
- VI. DAVID, born at Shirley, Oct. 6, 1769, mar. Miriam Hawks of Lynn, Mass., 1802, and died at Shirley, March 5, 1849. He had eleven children:
1. DAVID, born at Shirley, Jan. 8, 1803, mar. Harriet Grover, and died Aug. 22, 1851. He had six children:
    - (1.) *Harriet E.*, born Nov. 7, 1836, mar. Joseph Steele.
    - (2.) *Philem Clarke*, died March 18, 1839.
    - (3.) *Sylvia L.*, born April 18, 1841.
    - (4.) *Clarissa H.*, born Aug. 11, 1843, mar. John H. Steele.
    - (5.) *Simcon A.*, born Aug. 2, 1846.
    - (6.) *Abbie A.*, born Oct. 20, 1850.
  2. MICAJAH, born at Shirley, Aug. 26, 1804, mar. Jane Holton, died 1863. He had two children:
    - (1.) *Charles H.*, born Sept. 1, 1835, mar. Eliza Bachelor.
    - (2.) *Eliza A.*, born May 17, 1837.
  3. MARIA, born Nov. 8, 1806, died Oct. 24, 1810.
  4. ELIZA, born at Shirley, Nov. 15, 1808, mar. Amos Beall. She had three children:
    - (1.) *Harriet S.*, born 1835, died Dec. 22, 1864.
    - (2.) *E. Ann*, born 1840, died Jan. 25, 1858.
    - (3.) *George Edward*, born 1842, died Jan. 1, 1850.

5. ALPHEUS, born at Shirley, April, 1810, mar. Emily Morse, died 1841. He had two children :
  - (1.) *Henrietta*, b. 1834.
  - (2.) *Emily*, born 1836, mar. Asa Hull.
6. MARIA, born at Shirley, March 4, 1812, mar. John Shaw, and had six children :
  - (1.) *Frances M.*, born Jan. 8, 1824. She has been twice married, (first) to Washington Downing, and (second) to Edward Green.
  - (2.) *Ellen A.*, born March 7, 1836. She has been twice married, (first) to Edwin North, and (second) to Isaac Parker.
  - (3.) *John Herbert*, born 1839, died same year.
  - (4.) *Miriam A.*, born April 22, 1841.
  - (5.) *Harriet F.*, born March 3, 1844, mar. A. C. Shattuck, died Jan. 2, 1871.
  - (6.) *John Herbert*.
7. LOUIZA, born at Shirley, May 23, 1814, mar. Benjamin Rhoades. She had two children :
  - (1.) *Charles P.*, born 1834.
  - (2.) *Benjamin F.*, born June, 1836.
8. LOUISIANA, born at Shirley, March 9, 1816, died May 18, 1816.
9. GEORGE, born at Shirley, March 27, 1817.
10. ARTEMAS S., born at Shirley, July 3, 1820. He has been thrice married, (first) to Sarah A. Morse of Beverly, Mass., 1845, (second) to Georgianna Cunningham, July 13, 1861; she died at Ellsworth, Me., Jan. 19, 1866; (third) to Clara A. Perkins of Vassalboro', Me., Dec. 30, 1874. He has had ten children :
  - (1.) *Sarah Adelia*, born May 12, 1846, mar. Charles D. Brown of Lynn, 1866. She has had three children : 1. "Etta," born May 27, 1867, died Jan. 28, 1874; 2. "Walter S.," born June 23, 1873; 3. "Annie M.," born July 18, 1877.
  - (2.) *Horace Hale*, born Oct. 23, 1847, mar. Hannah P. Oliver of Lynn, May 15, 1870; had six children : 1. "Maude Marshall," born March 24, 1871, died Feb. 17, 1873; 2. "Horace Hale, Jr.," born Dec. 24, 1872; 3. "Anna Syrena," born Oct. 22, 1874, died Sept. 4, 1875; 4. "Alice Boston," born July 24, 1876; 5. "Louis Morse," born Dec. 15, 1878; 6. An infant, died April 20, 1881.
  - (3.) *William*, born May 13, 1849.
  - (4.) *Frederic Marshall*, born May 12, 1851, mar. Susan M. Smith, April 25, 1877; had one child : 1. "Winifred Hull," born Dec. 28, 1881.
  - (5.) *Artemas Sullivan*, born Feb. 20, 1853; died Sept. 4, 1854.
  - (6.) *Marion Isabell*, born March 25, 1855; died May 19, 1856.
  - (7.) *Mary Elizabeth*, born Sept. 24, 1856.
  - (8.) *Carrie G.*, born at Ellsworth, Me., March 13, 1863.

- (9.) *David Frank*, born at Ellsworth, March 4, 1876.
- (10.) *Shirley*, born at Ellsworth, Aug. 9, 1880.
- 11. JAMES, born at Shirley, May 22, 1822, mar. Elizabeth Noyes, and has had two children :
  - (1.) *George*. (2.) *Helen*.
- VII. EUNICE, born Jan. 10, 1771, and was twice married, (first) to William Boynton, May 12, 1791, and (second) to Adoniram Patch, Dec. 8, 1822. She had five children, and died May 29, 1839.
  - 1. LYDIA, born Oct. 22, 1791, died Aug. 5, 1857.
  - 2. STEPHEN, born March 1, 1796, died Sept. 26, 1841.
  - 3. OTIS, born May 18, 1798, died Jan. 18, 1882.
  - 4. DAVID ATHERTON, born April 28, 1800, died Dec. 18, 1876.
  - 5. EUNICE, born May 30, 1802, died Sept. 28, 1837, unmarried.
- VIII. SARAH, born Feb. 23, 1773, mar. David Bennett, June 6, 1809, died Sept. 19, 1858.
- IX. SAMUEL, born Oct. 18, 1774, died Oct. 27, 1774.

---

### BAKER.

**Baker, Jonas**, born at Concord, Mass., March 31, 1747, became a real estate owner and farmer of Shirley in early manhood, and lived in an easterly part of the town, in the neighborhood of Woodville. He was thrice married, and died at an advanced age. He married (first) Elizabeth Adams of Westminster, Mass., who died Dec. 11, 1779. He married (second) Susanna Symons of Groton, Sept. 4, 1789. She was born at Groton, Oct. 13, 1764, and died at Shirley, April 21, 1813. He married (third) Elizabeth Saunders of Harvard, Mass., Nov., 1815. She lived a widow many years, and died Nov. 12, 1857. He had six children :

- I. JONAS, born Dec. 7, 1777, married Sally Johnson of West Boylston, Mass., Oct. 17, 1819. He had five children :
  - 1. SALLY ELIZABETH, born Sept. 9, 1820.
  - 2. EUNICE, born Oct. 23, 1822.
  - 3. JONAS SAMPSON, born July 8, 1824.
  - 4. JOHN ADAMS, born July 3, 1826.
  - 5. GEORGE E., born Aug. 5, 1832.
- II. JOSEPH SYMONS, born Nov. 19, 1790, died June 12, 1812.
- III. BETSEY, born Oct. 1, 1793, married John Frederick of Shirley, published July 19, 1812. She had two children, and died March 13, 1815.

1. BETSEY, born March 21, 1813, died at Rochester, N. Y., Sept. 24, 1870.
2. NANCY, born Feb. 23, 1815, died June 16, 1815.
- IV. NANCY K., born Aug. 10, 1798, lived and died at Shirley, April 15, 1876, unmarried.
- V. NATHAN SMITH, born April 20, 1800, married Martha Blood of Pepperell, June 8, 1828. Resides at Pepperell, Mass. (1877.) Had two children :
  1. FRANK, born at Pepperell, Nov. 8, 1831.
  2. MARY F., b. at Pepperell, Sept., 1837, r. Pepperell (1877).
- VI. EPHRAIM L., born May 9, 1802, mar. Sarah Maria Mulliken, April, 1827, died at Boston, Oct. 17, 1872. He was for several years the proprietor of the "Sun Tavern." He had one child :
  1. EDWIN LUCIUS, born at Boston, July 31, 1832.

---

### BAILEY.

**Bailey, Mehitable**, a widow, came with her daughter, MEHITABLE, from Rowley, Mass., and became a resident of Shirley, June 19, 1772.

---

### BARRETT.

**Barrett, Samuel**, married Rebecca Dickenson, and was a resident of Shirley sometime previous to 1747; no record has been found of his death, yet it is presumed he died at Shirley. The birth dates of seven children have been entered upon the town records :

- I. JEREMIAH, born Sept. 7, 1747.
- II. REBECCA, born Sept. 14, 1749.
- III. SAMUEL, born Feb. 28, 1752. He joined the Shakers at an early period of their career, and continued in their communion until his death, which occurred Sept. 1, 1835.
- IV. LOIS, born July 4, 1755.
- V. JONATHAN, born Oct. 13, 1757.
- VI. SUSANNA, born 1762, married Jonathan Warner. Subsequently she united with the Shakers, and died in the faith of that order of believers, Feb. 11, 1847.
- VII. SALOME, born 1770. She, also, became a Shaker, and remained so from childhood to death. She died Dec. 1, 1832.

BARTLETT.

There was a family of this name in Cambridge, Mass., as early as 1668, according to Page's History of Cambridge, and a family of the same name, from Cambridge, was settled in Shirley previous to 1749. Probably the last descended from the first, though the fact is not found in the very brief genealogy of Mr. Page. This we know, however, that

**Bartlett, William**, came from Cambridge, at the time above stated, and settled on a farm contiguous to that owned by Sydney W. Benjamin, and made it his life home. The same farm is at present owned by George Davis, Esq. His wife was Silence Twing, of Cambridge; and he died at Shirley, Aug. 23, 1785. His widow died Oct. 15, 1810. They had seven children:

- I. MARY, born at Cambridge, Nov. 28, 1741, died at Shirley, Dec. 20, 1800, unmarried.
- II. ELEAZER, born at Cambridge, Nov. 29, 1742, married Elizabeth Scott, and after the birth of three children, removed from Shirley to some part of the state of Maine. He was a volunteer to Cambridge after the battle of Lexington. His children were
  1. ISAAC, born at Shirley, June 11, 1768.
  2. ELEAZER, born at Shirley, Oct. 19, 1770.
  3. JOHN, born at Shirley, Nov. 28, 1781.
- III. SILENCE, born at Cambridge, Feb. 6, 1744.
- IV. LUCY, born at Cambridge, Sept. 22, 1746, married Lemuel Holden, Jr., of Shirley, published June 2, 1780.
- V. JOANNA, born at Cambridge, Feb. 17, 1748. She was twice married, (first) to Jonathan Warren of Weston, Mass., published Dec. 5, 1773, and (second) to Abel Chase of Shirley, published Jan. 9, 1779, and removed with him to Chesterfield, N. H., where she probably died.
- VI. WILLIAM, born at Shirley, Feb. 13, 1751. He marched to Cambridge on the alarm of April 19, 1775, and afterward enlisted into the continental service for three years. He married Lois Cook in 1785, and died Feb. 13, 1831. His widow died Dec. 17, 1845. He had five children:
  1. NABBY, born at Shirley, Sept. 16, 1785, married Seth Davis of Townsend, Feb. 25, 1807. She had six children, born in Shirley; died Sept. 2, 1821. Her children were
    - (1.) *William Bartlett*, born June 12, 1807.
    - (2.) *Nabby*, born Oct. 4, 1808.
    - (3.) *Seth*, born July 29, 1810.
    - (4.) *Sullivan*, born April 28, 1816, married Harriet Page of Shirley, Dec. 1, 1842, resides in Pepperell, Mass. (1882.)



He has had one child : 1. "Ellen Augusta," born at Pepperell, Dec. 15, 1846, married George F. Winch of Pepperell, Oct. 15, 1867, and died June 19, 1868.

(5.) *Luther*, born April 2, 1817.

(6.) *James*, born April 13, 1819.

2. *MARY*, born Oct. 14, 1789, married Luther Longley of Shirley, published Nov. 26, 1807 ; she died July 21, 1813.

3. *LUCY*, born April 5, 1793, married Joseph Barrett of Lancaster, Mass., April 20, 1816, died in 1850 ; she left one child :

(1.) *Lydia*, born at Lancaster, June 22, 1817.

4. *LOIS*, born Nov. 24, 1794, married Joseph Barrett of Lancaster, in 1851, resides in Lancaster (1877).

5. *LYDIA*, born July 16, 1797, died Aug. 9, 1813.

6. *SALLY*, married Abel Butler of Lancaster, published April 7, 1825.

VII. *PATIENCE*, born at Shirley, Oct. 13, 1766, married Thomas Peabody of Shirley, published March 21, 1785.

**Bartlett, Nicholas**, probably a son of Nicholas Bartlett of Groton, who, with his wife, Abigail, lived in Shirley as early as the incorporation of the town, and owned the farm since known as the Asa Longley place, and now the property of Samuel Longley, Esq., a grandson of Asa. The house stood a few rods in the rear of the present dwelling, where the usual marks of a New England cottage having passed away are yet to be seen. Mr. Bartlett remained in town until his death ; the estate then passed from the family to other owners. He had one child :

I. *SARAH*, born at Shirley, Nov. 3, 1753.

**Bartlett, Samuel**, a son of Nicholas Bartlett of Groton, and supposed to be a brother of Nicholas of Shirley, was born at Groton, July 24, 1740. As he has the birth-dates of two children on the records of Shirley, he must have lived here at one time ; and as two persons bearing the same name with him and his wife had, subsequently, the births of two children entered upon the records of Groton, according to Butler, the presumption is that it is one and the same family, and that they had a season of residence in each place. The records are as follows :

I. *SAMUEL*, a son of Samuel and Anne Bartlett, born at Shirley, May 22, 1762, and

II. *ANNE*, born at Shirley, Feb. 5, 1764.

Then, at Groton the record is :

III. *LUCY*, born at Groton, March 29, 1776.

IV. *BENJAMIN*, born at Groton, June 29, 1778. Children of Samuel and Anne Bartlett.

**Bartlett, Caleb**, was a resident of Shirley before its incorporation as a town, as his name is among the petitioners to secure that change ; yet this is all the record that has been found in relation to him.

---

BENNETT.

**Bennett, Moses**, was born at Groton, Aug. 15, 1726. He was a son of Moses and Anna (Blanchard) Bennett. He married Sarah Blood of Groton, Feb. 17, 1746. He settled upon a farm in a northerly section of the town, probably at the time of his marriage, as it was in the year immediately following that his name appears as one of the petitioners for a separate municipality. He had six children, but no record of his death has been discovered.

- I. STEPHEN, born at Groton, April 22, 1747, married Elizabeth Wilson of Shirley, published Oct. 5, 1774. He had two children :
  1. JOHN, born at Groton, Feb. 25, 1775.
  2. STEPHEN, born at Shirley, Feb. 3, 1777.
- II. MOSES, born at Groton, March 13, 1748.
- III. JOHN, born at Groton, July 1, 1751.
- IV. SARAH, born at Groton, Nov. 17, 1752.
- V. SUSANNA, born at Shirley, March 16, 1754.
- VI. SYBIL, born at Shirley, Sept. 17, 1755, married Timothy Bolton of Shirley, May 14, 1778, died at Shirley, March 20, 1807.

**Bennett, David**, a son of Moses of Groton, and a brother of Moses of Shirley, was born at Groton, May 15, 1729, married Elizabeth Wait of Groton, Jan. 3, 1754, died at Shirley, Dec. 8, 1760.

Tradition saith that he became an inhabitant of Shirley in early married life, and that he owned and lived upon a farm in the north part of the town, near the well-known Peter Tarbell place, and had the honor of being an ensign. He had three children, all of whom were born at Shirley :

- I. DAVID, born Nov. 17, 1754. He was a carpenter by trade, and was twice married, (first) to Sarah Harris of Shirley, Aug. 14, 1779 ; she died Nov. 24, 1806 ; married (second) Sarah Atherton, June 6, 1809 ; she died at Lunenburg, Sept. 19, 1858. He had sixteen children, all born at Shirley. He died Dec. 5, 1821.
1. SALLY, born July 16, 1780, according to the family record ; born March 9, 1780, according to the town record ; married John Hill of St. Johnsbury, Vt., Feb. 7, 1807, and died July 31, 1810. She had three children :
  - (1.) *Moses*, born July 16, 1807 ; he was twice married, (first) to

- Olive Day, May 18, 1831; she died May 23, 1841; married (second) Armorellah Ide, Oct. 1, 1841.
- (2.) *Arabella*, born Jan. 8, 1809, married Jubal Harrington, Dec. 21, 1828.
- (3.) *John C.*, born July 30, 1810, died Sept. 2, 1810.
2. DAVID, born Feb. 4, 1781, married Mary Eaton of Boston, March 23, 1806, died April 28, 1837. His widow was born Aug. 8, 1787, and died Nov. 4, 1854. He had twelve children:
- (1.) *Mary*, born May 31, 1807.
- (2.) *Sophronia*, born April 2, 1809, married Jonas Meriam, Aug. 22, 1833, died Aug. 14, 1851.
- (3.) *Arthur B.*, born Nov. 1, 1811, married Elsy Austin, Oct. 31, 1834.
- (4.) *Ithiel*, born March 7, 1814.
- (5.) *Charlotte E.*, born Aug. 15, 1815, married Henry Wilson, May 1, 1837.
- (6.) *Harriet G.*, born Aug. 13, 1817, married Charles E. Parker, Aug. 15, 1841.
- (7.) *David E.*, born Sept. 7, 1820, married Maria Shed, Nov. 30, 1843.
- (8.) *James*, born Oct. 3, 1823, died the same year.
- (9.) *Elizabeth*, born Feb. 28, 1825, died the same year.
- (10.) *Lorinda*, born Oct. 31, 1826, died Nov. 4, 1826.
- (11.) *Allaseba M.*, born Jan. 26, 1829, died March 6, 1829.
- (12.) *Francis*, born Nov. 4, 1831.
3. LUCY, born Oct. 10, 1783, married John Hill of St. Johnsbury, Vt., Dec. 5, 1811, and had three children:
- (1.) *Lowry*, born Oct. 5, 1814, and was twice married, (first) to Fanny Gage, June 22, 1834, who died March 5, 1845; married (second) Emily Lowell, March 5, 1847. He had three children:
- (2.) *Cephas*, born Nov. 30, 1817, married Mary M. Gregor, Oct. 14, 1842.
- (3.) *Lowell*, born Jan. 23, 1819, died Sept. 18, 1819.
4. ALLASEBA, born Aug. 31, 1784, married William Edgerton of Shirley in 1804, died at Madison, N. Y., July 5, 1860.
5. BETSEY, born March 4, 1786, married Leonard C. Parker, May 16, 1811, resides at Rockville, N. Y. (1858.) She has had ten children:
- (1.) *James H.*, born July 19, 1812, died April 17, 1818.
- (2.) *Matilda J.*, born March 21, 1814, died Sept. 3, 1825.
- (3.) *Elizabeth M.*, born Aug. 16, 1815, married George A. Taylor, Feb. 22, 1836.
- (4.) *Rowland M.*, born Mar. 21, 1817.
- (5.) *William J.*, born Dec. 13, 1818, married Rachel A. Kingsbury, Dec. 26, 1854, resides Rockville, N. Y. (1858.)

- (6.) *Sophia A.*, born Jan. 29, 1821, married Marcus Washburn, Nov. 16, 1842, resides Rockville, N. Y. (1858).
- (7.) *Caroline H.*, born Aug. 29, 1822, married Elias Baker, Dec. 19, 1849, resides Rockville (1858).
- (8.) *James H.*, born Aug. 10, 1824, married Renette D. Phelps, Nov. 30, 1844, resides Rockville (1858).
- (9.) *Sarah J.*, born Oct. 31, 1826, died July 2, 1838.
- (10.) *Allaseba H.*, born April 12, 1828, married Daniel Forward, April 23, 1850, resides Rockville (1858).
- 6. JAMES, born May 4, 1788, married Lois Gates of Eaton, N. Y., in 1809. He resided in what was then called Holland Purchase, where he died Dec. 8, 1855. He had ten children :
  - (1.) *James*, born Oct. 31, 1809, married Emily C. Baker, resides Fredonia, N. Y.
  - (2.) *Gates Abiathar*, born Dec. 13, 1810, married Caroline Stare of Mayville, N. Y., May 8, 1834. He has had seven children : 1. "Maria," born May 31, 1837 ; 2. "Mary Allaseba," born May 31, 1838 ; 3. "Harriet Lois," born Aug. 2, 1840 ; 4. "James Abiathar," born Dec. 31, 1842 ; 5. "George Lewis," born Oct. 8, 1845, died Nov. 13, 1850 ; 6. "Persis Elizabeth," born Oct. 1, 1848 ; 7. "Walter Gates," born Oct. 10, 1851.
  - (3.) *Sumpter Peora*, born July 19, 1812, died Feb. 20, 1814.
  - (4.) *Porter Rivola*, born July 19, 1814, married Rodama Dorotha, resides Warren, Penn. (1858).
  - (5.) *Elon A.*, born July 17, 1817. He has been twice married, (first) to Cornelia Agnes, of Erie, Penn. ; she died ; he married (second) Laura Haynes of Forestville, N. Y., resides Milwaukie, Wis. (1857).
  - (6.) *Lucy Fidelia*, born Dec. 28, 1818, married Elisha C. Farnum of Forestville, resides Forestville (1857).
  - (7.) *Lois Amelia*, born Nov. 12, 1820, married Frye Farnum, resides Forestville (1857).
  - (8.) *Helen Marion*, born Aug. 28, 1822, married John R. M. Roland in 1840, resides Wilmot, Wis. (1857).
  - (9.) *Jerome Perry*, born May 26, 1824, married Catharine Holt of Warren, Penn., who lived one year. He died Feb. 15, 1852.
  - (10.) *Dorinda Caroline*, born Dec. 7, 1832, resides Milwaukie, Wis., unmarried (1857).
- 7. FRANCES HARRIS, born June 16, 1790, died Dec. 4, 1807.
- 8. POLLY, born Sept. 15, 1792, married Hon. William Jackson of Newton, Mass., Oct. 3, 1815. She had twelve children, all of whom were born at Newton. She died at Newton, Nov. 15, 1867. Mr. Jackson, a true philanthropist and devoted Christian, died at Newton, Feb. 27, 1855. Children were
  - (1.) *Louisa*, born July 11, 1816, married Lewis Hall of Cambridge, Mass., Oct. 3, 1840, died June 11, 1853. She had

- four children : 1. "Mary Lizzie," born May 18, 1841, married Charles R. Fillibrown, 1873 ; 2. "Lewis Augustus," born Jan. 28, 1843, m. Emma Hurd, 1865 ; 3. "Sarah Wiswell," born June 11, 1847, died July 19, 1849 ; 4. "Caroline Jackson," born Jan. 6, 1850, m. David Humphrey, 1873.
- (2.) *William*, born Oct. 15, 1817, died same day.
  - (3.) *Caroline Bennett*, born March 1, 1819, unm.
  - (4.) *Adeline Baldwin*, born Sept. 2, 1820, died Jan. 30, 1821.
  - (5.) *William Ward*, born Nov. 10, 1821, died May 24, 1822.
  - (6.) *Mary Bennett*, born May 4, 1823, m. Charles A. Curtis of Newton, May 7, 1847. She has had two children : 1. "Charles Edward," b. June 28, 1849, d. April 22, 1863 ; 2. "William Jackson," b. April, 1852, m. Clara Wallis, Oct. 29, 1874.
  - (7.) *Ellen Dorinda*, b. April 26, 1825, r. Newton, unm.
  - (8.) *Edward*, b. June 14, 1827, m. Nancy O'Brian of Washington, D. C., Nov. 1, 1857. He has had five children : 1. "Fanny," b. May 1, 1858, died Aug. 7, 1859. 2. "Mary Bennett," born July 12, 1860, died Sept., 1875 ; 3. "Edward Russell," b. March 3, 1863, d. March 8, 1864 ; 4. "Annette," b. Sept. 25, 1867 ; 5. "William," b. Jan. 10, 1870.
  - (9.) *Frances Elizabeth*, b. April 20, 1829, m. Edwin A. Smallwood of Newton, 1853, d. June 4, 1868. She had five children : 1. "Louisa Jackson," b. Sept. 19, 1854 ; 2. "Edwin Thomas," b. June 5, 1857, d. Sept. 6, 1858 ; 3. "Mary Lavina," b. June 6, 1861 ; 4. "Fanny Lincoln," b. April 6, 1865 ; 5. "Edwin Francis," b. Jan. 25, 1867.
  - (10.) *William Ward*, b. Aug. 9, 1831, m. Adelaide Garfield of Newton, May 22, 1861. He had three children : 1. "Walter Montgomery," b. Sept. 10, 1863 ; 2. "Anna Adelaide," b. July 1, 1865 ; 3. "Isabella Varrick," b. Nov. 13, 1867.
  - (11.) *Stephen Winchester Dana*, born April 7, 1834.
  - (12.) *Cornelia Wiswell*, born May 21, 1836, r. Newton, unm.
9. RICHARD S., born Sept. 26, 1794, married Polly Ramsdell of Lunenburg, Dec. 18, 1819, died April 17, 1843. He had seven children :
- (1.) *Caroline E.*, b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 6, 1820 ; m. John Smith of Lunenburg, Oct. 20, 1864, r. Lunenburg (1882).
  - (2.) *Freedom R.*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 26, 1823, m. Sarah Lane of Lunenburg, May 9, 1854, r. Lunenburg (1882). He has had three children : 1. "Abbie Frances," b. at Lunenburg, April 28, 1856, m. Frederic C. Wyman of Lunenburg, May 3, 1874 ; 2. "Arthur F.," b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 26, 1864 ; 3. "Harry C.," b. at Lunenburg, July 12, 1867.
  - (3.) *Mary*, b. at Lunenburg, March 16, 1826, m. Asa Augustine Jenkins of Shirley, April 15, 1848 ; she is a widow, r. Clinton, Mass.
  - (4.) *Orrin McClure*, b. at Lunenburg, April 21, 1831. He has been twice married, (first) to Mary E. Barrett of Lunenburg,

- Nov. 18, 1858; she died at Shirley, Aug. 30, 1869. He married (second) Charlotte Houghton of Lunenburg, Feb. 1, 1871, r. Shirley (1882). He has had three children: 1. "Minnie Augusta," b. at Ashburnham, June 10, 1861; 2. "Alice Maria," b. at Ashburnham, Sept. 27, 1864, d. at Shirley, July 24, 1876; 3. "Charles Alvin," b. at Shirley, Sept. 17, 1866, d. at Shirley, April 17, 1870.
- (5.) *Abigail K.*, b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 11, 1835, d. at Lunenburg, Feb. 12, 1854.
- (6.) *Luseba T.*, born at Lunenburg, Nov. 15, 1838, m. Alvin Lawton of Shirley, April 28, 1857, r. Shirley (1882).
- (7.) *Lucinda L.*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 15, 1838, m. Charles Brown of Shirley, May 1, 1860, d. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1865.
10. CAROLINE, born March 1, 1797, married Lewis Frank Edwards, died at Broomfield, Indiana, 1845.
11. DORINDA, born March 1, 1797, married Orrin McClure of Fredonia, N. Y., resides Fredonia (1862). She has had seven children.
12. ARABELLA, born Oct. 7, 1799, married Robert Shankland of Sullivan, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1824, died in 1855. She had eight children:
- (1.) *Thomas Erskine*, born Jan. 24, 1826, m. Delilah Moore, July 4, 1856.
- (2.) *Caroline Matilda*, b. July 13, 1827, m. Ira Root, Jan. 24, 1848.
- (3.) *William Henry*, b. Dec. 21, 1828, m. Martha Moore, Nov. 2, 1854.
- (4.) *Arabella*, b. Oct. 4, 1830, m. David Botsford, Jan. 1, 1852.
- (5.) *James Mowry*, b. Dec. 16, 1832.
- (6.) *Robert Andrew Jackson*, b. Jan. 25, 1835.
- (7.) *Vceder LaGrange*, b. March 24, 1837.
- (8.) *Margaret Allaseba*, b. Aug. 22, 1839.
13. ILVV, born Dec. 7, 1801, married Levi Love of Black Rock, N. Y. He was a lieutenant in the war of 1812, and died July 8, 1851. Her residence (1862) Black Rock. She has had six children:
- (1.) *George Clinton*, b. Aug. 18, 1829, r. California (1857).
- (2.) *Marjorie Ella*, b. June 8, 1831, m. in 1848, r. Fort Des Moines, Iowa.
- (3.) *Mary Elizabeth*, born Oct. 13, 1835.
- (4.) *Thomas Cutting*, b. July 19, 1839.
- (5.) *Lucy Caroline*, b. May 23, 1842.
- (6.) *John Herbert*, b. Aug. 11, 1846, d. Aug. 13, 1850.
14. FRANCIS LYMAN, born at Lunenburg, July 15, 1810, resides at Lunenburg (1882), unmarried.
15. DRUSILLA, born at Lunenburg, Jan. 5, 1813, died at Lunenburg, Oct. 17, 1814.

16. SARAH JACKSON, born at Lunenburg, Oct. 24, 1815, resides in Shirley, unmarried (1882).

II. ELIZABETH, born Oct. 5, 1756.

III. MOLLY, born Nov. 23, 1759.

**Bennett, Jonathan**, a son of Moses of Groton, and a brother of Moses and David of Shirley, was born at Groton, May 17, 1733, married Mary ———, and had three children. He probably lived in the north part of Shirley, on lands contiguous to the estates of his brothers, and made his home there on entering the married state. No record of his death has been discovered. His children were

I. OLIVE, born at Shirley, Sept. 1, 1757.

II. JONATHAN, born at Shirley, April 24, 1760.

III. JAMES, born at Shirley, Sept. 25, 1764.

**Bennett, Aaron**, supposed to have been born at Groton, and a relative of those who bore that name, both in Groton and Shirley, though the records do not declare it. The first part of his married life was passed at Groton, but he must have lived in Shirley as early as 1774. He was a volunteer in the party that went to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, and was a corporal in the company. He married Katharine ———, and had four children :

I. EDMUND, born at Groton, April 5, 1771.

II. HEZEKIAH, born at Groton, Oct. 28, 1772.

III. LUCINDA, born at Shirley, Oct. 29, 1774.

IV. OBADIAH, born at Shirley, Jan. 14, 1777.

---

### BICKNELL.

**Bicknell, Lemuel** and **David**, lived in Shirley a few years. They were brothers, and came from Weymouth. Lemuel, and his wife, Ruth, had two children born at Shirley :

I. JAMES, born June 24, 1782.

II. PHANEY, born May 11, 1785.

---

### BIGELOW.

**Bigelow, Jonathan**, was a citizen of Shirley at the time of its organization, and was moderator of the first town meeting ; nothing further is known of him.

BLOOD.

**Blood, Swall**, born [at Pepperell, Mass.,] May 24, 1765, married Molly Kendall of Shirley, published April 9, 1786. Lived in the north part of the town, on the farm now owned by Thomas Gerry. He had three children :

- I. SEWALL, born at Mason, N. H., Nov. 16, 1786.
- II. NATHANIEL, born at Shirley, Aug. 17, 1788.
- III. LUCAS, born at Shirley, June 27, 1790.

BOLTON.

**Bolton, William<sup>2</sup>**, became an inhabitant of Shirley, May 28, 1773. His former residence was Reading. He owned the farm usually styled the "Peter Tarbell place," which remained his home for life. His family consisted of two sons and four daughters, all of whom were born previous to the settlement of the family at Shirley. His children were

- I. WILLIAM. He was one of the volunteers to Cambridge at the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, and was the drummer of the band. He married Abigail Sheldon, and died May 7, 1780. He had ~~four~~ children :

1. WILLIAM, JR., born Oct. 14, 1771, married Sally Farnsworth of Groton, Oct. 14, [1791,] died April 30, 1804. He lived in Reading for several years, but eventually came to Shirley, where he remained for the residue of his life. He had three children:
  - (1.) David, born at Reading, March 2, 1791.
  - (2.) William, born at Reading, March 13, 1792.
  - (3.) Aaron, born at Shirley, June 16, 1795.

2. JOHN, born at Shirley, Oct. 24, 1773.

3. THOMAS, born at Shirley, Aug. 22, 1775.

4. NELLY, born at Shirley, Aug. 12, 1777, died Feb. 1, [1780.]

- II. SARAH. *Daniel, b. at R. July 1, 1747.*

- III. LOIS, born 1757, *Feb. 28. m. Ephraim Lord July 14, 1774*

- IV. TIMOTHY, born *May 8.* 1759, married Sybil Bennett of Shirley, May 14, 1778. He inherited and wasted his father's estate, and removed from town some years previous to his death. He was one of the Cambridge volunteers on the alarm of the 19th of April, and was one of the eight months men enlisted in 1775. The births of nine children were entered upon the records of Shirley, and probably comprise his entire family. *d. at Jamaica Vt.*

1. MARY, born Feb. 1, 1778, died unmarried.

III Ebenezer, *b. at R. Jan. 12, 1748; m. Eliz. Damon. Wedd*  
 " " *b. at R. May 25, 1751.*



2. EDWARD, born Feb. 5, 1780, married April 17, 1800, Elizabeth Sanderson of Harvard, who was born July 21, 1778. He died 1834. Had six children :
  - (1.) *Leonard*, born Nov. 28, 1800.
  - (2.) *Edward Bennett*, born Nov. 28, 1802. He was adopted by the Shakers when a child of four years, and remained with them until his death, March 10, 1882.
  - (3.) *Mary*, born March 15, 1805.
  - (4.) *William*, born March 17, 1807.
  - (5.) *Elye*, born April 17, 1809.
  - (6.) *Elizabeth*, born Nov. 19, 1819, was twice married, (first) to Wentworth Sanderson of Harvard, March, 1838; he died at Goffstown, N. H., Feb., 1856. She married (second) Eli Stone of Groton, Nov., 1866, resides in Ayer (1882).
3. OLIVE, born Oct. 19, 1781, married John Derby of Fitchburg, June 7, 1801.
4. OLIVER, born Oct. 9, 1783.
5. EUNICE, born May 13, 1786, married Isaac Sanderson of Harvard, published Dec. 16, 1805; she had sixteen children, and died at Boylston, Dec. 8, 1860. Her children were
  - (1.) *Lucinda*, born May 5, 1806, twice married, (first) Hiram Twell of Groton, Aug. 12, 1828; married (second) John Woodburn of Nashua, N. H., March 20, 1846; resides at Londonderry, N. H. (1882.)
  - (2.) *Isaac*, born May 22, 1807, died at Harvard, March 1, 1834.
  - (3.) *William*, born Sept. 27, 1808, died Oct. 19, 1809.
  - (4.) *Henry*, born Feb. 19, 1810, married Mary Hubbard of Amherst, N. H., resides at Mt. Vernon, N. H. (1882.)
  - (5.) *Wentworth*, born Jan. 20, 1812, married Elizabeth Bolton of Sterling, March, 1838, died at Goffstown, N. H., Feb. 1866.
  - (6.) *Washington*, born Aug. 21, 1813, twice married, (first) to Mary Ann Gardner of Lancaster, Sept. 13, 1840; she died Feb. 12, 1846; married (second) Rhoda Robinson of Lancaster.
  - (7.) *Oliver*, born March 6, 1815, married Lucinda Miller of Peterboro', N. H., June 6, 1839, resides in Lowell (1882).
  - (8.) *Joseph*, born Jan. 26, 1816, married Eunice Cozzins, resides in Nashua (1882).
  - (9.) *William*, b. Nov. 12, 1818, r. Northboro' (1882), unm.
  - (10.) *Irinda*, b. March 6, 1820, m. John W. Seaver of Boylston, d. 1869.
  - (11.) *Julia Ann*, b. Jan. 26, 1822, m. Amos Fletcher of Hollis, N. H., d. at Boylston, Dec., 1848.
  - (12.) *Mary Ann*, b. April 4, 1823, m. Benjamin Melvin of Bolton, Nov. 25, 1845, r. Lyndeboro', N. H. (1882.)
  - (13.) *James*, born May 19, 1824, m. Betsy McQuestion of Litchfield, N. H., Nov. 10, 1849, r. Milford, N. H. (1882.)
  - (14.) *Orison*, born April 9, 1827, m. Hannah Barnes of Merrimac, N. H., r. Merrimac (1882).

(15.) *Rosilla*, b. Sept. 7, 1829, m. John W. Twombly, and died at Mamaroneck, N. Y. (1864.)

(16.) *Lorenzo*, b. April 1, 1831, twice married, (first) to Dolly Hastings of Boylston, 1851, (second) Mary Adelaide Josselyn of Cambridge, r. Northboro' (1882).

6. MOSES BENNETT, born Aug. 26, 1788. *m. Sarah R. Bliss of Wilbraham.*

7. LUCINDA, born July 1791. *m. Erastus Glover of Wilbraham*

8. ELIAB, born Feb. 23, 1794, d. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1796.

9. ELIAB GOING, born Dec. 19, 1797. *m. Dorcas R. Farwell of*

**IX** ~~+~~ SUSANNA. *b. at R. Nov. 22, 1763.*

**X** ~~+~~ EUNICE. *b. at R. Dec. 18, 1764.*

**VIII** Mary. *b. at R. Feb. 11, 1761.*

## BOYDEN.

There was a man of this name who had a residence in Shirley previous to the present century, according to the following entry upon the records of the town :

"There is a marriage intended between Reuben Boyden and Life Phillips, both of Shirley, Feb. 3, 1793."

## BROWN.

**Brown, Joseph**, was a son of Benjamin Brown and Anna his wife, and was born at Charlestown, Mass., April 28, 1747. He came to Shirley near the commencement of the year 1765, and was apprenticed a cooper to Dea. John Ivory, who lived in what is now Shirley Village, and wrought at his chosen trade for several years. Eventually he purchased a farm in the center of the town, which constituted his home during his long and useful life. He died July 15, 1843. His farming estate passed into the possession of his youngest son, who made a sale of the farm in 1865, and became a resident of Ayer.

The subject of this notice was elected a deacon of the church July 5, 1784, and sustained the official duties of the office until his death. If uprightness of character, purity of motive, and righteousness of deed constitute a fitness for those who are appointed to bear "the vessels of the sanctuary," few could present a clearer claim to the position than Deacon Brown. In his domestic relations he was all that could be expected from a model man. Towards his parents, who passed their years of age and helplessness under his care, he preserved a true filial affection, which smoothed the rough passages of decrepitude and decay, and opened for them an easy transit to their final earthly resting place.

To his own family he was kind, judicious, and exemplary. He maintained order, decorum, and piety throughout his household,

securing from each member that respect and love which are the result of a mild yet firm parental government.

He was also "given to hospitality." He extended to the stranger and wayfarer a welcome to those comforts they might need and which he could impart. As a neighbor and townsman none could receive a higher regard or more implicit confidence. To be *as good as Deacon Brown* was a point of merit beyond which few thought of aspiring. He never was an office-seeker, nor in any way allowed himself to parade his pretensions to official ability before his fellow-townsmen; and yet, he did not decline official service when to assume it was clearly his pathway of duty. He was the treasurer of the town for fifteen successive years, and to no hands could funds be more safely confided.

Deacon Brown enjoyed a green old age. Only eleven days before his death, he engaged, with all the ardor of youth, in a Sunday-school celebration, held in a beautiful grove on the banks of the Nashua. On the Sunday previous to the brief illness that terminated his earthly career, he attended church, and as it was the day of communion, he bore the memorials of his Savior's sufferings to his fellow-communicants. From there he passed to the home that his presence had so long dignified, to lay down his earthly covering and enter the higher communion "with the church of the first-born in heaven."

Deacon Brown was twice married. He married (first) Mary Longley of Shirley, Nov. 24, 1773. She died April 27, 1790; he married (second) Esther Longley, Nov. 17, 1791; she died Feb. 22, 1838. He had ten children, all of whom were born at Shirley.

- I. MARY, born March 19, 1775. She was twice married. She married (first) John Phelps of Shirley, March 13, 1794; married (second) Richard Firmin of South Wilbraham, Mass., March 5, 1829, died April 4, 1851.
- II. JOSEPH, born May 16, 1777, married Sally Dwight of Shirley, Nov. 3, 1802. He removed to Westmoreland, N. H., where he died May 10, 1843. He had four children, all of whom were born at Westmoreland.
  1. JOHN DWIGHT, born Feb. 12, 1804, died Sept. 2, 1871. He had six children:
    - (1.) *Frances Ellen*, born Aug. 4, 1834, died Aug. 3, 1835.
    - (2.) *Daniel Webster*, born March 23, 1836. He was for a time a sentinel at the state prison of California; died 1867.
    - (3.) *Henry Clay*, born Dec. 12, 1837, married Lizzie A. Boynton of Cambridge, Mass. He is a musician at Boston, and has had one child: 1. "Cary Langdon," born at East Cambridge, Oct. 28, 1864.
    - (4.) *Lizzie Victoria*, born Oct. 29, 1842, was a teacher of music, and died at Westmoreland, July 29, 1873.
    - (5.) *John Madison*, born Dec. 5, 1844, m. Mary Emeline Shelly of Westmoreland, Dec. 5, 1872, r. Chicago, has one child: 1. "Ferdinand Kirk," b. Nov. 9, 1873.

- (6.) *William*, b. March 8, 1847, r. Westmoreland (1877).
  2. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 11, 1806, m. Almira Smith of Boston, May 13, 1829. He was a physician, and d. Jan., 1874.
  3. MARY LONGLEV, b. Feb. 16, 1808, m. Levi Woodbury Hodge of New Ipswich, N. H., Oct. 14, 1833. He d. June 28, 1850. She r. at Nashua, N. H., and has had seven children.
    - (1.) *Marietta*, b. Sept. 14, 1834, m. Caleb B. White of Chelsea, Mass., Nov. 6, 1860. She has two children: 1. "Mary Josephine," b. Nov. 23, 1861; 2. "Nathaniel Ruggles," b. May 6, 1868.
    - (2.) *Frederic William*, b. April 15, 1836, d. Sept. 26, 1838.
    - (3.) *Frances Ellen*, b. May 15, 1839, r. Nashua, unm.
    - (4.) *Maria Josephine*, b. Feb. 24, 1842, m. Nathaniel Ruggles, M. D., of Marion, Mass. She has one child: 1. "Maria Violetta," b. Mar. 24, 1870.
    - (5.) *Loretta Sophia*, b. July 23, 1844.
    - (6.) *William Henry*, b. May 19, 1847, d. June 28, 1850.
    - (7.) *Ella Brown*, b. May 7, 1849, d. Sept. 21, 1851.
  4. WILLIAM ARNOLD, b. March 20, 1811, d. March 22, 1829.
- III. BENJAMIN, b. June 10, 1779, d. Nov. 12, 1779.
- IV. BENJAMIN, b. July 31, 1781, m. Sally Orn of Edgecomb, Me., April 16, 1812, d. at Boothbay, very suddenly, June 22, 1822. He had six children:
1. MARY L., b. Aug. 8, 1813.
  2. LYDIA, b. Oct. 25, 1815.
  3. REBECCA, b. July 17, 1817.
  4. SARAH, b. Feb. 22, 1820.
  5. BENJAMIN, b. June 24, 1822.
  6. CAROLINE, b. June 24, 1822.
- V. CYNTHIA, b. Oct. 9, according to the town record, and Oct. 10, 1783, according to the family record, m. Stephen Hildreth, April 1, 1800, d. at Marietta, Ohio, Aug. 29, 1823. She had four children:
1. CALVIN, b. at Shirley, April 1, 1803, m. S. Eliza Maxon, Dec. 20, 1830, r. Marietta, Ohio (1877). He has had two children:
    - (1.) *Stephen B.*, b. Oct. 19, 1831, m. Ollie S. Hill of Salem, Ohio, Oct. 21, 1857.
    - (2.) *Cynthia M.*, b. Nov. 1, 1835, d. Nov. 21, 1835.
  2. MARY B., b. at Bath, Me., Feb. 10, 1805, m. E. D. Buel of Athalia, Ohio, May 16, 1834, d. at Marietta, Aug. 3, 1839. She had two children:
    - (1.) *Julius B.*, b. July 16, 1835, d. November, 1862.
    - (2.) *Timothy*, b. June 12, 1837, m. Laura Thomielly of Marietta. He was a soldier for three years, in the Union army, in the war of the Rebellion.

3. REBECCA, b. at Charlestown, Mass., Aug. 29, 1808, m. Isaac Maxon of Marietta, Dec. 19, 1830, r. Marietta (1876). She has had two children :

(1.) *Frances A.*, b. at Athens, Ohio, July 15, 1836, m. Charles Campbell Smith, March 23, 1859. He was a captain in the Union army during the Rebellion.

(2.) *Mary L.*, b. Oct. 11, 1839, d. April 21, 1840.

4. LOUISA, b. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1811, m. Lewis Andrews of Marietta, April 16, 1832, d. at Athalia, Feb. 18, 1851. She had four children :

(1.) *Mary A.*, b. July 22, 1836.

(2.) *Emily*, b. Feb. 10, 1839, m. Daniel F. Sayre, March 2, 1859.

(3.) *Julius*, b. Jan. 10, 1842.

(4.) *Edwin S.*, b. Jan. 15, 1844, m. Lizzie Smith of Philadelphia, Pa., March 21, 1866. He was a soldier in the Union army, in the war of the Rebellion.

VI. JOHN, b. May 16, 1786, d. March 13, 1795.

VII. REBECCA, b. May 13, 1789, d. at Ayer, Mass., March 14, 1870, unm.

VIII. ESTHER, b. Sept. 30, 1792, m. James Tolman of New Ipswich, N. H., Sept. 30, 1819, d. at Toledo, Ohio, Nov. 8, 1852. She had three children :

(1.) *Joseph*, b. 1824, m. Jane Hitchcock of Palmer, Mass.

(2.) *Charles*, b. 1828, d. 1834.

(3.) *Mary Esther*, b. Aug., 1834.

IX. ZENAS, b. May 9, 1794, m. Lydia King of Shirley, Sept. 22, 1825, d. at Ayer, Oct. 10, 1875. His wife, Lydia, d. at Shirley, April 8, 1863. The private character and public citizenship of Zenas Brown demand for him a respectful recognition on the pages of this record. He was born in Shirley, and continued an inhabitant of his native town until a few years preceding his death. He was possessed of one of the best farms in the vicinity, and pursued the genial employment of an agriculturist with a true love for his calling. He was satisfied with small gains, grateful that his labors were rewarded by a gradual thrift, which enabled him, under all the vicissitudes of fortune, to properly minister to the mental and physical wants of his dependents. He was a man of action and a man of trust. He cultivated his grounds with care, sowing his seed in hope, and patiently waiting for that rain and sunshine which give an increase to labor. His household was ordered in wisdom and his mandates were kindly received and submissively regarded.

Though he was much attached to the duties of his rural engagements, he did not shut himself out from the fellowship and mutual requirements of society. He represented the town in the state legislature of 1835 and 1836. On three different occasions he



Autotype Print. W. F. Allen, Gardner, Mass.

CAPT. ZENAS BROWN.



served his fellow townsmen as a selectman, and for twenty successive years he was clerk of the town. In every official calling he proved himself an honest and faithful incumbent,—one who sought not his own good exclusively, but also the good of those he served. He was faithful in life and submissive at death, and all who knew him were ready to say, "*Requiescat in pace.*" He had five children :

1. **LYDIA E.**, b. at Shirley, March 1, 1826, d. in the lunatic hospital at Worcester, Mass., July 3, 1875, unm.
2. **ESTHER**, b. June 21, 1827, r. Ayer, Mass., unm. (1882.)
3. **CAROLINE L.**, b. at Shirley, Sept. 22, 1829, m. Moses Woods of Shirley, March 1, 1849. She adopted a daughter whom she called *Clara Frances*, who was b. Dec. 5, 1859. She has had three children :
  - (1.) *George Warren*, b. at Ayer, Aug. 23, 1862, d. at Ayer, Aug. 30, 1864.
  - (2.) *Helen Augusta*, b. at Ayer, June 14, 1865.
  - (3.) *Charles Warren*, b. at Ayer, Oct. 20, 1870, d. at Ayer, March 8, 1872.

4. **CHARLES**, b. at Shirley, Sept. 7, 1835. He was twice married. He m. (first) *Lucinda L. Bennett* of Lunenburg, May 1, 1860 ; she d. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1865 ; m. (second) *Mrs. Sarah Frances King* of Ayer, Oct. 27, 1869.

Few young men have been started in the career of business life under more favorable auspices than the subject of this notice. He had physical health, kind friends abroad, and a home circle entirely devoted to his interests and comfort. But in his business transactions he did not succeed according to his own expectations, nor were the hopes of his friends realized. Still, under all his changes he sustained an unbending integrity, and was largely trusted as a public functionary and as a private citizen. In his native town, he was early called to the honorable position of one of the school-committee, and was for two years the town-clerk. His services were sought for similar duties in Ayer. He carried to the grave the characteristics of a true man and Christian, and left behind interested friends to mourn his early departure.

Mr. Brown d. at Ayer, Jan. 6, 1881. He had two children :

- (1.) *Lilla May*, b. at Shirley, June 6, 1861, d. in early infancy.
  - (2.) *Lillian Esther*, b. at Ayer, Feb. 4, 1872.
- X. **RHODA**, b. Sept. 19, 1796, d. at Ayer, Jan. 8, 1873, unm. She was born and lived in that seclusion that would have caused her name to be soon forgotten, and her passage to the grave to pass without special notice, were it not for the celestial fact that she was a practical Christian, proving it in all her movements, in her domestic relations, and in her social intercourse. The poor and the rejected, the sick and afflicted ever found in her a helper and comforter. She lived respected and died regretted.



## BURT.

**Burt, Phinehas**, became a settler of that section of Groton now known as Shirley, as early as 1734, and was one of the petitioners for an act of incorporation in 1747. He m. Sarah Bush, Jan. 2, 1735, and had seven children :

- I. SARAH, b. at Groton, Aug. 1, 1737, m. John Coolidge, Aug. 10, 1800.
- II. PHINEHAS, b. at Groton, Jan. 30, 1738.
- III. JOHN, b. at Groton, Feb. 20, 1740.
- IV. ELIZABETH, b. at Groton, Jan. 20, 1743.
- V. MARY, b. at Groton, June 20, 1746.
- VI. SIMEON, b. at Groton, Feb. 5, 1748.
- VII. LEVI, b. at Shirley, April 23, 1757.

William Burt, an illegitimate son of Abigail Biglow, b. Oct. 23, 1770.

## BUTTERFIELD.

**Butterfield, John**, with Martha, his wife, became residents of Shirley previous to the year 1764, and left upon its records the following names and birth-dates of their children :

- I. BENJAMIN, b. at Westford, Mass., March 29, 1751.
- II. JOHN, b. at Westford, July 28, 1753.
- III. ABEL, b. at Naraganset No. 6, Feb. 5, 1756. He had his right arm torn from his body by a cider mill, in 1771.
- IV. HENRY, b. at Groton, March 14, 1759.
- V. KEZIAH, b. at Harvard, Aug. 28, 1761.
- VI. MARTHA, b. at Shirley, April 14, 1764.

## CAMPBELL.

**Campbell, James**, lived in the south part of Shirley, on the farm now owned by the heirs of the late David Parker. He was of foreign birth, and had three children, all of whom were born before he became an inhabitant of Shirley.

- I. JAMES, m. Sophia Fletcher of Lancaster, Mass., pub. June 16, 1793.

II. JOHN, m. Martha Ivory of Shirley, Nov. 27, 1788.

III. WILLIAM.

The Campbells left the town in a body, and located in some new settlement outside the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

### CHANDLER.

**Chandler, Henry**, was born at Westford, Mass., March 4, 1768. He was a son of Isaac and Betty (Proctor) Chandler. He married Polly Proctor of Westford, April 13, 1796. In a few years he removed to Shirley, and became proprietor of the estate vacated by Campbell, and continued in its ownership until early in the present century, when it passed into the possession of Capt. James Parker, and from him to his brother, David Parker, its late owner. Mr. Chandler was a cooper by trade, as well as a farmer, and left town in 1810, (though his real estate had previously passed into other hands,) and went to Reading, Vt., where, according to the records of that town, he was forbidden citizenship by the selectmen. He was also put under guardianship, his estate appraised and an inventory made, which amounted to \$172.43. In a few years he removed to Brandon, Vt., and, as is supposed, shook off his legal disabilities, as it is recorded that he mortgaged his property to secure each of his children \$50. He lived in a village of Brandon on the west side of the Otter creek, near where the "frozen well" has since been dug. This well has been described, by one who has seen it and tested its qualities, on this wise: "It was dug in loose gravel, about forty feet deep. The last few feet of it, when dug, was through frozen earth; and soon after it was stoned up a rim of ice formed on the stones just above the water, which is said to have remained ever since. When this well was visited in September, 1861, it had been dug some ten years. As a lighted candle was let down by a boy—who came out from the nearest house—through this rim of ice, about thirty feet from the top of the well the ice was plainly seen. It was about fifteen inches thick, leaving an opening for the bucket of about fifteen inches, to the water, which, on being drawn up, tasted as cold as iced water, yet far more sparkling. The water in the well has stood about five feet deep."

Mr. Chandler had three children, all of whom were born at Shirley, and he died at Brandon, Dec. 16, 1835.

I. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 30, 1802.

II. ORSON, b. March 19, 1805.

III. MARY, born April, 1808.

### CHAPLIN.

**Chaplin, Jeremiah**, was born at Rowley, Mass., and married Sarah Hazen of that town. He was a brother of Rev. Daniel

Chaplin, D. D., of Groton, and they were sons of Jonathan and Mary (Boynton) Chaplin. They were grandsons of Hugh Chaplin, who came over from England eight years after the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth, a young man, and settled in Rowley.

Jeremiah Chaplin removed to Ipswich, Mass., at the time of or soon after his marriage, where all of his children—nine in number—were born. In 1781 he came to Shirley and purchased a tract of land in a westerly section of the town, upon which he erected buildings, and which remained his home for life. This estate descended to his heirs, and has ever borne the name of the "Chaplin farm." He maintained, in his social relations, the character of an honest man and a thriving farmer. His wife died Oct. 12, 1810, while he remained until Oct. 6, 1819. His children and descendants were

I. ASA, b. at Ipswich, d. young.

II. POLLY, b. at Ipswich, d. in infancy.

III. JEREMIAH, b. 1765, m. Lydia Ames of Groton, Mass. Had four children :

1. LYDIA, b. Oct. 26, 1797, d. Feb. 4, 1848, unm.

2. LUCY, b. June 14, 1798, m. S. B. Richards of Charlestown, Mass., 1819. She had four children :

(1.) *Henry Augustus*, b. June, 1820, d. Oct. 3, 1840.

(2.) *Moses Ames*, b. June 29, 1822, drowned July 31, 1829.

(3.) *Lucy Chaplin*, b. 1824, d. 1825.

(4.) *Sylvanus Bedlow*, b. Dec., 1826, d. 1835.

3. ELIZABETH, b. March 23, 1800, m. William Beck of Boston, Aug. 23, 1821. She had eight children :

(1.) *George William*, b. June 2, 1822, d. Sept. 15, 1839.

(2.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. July 25, 1824.

(3.) *Lucy Maria*, b. Feb. 8, 1826.

(4.) *Lydia Amelia*, b. Oct. 26, 1835, d. March 6, 1838.

(5.) *Samuel John*, b. Oct. 20, 1836, d. March 15, 1838.

(6.) *Lydia Amelia*, b. July 6, 1839.

(7.) *Susan C.*, b. Oct. 3, 1841, m. J. E. S. Coney, Sept. 16, 1868.

(8.) *Harriet Chaplin*, b. Sept. 12, 1843.

4. MARY, b. Feb. 19, 1802, m. Nathaniel Lamson of Charlestown, Dec. 8, 1825, d. Sept. 14, 1849. She had three children :

(1.) *Mary S.*, b. July 2, 1830, d. June 2, 1843.

(2.) *Nathaniel*, b. Nov. 12, 1833.

(3.) *Josephine*, b. March 3, 1838, m. Horace Dudley, Sept. 12, 1862.

IV. MOSES, b. April 21, 1769, m. Lucy Page of Shirley, April 7, 1801, d. Dec. 13, 1847. He commenced his married life with a very feeble pecuniary inheritance, and was solely dependent, for present sustenance for himself and numerous family, on the fruits of agricultural labor ; and all future progress must be a result of the same means. And yet, he was enabled comfortably to secure

the great ends of living, in fair abundance, and to leave a well cultivated farm for the benefit of his posterity. Unwearied industry and a consistent frugality were the qualities that effected this successful and brilliant life-work. He had eleven children :

1. MOSES, b. at Shirley, Oct. 30, 1801, m. Betsy Smith of Lunenburg, Nov. 21, 1827, d. July 15, 1854. His wife d. May 7, 1853. He had four children :
  - (1.) *Adolphus*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 18, 1828, m. Adaliza Jewett of Pepperell, Mass., July 29, 1851, d. at Leominster, May 23, 1853.
  - (2.) *Miranda*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 10, 1830, m. John Bently.
  - (3.) *Charles Albert*, b. at Shirley, July 24, 1832, has been twice m., (first) to Lydia Hutchinson of Shirley, May 31, 1862 ; she d. April 6, 1866 ; m. (second) Sarah A. Anderson, June 22, 1867, r. Shirley (1882).
  - (4.) *Lucy Ann*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 10, 1834, d. Dec. 26, 1837.
2. ASA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 18, 1803, r. Lunenburg, unm. (1882.)
3. LUCY, b. at Shirley, June 13, 1804, d. in infancy.
4. JAMES, b. at Shirley, Nov. 8, 1805, d. at Shirley, July 28, 1834, unm.
5. MARIA, b. at Shirley, Aug. 11, 1807, r. Shirley, unm. (1882.)
6. HANNAH, b. at Shirley, Nov. 11, 1808, m. Charles Farwell of Fitchburg, Sept. 22, 1835, d. May 3, 1860. She had four children :
  - (1.) *Charles*, b. at Fitchburg, April 6, 1837, d. July 9, 1837.
  - (2.) *Jane*, b. at Fitchburg, April 13, 1839.
  - (3.) *Ann Eliza*, b. at Fitchburg, Oct. 11, 1840.
  - (4.) *Hannah Elvira*, b. at Fitchburg, Jan. 7, 1844.
7. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, March 27, 1811, m. Sophia Lawrence of Boxborough, Mass., Dec., 1836. He was killed by a railroad accident, Feb. 15, 1867. He had nine children :
  - (1.) *James*, b. July 23, 1837.
  - (2.) *Norman*, b. Aug. 8, 1838, m. Linnie L. Bride, March, 1864.
  - (3.) *William*, b. April 18, 1840, m. Sarah Frances Simpson, Aug. 28, 1862.
  - (4.) *Mary*, b. March 2, 1842, m. Hiram Haynes, June 11, 1863.
  - (5.) *Sophia L.*, b. Jan. 1, 1844, m. Warren Ball, Nov. 20, 1864.
  - (6.) *Waldo*, b. Aug. 28, 1846, m. Hattie Ward of Winchester, March, 1870.
  - (7.) *Herman*, b. April 16, 1848.
  - (8.) *Lucy*, b. Aug. 9, 1850.
  - (9.) *Rodney*, b. June 9, 1854.
8. JEREMIAH, b. March 17, 1813, d. at Shirley, Oct. 6, 1814.
9. LUCY, b. at Shirley, March 31, 1815, m. James P. Longley, Dec. 15, 1835, d. May 15, 1882.
10. MARY ANN, b. at Shirley, Dec. 27, 1817, m. Marshall Ney

Bruce of Littleton, Jan. 25, 1844, r. Littleton (1882). She has three children :

- (1.) *Harriet A.*, b. at Littleton, Nov. 26, 1845, m. Ferdinand A. Wyman of Boston, Sept. 8, 1875, r. Boston (1882).
- (2.) *Mary Jane*, b. at Littleton, Dec. 26, 1851.
- (3.) *Henrietta*, b. at Littleton, Oct. 9, 1853, m. William L. Kimball, Sept. 12, 1877.

11. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, July 28, 1820, d. at Shirley, June 6, 1852.

V. MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1767, d. at Lunenburg, March 2, 1845, unm.

VI. LOIS, b. Sept. 20, 1772, m. Jacob Hartwell, of Lunenburg, March 17, 1793. She had seven children, and died at Lunenburg, Aug. 5, 1863.

1. JANE L., b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 8, 1794, d. at Lunenburg, Dec. 10, 1880, unm.

2. SARAH H., b. at Lunenburg, Sept. 11, 1796, d. at Lunenburg, May 20, 1877, unm.

3. JOSIAH, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 23, 1799, m. Susan Hapgood of Harvard, April 9, 1829, d. at Harvard, Sept. 27, 1851. He had three children :

- (1.) *George*, b. at Harvard, Nov. 24, 1830, m. Ann Stockell, Sept. 11, 1856.

- (2.) *Sarah*, b. at Harvard, Nov. 23, 1834, m. William Henry Getchell, Feb. 12, 1857. She has had one child : 1. "Frederic," b. Jan. 18, 1858.

- (3.) *Ellen Cleora*, b. Dec. 15, 1848.

4. ABRAHAM, b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 27, 1801, m. Eunice Fairbanks, Aug. 30, 1846. He had one child, and d. at Lunenburg, Aug. 1, 1852.

- (1.) *Lizzie*, b. at Lunenburg, March 14, 1848.

5. JAMES, b. at Lunenburg, March 23, 1804, m. Betsy Phillips, Oct. 14, 1825. He had one child, and d. at Fitchburg, Dec. 25, 1863.

- (1.) *James Albert*, b. Feb. 22, 1836, m. Louisa A. Thomson of Hubbardston, Mass., April 5, 1866. He has had four children : 1. "James Porter," b. Oct., 1866 ; 2. "George Williams," b. Feb. 14, 1870 ; 3. "Charles Herbert," b. Oct. 4, 1872 ; 4. "Albert Mason," b. April 7, 1874.

6. JEREMIAH CHAPLIN, b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 31, 1807. He passed the most of his active life in Shirley, and was twice m., (first) to Pamela Parker of Shirley, Dec. 11, 1832 ; she d. April 26, 1875 ; m. (second) Lydia H. Hapgood of Harvard, Nov. 29, 1877, d. at Shirley, Oct. 14, 1878. He had two children :

- (1.) *Harriet P.*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 1, 1837, m. Charles Morgan of Shirley, March 5, 1868, d. April 22, 1877.

- (2.) *Frederic*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 19, 1844, d. at Shirley, Sept. 27, 1847.
7. WILLIAM, b. at Lunenburg, June 6, 1812, d. Aug. 1, 1849, unm.
- VII. DANIEL, b. Jan. 26, 1775, d. Aug. 31, 1831, unm.
- VIII. JESSE, b. July 8, 1777, d. at Lunenburg, April 17, 1856, unm.
- IX. SARAH, b. 1780, d. June 18, 1849, unm.

---

CHAPMAN.

**Chapman, Daniel**, and his wife, Jerusha, lived in Shirley at the time of the war of the Revolution, and had one child born here :

- I. LUCY, b. at Shirley, April 9, 1775.

---

CHASE.

**Chase, George**, born Feb. 17, 1701, became a resident of Shirley about the year 1760, owned and lived on the farm now owned by the heirs of the late Stephen M. Longley, near the center of the town. He had previously lived in Littleton, Mass., and was twice married, (first) to Elizabeth ———, (second) to Lucy Wood, and had ten children :

- I. FRANCIS, b. at Littleton, Oct. 14, 1734.
- II. LUCY, b. at Littleton, July 25, 1739.
- III. ABIGAIL, b. at Littleton, Sept. 9, 1741.
- IV. JOSHUA, b. at Littleton, Aug. 31, 1743, m. Susanna Fitch of Lunenburg, pub. June 2, 1770, d. March 11, 1810. His widow d. July 10, 1827. He had three children :
1. JACOB, b. June 30, 1771, was twice m. (first) to Olive Wilson, 1791, m. (second) to Jenney Nelson. He had one child while he resided in Shirley :
    - (1.) *Alden*, b. at Shirley, May 12, 1792, m. Phebe W. Stearns, March 1, 1820, and had four children : 1. "Orpha," b. June 16, 1821, m. James E. Underwood ; 2. "Laura M.," b. Nov. 6, 1826, m. Charles N. Briant, April, 1848 ; 3. "Seth P.," b. March 17, 1829, m. Jane Parker ; 4. "Marian," b. July 20, 1838.
  2. AZUBAH.
  3. ALEXANDER.
- V. ELIZABETH, b. at Littleton, March 30, 1745, d. Nov. 9, 1820.

VI. CHARLES, b. at Littleton, Aug. 8, 1747. He was employed as clerk in a trading house at Lunenburg, and while drawing alcohol from a cask in the evening, his lamp came in contact with the fluid, causing an explosion which produced death.

VII. SARAH, b. July 14, 1749, probably at Littleton.

VIII. HANNAH, b. Aug. 5, 1751, probably at Littleton.

IX. ABEL, b. June 13, 1754, m. Mrs. Joanna (Bartlett) Warren of Shirley, pub. Jan. 9, 1779. He remained in Shirley unto 1783; was a volunteer to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775; afterward he removed to some unknown home, (unknown to the friends he left behind.) The birth registry of three children appears upon the records of the town:

1. CALEB, b. at Shirley, June 6, 1779.
2. MOLLY, b. at Shirley, March 18, 1781.
3. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, April 26, 1783.

X. ABRAHAM, b. at Littleton, Jan. 24, 1756, d. at Shirley, April 10, 1764.

Tradition saith that there was also a Phebe Chase, daughter of George and Lucy Chase, and that she occupied the paternal residence, after the death of her father, for some years, and then married and found a new home at Chesterfield, N. H. No record, however, has been found to sustain this tradition.

**Chase, Moody**, was born at Sutton, Mass., Sept. 23, 1723, and was a son of Daniel Chase, and a grandson of Aquilla Chase of Newbury, Mass., who was one of the early settlers of New England. Moody Chase married Elizabeth Hale of Sutton, Jan. 17, 1748. He was a resident of Sutton until after the births of all his children—twelve in number—when he came to Shirley, where he remained until his death, which occurred April 27, 1815. His widow died Nov. 4, 1820. He owned and occupied a farm on the eastern bank of Nashua river, near the late Mitchell mills, which farm is now within the limits of Ayer.

He was a man of commanding appearance, tall, erect, and of well proportioned stature, which physical characteristics he retained unto the close of life, notwithstanding the usual bending and decreping effects of "threescore years and ten."

His moral goodness, his large heart and purposes, particularly distinguished him, and made him an object of respect and favorable notoriety. He had but little inclination for office-holding, and yet would not ignore public responsibility that lay in the way of duty. He never made a profession of religion, and yet maintained a deep reverence for God and his law. A portion of each day was devoted to sacred reading, meditation and prayer. In early life he took a lively interest in the education of Indian youth, and was the leader of a company of woodmen who cleared the grounds in Hanover, N. H., where the venerable Dr. Wheelock established an Indian

school, from which Dartmouth College took its rise. Of Mr. Chase it may be truly said, "He went down to his grave in peace, and was buried in a good old age." His children were

I. SUSANNA, b. at Sutton; m. John Gould of Lyndeborough, N. H., Oct. 31, 1769. She had eight children :

1. JOHN, was drowned at the age of thirty-nine years.
2. DAVID.
3. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 3, 1772, m. Abigail Phelps, 1797, d. April 22, 1863. He had ten children :  
 (1.) *Lydia*. (2.) *Jacob Chase*. (3.) *Nancy N.* (4.) *Almira*.  
 (5.) *William*. (6.) *Lyman*. (7.) *Sawyer*. (8.) *Abigail*.  
 (9.) *Dorcas*. (10.) *Susan Chase*.
4. DANIEL. 5. BETSEY. 6. SUSAN, d. young.
7. POLLY, m. David Osgood.
8. SUSAN, m. Levi Longley.

II. WILLIAM, b. at Sutton.

III. JACOB, b. Sept. 12, 1761, was thrice m., (first) to Abigail Hubbard of Groton, (second) to Sally Park of Groton, 1796, she d. at Pepperell, 1811; m. (third) Mrs. Elizabeth Fairbanks, 1815; she was the widow of John Fairbanks of Harvard, Mass., and d. at Pepperell, Jan. 1, 1851. He also d. at Pepperell, Dec. 5, 1848. He had ten children. His married residence was begun in Shirley, but was mostly passed at Pepperell.

1. MOODY, b. at Groton, Feb. 27, 1786.
2. WILLIAM, b. at Groton, Aug. 14, 1789, was twice m., (first) to Hannah Parker, of Pepperell, April 23, 1815; she d. at Bernardstown, Ill., March 7, 1847; m. (second) Susan Miller of Bernardstown, Dec. 24, 1857. He died at Bernardstown, Nov. 7, 1869. He had five children :  
 (1.) *William Augustus*, b. at Boston, Feb. 1, 1816, m. Mary L. Cook of Baltimore, Md., Oct. 12, 1846. He had six children :  
 1. "Maria Antoinette," b. at Rushville, Ill., July 29, 1847; 2. "Mary R.," b. at Rushville, Sept. 17, 1849; 3. "Emma," b. at Quincy, Ill., Nov. 19, 1851; 4. "Cora," b. at Quincy, Sept. 12, 1854; 5. "Anna," b. at Rosamond, April 5, 1862, d. March 21, 1864; 6. "Carrie Freeman," b. at Rosamond, March 20, 1865.  
 (2.) *Maria Antoinette*, b. at Boston, Oct. 12, 1817, m. Charles Rich of Boston, Nov. 20, 1840. He died in the war of the Rebellion, 1863. She has had three children; 1. "Charles Heath," b. at Washington, D. C., Oct., 1842; 2. "Anna Chase," b. at Nantucket, Mass., July 30, 1845; 3. "Flora," d. young.  
 (3.) *Edmund Parker*, b. at Boston, May 30, 1821, m. Eliza A. Scrippe of Rushville, Ill., Oct. 12, 1846. He has had ten



- children, r. Des Moines, Iowa (1875). 1. "John," b. at Rushville, Jan. 21, 1848; 2. "Anna A.," b. at Rushville, Oct. 14, 1849, d. Nov., 1865; 3. "Charles R.," b. at Bernardstown, Ill., Sept. 24, 1851; 4. "Mary E.," b. at Rushville, Sept. 13, 1853; 5. "Jenny M.," b. at Rushville, April 6, 1856; 6. "Edmund C.," b. at Rushville, April 13, 1858; 7. "W. Henry S.," b. at Rushville, Jan. 8, 1860; 8. "Heber F.," b. at Rushville, Jan. 18, 1863, d. Aug. 22, 1865; 9. "Howard L.," b. at Rushville, April 5, 1865, d. Sept. 19, 1865; 10. "William P.," b. at Rushville, Aug. 6, 1870.
- (4.) *Mary*, b. at New York, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1831, d. Dec. 24, 1832.
- (5.) *William Prescott*, b. at Bernardstown, Feb. 13, 1859, d. at Bernardstown, Jan. 11, 1861.
3. A CHILD, b. at Groton, July 20, 1790, d. in infancy.
4. ABIGAIL, b. at Groton, Nov. 8, 1797, m. Zimri Priest of Harvard. She d. at Pepperell, Oct. 2, 1868, leaving one child:
- (1.) *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. at Harvard, March, 1831, d. at Pepperell, Nov. 15, 1851.
5. HARVEY, b. at Pepperell, Jan. 18, 1800, m. Charlotte Verry of Norton, Mass., d. at Mount Hope, Ill., May, 1844. He had three children:
- (1.) *William Harvey*, b. at Richmond, N. Y., April 7, 1831, d. at Jacksonville, Ill., July 3, 1849.
- (2.) *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. at Richmond, Nov. 26, 1838, m. Solomon Hasbrook Bwhans of Carlisle, N. Y., March 11, 1862.
- (3.) *Samuel Whipple*, b. at Mount Hope, Feb. 13, 1840, d. at Jacksonville, Ill., July 4, 1856.
6. JACOB, b. at Pepperell, Jan. 21, 1802, m. Lucy Richardson of Chelmsford, had one child:
- (1.) *Charles Harvey*, b. Oct., 1835.
7. SALLIE, b. at Pepperell, Feb. 29, 1804, d. March 26, 1812.
8. AMOS, b. at Pepperell, March 9, 1806. He was twice m., (first) to Sarah Whitney Stearns of Lancaster, Mass., Sept. 19, 1833; m. (second) Mary Bates of Springfield, Mass., Dec. 23, 1843. He had four children:
- (1.) *Sarah Augusta*, b. at Groton, June 30, 1834.
- (2.) *Mary Catharine*, b. at Groton, July 1, 1835.
- (3.) *Elizabeth Antoinette*, b. at Springfield.
- (4.) *Mary Stearns*, b. at Springfield.
9. MARY ANN, b. at Pepperell, April 30, 1808, d. Sept. 8, 1813.
10. JOHN, b. at Pepperell, May 21, 1810, d. Dec. 9, 1839.
- IV. MARY or MOLLY, b. at Sutton, 1767, d. at Pepperell, July 24, 1843, unm.
- V. SAMUEL, b. at Sutton, April 20, 1768, m. Anna Longley of Shirley, April 3, 1795. He lived successively in the towns of Shirley, Groton, and Pepperell, was a tradesman, a farmer and

trader, at different times, but in each occupation he maintained a reputable standing, was industrious, upright, kind-hearted. He d. at Pepperell, much lamented, Nov. 6, 1808. His wife, Anna, d. at Hollis, N. H., June 6, 1866. He had five children :

1. LYDIA LONGLEY, b. at Groton, Jan. 16, 1796, r. Pepperell (1882), unm.
2. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1798, m. Joseph Tucker of Pepperell, Oct. 19, 1819. Mr. Tucker was a clothier by trade, and was a man of courteous manners, correct habits, and useful life. He filled the office of deacon in the First Congregationalist Church, and died, much lamented, June 4, 1845. He had ten children :
  - (1.) *Betsey Brooks*, b. at Dunstable, Mass., Sept. 15, 1820, m. Joseph Bradley Varnum of Pepperell, June 16, 1842. She has had three children, all born at Pepperell : 1. "William Francis," b. Dec. 21, 1847 ; 2. "Charlie," b. Dec. 21, 1847, d. July 21, 1848 ; 3. "Harriet Ann," b. April 19, 1852.
  - (2.) *Joseph Augustus*, b. at Dunstable, April 2, 1821, m. Ellen Augusta Lewis of Groton, Sept. 16, 1845.
  - (3.) *Clara Butterick*, b. at Dunstable, Jan. 26, 1823, m. Andrews Howe of Townsend, Sept. 16, 1845. She has had three children : 1. "Charlie Tucker," b. at Townsend, Dec. 25, 1846, d. at sea, March 13, 1864 ; 2. "Frank Maynard," b. at West Cambridge, July 20, 1849 ; 3. "Edward Henry," b. at West Cambridge, Jan., 1858.
  - (4.) *Samuel Chase*, b. at Dunstable, March 31, 1825, d. at Pepperell, Aug. 30, 1826.
  - (5.) *Lydia Chase*, b. at Pepperell, Aug. 9, 1826, m. Addison Hill of West Cambridge, Aug. 10, 1857. She had one child : 1. "George Varnum," b. at Pepperell, Oct. 9, 1858.
  - (6.) *Samuel Prescott*, b. at Pepperell, Dec. 27, 1828, m. Sarah Elizabeth Parker of Pepperell, April 12, 1865. He has had one child : 1. "Charlie Parker," b. at Hudson, Mass., July 18, 1866.
  - (7.) *Harriet Maria*, b. at Pepperell, March 22, 1831, d. March 14, 1852.
  - (8.) *Henry Francis*, b. at Pepperell, Dec. 13, 1835, m. Mary Helen Campbell, of Greenfield, N. H., Oct. 7, 1863.
  - (9.) *Elizabeth Hale*, b. at Pepperell, Oct. 31, 1837, d. Jan. 9, 1841.
  - (10.) *Elizabeth Helen*, b. at Pepperell, Jan. 23, 1842.
3. SAMUEL, b. at Shirley, Feb. 22, 1801, d. at Pepperell, Aug. 7, 1876, unm.
4. MOODY, b. March 7, 1803, d. at Winchester, N. H., Jan. 8, 1828, unm.
5. WILLIAM PRESCOTT, b. at Pepperell, Feb. 22, 1808, m. Emeline White of Easton, Mass., March 24, 1831, d. at Pepperell, Jan. 25, 1867. He had two children :
  - (1.) *William Longley*, b. at Brookline, N. H., March 16, 1832.
  - (2.) *Samuel*.

VI. BETSEY, b. at Sutton, m. Timothy Sargent of Orford, N. H.

VII. JUDITH, b. at Sutton, 1772, d. at Pepperell, Dec. 30, 1843. She was never married, but passed her life, of over seventy years, in happy companionship with her elder sister, Mary or Molly, also unmarried, both of whom were devout Christians, and like their honored father were "buried in a good old age."

VIII. MARCH, b. at Sutton, 1776, m. Hepsibath Gleason, of Princeton, Mass., 1805, d. at Bolton, Mass., Jan. 17, 1827. His wife d. July 12, 1823. He had five children :

1. ELIZABETH HALE, b. at Shirley, Oct., 1806, d. at Bolton, June 8, 1824.
2. MARY, b. at Shirley, Aug. 19, 1809. She was twice m., (first) to Josiah Brown, m. (second) to Charles Wait. She had four children :  
(1.) *William*. (2.) *Josiah*. (3.) *Charles*. (4.) *Edward*.
3. SUSAN MILDRED, b. at Shirley, Oct. 4, 1811, d. Oct. 4, 1815.
4. SELINA, b. at Shirley, Oct. 17, 1813, d. March 28, 1815.
5. WILLIAM MOODY, b. at Bolton, Dec. 1, 1817, m. Susan Parker of Boston.

IX. WILLIAM, b. at Sutton, d. young.

Moody Chase had three other children, all of whom died in infancy.

---

## CHILDS.

**Childs, Hannah**, came from Cambridge to reside at Shirley, Nov. 18, 1771, but was denied legal citizenship by the town authorities.

---

## COLE.

**Cole, Daniel**, and his wife, came from Concord, Mass., to reside in Shirley in 1775. How long they remained, or where they were especially located, cannot here be stated.

---

## CONANT.

**Conant, William**, lived in Shirley at an early period of its organization, on land now owned by Lyman Eaton, situated in the easterly part of the town. He married ——— Farewell of Shirley, and had one child :

1. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 17, 1765, m. Sarah Phelps of Shirley, Nov. 17, 1796. He was a carpenter by trade, and a very skilful

workman. He committed suicide by hanging, Aug. 5, 1846. He had six children :

1. WILLIAM, b. May 2, 1797.
2. SALLY, b. Dec. 3, 1798, m. Luke Woodbury of Bolton, Mass., d. Dec. 30, 1832. She had one child :  
(1.) *May B.*, b. at Bolton, June 3, 1827, m. Charles F. Sartell of Fitchburg, March 17, 1853, r. Leominster (1877). She had two children : 1. "Charles W.," b. Jan. 4, 1854 ; 2. "Henry F.," b. Nov. 30, 1863.
3. LUCINDA, b. at Shirley, Dec. 23, 1800, d. July 23, 1847.
4. EUNICE, b. at Shirley, March 20, 1802. She was twice married, (first) to John Farnsworth of Shirley, December, 1823, m. (second) to Luke Woodbury of Bolton, May 21, 1840, d. at Bolton, Nov. 27, 1843.
5. LAVINA, b. at Shirley, July 3, 1803. She was thrice m., (first) to George Spaulding of Shirley, Oct. 3, 1830, he d. at Harvard, June 13, 1847 ; m. (second) John Clement of Townsend, Dec. 25, 1856 ; she m. (third) Jonas Parker of Townsend, May 5, 1868.
6. JEFFERSON, b. at Shirley, Aug. 26, 1809.

---

## DAVIS.

The tradition has been very prevalent that the original of the New England families consisted of "three brothers," who were shipped together for the new land, and from whom all of the name have descended. But, though this tradition has been very rarely sustained by fact, there were among the early settlers of Shirley, three brothers of the name of Davis, who came from Acton, Mass., from whom a numerous posterity may be traced. They became residents of the town soon after its incorporation, but in the passage of a century most of the race have been scattered abroad.

**Davis, John.** His home was the farm now owned by the Wilsons—father and son—and previously by the late Thomas Clark, where the most of his family was born. He served his country as a soldier in the French war, and afterward for a time in the war of American Independence. In 1788 he removed, with that part of his family that had not passed their years of minority, to Reading, Vt. He erected the first saw-mill in that vicinity, and turned a piece of wild forest into a thrifty farm. He fulfilled the mission of life with admirable precision, and went down to his grave, leaving behind an honorable and useful memory. He d. May, 1808. His wife was Hulda (Thayer) Davis, and he had ten children :

- I. JOHN, b. at Shirley, m. Anna Holden of Shirley. He removed to Westminster, Vt., where he passed the first ten years of his married life ; he then returned to the maiden home of his wife, in

Shirley, which proved his home for life. He owned and lived upon the farm, in the western part of the town, now the residence of Andrew Nelson Holden, and late the property of Sylvanus Holden, deceased. It is a country retreat of much natural beauty, and this was enlarged by the taste of Mr. Davis, who planted a row of maple trees on the border of the road in the vicinage of his residence, which now stand, as he said he hoped they would, a memento of his existence, when all other traces of him should be obliterated and forgotten. He was in the continental service three years. He had thirteen children, and died Feb. 8, 1827.

1. EMMA, b. Aug. 6, 1781, m. Roger Wheeler of Lunenburg, May 15, 1803. She was removed to some town in Ohio, which became her home, and where she d. April 18, 1853.
2. JOHN, b. at Westminster, Vt., May 17, 1783, m. Sylvia Edgerton of Shirley, May 4, 1820. He lived in Charlton, and was a lawyer by profession, had three children, and died Aug. 4, 1840.
3. SALLY, b. at Westminster, March 31, 1785, m. Aaron Lyon of Shirley, Aug. 1, 1802. Her family were of the colony that emigrated to Marietta, Ohio.
4. FREDERICK MONTGOMERY, b. at Westminster, March 31, 1787, m. Martha ——— of Deerfield, N. Y., d. 1848.
5. ROSALINDA, b. at Westminster, March 17, 1790, m. Henry Archer of Salem, Aug. 17, 1818, d. at Shirley, Feb. 7, 1839.
6. ZENAS, b. at Shirley, June 3, 1792, m. Martha Roby of Dunstable, Mass., pub. June 21, 1818. He had seven children :
  - (1.) *Lucy P.*, b. at Aurelius, Ohio, July 3, 1819.
  - (2.) *Zenas*, b. at Aurelius, March 3, 1821.
  - (3.) *Abbot R.*, b. at Reading, Vt., March 7, 1823.
  - (4.) *Hannah J.*, b. at Dunstable, N. H., July 20, 1825.
  - (5.) *Martha M.*, b. at Hollis, N. H., Oct. 4, 1828.
  - (6.) *Fairfield R.*, b. at Dunstable, N. H., June 24, 1830.
  - (7.) *Francis J.*, b. at Dunstable, Jan. 19, 1833.
7. SAMUEL, b. at Shirley, Feb. 20, 1794, m. Nancy Hartwell of Lunenburg, and removed to Ware, Mass., and there d. 1832.
8. BERINTHA, b. at Shirley, April 29, 1796, m. Chipman Hinckley Welden of Barnstable, Mass., d. Feb. 23, 1858.
9. CHASTINA, b. at Shirley, April 29, 1798, m. Abijah Sanderson of Lunenburg, Feb. 4, 1819, d. Sept. 27, 1863. She had four children :
  - (1.) *Louisa Ann*, b. Sept. 7, 1819.
  - (2.) *Chastina*, b. Feb. 21, 1822.
  - (3.) *Henry*, b. Feb. 22, 1824.
  - (4.) *George Edwin*, b. May 16, 1826.
10. ANNA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 26, 1800, d. Dec. 3, 1817.
11. LUCY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1801, d. Oct. 3, 1802.

12. HIRAM, b. at Shirley, July 3, 1804, m. Nancy Sawyer of Sterling, Mass., March 27, 1828, d. at Fitchburg, May 5, 1874. He had six children :
  - (1.) *William Sawyer*, b. June 6, 1829, d. April 3, 1837.
  - (2.) *Helen Maria*, b. Dec. 17, 1831, m. Jonathan R. Haskell, April 8, 1858.
  - (3.) *Frederick Hiram*, b. Nov. 18, 1833, m. Seriza F. Younglove, May 16, 1855.
  - (4.) *William Sawyer*, b. Jan. 27, 1838, d. Sept. 22, 1838.
  - (5.) *Isabella Augusta*, b. Sept. 22, 1839, m. Emerson W. Harris, May 11, 1859.
  - (6.) *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. March 17, 1843, d. Oct. 21, 1843.
13. CALVIN, b. at Shirley, May 12, 1806, m. Susan Kellogg.
- II. CORNELIUS, b. at Shirley, 1761. He was in the Continental service for three years, and was afterwards an ensign in Shay's rebel army. In his early married life he removed from Shirley to Cavendish, Vt., which became his home for life. He d. 1816. He had a family of several children, among whom were HIRAM, LUTHER and LUCY, all of whom removed at the death of their father to some home in Upper Canada, where they were lost from the sight and knowledge of their friends and relatives.
- III. HULDAH, b. at Shirley, Nov. 3, 1763, m. Philemon Holden, of Shirley, pub. Oct. 19, 1782.
- IV. SAMUEL, b. at Shirley, Mar. 13, 1765, has been twice m., (first) to Phebe Spaulding of Westford, Mass., Nov. 8, 1798, m. (second) Mary Cogswell, Nov. 15, 1830. He had two children and died at Chelmsford, Mass., Aug. 14, 1845. His children were
  1. LUCY, b. July 4, 1800, r. Chelmsford (1876), unm.
  2. SAMUEL SPAULDING, b. at Chelmsford, Sept. 22, 1831. He has been twice m., (first) to Maria Frances Fletcher, Nov. 23, 1854, she died Oct. 18, 1873; m. (second) Hattie F. Gullord, Sept. 28, 1874, r. New York (1876), N. Y.
- V. LUCY, m. Nehemiah Estabrook of Medford, pub. Sept. 10, 1785.
- VI. EZEKIEL, b. at Shirley, April 2, 1770. He was eighteen years of age when the family of his father removed from Shirley to Reading, Vt. He made himself highly useful in assisting to clear away the forest, and reducing the sterile soil to fruitful cultivation. When twenty-one years of age, he m. Bethia Grandy, June 17, 1791. He passed his life in Reading, and there all his children—twelve in number—were b. He d. Sept. 11, 1849.
  1. HARRY, b. Aug. 7, 1792; d. Aug. 10, 1793.
  2. EDMUND, b. Oct. 10, 1793, m. Rebecca Philbrick, Nov. 2, 1816, r. Reading, where all his children—nine in number—were b.
    - (1.) *Sabra G.*, b. Nov. 20, 1817, m. Asa Burnham, Feb. 10, 1840. She had two children, and became a widow May, 1872: 1. "David E.," b. May 4, 1845, m. Hattie L. Mahony, Jan., 1867, and has had two children: 1. George D., b. Aug. 3, 1869; 2.

- Harry Abner, b. Jan. 12, 1874 ; 2. "Anna A.," b. April 12, 1848, twice m., (first) to William H. Adams, Jan. 4, 1870, divorced April, 1875, m., (second) Vincent R. Griswold.
- (2.) *Carlos L.*, b. Mar. 24, 1819, m. Ruth Hapgood, Nov. 9, 1843. He had four children : 1. "Myron ;" 2. "Nelly ;" 3. "Frank ;" 4. "Frederick."
- (3.) *Amelia E.*, b. Feb. 8, 1821, twice m., (first) to Hiram Marsh, Dec. 6, 1838 ; m. (second) Jonathan Hapgood. She has had one child : 1. "James," m. Isadore Arnold.
- (4.) *Salome F.*, b. Aug. 13, 1823, m. Silas A. Robinson, Dec. 8, 1842. She has had three children : 1. "Laura A. ;" 2. "Nelly," died ; 3. "Melvin."
- (5.) *Elisa A.*, b. July 3, 1825, m. Silas W. Pike, April 13, 1849. She has had four children, all of whom have died : 1. "Edmond D. ;" 2. "Lizzie ;" 3. "Edmund D. ;" 4. "Bertha."
- (6.) *Charles A.*, b. Aug. 15, 1827, m. Mrs. Henrietta Dowty, Feb. 26, 1852. He has had six children : 1. "Charles H. ;" 2. "Lizzie ;" 3. "Bert ;" 4. "Minnie ;" 5. "Abbie ;" 6. "Cora."
- (7.) *Frances R.*, b. Feb. 20, 1830, m. Benjamin Barnard, Feb. 20, 1855. She has had five children : 1. "Nettie ;" 2. "Stowell E. ;" 3. "Benjamin ;" 4. "Stowell E. ;" 5. "Lizzie."
- (8.) *Justin S.*, b. Mar. 11, 1832, m. Ann Tarbell, Apr. 30, 1857. He has had two children : 1. "Ira ;" 2. "Edmund."
- (9.) *Cornelia A.*, b. May 8, 1834, d. Oct. 16, 1835.
8. BETSEY, b. Oct. 11, 1795, m. Sewall Shattuck, Apr. 2, 1817. She has had seven children :
- (1.) *Frederick Sylvester*, b. Feb. 5, 1818, m. Emily H. Lambers-ton, Nov. 16, 1843. He has had five children : 1. "Emery E." b. Aug. 8, 1846, m. C. S. Raymond, July 30, 1874, he has had one child : 1. Berty C., b. Sept. 26, 1875 ; 2. "George W." b. Feb. 7, 1849 ; 3. "Ella J." b. Oct. 7, 1855 ; 4. "Myrtie" b. Dec. 4, 1860 ; 5. "James F.," b. Oct. 8, 1863.
- (2.) *Warren Fisk*, b. Aug. 9, 1820, d. 1874.
- (3.) *Sewall Augustus*, b. Oct. 29, 1821, m. Rosaline Morgan, Dec. 14, 1844. He has had two children : 1. "Meritt" ; 2. "Mary."
- (4.) *Cornelius Davis*, b. Apr. 9, 1823, m. Clarinda Miller, Nov. 12, 1844. He has had three children : 1. "Elroy J." b. Mar. 17, 1846, m. Lucy Tuell, Mar. 23, 1866, had one child : Claud b. May 9, 1871 ; 2. "Frederick W.," b. May 1, 1853 ; 3. "Ada L.," b. Jan. 1, 1856.
- (5.) *Charles Edwin*, b. Aug. 9, 1826, m. Mary Batchelder. He has had two children : 1. "Charley," b. July, 1853 ; 2. "Lot-tie," b. Jan. 17, 1856.
- (6.) *James Albert*, b. Dec. 4, 1832. He has been twice m. (first) to Clara Lockwood, m. (second) to Lottie Edwards.
- (7.) *Almond Wentworth*, b. Aug. 20, 1834.
4. SOLOMON, b. Apr. 3, 1797, m. Fanny Grandy, May, 1824. He has had five children :
- (1.) *George*. (2.) *Alpha*, died. (3.) *Fanny*.

- (4.) *Alpha E.*, b. Sept. 2, 1829. He has been twice m., (first) to Jane E. Withey, 1852, she died 1852; m. (second) Frances Withey. He has had one child. 1. "Clarence J.," b. Feb. 19, 1854, m. Sarah D. Cowan, Sept. 28, 1875.
- (5.) *Benjamin W.*, b. June 5, 1831, m. Abbie Withey, 1854. He has had five children: 1. "Jenny J.," b. Aug. 3, 1857; 2. "George A.," b. July 13, 1862; 3. "Frank B.," b. Oct. 28, 1863; 4. "Fanny L.," b. Jan. 20, 1866; 5. "George H.," b. Nov. 8, 1868.
5. *ALMOND*, b. Mar. 24, 1799. He has been thrice m., (first) to Semira Pratt, Mar. 18, 1823, she died; m. (second) Susan Pratt, Feb. 18, 1832, she died; m. (third) Grace Stearns. He d. Sept. 30, 1855; had seven children:
  - (1.) *Semira Pratt*, b. Aug. 3, 1824, d. Aug. 3, 1844.
  - (2.) *Almond*, b. June 17, 1826, d. June 21, 1826.
  - (3.) *Wentworth A.*, b. Aug. 15, 1829, d. July 5, 1830.
  - (4.) *Susan Maria*.
  - (5.) *David P.*, b. Nov. 26, 1835, m. Lucinda Fletcher, Nov. 28, 1858. He had one child: 1. "Gracie L.," b. Oct. 14, 1865.
  - (6.) *Victoria*, b. Feb. 28, 1843, d. Sept. 16, 1843.
  - (7.) *Aurora*, b. Feb. 28, 1843, d. May 15, 1844.
6. *CLARISSA*, b. July 7, 1801, m. America Amsden, Feb. 15, 1823. She had one child, and d. March 6, 1826.
  - (1.) *Rosalie M.*, b. Oct. 17, 1823, d. June 17, 1825.
7. *SOPHIA*, b. Nov. 5, 1803, m. Henry Megrath, Feb. 15, 1822. She had eleven children:
  - (1.) *Lovintha*, b. Oct. 8, 1823, m. Winslow B. Parmenter, Oct. 2, 1849. She had four children: 1. "Atlanta L.," b. June 27, 1850; 2. "Henry W.," b. March 22, 1852, d. May 11, 1853; 3. "Elizabeth L.," b. Jan. 6, 1854, d. Aug. 12, 1854; 4. "Henry W.," b. Nov. 4, 1861, d. March 13, 1863.
  - (2.) *John Q. Adams*, b. March 4, 1825, m. Elizabeth E. Guernsley, May 31, 1848. He has had three children: 1. "Henry N.," b. April 11, 1857; 2. "Mary E.," b. Jan. 16, 1859; 3. "Edward J.," b. Sept. 18, 1866.
  - (3.) *Alfred*, b. Dec. 29, 1826, m. Mary Bartlett, May 8, 1859.
  - (4.) *Clarissa A.*, b. Nov. 8, 1828, m. Henry Muzzey, Aug. 1, 1847. She has had two children: 1. "Wayland L.," b. Sept. 19, 1849, m. M. D. Hall, Sept. 26, 1876; 2. "E. A.," b. Feb. 1, 1853, m. G. H. Blake, Feb. 15, 1874.
  - (5.) *Lewis*, b. March 10, 1830, has been twice m., (first) Sarah Luce, Nov. 11, 1850, she d. Feb. 11, 1871, m. (second) Mrs. Augusta Perkins, Dec. 31, 1874. He had one child: 1. "Juliette," b. Nov. 11, 1851, d. Aug. 14, 1854.
  - (6.) *Edward*, b. June 6, 1832, m. Elizabeth Adams.
  - (7.) *Rosalie*, b. March, 1834, died.
  - (8.) *Francis*, b. Aug. 22, 1836, m. Laura C. Brown, May 16, 1857. He has had seven children: 1. "Willie," b. Feb. 18, 1858; 2. "Marrette," b. June, 1862; 3. "Joseph," b. March 5, 1864; 4. "Lillian," b. Nov., 1865; 5. "Arthur," b. May



- 10, 1867; 6. "Ellen," b. May 8, 1869; 7. "George E.," b. Sept. 4, 1871.
- (9.) *Lucy*, b. March 8, 1838, m. Henry M. Darling, Dec. 30, 1856. She has had two children: 1. "Robert F.," b. Feb. 20, 1868; 2. "Atlanta L.," b. Aug. 25, 1871.
- (10.) *Francelia*, b. April 8, 1846, m. George Reynolds. She d. June 13, 1875.
- (11.) *Jane G.*, b. June 22, 1848, m. George W. Shed, May 1, 1872. She has had two children: 1. "Winnie," b. Sept. 27, 1874; 2. "Lottie L.," b. March 23, 1876.
8. CYNTHIA, b. Jan. 28, 1806, m. George Clyde, May, 1824. She had seven children:
- (1.) *George*. (2.) *Solomon*. (3.) *Almond*. (4.) *William*.  
(5.) *Edward P.* (6.) *Lucy D.* (7.) *James*.
9. JOHN, b. April 15, 1808, m. Lydia Pratt, Jan. 24, 1834, r. Cavendish, Vt. He has had four children:
- (1.) *Nathan Forest*, b. Jan. 26, 1837.  
(2.) *Julia A.*, b. June 25, 1842.  
(3.) *Semira L.*, b. Oct. 1, 1844, d. March 13, 1847.  
(4.) *Celia A.*, b. Sept. 16, 1849.
10. CHRISTOPHER C., b. July 15, 1810. He was thrice m., (first) to Elvira Wheeler, she d. 1857, m. (second) Fannie H. White, Sept., 1858, she d. Feb., 1872, m. (third) Polly Morey, 1874. He d. Feb. 23, 1875. Had five children:
- (1.) *Marietta E.*, b. April 21, 1833, m. Martin J. Housel, and d. 1860.  
(2.) *Wallace C.*, b. July 21, 1834, m. Maria Brelie.  
(3.) *Frederick W.*, b. Aug. 20, 1835, m. Louisa Richards. He has had six children: 1. "Clarence E.;" 2. "Ida J.;" 3. "Hattie L.;" 4. "Alice.;" 5. "Sherman.;" 6. "Sheridan."  
(4.) *Caroline S.*, b. April 13, 1837. She has been twice m., (first) Dr. L. B. Garber, who d., m. (second) Hinsdale Richards, and has had six children; 1. "Frank W.;" 2. "Minnie E.;" 3. "Ralph C.;" 4. "Carrie B.;" 5. "Maud J.;" 6. "Mary L."  
(5.) *Solomon P.*, b. Sept. 24, 1843, died.
11. LORINTHA, b. Sept. 29, 1812, m. Francis Curtis, Jan. 19, 1836. She has had ten children:
- (1.) *Francis*, b. July 11, 1836. Has been twice m., (first) Lilla Bryant, May 27, 1858, she d. Jan. 25, 1873, m. (second) Mrs. Julia Bickford. He has had five children: 1. "Nelly.;" 2. "George.;" 3. "Alice.;" 4. "Maud.;" 5. "Oscar."  
(2.) *George W.*, b. Sept. 28, 1837, m. Mary Drew, June 10, 1866. He has had three children: 1. "Albert.;" 2. "George.;" 3. "Oscar."  
(3.) *Oscar F.*, b. Jan. 2, 1839, d. June 8, 1864, from wounds received in the battle of Spottsylvania.  
(4.) *Lorintha*, b. Feb. 4, 1840. She has been twice m., (first) William Russell, Sept. 28, 1856. He d. a soldier in the service

- of the United States, during the war of the Rebellion, m. (second) Rev. Billings Clapp, who d. Feb. 4, 1873. She d. Nov. 21, 1875. Had seven children: 1. "Ida;" 2. "Albert;" 3. "Lena;" 4. "Lena;" 5. "Joseph;" 6. "Lula;" 7. "Sammie."
- (5.) *Lucy D.*, b. Aug. 9, 1841. She was twice m., (first) to George Hobson, March, 1860, who d. Oct. 24, 1862; m. (second) Albert B. Holmes, July 15, 1873. She has had one child: 1. "Albert."
- (6.) *Marietta*, b. July 8, 1843, m. Frank Wheeler, June 8, 1875.
- (7.) *Francelia M.*, b. April 16, 1845, m. Daniel Fuller, Oct. 9, 1864. She has had one child: 1. "Genie," b. Aug. 30, 1869.
- (8.) *Irene G.*, b. March 24, 1847, m. Edward Lowe, June 9, 1872.
- (9.) *Christopher L.*, b. Dec. 22, 1851.
- (10.) *Justin*, b. June 23, 1855.
12. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 26, 1814, m. William G. Grandy, Feb. 6, 1847. She had six children, and d. Feb. 6, 1876.
- (1.) *Benjamin E.*, b. June 25, 1850.
- (2.) *Ella B.*, b. Sept. 29, 1851, m. R. D. Briggs, March 24, 1873. Had one child: 1. "William R.," b. May 23, 1875.
- (3.) *Orwald*, b. Aug. 12, 1853, d. Jan. 4, 1854.
- (4.) *Alma E.*, b. Jan. 1, 1855.
- (5.) *Elvira L.*, b. Nov. 14, 1856.
- (6.) *Myron H.*, b. Aug. 26, 1859.
- VII. **THANKFUL**, b. Aug. 21, 1772, m. Ezekiel Palmer, d. July 8, 1858.
- VIII. **ELIAKIM**, b. March 1, 1775, m. Olive Hawthorn of Reading, Vt., 1798. He resided in Reading for many years, and there all his children were born. Later in life he removed to Sterling, Mass., where he d. Feb. 14, 1850. He had eight children:
1. **PHILOMA**, b. March 13, 1799, m. John Rice of Reading. She lived in Reading until after the birth of all her children, when she removed to Sterling, where she passed the residue of her life, and d. Feb., 1872. She had three children:
- (1.) *Alzamond D.*, b. Nov. 24, 1828.
- (2.) *Rosalia*, b. March 8, 1830, m. Chester N. Bruce of Sterling, Mass., April 20, 1854. She has had two children: 1. "Alvin C.," b. Nov. 24, 1862; 2. "Mary Ella," b. Aug. 27, 1867.
- (3.) *Annette C.*, b. March 24, 1832, m. William Johnson, July 4, 1861, r. Milton, Florida (1876). She has had five children: 1. "Sarah M.," b. June 7, 1862; 2. "Annie R.," b. April 5, 1864; 3. "Nellie F.," b. Sept. 11, 1865; 4. "William," b. Oct. 16, 1871; 5. "Emma," b. Sept. 20, 1874.
2. **OLIVE**, b. Feb. 17, 1800, m. John Wait of Reading, Vt., 1832, and had one child:
- (1.) *Adelaide S.*, b. Dec. 12, 1836, m. Loren Button, Nov. 16, 1853. She has had five children: 1. "Florence A.," b.

- Sept. 19, 1854; 2. "Orville O.," b. Oct. 26, 1855; 3. "Helen E.," b. Aug. 19, 1857; 4. "Francis E.," b. Feb. 13, 1860; 5. "Loren E.," b. March 26, 1862.
3. SOPHRONIA, b. March 12, 1803, m. James Maywell of Errol, N. H., 1834, d. at Errol, June, 1839. She had five children :  
 (1.) *Alvin*. (2.) *Luther*. (3.) *Almira*. (4.) *Alsamond*.  
 (5.) *Harris*.
4. SAMUEL A., b. March 11, 1810. He has been twice m., (first) to Mary Partridge of Rockingham, Vt., March 25, 1834; m. (second) Charlotte E. Keys of Sterling, Mass., Dec. 31, 1848. He is a clergyman, r. Hartford, Conn. (1876.) He has had ten children, five by each wife, all but one of whom lived to womanhood.  
 (1.) *Minnie Skimes*, b. at Baltimore, Md., March 25, 1835, unm., is the author of "Marion Foster," "Clinton Forest," "Rosilie," etc., etc.  
 (2.) *Mary Josephine*, b. at Pittsburg, Penn., Aug. 12, 1837, m. Thomas Bissell of Hartford, Oct., 1865. She has had two children.  
 (3.) *Eudora Adelaide*, b. at Akron, Ohio, Aug. 6, 1839, m. William R. Adams of Bethel, Vt., Dec. 1, 1856. She has had eight children.  
 (4.) *Isadore Francis*, b. at Quincy, Mass., June 18, 1844, unm. (1876.)  
 (5.) *Florence Annette*, b. at Quincy, May 17, 1848, d. June, 1856.  
 (6.) *Lizzie Estelle*. (7.) *Agnes Georgia*. (8.) *Idella Grace*.  
 (9.) *Marion Lee*. (10.) *Carrie Belle*.
5. ELMIRA, b. March 9, 1812, m. Ira Holden of Reading, Vt., Jan. 20, 1839, r. Perkinsville, Vt. (1876.) She has had six children :  
 (1.) *Rosaltha*, b. Nov. 8, 1840, d. Oct. 28, 1842.  
 (2.) *Corrisande L.*, b. July 28, 1842. She has been twice m., (first) to Chandler Wells, Nov. 14, 1859; m. (second) ——— Brewer. She has had two children : 1. "Leonard R.," b. May 3, 1860; 2. "Bessie," b. Nov. 1, 1872.  
 (3.) *Rosabelle V.*, b. Dec. 16, 1844, m. Henry L. Stetson of Winchester, N. H., Jan. 27, 1866. She has had one child : 1. "Elmer Alvaro," b. May 11, 1868.  
 (4.) *Auverne L.*, b. Nov. 1, 1846, m. Carrie E. Owens, of Dixon, Ill., March 18, 1871. He has had two children : 1. "Ray Auverne L.," b. Oct. 26, 1871; 2. "Ira Leander," b. March 18, 1873.  
 (5.) *Izona C.*, b. Feb. 4, 1849, m. Edward E. Stimpson of Springfield, Vt., Jan. 11, 1871, d. April 13, 1872.  
 (6.) *Romaine L.*, b. Dec. 9, 1852, m. Alma S. Lockwood, Dec. 30, 1871.
6. LURINTHA, b. May 9, 1814, m. Philemon Holden of Grafton, Vt., 1836. She has had six children :  
 (1.) *Alsamond D. R.* (2.) *Lestina P.* (3.) *Adelbert D.*

- (4.) *Katie Annie*, m. Myron Covey, and had two children: 1. "Bertie M.;" 2. "Leon Clifford."
- (5.) *Ella V.*, m. Ferdinand L. Cobb, has had one child: 1. "Josiah."
- (6.) *Caroline R.*, m. Alvester Richardson.
- 7. **LYSANDER MASON**, b. April 7, 1816, m. in South Carolina, 1842. Has had several children, is a lawyer by profession, and his r. Wilcox county, Alabama (1876).
- 8. **SETH LEANDER**, b. June 6, 1818, m. Joanna Brown of Errol, N. H., 1847, d. Feb., 1874. He had eight children:
  - (1.) *Amoretta P.*, m. Henry Swett, had two children: 1. "Chester Henry;" 2. "Isora May."
  - (2.) *Quincy B.*, m. Ella Annis.
  - (3.) *Ella S.*, m. S. J. Hanscomb.
  - (4.) *A. L.* (5.) *Voina S.* (6.) *Rosa May.* (7.) *Norah G.* (8.) *Adelia Belinda.*
- IX. **JONATHAN**, b. Oct. 11, 1776, m. Sally Francis of Lexington, Mass. He purchased a farm of wild land in Windsor, Vt., which was his home for life. He had six sons and five daughters, and d. April 11, 1865.
- X. **LEVI**, b. Oct. 15, 1777, was twice m., (first) to Jemima Hibbard, (second) to Sally Allen, r. Brookfield, Vt., where he d. May 9, 1861.

**Davis, Silas**, a brother of John, Sen., m. Ruth Page, by whom he had five children, all of whom were b. at Shirley. He was one of the volunteers to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, and was afterwards in the Continental service three years and seven months. He lived on a farm in the western section of the town, his land being intersected by the boundary line running between Lunenburg and Shirley. His residence—not a remnant of which is left—was always supposed to stand in Shirley, and he always acted as a citizen of Shirley, though the true boundary was at that time unknown.

- I. **SILAS**, b. May 3, 1767.
- II. **ELIAKIM**, b. Sept. 19, 1769.
- III. **DANIEL**, b. May 3, 1772.
- IV. **ELISHA**, b. March 22, 1774, d. July 23, 1777.
- V. **RUTH**, b. April 16, 1778, m. Melvin Harris, a colored man, had two children, and d. March 2, 1849.
  - 1. **CHLOE**, b. Jan. 16, 1797. In early life she became a member of the Shaker community, and continued in that faith, an active and devoted believer, always industrious and obedient; and had her fidelity rewarded by the care she received from her associates in her years of age and infirmity. She d. Jan. 9, 1878.
  - 2. **SOLOMON**, b. Jan. 18, 1801, d. at the state almshouse in Tewksbury, Mass, Aug. 13, 1873.

**Davis, Jonathan**, brother of John, Sen., and Silas, with Elizabeth, his wife, and one son, became inhabitants of Shirley, June 1, 1773. No farther notice of them appears upon the town records. He was a volunteer to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April. He also served in the eight months enlistment, and subsequently three years and seven months as a Continental soldier.

**Davis, Rebecca**, a widow, with three children, viz. : Rebecca, Elijah and Abijah, removed from Leominster to Shirley, July 10, 1782. The selectmen of the town forbade them citizenship. Rebecca Davis, Sen., d. at Shirley, Nov. 30, 1782. Her daughter, Rebecca, d. Dec. 6, 1782. Both d. within four or five months of their settlement here.

**Davis, Mary**, removed from Westford, Mass., and became a resident of Shirley, Jan., 1773.

**Davis, Elisha**, removed from Lancaster, Mass., to Shirley, with the family of Ensign John Field, March 18, 1784.

---

## DAY.

Among the Puritan passengers that came to this continent from England, in the ship Hopewell, under command of Captain Bardock, from London, in 1635, was Robert Day, who settled in Ipswich, Mass. With other children he had a son—Thomas by name—who was b. at Ipswich, in 1643, and who d. in 1718. He left a son—Thomas, Jr.—who was b. in 1677, and who d. in 1750. He had a son—Jeremiah—who was b. 1713, and d. in 1788. He had a son who became a resident of Shirley in 1779.

**Day, Nathaniel**, son of Jeremiah,<sup>4</sup> (Thomas, Jr.,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Robert,<sup>1</sup>) was born at Ipswich, Mass., Dec. 8, 1747, m. Sarah Chapman, March 13, 1774. He owned and occupied a farm, in the easterly part of the town, now the home of Melzor V. Farnsworth, and d. at Shirley, July 22, 1824. Mrs. Day d. Jan. 10, 1813. Both lie buried in the old cemetery. They had ten children :

- I. NATHANIEL, b. at Ipswich, April 15, 1775, d. at Shirley, Sept. 8, 1789.
- II. SARAH, b. at Ipswich, July 22, 1776, d. at Shirley, May 12, 1859, unm.
- III. MOSES, b. at Ipswich, Feb. 1, 1778. He was twice m., (first) to Jane Park of Groton, Jan. 1, 1800, m. (second) Anna L. Hobert of Groton, Dec. 11, 1817, d. at Nashua, N. H., Aug., 1839. He had eleven children :
  1. MOSES, b. at Groton, Nov. 17, 1800, m. Pamela Sawtell of Groton, May 28, 1819, d. July 31, 1838.
  2. JANE S., b. Jan. 1, 1803, m. Reuben Stimpson, April 26, 1834, r. Medway, Mass. (1876.)

3. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 17, 1805, d. Jan. 16, 1831.
4. SARAH C., b. Dec. 21, 1807, d. Dec. 8, 1815.
5. AN INFANT, b. July 27, 1813, d. same day.
6. SARAH ANN, b. April 10, 1819, d. Dec. 8, 1822.
7. NANCY, b. Aug. 26, 1821, d. Dec. 18, 1848.
8. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 19, 1823, d. Oct. 13, 1839.
9. SAMUEL S., b. March 3, 1826, d. April 5, 1832.
10. AUGUSTA, b. Jan. 2, 1829, m. Harvey Mason, Feb. 12, 1872.  
Her husband d. May 9, 1872; r. Nashua, N. H., widow (1877).
11. JOSEPHINE, b. May 24, 1831, d. Sept. 3, 1850.

The children of Moses Day were all b. at Groton.

IV. AMOS, b. at Shirley, May 29, 1780, was twice m., (first) to Lydia Garfield of Harvard, Mass., March 27, 1810; she d. March 9, 1836; m. (second) Lucy Blanchard of Boxboro', Mass., Jan. 8, 1839; she d. Dec. 21, 1856. He d. Jan. 26, 1859. He had five children, all b. at Shirley:

1. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 21, 1813, m. Harriet Gray, Sept. 2, 1855.  
In a few years he buried his wife, and has since had no fixed residence.
2. AMOS BOWMAN, b. Nov. 23, 1814, has been twice m., (first) to Eunice Holbrook of Boston, Dec. 25, 1845, m. (second) Lizzie M. Whitney of Fitchburg, May 6, 1871, r. Fitchburg, Mass. (1882.)
3. JAMES ORSAMUS WILLARD, b. Oct. 16, 1817, d. Jan. 23, 1851, unm.
4. SAMUEL L., b. Feb. 10, 1820, m. Frances Stirling, d. Dec. 16, 1855. He had one child:  
(1.) *Nathaniel*, b. March 4, 1848, d. March 1, 1854.
5. LYDIA, b. July 22, 1822, m. Franklin Haskell of Leominster, Jan. 31, 1849, r. Leominster, has had four children:  
(1.) *Sarah J.*, b. at Leominster, Aug. 12, 1851.  
(2.) *Howard Day*, b. at Leominster, Oct. 14, 1854.  
(3.) *Samuel James*, b. at Leominster, Nov. 7, 1860.  
(4.) *Jesse Fremont*, b. at Leominster, June 28, 1864, d. Sept. 16, 1864.

V. EDWARD, b. at Shirley, March 18, 1782, d. March 22, 1782.

VI. BENJAMIN, b. at Shirley, Sept. 26, 1783, m. Mary Barret of Beverly, Dec. 27, 1809, d. Jan. 17, 1855. He had nine children:

1. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 4, 1810, d. July 1, 1813.
2. ELIZABETH B., b. April 8, 1813, r. Salem, Mass. She resides with her widowed mother who is living in the enjoyment of a green old age (1877).

3. MARY, b. Jan. 5, 1815, m. Philip Attleton of Springfield, Mass., d. June 15, 1865.
4. SARAH H., b. April 21, 1817, m. Joseph C. Danks of Springfield, 1853, r. Cleveland, Ohio (1875).
5. BENJAMIN B., b. Feb. 7, 1819, d. Nov. 19, 1821.
6. THOMAS C., b. Dec. 16, 1820, m. Elizabeth B. Hartwell of Groton, 1844, had four children, and d. Sept. 19, 1873.
  - (1.) *Thomas H.*, b. Sept. 5, 1845, d. Nov. 3, 1875.
  - (2.) *William F.*, b. Sept., 1848, d. 1851.
  - (3.) *Mary E.*, b. June 11, 1853.
  - (4.) *Arthur B.*, b. June 20, 1855.
7. MARTHA, b. Dec. 18, 1822, d. Nov. 17, 1824.
8. JANE A., b. Nov. 29, 1824, m. Abner Wheeler of Shirley, June 25, 1868, r. Ayer, Mass.
9. REBECCA, b. July 7, 1827, d. Nov. 11, 1833.
- VII. MARY, b. at Shirley, July 27, 1785, d. March 18, 1829, unm.
- VIII. BECCA, b. at Shirley, July 26, 1787, d. July 30, 1787.
- IX. JOSEPH, b. at Shirley, Nov. 24, 1788, m. Nancy Dike of Westminster, Mass., pub. April 29, 1820, d. at Shirley, July 14, 1847. He was industrious, honest, and useful.
- X. REBECCA, b. at Shirley, Aug. 30, 1792, d. at Leominster, Sept. 28, 1869, unm.

The Day families of the second generation, generally, passed their lives in the town of their birth, or in its vicinity. They pursued the safe, peaceful, and profitable calling of agriculturists; were enabled to enjoy the various comforts of life without incurring debt, and without encumbering their estates; they were charitable according to their means, and not ambitious of distinction, but were satisfied with that medium position which patient industry and a consistent economy will rarely fail to secure; they were satisfied with that distinction which eventually comes to those who ever aim to carry the scales of justice evenly balanced. Some of them were occasionally called to discharge the duties of town officials, which they did with personal credit, and to the advantage of their fellow-citizens. They have generally found graves within the cemeteries of their native town, but their posterity has entirely passed away from the homes of their fathers.

---

## DICKERSON.

**Dickerson, James**, b. at Harvard, Mass., March 4, 1748, came to Shirley a young man, and was a carpenter by trade. In connection with Francis Harris, he erected the second saw-mill that was

set up in the town. He was one of the principal workmen in building the second meeting-house in town, which for correct taste and architectural finish was a model, for the time. He was a volunteer to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April. He at length became proprietor of the farm east of the common in the center of the town, where he kept a public house, and where his children were b. The last years of his life were passed at the house of his son-in-law—Francis Balch—where he d., a devoted Christian, April 2, 1836. He m. Priscilla Harris of Shirley, and had nine children :

I. SUSANNA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 6, 1774, m. Jacob Phelps of Shirley, Nov. 29, 1798, d. Dec. 10, 1855.

II. JAMES, b. Nov. 19, 1775, d. Dec. 11, 1784.

III. PRISCILLA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 18, 1778, m. John Farnsworth of Shirley, June 11, 1797, d. at Shirley, April 15, 1859.

IV. HANNAH, b. at Shirley, Oct. 5, 1779, m. William Warren of Shirley, Nov. 4, 1798, d. at Marietta, Ohio, July 21, 1853.

V. LEAH, b. at Shirley, April 5, 1783, was twice m. (first) to Joel Page of Shirley, Jan. 19, 1803, m. (second) Thomas Peabody of Shirley, May 12, 1848, d. at Shirley, Sept. 7, 1861.

VI. JAMES, b. at Shirley, Aug. 24, 1785, d. Aug. 30, 1785.

VII. DILLY, b. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1786, has been thrice m., (first) to Nathan Holden of Shirley, July 8, 1804; he d. April 13, 1807; m. (second) Luther Holden, a brother of Nathan, her former husband, pub. April 19, 1812, who d. Sept. 18, 1830; m. (third) Luther Hartwell, Sept. 10, 1840, and d. at Woburn, at the house of her son, Oct. 12, 1870.

VIII. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 24, 1790, m. Francis Balch, Feb. 7, 1811. They lived on the farm at the east part of the town, now the property of John E. Gardner, where she d. Dec. 28, 1871. Had four children :

1. DORCAS, b. at Shirley, Nov. 26, 1811, m. George Rice, April 14, 1833. The present r. of Mrs. Rice is at North Leominster, Mass. Had one child :

(1.) *Sarah Zipporah*, b. at Northboro', Mass., Aug. 17, 1836, d. at Shirley, Aug. 21, 1849.

2. FRANCIS, b. at Shirley, March 10, 1814, m. Eliza Butler of Shirley, April, 1837, had three children, and d. at Leominster, Nov. 22, 1876.

(1.) *Oscar A.*, b. Jan. 25, 1838, m. Julia Ann Norris, Oct. 30, 1861, r. Ayer, Mass.

(2.) *Ellen Maria*, b. at Shirley, July, 1844, m. George S. Pierce of Leominster, Sept. 1, 1870, r. Leominster.

(3.) *Revilla M.*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 10, 1846, r. Leominster.



3. SARAH, b. at Shirley, May 14, 1818, m. Oliver F. Lawrence of Harvard, Mass., Dec. 1, 1841, r. Shirley, had six children :
    - (1.) *George F.*, b. at Fitchburg, Nov. 1, 1843, m. Ann M. Willard of Harvard, May 20, 1866. He has had two children :
      1. "George F. K.," b. July 22, 1867 ; 2. "Lizzie V.," b. May 20, 1869, d. June 15, 1870.
    - (2.) *Edward H.*, b. April 24, 1845, d. Sept. 21, 1847.
    - (3.) *Sarah E.*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 2, 1848, d. Aug. 14, 1849.
    - (4.) *Edward A.*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 21, 1851, m. Fannie M. May of Fitchburg, July 3, 1872, r. Fitchburg (1877). Has one child : "Glennie M.," b. March 26, 1875.
    - (5.) *Herbert E.*, b. July 21, 1854, m. Ellen F. Hastings of South Lyndeboro', N. H., Feb. 17, 1875.
    - (6.) *Austin E.*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 22, 1856, m. Addie Norris of Boston, Nov. 23, 1876.
  4. CHARLES, b. at Shirley, Dec. 12, 1820, m. Lucena O. Bliss of Royalston, Mass., May 9, 1847, had one child :
    - (1.) *Emma Lucena*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 12, 1850.
- IX. LUCY, b. Aug. 4, 1792, m. David Sawtell, Oct. 10, 1813, d. at Shirley, Feb. 25, 1876. She had nine children :
1. JOHN, b. at Shirley, March 20, 1814, m. Susan Bathrick, Dec. 29, 1834. Had two children, both b. at Shirley :
    - (1.) *William*, b. May 1, 1835, m. Eliza A. Balcom of Shirley, May 17, 1863, d. March 30, 1865.
    - (2.) *James*, b. at Shirley, May 12, 1838, d. 1865. The two brothers were soldiers in the war of the rebellion, and both among the victims of that war.
  2. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, March 20, 1816, m. Nancy E. Fletcher of Groton, Feb. 19, 1843, r. Shirley.
  3. JEROME, b. at Shirley, Dec., 1819, d. Jan. 24, 1821.
  4. HARRIET, b. at Shirley, Dec. 18, 1821, m. Thaddeus Balcom, Nov. 28, 1858, r. Shirley.
  5. JANE, b. at Shirley, July 20, 1825, m. Sumner Hopkins of Shirley, May 4, 1843, d. Oct. 12, 1847.
  6. ELIZABETH, b. at Shirley, March 20, 1828, m. Emery Williams of Shirley, June 23, 1847, r. Shirley. She had one child :
    - (1.) *Augusta J.*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 6, 1848, m. Homer Wilson, Dec. 16, 1868, d. Dec. 15, 1872.
  7. ANGELINA, b. at Shirley, May 15, 1831, d. at Shirley, May 28, 1866, unm.
  8. CHARLES, b. June 21, 1833, m. Charlotte Scadling of Lowell, May 31, 1862.
  9. HENRY, b. at Shirley, Dec. 19, 1836, m. Betsey E. Cowdrey of Lunenburg, May 8, 1855.

DIGGINS.

**Diggins, James**, and his wife, Lydia, with their children, SALLY and MOLLY, came from Lancaster to reside at Shirley, Sept. 1, 1773.

DODGE.

**Dodge, Joseph**, lived in Shirley before its incorporation, and was one of the signers of the petition for its separation from Groton. He lived in the vicinity of the farm now owned by Abraham Fairbanks, and sold his property to Joshua Longley in 1781, when it is presumed he removed from town. He left upon the records of the town birth-dates of six children :

- I. MOLLY, b. Sept. 4, 1769.
- II. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 14, 1770.
- III. HANNAH, b. Feb. 18, 1772.
- IV. THOMAS, b. Aug. 14, 1773, m. Hannah Kezer of Shirley, July 1, 1799.
- V. MOSES RITTER, b. May 25, 1775.
- VI. JOHN, b. May 8, 1777.

**Dodge, Sewall**, and his wife, Martha, and their two sons, ELISHA and SAMUEL, became residents of Shirley, having removed here from Lunenburg, under the auspices of William Little, Aug. 19, 1773. Their third son, BARZILLA, was b. at Shirley, Feb. 29, 1774.

**Dodge, Elisha**, was a son of Job and Judith [Frost] Dodge of Littleton, Mass., and was b. in that town, July 4, 1769. He was a grandson of Nehemiah Dodge, who was b. Jan. 17, 1698, m. Sarah Dennis, Oct. 26, 1724, lived in Wenham, Mass., for a time, but eventually settled in Littleton with his family, where he remained for life.

Elisha came to Shirley in early life, lived in the center of the town, was a blacksmith by trade, and there wrought in his professional calling. He builded and partially finished the house now owned and occupied by Mrs. Lucy Holden, but did not make it a permanent residence. He then purchased and enlarged the house, now the home of Albert Adams and family, where he remained until age and infirmity required him to discontinue hard labor. He d. at Shirley, Jan. 19, 1838. Mr. Dodge was twice m., (first) to Eunice Farnsworth of Shirley, May 11, 1794, m. (second) Susanna Dwight of Shirley, Jan. 4, 1813. He had five children :

- I. JOSIAH, b. at Shirley, Nov. 21, 1794, d. Nov. 11, 1795.

- II. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 16, 1796, d. Dec. 15, 1816.
- III. ELISHA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1799.
- IV. JEFFERSON, b. at Shirley, March 8, 1801.
- V. SUSAN, b. at Shirley, March 3, 1814, m. Wilder S. Thurston of Lancaster, Sept. 29, 1852, r. Lynn, Mass. (1882.)

## DOLE.

**Dole, Amos**, was a son of Dea. Enoch and Rachel [Jewett] Dole of Littleton, b. at Littleton, Jan. 11, 1733, m. Molly Page of Groton, May 29, 1755, removed to Shirley about the year 1760. He had ten children :

- I. LEMUEL, b. at Littleton, April 4, 1756.
- II. BENJAMIN, b. at Littleton, Nov. 13, 1757. He was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775.
- III. AMOS, b. at Littleton, Sept. 19, 1759, d. Feb. 11, 1786. He was in the Continental service three years and six months.
- IV. MARY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 15, 1762, d. Aug. 3, 1781.
- V. RACHEL, b. at Shirley, Feb. 12, 1764.
- VI. ENOCH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 7, 1766.
- VII. LUCY, b. at Shirley, June 4, 1768.
- VIII. SARAH, b. at Shirley, May 23, 1769.
- IX. JOHN, b. at Shirley, Dec. 21, 1772.
- X. BENJAMIN, b. at Shirley, Nov. 10, 1775.

## DRURY.

**Drury, Samuel**, m. Susanna Wilson of Shirley, pub. Sept., 1782. Had one daughter b. in town :

- I. SUSANNA, b. March 28, 1783.

## DUNN.

**Dunn, Edwin**, owned and occupied the farm, in a southern section of the town, now the home of Samuel H. Clark. He d. leaving the farm encumbered with a life maintenance of his widow, who d. Jan. 12, 1820. They had one son b. in town :

- I. ANDREW, m. Mary Lawrence of Shirley, Dec. 19, 1799.

The family removed from town during the early years of the present century.

DWIGHT.

Persons of this name have been somewhat numerous in this country. An extended genealogy has been published of one branch of the name—the descendants of John Dwight, who settled first at Watertown, 1636, but within the year removed to Dedham, and d. there, probably about 1658. (See Bond's History of Watertown—from which source many dates and facts in the following Dwight registry of Shirley have been derived.)

**Dwight, John**, b. at Boston in 1740. He was a son of John Dwight, who was a seaman by profession, and who sailed from Boston, first as a common sailor, and afterward as master of a vessel, and who was lost by shipwreck in 1744.

John, Jr., came to Shirley when a young man, and was soon the proprietor of a farm, the same formerly owned by John Whitney, situated in Mulpus valley, which estate was afterwards converted into a home for the paupers of the town, but has since been reconverted into a private establishment. He was one of the Cambridge volunteers at the alarm of the 19th of April.

He was a stone-cutter by trade, as well as a farmer, an honest, industrious man, and in good pecuniary circumstances. Sometime previous to the year 1770 he was m. to Mrs. Susanna Moore of Shirley, widow of John Moore, and daughter of Francis Harris, Esq.

He served for a time in the war for independence, and received a wound in the head at the battle of White Plains, which impaired his hearing for life. His wife d. Sept. 6, 1816. He d. Oct. 2, 1816. Within six weeks' time, John Dwight and his wife, his son Francis and wife, all living under the same roof, d., one after the other, having been poisoned by some corned beef of which they ate, that was diseased. He had eight children, all b. at Shirley :

I. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 2, 1771, m. Elisha Dodge of Shirley, Jan. 4, 1813, d. at Shirley, Dec. 22, 1838.

II. JOHN, b. Dec. 22, 1773. He had four children :

1. JOHN SULLIVAN, b. at Boston, May 13, 1813, graduated at Cambridge in 1832, studied divinity in that university, and entered upon the duties of the Christian ministry. He was ordained over the Second Congregational Church at Northampton, May 20, 1840, preached there a few years, but soon left the ministry and devoted himself to other and more congenial literary pursuits.

He had always a great passion for music, "believing it connected itself, in all its relations, large and small, with the destinies of this country, and the higher instincts and sentiments of our common nature, and of all true religion." He has given several courses of public lectures on music, and published a volume of select minor poems of Goethe and Schiller, translated by himself.

He gave up preaching from sympathy with the socialistic movement of George Ripley and others at "Brook-farm,"

where he continued for five years, and entered with heartiness into all the purposes and plans of that singular experiment. He in no wise regarded this movement in the light of a pleasing dream, full of promise, yet hard of realization, but he set it down as very practical, and conducted by practical, common-sense men and women. He taught Latin, Greek, German and music to one class, while he learned from others the severe physical industries of farming, chopping wood, cultivating trees, and indeed, each employment of the hands that is involved in the duties of a socialistic experiment like that enacted at Brook-farm. He has himself declared that "the prime idea was an organization of industry in such a way that the most refined and educated should show themselves practically on a level with those whose whole education had been hard labor." "The great point aimed at was to realize practical equality and mutual culture, and a common education for the children in a larger sense than prevails in ordinary society." Motives of inestimable worth; and, had the plan succeeded, results would have followed that would have removed many social evils and advanced the moral interests of an intelligent community.

In 1848 Mr. Dwight returned to Boston, where he devoted himself for some years to the preparation of articles for various papers, as "The Harbinger," (a socialistic paper, first published at Brook-farm and afterwards at New York,) and "The Dial," published at Boston; and also to public lecturing, especially in courses of lectures on music, and wrote many articles as a musical critic for different papers.

In 1852 he established "Dwight's Journal of Music," in Boston, which was for several years the only musical journal in the country, and is quite generally regarded, it is believed, as unsurpassed by any other.

He m. Feb. 11, 1851, Mary Bullard of Boston. She d. of typhoid fever, Sept. 6, 1860, leaving no issue.

2. MARY ANN, b. at Boston, April 4, 1816, r. Boston (1878), unm.
  3. FRANCES ELLEN, b. at Boston, Dec. 13, 1819, r. Boston (1878), unm.
  4. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. at Boston, Sept. 5, 1824, r. Boston (1878), an architect.
- III. SALLY, b. Feb. 18, 1776, m. Joseph Brown of Shirley, Nov. 3, 1802, d. 1853.
- IV. BETTY, b. March 1, 1778, m. Edmund Page of Shirley, Feb. 1, 1806, d. at Nashua, N. H., Nov. 16, 1867.
- V. FRANCIS, b. June 17, 1780, m. Maria Blanchard, Nov., 1805. He d. at Shirley, Sept. 28, 1816. His widow, Maria, d. Oct. 9, 1816. They had five children:
1. THOMAS, b. July 10, 1806, left home in early life, and never re-appeared to his friends. He is supposed to have d. in South America in 1837, unm.
  2. SULLIVAN, b. May 25, 1807, lost at sea.

3. JOHN, b. Jan. 22, 1810, m. Sally Hastings of West Medway, April 14, 1837. She was b. at Boston, Oct. 29, 1815. He had six children, and d. at Cambridge, Mass., Feb. 5, 1868.
    - (1.) *Sarah Harris*, b. at North Bridgewater, Sept. 30, 1838, m. William B. Davis of Acton, Mass., Dec. 7, 1865, r. Acton.
    - (2.) *Annie Eliza*, b. at Medway, Mass., July 22, 1840, m. Lewis S. Dupee of North Wrentham, July 22, 1865. Her husband d. April 10, 1870.
    - (3.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. at South Plymouth, Mass., June 16, 1842, m. Jason E. Wilson of Medway, Aug. 20, 1865.
    - (4.) *John Francis*, b. at South Plymouth, Aug. 20, 1844, graduated from Harvard University, 1869, m. Nancy L. Woodruff of Rahway, r. Rahway. He is principal of a literary institution in that place (1876).
    - (5.) *Celia Adelaide*, b. at Medway, Sept. 9, 1846, m. Joseph Barker Thomas of Weymouth, Mass., Dec. 24, 1870.
    - (6.) *Allen Seabury*, b. at Medway, Oct. 7, 1848, resides with his mother, Newton, Mass., unm. (1876.)
  4. ELIZABETH, b. May 23, 1813, has been twice m., (first) to Moses Jenkins, April 7, 1830. She had three children (see Jennerson record), m. (second) Jacob Puffer of Concord, N. H., 1852. She d. at Concord, Jan. 26, 1865, and was interred in the old cemetery at Shirley. She left two children, the fruit of her second marriage:
    - (1.) *Albert A.*, b. at Concord, N. H., June 16, 1853.
    - (2.) *Betsy A.*, b. at Concord, March 20, 1856.
  5. FRANCIS, b. July 20, 1815, d. at Acton, May 27, 1850, unm.
- VI. PRISCILLA, b. May 31, 1782, m. Sherebiah Cowdry of Ashby, Mass., Jan. 2, 1810. She had six children, and d. Jan., 1868.
1. JOHN, b. at Ashby, Sept. 29, 1810, m. Amanda Goddard of Royalton, Vt., May 25, 1835, r. Westmoreland, N. H. (1873.) He has had two children:
    - (1.) *Henry Francis*, b. Nov. 12, 1837, m. Lois Aldrich Knight, May 8, 1860, r. Westmoreland (1873), has one child: 1. "Fred Henry," b. Oct. 24, 1869.
    - (2.) *Mary Ann*, b. Sept. 10, 1842, m. Joseph Henry Brown of Cambridge, Mass., June 6, 1865, r. Cambridgeport (1873). She has had one child: 1. "Major John," b. June 11 and d. June 13, 1871.
  2. PHILENIA, b. April 16, 1813, r. Westmoreland (1873), unm.
  3. SHEREBIAH, b. Dec. 28, 1815, d. July 7, 1816.
  4. ALBERT, b. Feb. 24, 1818, m. Caroline Holt of Weston, Vt., where he d. April 24, 1846. His widow removed to Boston, and d. April 13, 1857.
  5. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. July 3, 1821, m. (first) Fanny Sabine of Westmoreland, Oct. 6, 1845. She d. March 1, 1862. He

m. (second) Selina Putnam of Springfield, Vt., Sept. 4, 1862, r. Walpole, N. H. (1873.) He has had two children :

- (1.) *George*, b. June 19, 1846, d. July 4, 1847.
- (2.) *Charles*, b. March 22, 1849, d. June 29, 1849.

6. JAMES MONROE, b. Dec. 31, 1825, m. Almira Elizabeth Bemis of Chesterfield, N. H., Sept. 26, 1854, r. Westmoreland. He has had five children :

- (1.) *Stella Almira*, b. Jan. 15, 1856, m. Thomas B. Bemis, Nov. 9, 1872.
- (2.) *James Washington*, b. July 3, 1857.
- (3.) *Dwight Bemis*, b. Aug. 3, 1860, d. Feb. 11, 1861.
- (4.) *Fannie Priscilla*, b. March 9, 1862.
- (5.) *George Daniel Sherebiah*, b. July 29, 1864.

VII. PAMELIA, b. April 22, 1783, m. David Parker of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1805, d. Dec. 6, 1861.

VIII. SULLIVAN, b. March 25, 1785. In 1810 he left Shirley and became an inhabitant of Thomaston, Me., m. Betsey Marsh of Bath, pub. Aug. 18, 1820. He was a marble worker and manufacturer of cemetery monuments, hearth trimmings, etc. He was also a militia officer of some note, made Thomaston his life home, and d. June 12, 1853. Had four children :

1. CAROLINE T. H., b. at Thomaston, Dec. 5, 1821, m. Edward C. Selden of Norridgewock, Me., Aug. 13, 1848, had one child, and d. June 12, 1854.
- (1.) *Edward D.*, b. Sept. 22, 1851.
2. HENRIETTA L. M., b. March, 1823, d. March 31, 1843.
3. FRANCIS S., b. March 21, 1825, d. June 2, 1842.
4. HELEN M., b. Aug. 6, 1830, d. Feb. 21, 1845.

## EDGARTON.

It is a matter of sincere regret to the compiler of this history, that he has not been able to trace each family register from its original in this country down to its original in this town, and thence through its genealogy to the present time ; but the sources of information required for this have not always been at hand ; when they have been accessible, however, he has availed himself of the opportunity to give his record its intended fulness. Especially, when families of prominence have appeared, a competence to give this completeness to the registry is particularly desirable, but not always attainable.

When the ancestral immigrant of the Edgarton family came to this country, or where he settled, has not been ascertained. The first notice of the name that has come to us is from the records of East Bridgewater. In the early part of the last century, Dennis Edgarton,—or Egerton, as the orthography of the name was then understood,—and his wife, Experience,—resided in the town above named, and

had a family of eight children, viz.: Hannah, John, Rebecca, Experience, James, Hezekiah, Miriam, Dennis. The father died before April 18, 1734, when all of his children were baptized.

John Edgarton, the son of Dennis, was born in 1721, m. Abigail, daughter of James and Ruth [Shaw] Snow of East Bridgewater, Nov. 27, 1746. They had nine children, viz.: Ruth, John, James, William, Joseph, William, Abigail, Benjamin, Hannah.

Three of the brothers from this family came to Shirley in early manhood, to find homes with our ancestors, to select farms from their virgin soil, and take wives from their well peopled households. For each of these wants they here found a supply. One of them made the town his home for life, while the other two, after a period of years, sought residences in other localities. The first in age was

**Edgarton, John**, b. at East Bridgewater, Dec. 26, 1750, became a resident of Shirley about the time he came to the years of his majority, and remained an active and useful citizen unto the close of his life. He was proprietor of the farm now owned by William P. Wilbur, and erected the house—the first building of brick ever set up within the limits of the town—that now belongeth to the farm. He was a volunteer to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. Mr. Edgarton was honored with the official position of justice of the peace; and the title E-s-q. was not a mere complimentary adjunct to his name, as he discharged the various business requirements that devolved upon his grade of the civil magistracy. He was twice appointed to represent his town in the state legislature; for twenty-one years he held the office of selectman of the town; his services were also sought on committees and in other places of trust, and his public worth evinced by the confidence with which he was regarded by his fellow townsmen.

He married Abigail Parker of Groton, Jan. 21, 1773, and d. at Shirley, Nov. 11, 1828. His widow d. July 25, 1840. He had seven children:

- I. **LEONARD**, b. Sept. 23, 1773, was twice m., (first) to Betsey Parker of Shirley, July 12, 1798; m. (second) Nancy Cleverly of Lancaster, 1808; d. June, 1855. Had seven children, viz.: Jarvis, Eliza, Parker, Abba, John, George, Caroline. Jarvis m. and had four children, viz.: Festus Allen, Jay, Sarah Maria, and Sue. Festus A., son of Jarvis, and grandson of Leonard, lives in Wisconsin; has five children, viz.: Parker, Frank, Charlie, Adrietta, and Ada. Parker and Adrietta are m., and each has one child. Sarah Maria, daughter of Jarvis, and granddaughter of Leonard, m. ——— Wells, d. childless; her sister, Sue, m. ——— Brown, has an adopted child. Parker, son of Leonard, settled on Staten Island, and d. there, childless.
- II. **JOHN, JR.**, b. April 1, 1775. In early manhood he settled at Madison, N. Y., which became his permanent home, m. Mercy Lewis of Madison, d. April 4, 1844. Had ten children, viz.: J. Jackson, Caroline, Betsey, Abba, Cordelia, Harrison, Marietta, Lucitta, Angenette, and Joseph. Of the above-named children



of John, Jackson m., d., and left two daughters, viz. : Sophia and Cornelia. Sophia lives in Wisconsin, and m. Dr. Russell, has one child. Cornelia lives at San Francisco, has three children. Abba, the third daughter of John, m. ——— Sanborn, lives in Madison, has six children, viz. : John, lives in Illinois ; George ; Josephine, m. ——— Joslin ; Alia, lives in Michigan ; Libbie, m. ——— Forward, lives at Madison ; Abbie, m. ——— Wright, lives at Madison. Caroline, the eldest daughter of John, m. ——— Story, lives at Buffalo, has three children, viz. : George, Bushnell, and Majoria ; Majoria m. ——— Crosby. Angenette, the youngest daughter of John, m. ——— Willis, and had two children, viz. : Herbert and Eddie. Joseph, the youngest of the children of John, left one daughter in Wisconsin, viz. : Mary Lucitta.

III. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 8, 1777, was twice m., (first) to Miranda Parker of Harvard, pub. June 28, 1802 ; she d. Jan. 8, 1808 ; m. (second) Mehitabel Whitcomb, Dec. 23, 1810 ; she d. Sept. 28, 1862 ; he d. Oct. 6, 1845.

It has been intimated in these pages that Mr. Joseph Edgarton was chief actor in the early manufactures of the town, and to his enterprise and skill much of the original effort in this department is owing. In other respects he was not noted for public demonstrations. Unlike his honored father, he withdrew from all public official appointments and devoted his energies and labors to private pursuits. These, however, in a large measure, interested the public good, by opening avenues of employment to single laborers of both sexes. But Mr. Edgarton, according to the testimony of his family, shone in the clearest light amid the scenes of his own household. He was pleasant and affectionate in his daily intercourse with his wife and children, made them happy in his society, and sought to guide them in ways of honor and integrity. In life he was the object of their warmest love and reverence, and his death was to them a source of sincere bereavement. He had fifteen children, all b. at Shirley :

1. JOSEPH B., b. Dec. 28, 1803, m. Susan Hobby, Feb. 8, 1836, had one child, and d. at Waterloo, Canada, 1876.  
(1.) Mary, who m. G. W. Allen of Waterloo, and had one child : 1. "Henry."
2. STILLMAN, b. May 25, 1805, d. May 25, 1805.
3. ROWLAND P., b. May 9, 1806, m. Louiza Hobby, Aug. 8, 1833, r. Oskosh, Wis., and has four children.
4. CHARLES A., b. Dec. 30, 1807, d. March 25, 1808.
5. MIRANDA, b. Oct. 25, 1811, m. Jonas H. Priest, Jan. 23, 1844, had one child, and d. at Waltham, Feb. 15, 1846.  
(1.) Herman, b. at Waltham, Oct. 20, 1844, r. Waltham, m.
6. MARY, b. Feb. 21, 1813, r. Shirley, unm. (1882.)
7. SARAH, b. Dec. 1, 1814, d. July 14, 1818, at Shirley.

8. WILLIAM WHITCOMB, b. Oct. 28, 1816, m. Elizabeth Fowle of Shirley, Nov. 25, 1841, had two children, and d. Feb. 9, 1880. Elizabeth [Fowle] Edgarton, d. at Shirley, May 8, 1857.
  - (1.) *Elizabeth*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1842, d. at Shirley, Feb. 27, 1845.
  - (2.) *William B.*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 2, 1847, m. Lucy Foster of Waterloo, Canada, r. Canada.
9. SARAH CARLTON, b. March 17, 1819, m. Rev. A. Dwight Mayo, July 28, 1846, d. at Gloucester, July 9, 1848. She had one child:
  - (1.) *Caroline*, b. at Gloucester, Sept. 23, 1847, d. May 11, 1852. Both mother and daughter were interred in Shirley.

Mrs. Mayo was a lady of high mental, moral and religious attainments. She moved in a sphere of usefulness, and so cultivated her intuitions that she had few retractions to make on account of mistakes, and was so guarded in her movements that few corrections of either head or heart were required. She was born in a beautiful country village, where nature and art combined to dispense the useful and the beautiful, and where agricultural and manufacturing interests were so blended as to give encouragement to each occupation and animation to every laudable enterprise. Amid scenes like these the most of her life was passed, and her poetic imagination early caught the inspiration of her position. With apparent ease and facility she conveyed her rich thoughts to the printed page, and her productions appeared well calculated to gratify the different tastes of readers, from the witty to the grave, giving a wholesome and instructive portion to all in due season. Long will the fruits of her musings remain to identify the place and surrounding scenes of her much-loved home, on the banks of the gentle Catacunemaug.

She was for several years the literary conductor of a monthly magazine, called "The Ladies' Repository," and assisted to raise it from an inferior position to a medium standard with the monthlies of that day. She also had the editorship of an annual religious souvenir which bore the title of "Rose of Sharon," through nine consecutive volumes. In addition to the large attention required to conduct these periodicals, she proved her excellence as a writer of juvenile literature in preparing several books for Sunday-school libraries. In these books she labored to mingle the useful with the entertaining in such manner as to engage the attention, instruct the mind, and enlarge the moral perceptions of the youthful reader.

There have been few persons more universally respected when living, and more sincerely mourned when dead, than this gifted woman. A volume, containing memoirs and correspondence, has been prepared and published by her bereaved husband, which has been extensively circulated. The few lines which

follow were written by her in remembrance of a friend, but are equally applicable to herself :

"Why should I weep for thee? I have not wept!  
For though fond hearts and holy ties were riven,  
I could not mourn that thy tired body slept,  
And that thy spirit had gone home to heaven!  
• • • • •  
When all was beautiful in earth and sky,  
And thou, grown weary with thy pain and dread,  
Felt how serene and blest it were to lie  
In 'the cool, flower-wreathed chambers of the dead,'—  
Then God, thy Father, heard thy murmured prayer;  
Home to his arms he took his weary child,  
No more to strive with sin, or pain, or care,  
A spirit glorified and undefiled!"

10. HENRY, b. Dec. 29, 1820, m. Cynthia Ann Longley of Shirley, July 23, 1844. He has had eight children; r. Shirley (1882).
  - (1.) *Henry L.*, b. March 8, 1847, m. Eva Burnham, r. Williaman- tic, Conn., has one son: 1. "Johnnie."
  - (2.) *John B.*, b. April 18, 1849, d. Feb. 1, 1852.
  - (3.) *Clarabel*, b. Dec. 7, 1851, d. Feb. 4, 1852.
  - (4.) *George Munson*, b. Oct. 17, 1857, r. Shirley.
  - (5.) *Carrie*, b. Dec. 26, 1859, r. Shirley.
  - (6.) *Mamie*, b. Jan. 27, 1861, r. Shirley.
  - (7.) *Annie*, b. Sept. 1, 1864, d. Aug. 1, 1865.
  - (8.) *Joseph Rodman*, b. March 16, 1868, d. Jan. 12, 1876.
11. JOHN MARSHALL, b. Jan. 24, 1823, d. at Shirley, Oct., 1847. [See College Graduates.]
12. HELEN MARIA, b. April 2, 1825, d. July 12, 1825.
13. CHARLES AUGUSTIN, b. Oct. 13, 1826, m. Jane A. Longley of Shirley, June 17, 1852. He has had three children:
  - (1.) *Charles Frederick*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 14, 1854, r. Shirley.
  - (2.) *Hittie Whitcomb*, b. at Shirley, May 27, 1860, r. Shirley.
  - (3.) *Sadie Miranda*, b. at Shirley, April 25, 1863, r. Shirley.
14. EDWARD EVERETT, b. Feb. 8, 1829, m. Emily Bennett, Dec. 24, 1857. Has had two children:
  - (1.) *Lizzie Estelle*, b. Jan. 3, 1860.
  - (2.) *Clara Gertrude*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 24, 1865, d. July 22, 1871.
15. FREDERICK ADOLPHUS, b. May 5, 1831, m. Caroline Taylor of Shirley, April 4, 1860, r. Clinton.
- IV. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 27, 1780, m. Allaseba Bennett of Lunenburg, 1804, had eleven children, and d. at Madison, N. Y., 1864.
  1. SALLY, b. Nov. 24, 1804, m. Ambrose Phelps, Jan. 6, 1831, r. Madison (1869).
  2. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 24, 1806, d. of cholera at New Orleans, June 7, 1833.

3. JAMES S., b. Feb. 1, 1808. Has been twice m., (first) to Clarissa Littlejohn, Jan. 28, 1835; she d. Aug. 8, 1837; m. (second) Sophia Berry, March 15, 1838; r. Wisconsin; had four children.
4. ALLASEBA M., b. Feb. 17, 1810, m. John B. Mowry, Jan. 11, 1832, d. July 2, 1835.
5. WILLIAM E., b. Oct. 27, 1812, d. July 22, 1818.
6. ARABELLA, b. Oct. 18, 1814, m. George H. Simmons, Jan. 8, 1842, r. Oswego county, N. Y. (1858.)
7. DORINDA, b. Jan. 20, 1817, d. Feb. 10, 1817.
8. DORINDA M., b. May 7, 1818, m. R. J. Baker, Oct. 14, 1844, r. Wisconsin (1858).
9. MIRANDA P., b. May 22, 1820, has been twice m., (first) to L. Washburn, Aug. 10, 1843; he d. Oct. 20, 1844; m. (second) D. W. Martin, April 23, 1850, r. Wisconsin (1858).
10. SYLVIA M., b. May 10, 1822, m. Hiram Wright, May 29, 1850; he d. at Kansas, in the army; she r. in Kansas (1858).
11. WILLIAM W., b. July 23, 1825, m. Mary W. Howard, r. Madison (1858).
- V. ABIGAIL, b. July 15, 1784, m. Thaddeus Baily of Townsend, had four children: Joseph, Miranda, Abby, Mary.
- VI. SALLY, b. Jan. 2, 1788, m. Levi Wilds of Shirley, July 6, 1806.
- VII. SYLVIA, b. Feb. 28, 1794, m. John Davis of Shirley, May 4, 1820, removed to Charlton, where Mr. Davis was a law practitioner for many years. She eventually removed to Chicago, r. there in 1876; became a widow in 1840, and has five children, viz.: Catharine, Edgarton, Martha, Charles, Julius.

**Egerton,\* James,**<sup>3</sup> (son of John<sup>2</sup> and grandson of Dennis Egerton,<sup>1</sup> of East Bridgewater,) was born March 1, 1753. He was the second in age of the three brothers, (John, James and Benjamin,) who came in a body to cast their lot among the early settlers of Shirley.

---

\*The descendants of James Egerton have adhered to the original orthography of the name—Egerton—as it appears in the Bridgewater records; for which reason that method of spelling has been adopted for this branch of the family in this genealogy. The Egerton family is unquestionably of English origin, though no attempt has been made, so far as the author of this history is informed, to trace a connection with its English ancestry,—which probably might easily be done by further research. The name of Egerton is an honored one in English history. Thomas Egerton, Viscount Brackley, who died in 1617, was Lord High Chancellor under the reign of King James. His son, John Egerton, was created Earl of Bridgewater. Sir John Egerton was knighted in 1599—died 1614. His son, Rowland, was created Baronet in 1617—died 1646. In the same line was Sir Thomas Egerton, who succeeded as Baronet 1756, and was created Baron Grey de Wilton in 1784. Samuel Egerton, Esq., of Totten Park, in Cheshire, was for many years Member of Parliament, and from him Sir Samuel Egerton Brydges, an English author and bibliographer, received his baptismal name.

He married, February 27, 1783, Bathsheba Walker, born Feb. 25, 1757, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Mary Stratton, Walker of Shirley, and removed to Langdon, N. H., (then Charlestown No. 4,) where he established a permanent home. Building in a wilderness, he was subjected to the hardships and privations incident to pioneer life. He early took the lead in a movement calling for a division of the town, or "otherwise to place the meeting-house in a more central location;" which movement resulted in the incorporation of the town of Langdon. Mr. Egerton was an efficient worker in the interests of the new town, was one of the board of selectmen at the organization of the town government, and was repeatedly chosen to places of honor and trust by his fellow-townsmen. He also held a commission as justice of the peace, and in early life took part in the contest which secured the independence of the American colonies. He was a man of noble physical presence, of strong sense, dignified in deportment but kind and genial in heart, and was greatly beloved and respected by all. He died October 15, 1813. His widow, Bathsheba, died March 9, 1849, at the age of 92 years. They had seven children, all born in Langdon, viz:

I. JAMES, b. June 27, 1784, died unm. Oct. 13, 1812, at Williamsport, Pa., where he was engaged in teaching.

II. BATHSHEBA, born April 19, 1786, married (first) Benjamin Stearns of Langdon. He was a son of Josiah and Anna (Putnam) Stearns, and was born in Lunenburg, Mass., Feb. 27, 1780. He was a farmer, and added to that the business of blacksmithing. He was an accomplished military officer, and held successively commissions as major, lieutenant-colonel and colonel, in the New Hampshire militia. He was chosen to the office of selectman in 1815, '16 and '17. He died June 11, 1817. Children:

1. JOHN WALKER, born Sept. 12, 1806, mar. July 12, 1837, Betsey Maria Eaton, born January 12, 1812, daughter of Obadiah and Abigail (Woodbury) Eaton of Montpelier, Vt. Mr. Stearns was a merchant at Keeseville and Peru, N. Y.; but in 1857 removed to Chicago, Ill., where he became extensively engaged in mercantile business, and where he now resides. (1882.) They have had six children, five of whom were born in Keeseville and one in Peru:

(1.) *James Egerton*, born June 15, 1838, mar. May 21, 1868, Annette Freeman, of Chicago. He died April 5, 1873, leaving one daughter: 1. "Maria Annette," born June 19, 1871.

(2.) *Frances Maria*, born June 24, 1840.

(3.) *Harriet Eaton*, born May 17, 1842, married Aug. 12, 1873, John Camp Whitmarsh, born Oct. 27, 1830, son of David and Phoebe (Camp) Whitmarsh of Bristol, N. Y. Mr. Whitmarsh resides in Chicago, and follows the business of a grain broker.

(4.) *Jane Abigail*, born August 29, 1844.

(5.) *John Walker*, born June 19, 1846.

(6.) *Woodbury Eaton*, born March 2, 1851.

2. WILLARD EGERTON, born May 29, 1808. He removed in early life to Detroit, Mich., where he carried on a successful business in dairy farming and stock-raising ; and was for a time a member of the board of aldermen of that city. In 1880 he removed to Danvers, Mass., where he now resides, (1882) unm.
  3. ABIGAIL SNOW, b. March 16, 1810, mar. April 5, 1832, Luke Putnam, b. May 2, 1802, son of Samuel and Ruth (Spencer) Putnam, of Charlestown, N. H. Mr. Putnam is a farmer, and resides in Danvers. Children :
    - (1.) *John Wells*, born June 2, 1833, died June 22, 1833.
    - (2.) *Ann Maria*, born July 5, 1834, at Acworth, N. H.
  4. NANCY MARIA, born April 18, 1815, mar. Dec. 26, 1839, William Moore Morrison, born June 18, 1812, son of David and Hannah (Moore) Morrison of Langdon, N. H. He was for many years engaged in the restaurant business in Boston, but in 1873 removed to Danvers, where they now reside. (1882.)
  5. SARAH ALEXANDER, b. Dec. 6, 1817, mar. June 29, 1842, Samuel Willard Prouty, born Dec. 22, 1814, son of Willard and Sally (French) Prouty of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Prouty was a farmer, and a dealer in farm stock, which he sent to the markets of Cambridge and Brighton. He resided at Alstead, N. H., where he died, Sept. 19, 1876, and where his widow now resides. (1882.) They had one son :
    - (1.) *James Stearns*, born January 27, 1856.
- Bathsheba, widow of Col. Benjamin Stearns, married (second) Dec. 26, 1820, Elisha Garfield, born April 25, 1769, son of Samuel and Abigail (Peirce) Garfield of Spencer, Mass. Mr. Garfield was a farmer and resided in Langdon, where he died Jan. 6, 1856, at the age of eighty-six. He was one of the selectmen of Langdon in 1818 and '19, and was a member of the school board in 1820. Mrs. Garfield died Nov. 16, 1863, aged seventy-seven years. There were four children by this marriage, viz :
6. ESTHER JANE, born March 8, 1822, mar. October 18, 1849, Joseph Garfield, born Jan. 4, 1806, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Myrick) Garfield of Spencer. Mr. Garfield was a farmer, and resided on the ancient homestead of the Garfields, in Spencer, where his grandfather, Samuel Garfield, settled in 1748. He died June 5, 1876. They had three children :
    - (1.) *George Elisha*, born November 12, 1850.
    - (2.) *Fane Stearns*, born Aug. 6, 1852, married Oct. 14, 1875, George Austin Putnam, born August 23, 1848, son of Andrew and Nancy (Woodard) Putnam, of Spencer.
    - (3.) *Mary Abigail*, born September 19, 1855.
  7. BENJAMIN STEARNS, born June 19, 1823, mar. Dec. 11, 1850, Catherine Palmer Davis, daughter of Joseph and Lucinda (Prouty) Davis of Langdon. He d. at Detroit, Mich., Dec. 17,

1853, while on a visit to that State with a view of selecting a location for a home. His children were—

- (1.) *Herbert Farmwell*, born Feb. 24, 1852, died August 24, 1854.
- (2.) *Benjamin Herbert*, born May 25, 1854.

8. **ELBERT HOLDEX**, born Feb. 6, 1825, mar. Oct. 19, 1859, *Eliza Strong Smith*, born Mar. 25, 1835, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Hudson) Smith, of Vergennes, Vt. He was a merchant, at Keeseville, N. Y., where he died Sept. 24, 1875, and where his family still reside (1882). Children, all born at Keeseville:

- (1.) *Mary Eliza*, born December 18, 1860.
- (2.) *Jennie Maria*, born October 23, 1862.
- (3.) *Jessie Bathsheba*, born January 27, 1867.
- (4.) *Edmund Dana*, born October 28, 1873.

9. **JAMES FREEMAN DANA**, born Aug. 14, 1828, mar. Dec. 1, 1853, *Emily Charlotte Newton*, born Dec. 2, 1831, daughter of Capt. Martin and Susan (Chamberlain) Newton, of Fitchburg. He resides in Fitchburg; occupation, coal dealer. Children:

- (1.) *Charlotte Gertrude*, born July 7, 1856, died Oct. 11, 1859.
- (2.) *Emma Susie*, born June 2, 1861; married Oct. 9, 1882, *William Ashley Blodgett*, born Oct. 9, 1858, son of Warren Kendall and Precinda Minerva (Paddock) Blodgett, of Boston. They reside in Cambridge.
- (3.) *Mary Louise*, born October 1, 1863.
- (4.) *Edmund Dana*, born October 12, 1866.
- (5.) *Theresa Newton*, born February 18, 1879.

III. **SAMUEL**, born July 27, 1788, m. Sept. 8, 1814, *Clarissa King*, b. — —, 1792, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Jones) King of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Egerton was a farmer, and became the owner of his father's homestead in Langdon. He was a prominent man in the town and in the State, and held various positions of honor and responsibility,—being chosen to the office of selectman by his townsmen for many years in succession. He held a commission as justice of the peace, and was for some time a member of the New-Hampshire Senate. He was also a member of the Governor's Council. A democrat of the old school, and a man of sterling integrity, he enjoyed in a marked degree the confidence and respect of all parties. It has been said of him that "he lived and died without an enemy." His death took place March 27, 1854, at the age of 65 years. His widow died May 2, 1879, aged 87 years. They had seven children, all born in Langdon:

1. **JAMES**, b. Nov. 30, 1816, m. Dec. 9, 1847, *Nancy Glover Sartwell*, b. Aug. — 1825, daughter of Simon and Betsey (Elwell) Sartwell, of Langdon. He early removed to Boston, where he carried on the business of a restaurant for many years at Quincy market. He died Mar. 27, 1869. His wife died April 13, 1868. They had six children, all born in Boston, viz:

- (1.) *James Ozro*, b. Oct. 8, 1848, m. Dec. 25, 1871, *Amelia G. P. Brigham*, b. March 15, 1848, daughter of William A. and Maria (Grey) Brigham, of Worcester, Mass. They reside in



Autograph Engrt. W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass

HON. SAMUEL EGERTON.

From a portrait by THOS. WARR, 1822.





- Springfield, Mass., and have one child: 1. "Charles Ozro," born March 14, 1880.
- (2.) *Almon Humphrey*, born Nov. 16, 1850, mar. March 10, 1872, Jennie McCarty, b. Jan. 1, 1856, daughter of John and Mary McCarty, of Boston.
  - (3.) *Charles Simon*, born January 9, 1853, r. Alstead, N. H.
  - (4.) *Carrie Maria*, born February 24, 1856.
  - (5.) *Alice Gertrude*, born November 9, 1858.
  - (6.) *George Washington*, born March 23, 1866.
2. *NANCY CAROLINE*, born April 9, 1818, m. June 6, 1839, Almon Humphrey, b. June 16, 1808, son of John and Esther (Sartwell) Humphrey of Langdon. Mr. Humphrey resided in Boston, where he did a successful business for many years in butter, cheese, and country produce. He died at Alstead, N. H., Sept. 30, 1860. Mrs. Humphrey resides in Boston. (1882.)
  3. *CLARISSA MARIA*, born Jan. 23, 1820, m. Jan. 10, 1855, Lemuel Willis Dinsmore, born Mar. 24, 1824, son of Calvin and Lucy (Walker) Dinsmore, of Alstead, N. H. He resides in Alstead, and follows the occupation of farming.
  4. *SOPHIA ANN*, born Nov. 15, 1821, died Dec. 11, 1841, unm.
  5. *ALMIRA*, born Sept. 23, 1823; resides in Boston.
  6. *WALES LAFAYETTE*, b. Sept. 8, 1825, m. May 8, 1855, Caroline Kendall Tolman, b. Nov. 4, 1836, daughter of Henry and Nicena (Holman) Tolman, of Troy, N. H. He resides in Somerville, and carries on the restaurant business in Boston. Mrs. Egerton died June 26, 1874. Children:
    - (1.) *Samuel Wales*, born in Boston, March 9, 1857.
    - (2.) *Clara Ardel*, born in Charlestown, July 7, 1859.
    - (3.) *Willie Edward*, born in Charlestown, March 29, 1865.
    - (4.) *James Alfred*, born in Somerville, December 1, 1869.
    - (5.) *Francis Dwight*, born in Somerville, January 4, 1874.
  7. *MARY ELLEN*, b. May 13, 1827, mar. Oct. 4, 1864, Isaac Francis Kendall, b. April 16, 1822, son of Daniel W. and Lydia Kendall, of Bangor, Me. He is a farmer, and resides in Charlestown, N. H. They have one child:
    - (1.) *Lillian May*, born February 6, 1873, at Boston.
- IV. *POLLY*, born Dec. 13, 1790, m. April 24, 1814, Joshua Brooks, born Feb. 29, 1790, son of John D. and Martha P. Brooks. Mr. Brooks was a contractor and builder. He removed to Avon, Lorain county, Ohio, where he died July 30, 1875, at the age of 85 years. Mrs. Brooks died April 17, 1863. They had one son:
1. *JAMES EGERTON*, born Oct. 14, 1814, m. Jan. 8, 1843, Elizabeth Ann Sweet, born Nov. 7, 1817, daughter of Waterman and Amy (Bly) Sweet, of Avon. He was a merchant, and resided at Avon till 1869, when he removed to Elyria, Ohio, where he died June 5, 1874. They had three children, all born at Avon:
    - (1.) *Rosalie*, born November 16, 1843.

- (2.) *Walker Egerton*, b. Aug. 13, 1846, m. Aug. 8, 1877, Fannie Marion Topliff, born Aug. 20, 1855, daughter of John Adams and Carrie Beers Topliff, of Elyria, O. He is a hardware merchant, and resides at Elyria. They have one child, viz :  
 1. - Harold Topliff, born December 19, 1879.  
 (3.) *James Bertrand*, born August 10, 1859.

V. NABBY, born February 24, 1793, died September 13, 1798.

VI. MILLIA, b. March 23, 1795, m. Sept. 7, 1815, Harry Baldwin, b. Nov. 23, 1795, son of Joshua and Elizabeth (Spanking) Baldwin, of Charlestown, N. H. He was a farmer, residing at Charlestown, where he died March 8, 1878. Mrs. Baldwin died June 6, 1879, at the age of 84 years. They had ten children, all born in Charlestown :

1. ALBERT JOSIEA, born Dec. 11, 1816. He was a farmer, and settled at Detroit, Mich., where he d. unmarried, Jan. 15, 1861.
2. BETSEY MARIA, born Jan. 18, 1818, mar. in Detroit, Mich., May 15, 1850, Rev. William Sias, born May 15, 1802, son of Benjamin and Achsah (Whitcher) Sias, of Danville, Vt. They at present reside in Holyoke. (1882.) They have had six children :  
 (1.) *Hannah Fanny Maria*, b. in Mishawaka, Ind., Aug. 8, 1851, m. June 2, 1875, Henry Martyn Whittier, born June 2, 1846, son of Simeon and Cynthia P. (Bacon) Whittier, of Newport, N. H. They reside in Brattleboro', Vt.  
 (2.) *Ells Alberta*, b. in Charlestown, N. H., Aug. 20, 1852, m. April 30, 1879, Charles Walter Stone, born July 31, 1853, son of Chester Hubbard and Mary-Holt (Rumrell) Stone, of Weathersfield, Vt. He is a merchant, residing at Springfield, Vt. They have two children, viz : 1. - "Walter Hubbard," born January 30, 1880 ; 2. - "George Henry," born July 2, 1882.
- (3.) *Lucy Hubbard*, born in Plainfield, Vt., June 5, 1854, died in Charlestown, N. H., November 12, 1869.
- (4.) *Mary Priscilla*, born in Wakesha, Wis., Oct. 2, 1855, mar. Sept. 28, 1873, Edwin James Fletcher, born Dec. 15, 1851, at North Chelmsford, son of William Edward and Mary Jane (Santorn) Fletcher. They have had three sons : 1. - "Edwin William," born at Franklin, N. H., August 8, 1874 ; died Feb. 27, 1881 ; 2. - "Channing Eugene," b. at Claremont, N. H., Jan. 27, 1876 ; 3. - "Frank Leonard," b. at Claremont, N. H., August 31, 1879.
- (5.) *William Henry*, born at St. Charles, Ill., January 22, 1858, resides in Holyoke.
- (6.) *Frank Egerton*, b. in Polo, Ill., May 17, 1862, r. Holyoke.
3. HENRY EGERTON, born April 10, 1819, died unmarried, at Rock Island, Ill., November 20, 1850.
4. GARDNER SAMUEL, born March 18, 1822, died August 4, 1825.
5. EDWARD, b. June 24, 1824, m. May 24, 1852, Martha Wheeler, b. Jan. 9, 1829, daughter of Josiah and Betsey (Puffer) Wheeler,

- of Westminster, Mass. He resides in Fitchburg, and follows the occupation of chair-making. Children :
- (1.) *Frederick Egerton*, born at Fitchburg, March 28, 1854, died October 8, 1858.
  - (2.) *Fennie Frances*, born Jan. 15, 1859, at Langdon, N. H.
6. SAMUEL GARDNER, born June 20, 1826, m. Nov. 1853, Frances Maria Fiske, born Jan. 24, 1829, daughter of Aaron and Hannah (Taintor) Fiske, of Charlestown, N. H. He was a farmer, and resided in Langdon, where he died May 28, 1880. Children, all born in Langdon :
- (1.) *Ida Velma*, born June 27, 1854, m. Feb. 1, 1875, Edgar H. (Nash) Whitney, adopted son of David Whitney, of Acworth, N. H. They reside in Langdon ; occupation, farming.
  - (2.) *Carrie Florence*, born February 16, 1856, married Nov. 20, 1875, Charles Samuel Chandler, born May 15, 1855, son of Samuel and Mary Lovina (Kilburn) Chandler, of Alstead. They reside at Bellows Falls, Vt.
  - (3.) *Millia Frances*, born August 2, 1862.
7. JAMES HARVEY, born Oct. 8, 1827, mar. Aug. 25, 1859, Nancy Sharpe, b. Jan. 5, 1833, daughter of John and Margaret (Patterson) Sharpe, of Greensboro', Vt. He is a farmer, and resides in Charlestown, N. H. Children, all born in Charlestown :
- (1.) *Etta Florence*, born Jan. 12, 1860, died Dec. 1, 1874.
  - (2.) *Ella Mary*, born October 3, 1862.
  - (3.) *Harry*, born January 17, 1866, died December 24, 1874.
8. MILLIA AUGUSTA, born July 4, 1830, married August 15, 1853, Abram Downer Hull, born October 10, 1813, son of Horace and Taphena (Downer) Hull, of Charlestown, N. H. Mr. Hull resides at Charlestown, where he has been largely engaged in public business, having held the office of deputy sheriff for upwards of thirteen years. They have had five children, all born in Charlestown :
- (1.) *Harry Baldwin*, b. July 2, 1854, d. October 8, same year.
  - (2.) *Emma Elithea*, born January 15, 1856.
  - (3.) *Albert Ernest*, born July 24, 1858, m. Oct. 21, 1879, Elithea Jane Dwinnell, daughter of William T. and Margaret-Elizabeth (Auld) Dwinnell, of Frankfort, Kansas. He resides in Frankfort, and has two children : 1. "Elizabeth Augusta," born Sept. 17, 1880 ; 2. "Mary Margaret," born March 2, 1882.
  - (4.) *Arthur Egerton*, born July 12, 1861.
  - (5.) *Galen Downer*, born November 16, 1865.
9. MARTHA ANN, born Jan. 4, 1832, mar. April 18, 1855, John Bennett, born March 5, 1834, son of Amos and Lucretia (Buffum) Bennett, of Richmond, N. H. They reside in Keene, N. H.
10. MARY SOPHIA, born June 21, 1833, mar. April 29, 1863, Henry Franklin Evans, born April 15, 1838, son of Joseph and Annette (McClintock) (Henry) Evans, of Charlestown, N. H. They reside in Marlboro', Mr. Evans being engaged in boot-making.

- VII. SOPHIA, b. April 14, 1797, mar. Feb. 9, 1815, Samuel King, b. May 25, 1791, son of Samuel and Betsey (Jones) King of Langdon, N. H. He was a farmer, and resided in Acworth, N. H., where he died August 29, 1877, at the age of 86 years. Mrs. King died Dec. 31, 1843, leaving fourteen children, all of whom lived to years of maturity :
1. ALVAH WALKER, born June 11, 1815, died Feb. 16, 1847, unm.
  2. MARY JANE, b. Dec. 31, 1816, m. May 9, 1850, John Garfield, born April 10, 1815, son of Elisha and Polly (Vance) Garfield, of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Garfield is a printer, and resides in Fitchburg, where, in 1838, he established the *Fitchburg Sentinel* newspaper, with which he was for many years connected as publisher. They have had two children :
    - (1.) *Estelle Jeannette*, born at Milford, N. H., April 8, 1854, died at Fitchburg, Jan. 10, 1877.
    - (2.) *Leopold Herman*, born at Milford, N. H., Sept. 13, 1857, died at Fitchburg, April 23, 1881.
  3. BENJAMIN STEARNS, b. Sept. 15, 1818, m. April 27, 1843, Susan Willard, born Aug. 18, 1821, daughter of Ambrose and Annis (Bundy) Willard, of Langdon, N. H. He is a carpenter, and resides in Acworth. Children :
    - (1.) *Sumner Willard*, born March 16, 1845, m. June 25, 1873, Abbie Ann Jefts, daughter of Eli and Elizabeth Ann Jefts, of Langdon, N. H. They have three children : 1. "Charles Sumner," born May 25, 1874 ; 2. "Addie Ella," born Jan. 17, 1876 ; 3. "Dana Stearns," born March 18, 1880.
    - (2.) *Emma Antoinette*, } twins, b. Feb. 25, 1849, { d. Feb. 8, 1850.
    - (3.) *Ella Adelaide*, } d. Aug. 15, 1868.
    - (4.) *Edward Melvin*, b. Aug. 6, 1854, m. Rosella Betsey Smith, born Sept. 30, 1859, daughter of Calvin and Betsey (Prouty) Smith, of Langdon. They have one child : 1. "Edward Le-land," born April 18, 1879. Mr. King resides in Langdon ; occupation, farming.
  4. SAMUEL ALLEN, born July 27, 1820, mar. Aug. 24, 1848, Sarah Healey Lane, born June 4, 1819, daughter of Dudley and Harriet (Healey) Lane, of Vienna, Me. He is a produce dealer, at Faneuil-Hall market, Boston, and resides in Cambridge. They have two children :
    - (1.) *Stella Abbie*, born August 4, 1849, m. Nov. 26, 1873, James Warren Hunnewell, b. Oct. 19, 1849, son of James and Caroline (Ivers) Hunnewell, of Cambridge. Mr. Hunnewell resides in Cambridge, and carries on a variety store. They have two children ; 1. "Frederick Allen," b. June 12, 1876 ; 2. "Bertha Stella," b. Sept. 28, 1878.
    - (2.) *Julia Frances*, b. Oct. 22, 1850, m. Jan. 21, 1873, George Baldwin Morton, b. June 3, 1850, son of Ira-Allen and Clara-Augusta (Noble) Morton, of Cambridge. They reside in Cambridge, where Mr. Morton follows the occupation of piano-forte making. They have one child : 1. "Sarah Augusta," born Nov. 25, 1873.

5. JAMES EGERTON, born May 13, 1822, mar. Dec. 30, 1852, Ellen Sophia Dinsmore, b. Nov. 16, 1827, daughter of Calvin and Lucy (Walker) Dinsmore, of Alstead, N. H. He died at Ottawa, Canada, Oct. 16, 1861. Children, born in Canada :
  - (1.) *Emma Eliza*, born April 25, 1856.
  - (2.) *Clarissa Elmira*, b. Oct. 20, 1860, died Sept. 20, 1865.
6. HENRY NESMITH, born April 25, 1824, mar. March 1, 1854, Hannah Cary Ware, born May 20, 1827, daughter of Joseph and Susannah (Nichols) Ware, of Acworth, N. H. They reside in Boston, and have two children :
  - (1.) *Walter Henry*, born Dec. 27, 1854.
  - (2.) *Arthur James*, born March 24, 1857.
7. ELIZA ANN, born Feb. 13, 1826, mar. Nov. 20, 1860, Henry Wiley, born June 13, 1821, son of Samuel and Lucy (Miller) Wiley, of Langdon, N. H. He is a farmer, and resides in Langdon; he holds a commission as justice of the peace, and has represented the town for several years in the New-Hampshire legislature.
8. JOHN WASHBURN, born August 14, 1827, mar. Feb. 22, 1859, Pamela Goodale, of Detroit, Mich. He settled in Detroit, where he died, Sept. 4, 1869, leaving one child :
  - (1.) *Elmer Alvah*, born March 30, 1868.
9. SOPHIA BATHSHEBA, born April 17, 1829, mar. April 28, 1857, John Freeman Dickey, born Feb. 24, 1833, son of Joseph and Sally (Grout) Dickey, of Langdon, N. H. He is a carpenter, and resides in Alstead, N. H.
10. WILLARD FREEMAN, born March 2, 1831, mar. April 21, 1858, Mehitable Aramantha Lewis, born January 4, 1837, daughter of George and Mehitable (Way) Lewis, of Marlow, N. H. He is a farmer, and resides in Marlow, where he has been actively and honorably engaged in public business. Children :
  - (1.) *Luetta Mehitable*, born November 26, 1861.
  - (2.) *Lewis Samuel*, born November 23, 1866.
  - (3.) *Lottie Dell*, born September 29, 1873.
11. SOLON SOUTHARD, born Feb. 23, 1833, married (first) Sept. 20, 1859, Josephine Adelaide Kilburn, daughter of George W. and Lovina (Marvin) Kilburn, of Alstead, N. H. She died Nov. 24, 1859, and he married (second) Nov. 18, 1862, Sarah Jane Dickey, born June 23, 1844, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Grout) Dickey, of Langdon, N. H. He is a farmer, and resides in Acworth, N. H. They have three children :
  - (1.) *Samuel Southard*, born November 23, 1868.
  - (2.) *Sarah Sophia*, born January 15, 1872.
  - (3.) *Willie James*, born February 2, 1877.
12. EMILY AMELIA, born March 29, 1835, married Nov. 18, 1862, Charles Asa Holden, born Aug. 4, 1833, son of Asa and Mary-Ann (Evans) Holden, of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Holden is a

farmer, and resides in Langdon. He has been active and efficient in town affairs, and has represented his fellow townsmen in the State legislature. They have three children :

- (1.) *Emily Corinne*, born October 6, 1863.
- (2.) *Charles Clyde*, born January 10, 1866.
- (3.) *Allen King*, born August 11, 1870.

13. **NANCY ELLEN**, born June 4, 1837, married April 28, 1857, James Andrew Dickey, born August 4, 1835, son of Joseph and Sally (Grout) Dickey, of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Dickey is a farmer, and occupies the King homestead in Acworth. They have one daughter :

- (1.) *Lenna Josephine*, born April 30, 1862.

14. **ROZENE MARIA**, born February 12, 1839.

The youngest of the three brothers who came from East Bridgewater to settle in Shirley was

**Edgerton, Benjamin,**<sup>2</sup> (John,<sup>2</sup> Dennis,<sup>1</sup>) became, with his brothers, John and James, a resident of Shirley in early manhood, m. Sarah Parker, eldest daughter of James and Sarah (Dickerson) Parker of Shirley, Dec. 7, 1788, lived in Shirley until near the close of the century, when he was settled on a farm in Lancaster, where he d. April 2, 1806. He had five children :

I. **BENJAMIN WASHBURN**, b. at Shirley, Nov. 1, 1789, m. Mary Ann, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Mariel (Nichols) Hartwell, pub. Sept. 14, 1814, d. Oct. 29, 1825. He had four children :

1. **BENJAMIN HARTWELL**, b. March 30, 1819, d. Dec. 24, 1825.
2. **SOPHIA**, b. April 8, 1821, m. E. Hubbard, Dec. 19, 1844. She lived in Williamsburg at the time of the destructive inundation that was occasioned by a defective reservoir dam, and her husband, daughter, and a grandchild became victims of the sad catastrophe.
3. **EDWIN**, b. June 12, 1823, d. June 26, 1861.
4. **JANETTE**, b. Nov. 29, 1825, m. Henry Stearns, May 16, 1849.

II. **JAMES DEXTER**, b. at Shirley, Sept. 4, 1791, m. ——— Willard of Harvard, has children, and r. in western New York.

III. **ARTHUR**, b. at Shirley, April 16, 1793. He lived the life of a seaman, and d. in that employment, leaving behind a widow and son.

IV. **OTIS P.**, b. at Lancaster, Feb. 17, 1796, m. Mary Holmes Fales of Thomaston, Me., March 26, 1822, d. at Thomaston, Dec. 19, 1870. Mary, his wife, d. July 16, 1861. He had eight children :

1. **SARAH PARKER**, b. at Thomaston, July 12, 1823, m. R. Harvey Counce of Thomaston, r. Thomaston (1876).

2. ISABELLA PRINCE, b. Aug. 19, 1825, m. R. C. Crawford, Aug. 7, 1849, r. Holbrook, Mass.
3. ELIZA M., b. Dec. 2, 1827, d. Jan. 13, 1851.
4. AUGUSTINA, b. at Thomaston, April 5, 1830, m. Isaac McLellan Vose, Sept. 26, 1855, r. Thomaston (1876).
5. JAMES OTIS PARKER, b. Nov. 21, 1832, m. Augustina Grafton, Dec. 21, 1856, r. Wollaston Heights, Mass.
6. GEORGE WHITNEY, b. April 11, 1835, m. Frances S. Wallace, Nov., 1869, r. Lynn (1876).
7. DAVID RUGGLES, b. Oct. 12, 1837, m. Ophelia A. Taft of Uxbridge, April 28, 1863.
8. LUCY ANN, b. Sept. 22, 1840, m. Alfred S. Robinson, Oct. 12, 1859, r. Lynn.
- V. MARYALL, b. at Lancaster, May 16, 1804. She was drowned at the age of four years.

## FARNSWORTH.

As early as 1639, Joseph Farnsworth was settled in Dorchester (Savage's Genealogical Dictionary), and had, with other children, a son, Matthias, who was a proprietor of Groton territory, and was a selectman of the town in 1670. He lived in Lynn for a time before he came to Groton, and had children born in both towns. Mr. Butler supposes that is the common origin of the numerous families of the name that have been settled in Groton and that have emigrated from there to other parts of the country. The first of the name settled in Shirley was

**Farnsworth, Joseph.** He was here among the early settlers of the town, and came from Reading with his family, consisting of six sons and two daughters. The dates of their births have not been entered upon the records of the town, and very little of their genealogy has been traced. His children were

- I. JOSEPH, left the town, unm.
- II. LEVI, m. Abigail Harrington, daughter of Thaddeus and Thankful (Dodge) Harrington, pub. April 6, 1782, and had seven children, all b. at Shirley.
  1. SAMUEL, b. April 16, 1783, was a lawyer by profession, and settled in Tuscaloosa, where he remained through life.
  2. HANNAH, b. Dec. 12, 1785, d. April 5, 1797.
  3. LUTHER, b. Sept. 22, 1786, m. Mary Childs of Groton, d. Sept. 21, 1821.
  4. LEVI, b. Oct. 5, 1791, m. Hannah Burrage, pub. Dec. 29, 1816.



5. JONAS, b. June 27, 1795, d. March 21, 1797.
  6. THOMAS WHITNEY, b. Aug. 14, 1797, d. Jan. 3, 1838.
  7. LAVINA LONGLEY, b. Dec. 1, 1800, m. Nathan Barrett of Ashburnham, Feb. 1, 1828.
- III. JESSE, m. Sarah, daughter of Obadiah and Mary (Gould) Sawtell of Shirley, pub. Feb. 1, 1789, d. Feb. 21, 1848. He had five children :
1. OBADIAH, b. at Shirley, June 18, 1789, m. Abigail Fairbanks, pub. March 31, 1811.
  2. RUFUS, b. at Shirley, Dec. 15, 1791.
  3. MINOT, b. at Shirley, Oct. 19, 1795, d. at Shirley, Aug. 6, 1798.
  4. CALVIN, b. at Shirley, Sept. 14, 1799, m. Ploomy Adams of Lunenburg, Aug. 4, 1822.
  5. SALLY, b. 1806, m. Ashur Parker of Charlestown, pub. 1830, d. March 16, 1838.
- IV. JONATHAN, m. Hitty Parker of Lunenburg, pub. Feb. 14, 1796, had two children, b. at Shirley.
1. SALLY, b. Nov. 21, 1797.
  2. SUKEY, b. March 24, 1799.
- V. NATHANIEL FLINT, m. Abigail Swiers, pub. July 10, 1769, d. March 12, 1816, had several children.
- VI. JOHN, b. March 4, 1771, m. Priscilla, daughter of James and Priscilla (Harris) Dickerson of Shirley, June 11, 1795, d. Jan. 20, 1826. He had nine children :
1. JAMES, b. at Shirley, Aug. 10, 1795, passed his manhood in Marietta, Ohio, and d. there Aug. 16, 1833.
  2. JOHN, b. at Shirley, Oct. 9, 1797, m. Eunice Conant of Shirley, Dec. 1, 1823, d. Aug., 1833. He had one child :  
 (1.) *Harriet*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 7, 1825, m. David A. Smith of Concord, June 13, 1843, r. Leominster (1877). She has had four children : 1. "Charles E.," b. Aug. 20, 1847, d. Nov. 16, 1847 ; 2. "Edwin F.," b. Feb. 7, 1850 ; 3. "Mary H.," b. May 27, 1852 ; 4. "Lucy E. H.," b. Sept. 6, 1854.
  3. NANCY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 16, 1800, twice m., (first) to James Dalton of Concord, Jan. 14, 1723, m. (second) Joseph Wright, May 25, 1825.
  4. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 18, 1802, m. Rebecca Davis of Boxborough, Sept. 22, 1829, had six children, and d. at Shirley, Jan. 4, 1880. Children were all b. at Shirley.  
 (1.) *Eliza*, b. July 3, 1830, m. Adoniram J. Hartshorn, Sept. 21, 1854. She has had five children, and d. at Shirley, Jan. 2, 1879. Her children are : 1. "Charles Judson," b. March 13, 1856 ; 2. "Frank E.," b. Nov. 17, 1862 ; 3. "Harry A.," b.

- Aug. 16, 1867; 4. "Flora J.," b. Sept. 2, 1869; 5. "Mary Belle," b. Jan. 12, 1872.
- (2.) *Joseph Abel*, b. Feb. 27, 1832, m. Margaret A. Balcom of Shirley, June 13, 1851, r. Shirley (1882). He has had eight children, all b. at Shirley: 1. "Abel Augustus, b. Dec. 26, 1851; 2. "Francena M.," b. Nov. 10, 1852; 3. "Frances Ann," b. July 17, 1855, m. Willis H. Flagg, July 18, 1874, r. Shirley (1876); 4. "Jenny," b. May 13, 1861, d. Aug. 18, 1861; 5. "Carrie M.," b. June 28, 1862, d. Dec. 28, 1862; 6. "Lulu G.," b. Jan. 16, 1866; 7. "E. Blanche," b. Aug. 16, 1868; 8. "Minnie," b. Dec. 21, 1870.
- (3.) *James D.*, b. Sept. 5, 1834, d. March 11, 1838.
- (4.) *Samuel*, b. June 1, 1837, m. Margaret A., daughter of Abel and Jane P. (Livermore) Longley of Shirley, April 14, 1859, r. Ayer (1882), has two children: 1. "Frederic Arthur," b. at Ayer, Nov. 17, 1865; 2. "Hubert Longley," b. at Ayer, Sept. 14, 1874.
- (5.) *Sophia*, b. Oct. 11, 1840, m. John W. Kendall of Haverhill, Feb. 14, 1859.
- (6.) *Charles*, b. March 17, 1844, d. April 10, 1847.
5. *Bersey*, b. April 19, 1807, m. Melzar Vinal, of Concord, Jan. 10, 1827; she was left a widow April 9, 1876; r. Waltham (1882). She has had five children:
- (1.) *George F.*, b. at Concord, Sept. 5, 1828, d. Oct. 29, 1828.
- (2.) *Emeline A.*, b. May 9, 1830, d. Feb. 11, 1833.
- (3.) *Elizabeth A.*, b. June 2, 1834, d. June 9, 1835.
- (4.) *Sarah E.*, b. Oct. 14, 1837, m. J. Rockwell Hartwell of Littleton, July 4, 1858. She has had two children: 1. "Emeline A.," b. at Waltham, May 30, 1879; 2. "Hiram Britton," b. at Watertown, June 30, 1873.
- (5.) *George Farnsworth*, b. at Waltham, Feb. 11, 1841, m. Mary Proctor of Carlisle, Nov. 10, 1869, has had two children: 1. "Winifred May," b. June 12, 1871; 2. "Robert Clifford," b. Sept. 9, 1872.
6. *SALLY*, b. Nov. 27, 1810, m. Ephraim Carr of Concord, Oct. 26, 1828, r. Groton (1882). She has had eleven children:
- (1.) *Charles F.*, b. at Concord, March 6, 1832, m. Irene Judkins of Franklin, N. H.; had one child: 1. "Ira F.," b. March 11, 1862.
- (2.) *Eliza H.*, b. at Concord, Sept. 18, 1834, m. Samuel Hemmenway of Groton, Nov. 27, 1856. She has had three children: 1. "Ida May," b. at Groton, Dec. 18, 1859, d. Feb. 24, 1865; 2. "George," b. at Groton, March 30, 1861; 3. "Frank," b. at Groton, Oct. 26, 1863.
- (3.) *Abbie M.*, b. at Concord, March 22, 1836, m. George Aldrich of Framingham, Feb. 1, 1859, had three children: 1. "Eva," b. at Groton, July 31, 18—; 2. "Frank H.," b. at Marlboro', Oct. 3, 1862, d. July 24, 1864; 3. "Frank A.," b. at Marlboro', Feb. 24, 1866, d. Oct. 9, 1867.
- (4.) *Martha H.*, b. at Concord, March 20, 1838, d. Aug. 25, 1840.

- (5.) *Sarah E.*, b. at Lexington, June 14, 1840, m. Charles W. Whitcomb of Brookline, N. H., Aug. 3, 1859. He was a lieutenant in the federal army at the war of the Rebellion, and was slain in battle May 8, 1864.
- (6.) *Harriet S.*, b. at Groton, April 20, 1842, has been twice m., (first) to Charles E. Moore of Ayer, who d. Dec. 12, 1868, m. (second) George O. Hill of Westford, Oct. 9, 1872, who d. Jan. 12, 1876.
- (7.) *Martha A.*, b. at Groton, April 3, 1844, d. July 2, 1846.
- (8.) *George H.*, b. at Groton, Aug. 17, 1845, d. Aug. 1, 1850.
- (9.) *Mary F.*, b. at Groton, Feb. 13, 1848, d. Aug. 16, 1850.
- (10.) *Ellen F.*, b. at Groton, Sept. 8, 1850, d. Sept. 5, 1852.
- (11.) *William H.*, b. at Groton, March 6, 1854, d. Nov. 3, 1860.
7. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 28, 1814, m. Sarah Carkin, April 1, 1838, r. Shirley (1882). He has had four children :
  - (1.) *George*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 12, 1839, m. Harriet Waters of Shirley, Oct. 23, 1861, r. Shirley (1882), has had four children, all b. at Shirley : 1. "Ella Frances Augusta," b. Aug. 28, 1863 ; 2. "Lewis Henry," b. Feb. 11, 1866 ; 3. "Herbert F.," b. June 4, 1872, d. Dec. 9, 1872 ; 4. "Esther Janette," b. Oct. 19, 1873.
  - (2.) *Sarah*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1842, m. Parker Sidney Fuller of Groton, Jan. 1, 1865, r. Groton (1882), has had one child : 1. "Nelly Maria," b. at Groton, June 15, 1867.
  - (3.) *Melsar Vinal*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 13, 1846, m. Emma F. Lothrop of Boston, April 19, 1871, has had three children : 1. "Angelina L.," b. at Shirley, June 18, 1872 ; 2. "Charles Lewis," b. June 24, 1874 ; 3. "Mary F.," b. at Shirley, Oct. 9, 1876.
  - (4.) *Lewis J.*, b. at Shirley, June 24, 1854, m. Georgianna H. Brown of Lunenburg, July 4, 1878, r. Shirley (1882).
8. SOPHIA, b. Aug. 8, 1816, m. John Lawton of Shirley, April 6, 1842, r. Lunenburg (1882).
9. CALVIN, b. Oct. 19, 1820, m. Sarah Stuart, Jan. 18, 1855, has had three children, all b. in Shirley.
  - (1.) *Sarah Maria*, b. Aug. 19, 1856, d. May 11, 1858.
  - (2.) *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 28, 1858, d. March 20, 1871.
  - (3.) *John L.*, b. April 27, 1861.
- VII. EUNICE, m. Elisha Dodge of Shirley, May 11, 1794.
- VIII. NANCY.

---

## FARR.

This is not a common name in New England, and Mr. Savage says that it has been supposed by some that it is the same as Farrar ; and yet distinct families of the names may be traced back to their immigration to the American Colonies, who even present no claim to

earlier identification. The first of the name that appears upon the records of Shirley is

**Farr, William**, who with his wife, Lucy, and his two daughters, Sally and Molly, came from Harvard and settled in town May 11, 1785. They probably remained in town but a short time, and left no traditional notoriety.

**Farr, Thomas**, came to Groton, as Mr. Butler says, from "Burgoyne's army," with Mary, his wife, probably soon after the defeat at Saratoga, as they had a son b. there March 9, 1779, William by name. The family removed to Shirley, Dec. 4, 1780, but the selectmen refused them citizenship, and nothing further is known of them.

---

FARRAR.

**Farrar, Zebediah**, his wife, Catharine, and their children, Josiah, Eliab and Mercy, removed from Sudbury and became residents of Shirley, May 4, 1776. No additional notice of them is found upon the town records.

---

FARWELL.

Henry Farwell was one of the first settlers at Concord, Mass., which town was incorporated as early as 1635. It cannot here be stated from what port or in what ship he emigrated, but it is supposed by Shattuck, the Concord historian, that he is the "common ancestor of all of the name in New England." He had five children, and eventually removed to Chelmsford, where he died.

Joseph, his second son, was b. at Concord, Feb. 20, 1642. He m. Hannah Learned of Woburn, and settled at Dunstable, which was his home for life. He had nine children; of these, William, the eighth in the order of age, was b. Jan. 21, 1688. He settled in Groton, m. Elizabeth ———, and had six children, four of whom were located upon that part of the territory of Groton now known as Shirley. Their family registers, as here recorded, were taken from the "Farwell Memorial," published by D. P. Holton, M. D., of New York. The eldest of the Shirley residents was

**Farwell, William, Jr.**, b. at Groton, Feb. 1, 1715, (William,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Henry,<sup>1</sup>) m. Sarah Parker of Groton, and had eight children:

- I. EUNICE, b. at Groton, April 20, 1742, m. ——— Conant.
- II. ELIZABETH, b. at Groton, April 13, 1744, m. Samuel Gould.
- III. HENRY, b. at Groton, May 15, 1746, m. Damson Phillips of Lancaster, pub. July 2, 1761.

- IV. SARAH, b. at Groton, Nov. 28, 1748, m.
- V. SUSANNA, b. at Groton, Jan. 28, 1751, m. John Solendine.
- VI. SYBIL, b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1757. (This birth-place with those that follow in the family, does not imply a change of residence, but the formation of a new town, which included the residence.) She m. John Todd of Lancaster, pub. April 14, 1775.
- VII. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, Sept. 23, 1761.
- VIII. PHINEHAS, b. at Shirley. His name appears among the recruits for the eight months' service in 1775, war of Revolution.

**Farwell, Oliver**, b. at Groton, Jan. 13, 1722, (William,<sup>2</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Henry,<sup>1</sup>) m. Rejoice Preston of Groton, July 22, 1742, had ten children :

- I. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 12, 1744.
- II. ISAAC, b. Dec. 8, 1746.
- III. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 25, 1748, m. Priscilla Smith of Groton, Aug. 26, 1771, d. Jan. 18, 1819.
- IV. ABIGAIL. V. OLIVE. VI. BENJAMIN. VII. LEVI.
- VIII. NANCY. IX. ELIZABETH. X. CALVIN.

**Farwell, Henry**, b. at Groton, July 21, 1724, (William,<sup>2</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Henry,<sup>1</sup>) he was twice m., (first) to Lydia Tarbell, Dec. 6, 1749, m. (second) Sarah Taylor of Westford, June 3, 1761, had seven children, and d. Jan. 9, 1804. His children were

- I. ANNA, b. at Groton, Oct. 17, 1750, d. Feb. 20, 1754.
- II. SAMUEL, b. at Groton, May 21, 1752, d. in infancy.
- III. WILLIAM, b. at Groton, Feb. 16, 1754.
- IV. LYDIA, b. at Groton, Oct. 25, 1762, d. Dec. 11, 1763.
- V. SARAH, b. at Groton, Dec. 7, 1763, m. James Brazer of Charlestown, d. 1810.
- VI. LYDIA, b. at Groton, Oct. 14, 1765, m. John White, Dec. 25, 1788.
- VII. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 6, 1767, m. Sybil, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Bennett) Sawtell, Jan. 25, 1801, d. April, 1845. His wife d. March 26, 1839. At the time of their death, their home was in Milford, N. H.

"Henry Farwell was a soldier in the French wars, and was captain of one of the companies of minute men in Groton at the commencement of the Revolutionary war. He marched with his company on

the 19th of April, 1775, to Cambridge; was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and was severely wounded. A musket ball passed through his body, lodging near the spine, whence it was extracted in the evening after the battle. He was a man of small stature, but very strong and athletic, and of undaunted courage."—*Butler's History of Groton*.

All this seems to prove that Mr. Farwell was an inhabitant of Groton at the time of the Revolutionary war, yet it is proven that his home was within the present bounds of Shirley in 1747, as he was a petitioner for a separation of the towns at that date, as were his three brothers, William, Oliver and Josiah.

**Farwell, Josiah**, b. at Groton, though (probably through mistake) his birth-date has not been entered upon its records, m. Lydia ———, and was probably settled within the present limits of Shirley at the time of his marriage; whether he remained there through life or returned to Groton cannot here be stated. He had four children:

- I. LYDIA, b. Oct. 23, 1751.
- II. HANNAH, b. July 31, 1753, d. Sept. 1, 1753.
- III. JOSIAH, b. Sept. 1, 1754.
- IV. MARY, b. Nov. 8, 1756.

Some of the early members of the Farwell family distinguished themselves as Indian hunters. As has been said, Joseph,<sup>2</sup> (Henry,<sup>1</sup>) lived in Dunstable during a large portion of his manhood life, and died there; this was, at the time, a frontier town of the white settlements, and Mr. Farwell and his family, for a large portion of the time, were obliged to occupy a garrisoned house. One of the name was second in command at Lovell's fight at Pickwaket, May 8, 1725, and was one of the nine that were found unhurt, forty-seven having gone into the engagement. See Belknap's History of New Hampshire.

---

### FISK.

The following entry may be found on the town records of Shirley:

**Fisk, Simeon**, of Shirley, and Elizabeth Wasson of Amherst, N. H., intend marriage, Oct. 3, 1784.

---

### FLAGG.

**Flagg, Levi**, of Shirley, and Ruth Austin of Lunenburg, intend marriage, Oct. ye 9, 1791.

## FLETCHER.

In 1871, Edward H. Fletcher, of New York city, published a genealogy of the Fletchers of this country, tracing them down mainly from one ancestor, Robert Fletcher, who immigrated to America and settled at Concord in 1635, the same year it was incorporated.

He had five children, all sons, three of whom were born in England. He d. at Concord, April 3, 1677. Descended from him, of the sixth generation, was

**Fletcher, Oliver**, who came to Shirley about 1768. He was a son of David and Mary (Butterfield) Fletcher of Westford, (Oliver,<sup>6</sup> David,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Robert,<sup>1</sup>) b. Sept. 25, 1743, m. Sarah Fletcher of Westford, Sept. 22, 1768. His farm in Shirley was located near the estates of Joseph Hazen, Samuel Longley, and Sidney Benjamin, yet now has no special identification. He had seven children, all b. at Shirley. The writer of the Fletcher Genealogy has them born at Westford, which is a mistake. Where Oliver Fletcher died, and when, cannot here be stated. His children were

- I. OLIVER, b. Nov. 28, 1768, according to Shirley town records, but according to the Fletcher genealogy, was b. Nov. 28, 1769; was killed in battle near Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., in the last war with England.
- II. SARAH, b. April 27, 1770, according to Shirley record, April 29, 1771, according to the Fletcher genealogy, d. 1797, unm.
- III. JOANNA, b. June 12, 1772, according to Shirley record, 1773 according to Fletcher genealogy, m. Ira Spaulding of Chelmsford, had eight children :
  1. SOPHRONIA. 2. MARY. 3. BENJAMIN. 4. IRA.
  5. CHARLES. 6. SARAH. 7. ANNA. 8. PARMELIA.
- IV. OLIVE, b. Feb. 28, 1775, m. Jesse Hildreth of Westford, March 24, 1801, had ten children :
  1. SOPHIA, m. George Worcester.
  2. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN.
  3. OLIVE, d. unm. 4. JESSE, m. ——— Ingalls.
  5. MEHITABLE, d. unm. 6. BETSEY. 7. LUCY, d. unm.
  8. MARY ANN. 9. JAMES. 10. HARRIET.
- V. LUCY, b. July 2, 1776, m. John Gray, r. Lowell (1871), had three children :
  1. JOHN, d. young. 2. JESSE. 3. LUCY.
- VI. BETSEY, b. Feb. 5, 1779, m. Stephen Spaulding of Chelmsford, had four children :
  1. ELIZA. 2. STEPHEN. 3. ASA. 4. ELBRIDGE G.
- VII. MILLY, or PARMELIA, b. May 12, 1784, m. Cyrus Kendall of Billerica, Aug. 12, 1827.

## FLOOD.

Savage makes the first immigrant of this name to have come in the ship *Ann*, in 1623, but he insinuates that the name has been so frequently confounded with *Floyd* that happy is he who can, in all instances, discriminate them, one from the other.

Without being able to trace his pedigree from the original settler, it has been found that the first removed to the territory of Groton—afterward Shirley—came from Andover about the year 1743, and the only one of the name who ever lived in the town.

**Flood, Samuel**, m. Tryphena, daughter of Ephraim and Lucy Powers, Dec. 8, 1743, had seven children, and d. at Shirley; his wife d. Aug. 3, 1758. He lived in a southern section of the town, and his name does not appear among the petitioners, in 1747, for an independent municipality. His children were

- I. MARY, b. at Groton, Oct. 15, 1744.
- II. MARTHA, b. at Groton, Feb. 18, 1746.
- III. SAMUEL, b. at Groton, April 21, 1749.
- IV. TIMOTHY, b. at Groton, July 21, 1751.
- V. PHILIP, b. at Shirley, Oct. 14, 1753.
- VI. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, Jan., 1756.
- VII. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, Aug. 2, 1758.

---

## FOSTER.

**Foster, Jonathan**, of Mason, N. H., m. Miriam, daughter of Simon and Sarah Holden, pub. Jan. 18, 1781. He became a resident of Shirley, and had two children born here.

- I. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 5, 1782.
- II. MIRIAM, b. June 12, 1785.

---

## FROST.

This is a very common New England name of persons who descended from different immigrant families, but who can all, probably, claim the same English origin. The original settler of the name in Shirley is

**Frost, Abijah**, whose pedigree cannot here be given, but who is supposed to have been born in Groton, and kindred of the Frost families of that town noticed in Butler's history. He m. Sarah Lawton of Groton, and in 1748 bought forty acres of land in what is now



Shirley, of Thomas Tarbell, for £50, which land is situated on both sides of the Catacunemaug river, and is bounded on the east by the Nashua river. It lies near the Phoenix mills, still bears the name of "Frost place," and is owned (1882) by the heirs of the late Samuel Hazen. Abijah Frost had six children, all of whom were b. at Shirley, and he d. there in May, 1790. His widow d. June 16, 1816. His children were

- I. SCRIPTURE, b. Nov. 4, 1758, who was thrice m., (first) to Hannah Harris of Shirley, pub. April 15, 1780, m. (second) Clarissa Putnam of Lunenburg, pub. Aug. 23, 1789; she d. May 11, 1794; m. (third) Sally Sprague of Harvard, Sept. 15, 1795. He resided at Harvard, a farmer, in good standing, and d. there, July 24, 1824. His widow d. also at Harvard, March 22, 1844. He had eight children:
  1. NANCY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 25, 1790, m. Jonas Abbot of East Sudbury (now Wayland). She had two children, and d. at Boston, June 5, 1865. Her children were
    - (1.) *Onesimus*, b. 1813, d. unm.
    - (2.) *George*, b. at Boston, June 19, 1815, r. Boston (1882), has been thrice m., and had three children; m. (first) Martha H. Brown of Newburyport, June 15, 1841; she d. at Columbia, S. C., March 24, 1850; he m. (second) Hannah H. Knowles of Boston, Sept. 24, 1850; she d. May 14, 1864; m. (third) Carrie Elizabeth Haskell of Boston, March 30, 1865. His children were 1. "George Washington," b. at Boston, April 18, 1842, d. at Boston, Nov. 27, 1870, unm.; 2. "Caroline Wallace," b. at Boston, Nov. 12, 1843, r. Boston (1878); 3. "Martha Eudora," b. at Boston, Jan. 26, 1847, d. at Boston, Dec. 11, 1861, unm.
  2. LUCY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 25, 1792, m. George Bonnor of Boston, March 5, 1820, who d. at New York, N. Y., Aug. 30, 1840; she had four children, and d. at Harvard, Sept. 28, 1873.
  3. THOMAS SPRAGUE, b. Oct. 17, 1797, m. Mercy Sawyer of Harvard, Nov. 28, 1822; she d. at Harvard, Sept. 11, 1876; he r. in Harvard (1878), had eight children:
    - (1.) *Manassah Sawyer*, b. at Harvard, Nov. 29, 1823, d. Jan. 3, 1825.
    - (2.) *Thomas Otis*, b. Dec. 24, 1825, m. Emily Elizabeth Marshall of Belchertown, Jan. 1, 1851, r. Worcester (1878), has had five children: 1. "Frank Eugene," b. at Harvard, June 27, 1858; 2. "Herbert Everett," b. at Harvard, July 3, 1860; 3. "Stella Maria," b. at Harvard, Jan. 3, 1862, d. May 24, 1864; 4. "Walter Marshall," b. at Millbury, Jan. 20, 1867; 5. "Harry Perry," b. at Worcester, Jan. 13, 1876.
    - (3.) *Augusta Eliza*, b. Nov. 24, 1827, m. William Thomas Barber of Worcester, Oct. 4, 1853, r. Worcester (1878), has two children: 1. "Josephine Augusta," b. at Worcester, July 24, 1854; m. Gardner Erastus Adams of Worcester, Nov. 14,

- 1872, r. Worcester, has one child, Walter Gardner, b. Jan. 12, 1874; 2. "Fred Wallace," b. July 27, 1858.
- (4.) *Marcia Sanger*, b. June 5, 1830, d. Oct. 12, 1830.
- (5.) *Manassah Sawyer*, b. Sept. 10, 1831, d. Sept. 18, 1833.
- (6.) *Laura Ann*, b. Dec. 14, 1834, d. Feb. 27, 1835.
- (7.) *Ann Maria*, b. Sept. 4, 1836, r. Worcester with her father, unm. (1878.)
- (8.) *Sarah Marcia Sawyer*, b. Nov. 24, 1837, m. George Luther Sawyer of Harvard, June 2, 1861, r. Harvard (1878), had three children: 1. "Elmer Jabez," b. at Harvard, Jan. 25, 1862, d. May 28, 1868; 2. "Alice Frost," b. at Harvard, July 4, 1871; 3. "Lucy Farwell," b. Aug. 8, 1875.
4. **SCRIPTURE, JR.**, b. Oct. 17, 1797, m. Nancy Henry of Shirley, Jan. 27, 1824, d. at Boston, Nov. 16, 1835; his widow d. June 11, 1879; he had two children:
- (1.) *Francis Louis*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 20, 1825, m. Agnes — of Newark, N. J., d. at Newark, June 16, 1872, had one child: 1. "George Francis," b. Feb. 22, 1871; his widow r. Newark (1878).
- (2.) *Caroline Lucinda*, b. at Harvard, March 29, 1830, m. (first) Joseph B. Brown of Boston, Sept. 15, 1852, divorced in 1861, m. (second) William Sullivan Blake of Boston, Aug. 6, 1861; he d. Aug. 24, 1871; she had one child: 1. "Blanche Lillian," b. at Boston, June 16, 1854, r. Boston (1878).
5. **MARTHA**, b. April 23, 1799, m. Charles Willard of Harvard, Feb. 15, 1821, had four children, and d. at Harvard, March 16, 1851. Her children were
- (1.) *Martha Ann*, b. Jan. 12, 1822, m. Barzilla Lawrence of Harvard, April 25, 1843, r. West Acton (1878), had two children: 1. "Martha Malvina," b. Oct. 2, 1852, m. Alvin Lincoln Whitcomb, Nov. 21, 1870, has two children: 1. Fred Lincoln, b. May 5, 1871; 2. Charles Ernest, b. April 25, 1873; 2. "Austin Edmund," b. March 28, 1859.
- (2.) *Charles Austin*, b. May 30, 1823, m. Ellen Sprague, May 30, 185—, had one child: 1. "Myra Ellen," b. April 4, 1859.
- (3.) *Sarah Elisabeth*, b. July 6, 1827, d. at Harvard, Sept. 9, 1831.
- (4.) *Clarissa Malvina*, b. June 30, 1838, d. at Harvard, Jan. 17, 1846.
6. **ARTEMAS**, b. Feb. 23, 1803, m. Mary Ann Hemmenway of Boston, Sept. 28, 1830, d. at Harvard, Nov. 19, 1846, had two children:
- (1.) *A daughter*, b. and d. Sept. 2, 1838, at Harvard.
- (2.) *Ann Rebecca*, b. Sept. 2, 1838, m. William Maynard of Hyde Park, Aug. 10, 1871, r. Hyde Park; her widowed mother r. in her family.
7. **SARAH**, b. May 5, 1808, m. Oliver Taylor, r. Stow (1878).
8. **CLARISSA**, b. Sept. 27, 1809, has been twice m., (first) to George Simons, m. (second) Phinehas Weatherbee, r. West Acton (1878).

Scripture Frost, the ancestor of the foregoing long record of names was a soldier from Shirley, in the Continental service, in the company under command of Capt. Robert Longley of Bolton, 1775.

- II. TRIPHENA, b. March 26, 1761, m. David Jenkins of Stoddard, N. H., pub. Oct. 26, 1780.
- III. SARAH, b. June 10, 1765, m. Paul Hale of Peterboro,' N. H.
- IV. MARY, b. Feb. 10, 1767.
- V. HANNAH, b. March 14, 1770.
- VI. ELIZABETH, b. April, 1773.

---

### FROTHINGHAM.

**Frothingham, William, Jr.,** and Miss Mary Leathers, both of Shirley, intend marriage, Nov. ye 19, 1775.

The above publishment contains two names of residents of Shirley, not found in any other record, and concerning whom tradition is silent.

---

### GOING.

Mr. Savage speaks of four persons or families of this name that settled in Massachusetts, in the early history of that colony: Robert, in Dedham, 1644; Simon, in Rowley, 1675; John, at Lynn, in 1682, and Nathaniel, at Reading, in 1691. But that the early settler in Shirley, of this name, descended from either of these families has not been ascertained; indeed, no extended genealogy of the name has been published, if compiled.

Going is probably the true orthography of the name, though it has at times been written Gowing, Gowen, and Goen.

**Going, Ebenezer,** m. Abigail Symonds, April 27, 1757. He lived in the north part of Shirley, on the farm now owned by Mr. Charles Andrews. There his children were born, and there he remained until led into retirement by advancing years, when he removed with his wife, to some town in the now state of Maine. There, in the family of one of their children, they passed the residue of their lives. He was one of the Shirley volunteers at the alarm of April 19, 1775, and was the second lieutenant of the company. They had twelve children:

- I. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 25, 1757, d. Sept. 2, 1776.
- II. EBENEZER, b. March 10, 1761, d. Oct. 10, 1761.
- III. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 29, 1762, m. Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah Smith of Shirley, pub. April 16, 1785.

IV. EZEKIEL, b. March 2, 1764, m. Lucy Douglas, d. at Shirley, Nov. 24, 1847. His widow d. there Feb. 12, 1856. He had six children :

1. SALLY, b. April 27, 1786, m. John Bailey of Lunenburg, pub. 1809, r. Lunenburg (1877), has had nine children :

- (1.) *Caroline*, b. Dec. 3, 1810.
- (2.) *Asher*, b. March 5, 1812.
- (3.) *Lovina*, b. Aug. 8, 1814.
- (4.) *Dorcas M.*, b. Feb. 15, 1816.
- (5.) *Samuel H.*, b. Sept. 21, 1818.
- (6.) *Mary B.*, b. June 10, 1821.
- (7.) *Eli*, b. July 16, 1826.
- (8.) *Eliza*, b. July 16, 1826.
- (9.) *Sarah A.*, b. July 7, 1829.

2. Lucy, b. May 18, 1791, m. Benjamin Bailey of Lunenburg, pub. 1809, d. at Lunenburg, Jan. 9, 1868, had seven children :

- (1.) *Martha*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 20, 1810.
- (2.) *Lucy*, b. at Lunenburg, March 6, 1812.
- (3.) *Samuel B.*, b. at Lunenburg, Sept. 13, 1814.
- (4.) *Luther H.*, b. at Lunenburg, June 8, 1817.
- (5.) *Benjamin*, b. at Lunenburg, June 23, 1819.
- (6.) *Ezekiel*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 27, 1822.
- (7.) *Charlotte D.*, b. at Lunenburg, March 18, 1829.

3. ASHER, d. in infancy.

4. ABIGAIL, b. June 27, 1799, was twice m., (first) to Joseph Adams of Lunenburg, m. (second) Amos Robbins of Mason, N. H., r. Mason (1868). She has had three children.

5. BATHSHEBA, b. Sept. 17, 1803, m. George Lancey of Brookline, N. H., May 29, 1827, d. at Clinton. She has had six children :

- (1.) *Lucy Ann*, b. Oct. 27, 1827, r. Clinton, unm. (1882.)
- (2.) *Abigail Augusta*, b. Sept. 1, 1829, d. at Clinton, Sept. 8, 1866.
- (3.) *Eli Sawtell*, b. Oct. 8, 1831, m. Sylvia Adams of Lunenburg, March 29, 1853, d. Oct. 18, 1865, had six children : 1. "Wilbur A.," b. at Lunenburg, May 30, 1853, m. Emma Cook of Lunenburg, Nov. 25, 1873 ; 2. "Myrtilla L.," b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 4, 1855, m. William Dickson, April 18, 1872 ; 3. "Abby A.," b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 27, 1857 ; 4. "Roswell," b. May 26, 1860 ; 5. "Eli F.," b. July 26, 1862 ; 6. "Elbridge S.," b. Oct. 15, 1863.

(4.) *Martha R.*, b. Sept. 6, 1833, m. Samuel A. Baker of Clinton, Oct. 20, 1852, r. Clinton (1882).

(5.) *George Albert*, m. Hattie A. Wyeth of Lunenburg, May 18, 1859, has had nine children : 1. "Freddie," b. at Lunenburg, June 4, 1860 ; 2. "George McClellan," b. at Lunenburg, May 7, 1862 ; 3. "Elmer E.," b. at Lunenburg, April 9, 1865 ; 4. "Samuel A.," b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 28, 1866 ; 5. "Henry A.," b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 14, 1867 ; 6. "Gertrude

- S.," b. at Lunenburg, June 28, 1869; 7. "Mattie C.," b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 23, 1871; 8. "Ellery E.," b. at Lancaster, Feb. 4, 1874; 9. "Fannie E.," b. at Lancaster, June 19, 1875, d. Aug. 30, 1875.
- (6.) *Luther Augustus*, b. May 22, 1837, unm. (1882.)
6. *ELI*, b. Oct. 17, 1805.
- V. *WILLIAM*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 4, 1767, was four times m., (first) to Lucy, daughter of Dea. John and Rachel (Tuttle) Heald of Shirley, pub. Jan. 8, 1789; m. (second) Abigail Sawyer; m. (third) Nancy Flagg of Lunenburg, who d. July 10, 1836; m. (fourth) Mrs. Lucretia Holbrook, and Mr. Going was her fourth husband; he d. Oct. 26, 1847, had seven children:
1. *RHODA*, m. Joshua Stevens of Boston.
  2. *LUCY*, b. 1791, m. Robert Hosea of Boston, 1809, had one child:  
(1.) *Robert*, b. 1811, m.
  3. *COMFORT*, removed in early life to some town in Maine, where he m., had a family, and d.
  4. *WILLIAM*, was a soldier of the American army in the war of 1812, from which service he never returned to his home, and never was heard from by his friends.
  5. *ALVY*, left his home in Shirley at early manhood, r. Baltimore, Md. (1875.)
  6. *ELIZA*, m. Herbert Proctor of Charlestown, Nov. 26, 1820, had one child:  
(1.) *Abigail G.*, passed a portion of her girlhood with the Shakers, afterward seceded from that faith, and m. Benjamin Britton, May 2, 1855.
  7. *AUGUSTUS*, b. at Charlestown, Oct. 6, 1821, m. Mrs. Amanda Heald of Shirley, July 4, 1848, r. Leominster (1880), had one child:  
(1.) *Sarah A.*, b. at Fitchburg, Jan. 26, 1849.
- VI. *NABBY*, b. at Shirley, April 26, 1769, left home during her years of girlhood, and lived at Belfast, Me., where she m. and reared a family.
- VII. *THOMAS*, b. at Shirley, April 11, 1772, d. Aug. 20, 1773.
- VIII. *ELIZABETH*, b. at Shirley, April 5, 1773, d. Oct. 11, 1775.
- IX. *ASA*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 9, 1775, left the town of his nativity at an early period of his active life, and secured a residence in some town in Maine. There by industry and frugality he secured that worldly prosperity which enabled him to open a retreat for his destitute parents, when age and infirmity had deprived them of the ability of self-support.
- X. *THOMAS*, b. at Shirley, April 28, 1778, d. Nov. 9, 1778.

XI. JOSEPH, b. at Shirley, April 28, 1778.

XII. MOLLY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 8, 1780, left her native town a maiden, and became an inmate of her sister's family in Belfast, Me., where she married.

**Going, Jonathan**, a brother of Ebenezer, Sen., b. Sept. 12, 1738. He lived in a north-west section of the town, on the farm that is the present home of Abram Fairbanks. He was twice m., (first) to Anna Bennett, April 15, 1762, m. (second) Hannah Kendall; had nine children:

I. JONATHAN, b. at Shirley, Sept. 25, 1762.

II. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, April 19, 1764.

III. ANNA, b. at Shirley, June 14, 1766, m. Abram Pierce.

IV. ELIAB, b. Sept. 6, 1770, was twice m., (first) to Abigail Warren of Townsend, Feb. 4, 1793; she d. Feb. 7, 1833; he m. (second) Dorcas Humphrey, Dec. 10, 1835; he d. Feb. 19, 1849; had seven children:

1. SALLY, b. May, 1795, m. William Turner, June 25, 1818, d. April, 1861.

2. ROXEY, b. May 6, 1796, m. Eri Lewis, Nov. 20, 1820. She had four children:

(1.) *Roxanna*, b. Jan. 24, 1822, m. Thomas Farrar, June 13, 1844, had one child: 1. "Flora," b. Sept. 3, 1856.

(2.) *Sally Marshall*, b. July 20, 1824, m. George W. Bracket, Nov. 3, 1842, d. July 3, 1844.

(3.) *Nancy*, b. July 20, 1827, m. Henry Williams, Oct. 27, 1848, had five children: 1. "Sarah Ann," b. Dec. 17, 1849; 2. "Eliza B.," b. Dec. 30, 1851; 3. "James H.," b. Oct. 21, 1853, d. Sept. 3, 1854; 4. "John F.," b. July 25, 1856, d. May 29, 1857; 5. "Alice Maria," b. Aug. 21, 1859.

(4.) *Eli Brazier*, b. June 6, 1822, d. April 16, 1849.

3. CHARLES, b. Jan. 28, 1800, d. Nov. 1, 1819.

4. IVORY, b. Sept. 22, 1802, m. Abigail Phillips, d. Dec. 12, 1861.

5. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 5, 1804.

6. ANNA, b. Nov. 3, 1807, m. Artemas Roswell, Feb. 16, 1842, r. Acton (1862).

7. ELIAB, b. May 27, 1813, m. Hannah Warren, Dec. 12, 1834; has had twelve children, all b. at Townsend:

(1.) *Mary E.*, b. Dec. 16, 1836, d. April 4, 1838.

(2.) *Charles W.*, b. Feb. 21, 1838.

(3.) *Henry*, b. May 1, 1839, d. Aug., 1839.

(4.) *Francis M.*, b. Jan. 18, 1841.

(5.) *John N.*, b. April 20, 1843.

(6.) *Henry K.*, b. March 27, 1845.

(7.) *Edward B.*, b. Oct. 4, 1847.

(8.) *Nancy Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 27, 1849.

- (9.) *Abby Ann*, b. May 9, 1851.
- (10.) *Mary Emma*, b. Nov. 12, 1852.
- (11.) *Eliab Hamilton*, b. Oct. 19, 1854.
- (12.) *Hannah A.*, b. Sept. 22, 1857.

V. ASAHIEL, b. June 30, 1772.

VI. BENJAMIN, b. June 14, 1774.

VII. JOHN KENDALL, b. Dec. 14, 1777, m. Mary Flagg of Lunenburg, June 27, 1803. He had two children, and d. at Shirley, Oct. 10, 1847.

1. JOHN KENDALL, b. Dec. 14, 1810, m. Harriet Barrett of Shirley, May 29, 1837, had one child, and d. at Shirley, Dec. 20, 1866.

John K. Going, Jr., held a commanding position in Shirley during the most of his manhood life. From small pecuniary beginnings he came up to the possession of a large estate. This work, in which so many fail, he accomplished by an unwearied activity and indefatigable industry. He was early and late engaged in his purposes, with unrelaxed zeal and untiring devotion. Indeed, his severe application to business was the procuring cause of the sickness which terminated his earthly existence.

But though his efforts were successful in the procurement of earthly wealth, (the basis of American aristocracy,) he ever maintained that urbane, familiar bearing which characterizes the true, well-bred gentleman, regarding himself not above the grade of any other true-minded citizen.

From time to time he received the honors of official stations with dignity, and discharged their various duties with correctness and decision. For four years he held the office of selectman, and represented the town in one state legislature. He was also for several years a county commissioner. He died at a comparatively early age, leaving a widow and son heirs of his large estate. During his life Mr. Going gave a new glazing to the entire church of the first parish in Shirley, with which he was connected, and left a fund of five hundred dollars for the future ministerial support of said parish. His son did still more; was at the expense of a thorough renovation of the interior of the church building, changing, in a measure, its form, and adding largely to its appendages, thus rendering it one of the most appropriate and inviting temples of worship to be found in any of the rural towns of this vicinity.

- (1.) *Henry B.*, b. at Shirley, March 7, 1839, m. Nelly L. Chambers of Philadelphia, Pa., Oct. 28, 1867, she was b. Oct. 10, 1846; has had three children, r. Boston (1882). 1. "Mabel," b. Dec. 21, 1868; 2. "Gertrude," b. Jan. 2, 1870; 3. "John K.," b. Oct. 29, 1871.

2. MARY FLAGG, b. Oct. 3, 1814, m. William Linsted of Boston, May 19, 1846. She had two children, and d. at Lunenburg, Nov. 15, 1867.

- (1.) *Mary Emma*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 16, 1848.
- (2.) *John Going*, b. July 23, 1852.

VIII. HANNAH, b. June 11, 1779, m. Jonathan Spaulding of Townsend, Jan. 1, 1797, had seven children, and d. Sept. 11, 1857.

1. JAMES, b. Oct. 26, 1797, m. Betsey Smith, June, 1831, r. New York, N. Y. (1862.)
2. EPHRAIM, b. Feb., 1799, m. Orilla Frank of Middlebury, Vt.
3. JONATHAN, b. June 14, 1803, m. Mary Warner of Townsend, April 10, 1828, had three children, and d. Dec. 2, 1871.  
 (1.) *Alfred*, b. June 21, 1829, r. New York, N. Y. (1862.)  
 (2.) *Sarah H.*, b. Oct. 27, 1832.  
 (3.) *Gilman W.*, b. March 13, 1841.
4. LAURA, b. Sept., 1805, d. Sept., 1814.
5. ESTHER, b. 1807, d. 1809.
6. JOHN, b. Aug. 2, 1809, m. Elizabeth Kinsman of Thetford, Vt., May, 1834.
7. HARRIET, b. Dec. 2, 1813, m. Brooks Adams, Oct. 6, 1832.

IX. JAMES, b. Dec. 27, 1780, m. Abigail Hill of Dublin, N. H., had eleven children, and d. April 6, 1839.

1. HANNAH, b. Dec. 24, 1800, m. Levi Howard of Amherst, N. H., r. Amherst (1867).
2. ABIGAIL, b. April, 1802, was thrice m., (first) to — Loomes, m. (second) — Wilhelm, m. (third) — Barber, d. Jan. 11, 1875.
3. JAMES, b. March 21, 1805, m. Elvira Wright of Hubbardston, d. July 7, 1835.
4. ALMIRA, b. Jan. 13, 1807, m. Andrew Derby, Dec. 28, 1829. She has had nine children :  
 (1.) *Almira Arianda*, b. April 23, 1831, d. Sept. 13, 1843.  
 (2.) *Andrew L.*, b. Jan. 22, 1833, d. Dec. 6, 1835.  
 (3.) *Emily*, b. Jan. 31, 1834, d. Dec. 24, 1836.  
 (4.) *Gilman*, b. April 22, 1837, d. Feb. 7, 1840.  
 (5.) *George*, b. April 1, 1839, d. Feb. 10, 1850.  
 (6.) *Gilbert H.*, b. Aug. 31, 1842, m. Aug. 23, 1862, Sarah S. Lamb of Phillipston ; children : 1. "Florence," b. Feb. 10, 1864, d. Oct. 19, 1866 ; 2. "James Henry," b. Oct. 17, 1866, d. Aug. 17, 1867 ; 3. "Stella," b. April 14, 1867 ; r. Fitchburg.  
 (7.) *Andrew J.*, b. Feb. 26, 1845 ; m. Hattie Brown of Bolton, May 17, 1870.  
 (8.) *James Polk*, b. Jan. 8, 1847 ; m. Emma A. Proctor of Fitchburg, Oct. 11, 1872, and has three children : 1. "James Harry," b. June 1, 1873 ; 2. "Otis Proctor," 3. "John Andrew," r. Jamaica Plain (1882).  
 (9.) *Frank G.*, b. May 13, 1850, m. Annie Fillmore of Boston, May 17, 1882.
5. MARY F., b. March 2, 1810, m. Abel Derby, Sept. 3, 1833, had one child :  
 (1.) *Harriet Emma*, b. Jan. 22, 1842.
6. HENRY, b. Dec. 24, 1811, d. June 2, 1821.



7. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 2, 1814, m. Emma Bennett, d. Jan. 12, 1864.
8. CHARLES, b. Jan. 16, 1816, m. Hannah Russell of Lowell; six children.
9. NANCY, b. March 13, 1820, m. Nathaniel Cowden.
10. HENRY, b. Dec. 10, 1821.
11. GEORGE, b. July 5, 1824, twice m., (first) to Almira Giles of Lowell, m. (second) Hattie Sprague of Lowell.

---

### GORDON.

**Gordon, Nathaniel**, b. in Ireland, in the county of Tyrone, 1700, m. Sarah Martin and had four children, John, James—who d. young,—Samuel and Hannah. Samuel emigrated some years before the other members of the family, but the father, mother, and the other two children were landed at Boston about the year 1749. John was a brewer by trade, and went into business in Boston with Samuel Adams, the great American statesmen and patriot. Soon after their immigration, the father (Nathaniel) and Samuel removed with the family to Dunstable, where they resided five years. About the year of the organization of the town, the family purchased a farm in Shirley, and came here, and must have remained until the year 1770, when Samuel removed to Peterboro', carrying with him his father and mother, and they became residents of that town for life. Nathaniel, the father, d. in 1788, his wife d. in 1781.

- I. JOHN, b. in Ireland, in 1729, m. Mary Campbell of Townsend, Oct. 28, 1762, had three children b. at Shirley. He was one of the volunteers to Cambridge the day after the 19th of April, 1775. He d. at Peterboro', time of his d. unknown.
  1. JOSIAH, b. May 17, 1763.
  2. ELIZABETH, b. March 16, 1767.
  3. DANIEL, b. Feb. 14, 1769.
- II. SAMUEL, b. in Ireland, May 17, 1732, m. Eleanor Mitchel, who was also of Irish descent, and who came to this country during the French and English war, in which her father was killed, and all the rest of the family except her mother, brother, and herself, were carried off by small pox. He (Samuel) d. at Peterboro', Dec. 2, 1818. His wife, Eleanor, d. there Nov. 2, 1820. They had eleven children:
  1. SAMUEL, b. at Shirley, May 27, 1765, m. Lydia Ames of Hancock, N. H., May 20, 1790. He was a trader in Hancock for a season, and then removed to Charlestown and became proprietor of a hotel. At one time public suspicion rested on him as being concerned in the murder and robbery of David Starrett, on Charlestown bridge, who was a guest at his hotel, and who had mysteriously disappeared, his rifled trunk being

found on the bridge ; but who, after some ten or twelve years—his estate in the meanwhile having been settled in probate in New Hampshire—was found to be living, in one of the Western states. Mr. Gordon removed to Hallowell, Me., and d. there, June 23, 1853. His widow d. there also, July 5, 1853. They had eleven children :

- (1.) *Samuel*, b. at Hancock, Aug. 7, 1791, d. in infancy.
  - (2.) *Yorick S.*, b. at Hancock, Jan. 9, 1793, d. at Pineville, S. C., 1820.
  - (3.) *Oliver H.*, b. at Hancock, June 27, 1794, d. at Woodside, N. J., 1869.
  - (4.) *Lydia*, b. at Hancock, Dec. 25, 1795, m. ——— Kimball.
  - (5.) *Isabella*, b. at Hancock, June 14, 1798, m. ——— White.
  - (6.) *Eleanor*, b. at Hancock, Jan. 30, 1800, d. Sept. 8, 1808.
  - (7.) *Elizabeth*, b. at Hancock, Oct. 13, 1805, m. Thomas H. Brooks, d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 1871.
  - (8.) *Rebecca C.*, b. at Hancock, Feb. 29, 1808, d. June 27, 1808.
  - (9.) *Samuel A.*, b. at Hancock, Oct. 3, 1810, d. at Hallowell, Me., Feb. 26, 1845.
  - (10.) *Sarah M.*, b. at Charlestown, March 6, 1813, m. Justus Hurd, r. St. Louis.
  - (11.) *John Clark*, b. at Charlestown, Oct. 12, 1818, d. Oct. 19, 1818.
2. *SALLY*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 10, 1767, r. Charlestown.
  3. *ELIZABETH*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 23, 1769, m. Joseph Barnes of Sharon, Sept. 17, 1801.
  4. *HANNAH*, b. at Peterboro', N. H., 1772, m. Stephen Pierce.
  5. *NATHANIEL*, lived in New York, and d. 1827, frozen to death.
  6. *ELEANOR*, m. Capt. Andrew Cochran, U. S. A., March 11, 1816.
  7. *JANE*, r. Milford, N. H., unkm.
  8. *POLLY*, m. Adam Dickey of Milford, Nov. 7, 1808.
  9. *NEHEMIAH*, went to sea, and d. at Martha's Vineyard, unkm.
  10. *JOHN*, b. at Peterboro', Dec. 20, 1790, m. Betsey Smith, Dec. 31, 1819, d. at Montebello, Ill., April 3, 1839. He had two children :
    - (1.) *Jonathan S.*, b. at Peterboro', Oct. 20, 1822, d. at Montebello, March 27, 1839.
    - (2.) *Samuel*, b. at Peterboro', May 3, 1825, m. Pamela A. Alvord, April 3, 1851, r. Hamilton, Ill. He has had six children : 1. "Ella E.," b. Oct. 1, 1852 ; 2. "John A.," b. Aug. 21, 1855 ; 3. "Alice A.," b. Jan. 14, 1858 ; 4. "Agnes C.," b. Dec. 17, 1860 ; 5. "Robert Smith," b. Dec. 10, 1866 ; 6. "Mabel B.," b. Dec. 30, 1870.
  11. *NANCY*, m. Thomas M. Dickey, Jan. 26, 1815, r. Amherst, N. H. See Smith's History of Peterboro'.

## GOULD.

Savage reports several immigrant families of this name, among the New England settlers previous to 1700, in his Genealogical Dictionary. One of the earliest and most prominent of these was Zaccheus Gould, who was born about the year 1589, came to America about the year 1638, and settled at Ipswich [Topsfield], where he d. in 1679. He had five children, of whom the youngest only was a son: John, b. June 10, 1635, who m. Sarah Baker, Oct. 12, 1660, and who d. Jan. 26, 1709. He had eight children, among whom was Samuel, b. March 9, 1669, m. Margaret Stone, April 20, 1697, r. at Boxford, and d. 1724, had nine children, among whom was

**Gould, Jonathan,**<sup>4</sup> (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Zaccheus,<sup>1</sup>) b. Aug. 25, 1709, m. Lydia Smith, pub. May 3, 1730. He lived in what became the town of Shirley, as early as 1747, as he was one of the petitioners of that year for the establishment of the new town, and he d. in Shirley, Oct. 7, 1758; Lydia, his wife, d. Sept. 28, 1758. He had seven children:

- I. JONATHAN, b. July 24, 1731, d. 1758.
- II. LYDIA, b. Dec. 21, 1732, m. Amos Atherton, May 4, 1758.
- III. MARY, b. Jan. 1, 1735, m. Obadiah Sawtell, pub. May 26, 1756, d. at Shirley, Feb. 14, 1773.
- IV. MARGARET, b. April 16, 1737.
- V. SAMUEL, baptized Dec. 23, 1739, m. Elizabeth Farwell of Shirley, and after a residence of some six years in Shirley, removed to Lunenburg. He had six children:
  1. BETTY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 29, 1769.
  2. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 24, 1770.
  3. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1772, d. same day.
  4. MOLLY, b. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1776.
  5. PHINEHAS, b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 25, 1778.
  6. HANNAH, b. at Lunenburg, March 11, 1781.
- VI. ZACCHEUS, baptized April 25, 1742.
- VII. DANIEL, baptized May 27, 1744.

**Gould, Moses,** son of Samuel and Margaret Gould, and brother of Jonathan, (Moses,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Zaccheus,<sup>1</sup>) b. July, 1732, m. Submit, daughter of Stephen and Hannah [Sawtell] Holden, Sept. 13, 1759, had two children:

- I. NEHEMIAH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 27, 1760.
- II. MOSES, b. at Shirley, Sept. 1, 1761.

**Gould, David,**—probably a kinsman of those that have been recorded, and a descendant of Zaccheus, of Topsfield, though the line of descent does not clearly appear,—lived in what became Shirley, in 1747, and signed the petition for a separate town. One

of this name, and probably David Gould of Shirley, lived in Topsfield first, and afterward in Lunenburg, and was a large landholder there ; m. Abigail Dodge of Beverley, Aug. 10, 1726, and had nine children :

- I. ABIGAIL, b. at Topsfield, Feb. 8, 1727.
- II. REBECCA, b. at Lunenburg, March 25, 1728.
- III. SOLOMON, b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 15, 1730.
- IV. JOSEPH, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 18, 1732.
- V. EDMUND, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 18, 1735.
- VI. SARAH, b. Sept., 1736, m. Solomon Rood of Amherst, Feb. 20, 1759.
- VII. NOAH, baptized Aug. 21, 1737.
- VIII. JOHN, baptized Aug. 5, 1739, m. Mary Barrett, d. June 26, 1768.
- IX. DANIEL, b. Dec. 8, 1745.

No descendants of the Gould families are supposed now to be in this town or vicinity.

#### GRIFFIN.

**Griffin, Susanna**, came from Gloucester to dwell in Shirley, with Mr. Stephen Holden, in April, A. D. 1776. Entered by desire of Stephen Holden. OBADIAH SAWTELL." (See Shirley Town Records, page 151, vol. 1.)

#### HALL.

This is a very common New England name, and represents families that descended from different immigrant originals, who knew but little of common relationship on this continent. The first that appears on the records of Shirley is

**Hall, Josiah**, who, with his wife, Elizabeth, and three children, came to reside in Shirley during the latter part of the last century. They were first settled on the farm now owned by George Farnsworth. At a subsequent period Mr. Hall and wife lived in the family of their son—who occupied a farm near the school-house in district No. 5—where they both died. Elizabeth Hall d. Feb. 8, 1814, aged sixty-eight years. Josiah Hall d. Dec. 18, 1823, aged seventy-seven years. Their children were

- I. BETSEY, b. 1774, m. Abel Hartwell of Shirley, Feb. 6, 1801, d. March 26, 1848.
- II. ISAAC, b. at Shrewsbury, Oct. 27, 1779, was twice m., (first) to Persis Sargent of Chelsea, Jan. 7, 1801 ; she d. Dec. 27, 1836 ; m. (second) Mrs. Sarah A. Barber of Boston ; had twelve children, d. March 24, 1856.

1. ELIZA H., b. at Harvard, Oct. 2, 1801, m. Jonathan B. Redman, Aug. 7, 1836; she has had six children (1857).
  2. OLIVE, b. at Groton, March 4, 1803, was twice m., (first) to Simon Gilson Page of Shirley, pub. Nov. 25, 1830; he d. Feb. 19, 1839; m. (second) Adam Howe of Sudbury, d. at Sudbury, Feb. 27, 1868, had one child:
    - (1.) *Matilda*, b. at Shirley, March 11, 1835, m. Addison Parmenter of Sudbury, March 11, 1858, r. Sudbury (1882), had two children: 1. "Wilbur Addison," b. at Sudbury, May 1, 1860; 2. "George E.," b. at Sudbury, Sept. 14, 1864, d. Dec. 8, 1864.
  3. NANCY, b. Feb. 27, 1805, r. Lowell, unm. (1857.)
  4. ISAAC, b. Feb. 22, 1807, has been twice m., (first) to Sarah W. Waters, Nov. 29, 1832; she d. June 4, 1858; m. (second) Lucinda Torrey of Groton, Oct. 7, 1858, d. at Hudson, Feb. 25, 1878; had children.
  5. RICHARD, b. March 18, 1809, m. Sarah Ann Clark of Tewksbury, Oct. 16, 1834, had two children, and d. Oct. 13, 1856.
    - (1.) *Richard Webster*, b. 1835, d. June 20, 1856.
    - (2.) *Mary Elisabeth*, baptized July 10, 1838.
  6. MEHITABLE S., b. Aug. 13, 1811, m. William C. Graham, April 2, 1837, had six children (1857).
  7. SARAH H., b. Dec. 4, 1813, m. Josiah W. Carney, Dec. 25, 1843, d. Jan. 17, 1866.
  8. PERSIS, b. March 16, 1816, m. Alvin W. Phillips, Oct. 14, 1839.
  9. ANDREW, b. July 2, 1818, m. Lucretia Andrews, who d. Dec. 31, 1870; had two children:
    - (1.) *James Andrew*, b. Aug. 23, 1848.
    - (2.) *William P.*, b. April 18, 1858.
  10. MARY B., b. May 19, 1820, m. David F. Lord, Jan. 2, 1842, had eight children (1857).
  11. REBECCA, b. March 29, 1824, was twice m., (first) to Stephen Purington of Charlestown, Sept. 6, 1846, had two children:
    - (1.) *Anne*, b. June 10, 1847, d. May 28, 1855.
    - (2.) *Andrew*, b. Feb. 28, 1850, d. April 9, 1853.
 Rebecca, on becoming a widow, joined the Shakers in Shirley; and, after a trial of four or five years—during which she abounded in zeal for the new sect, declaring its members the only elect of the earth, and all others heretics against reason—she became enamored of one of the brethren—William Smith—whom she m. April 29, 1861, and returned to what she had deemed "the beggarly elements of the world;" r. Groton (1877).
  12. HARRIET ELEANOR, b. at Shirley, June 13, 1839.
- III. LUCY, b. July 3, 1789.

## HARPER.

This name does not frequently occur in the colonial records of New England. Farmer speaks of Joseph Harper who lived in Braintree at an early period, and Savage says that Robert Harper lived at Sandwich, a Quaker, who in 1659 was sentenced at Boston to receive fifteen stripes. From this original descended, probably, three persons of the name who lived in Rindge, N. H., previous to the Revolution, Daniel, Samuel and Thomas, one of whom

**Harper, Daniel**, had a home in Shirley at two distinct periods. He was a roving body, his name being found on the records of different towns. He m. Rachel, daughter of James and Rachel Colman of Lunenburg, Nov. 23, 1758, and removed to Ashburnham, where he must have remained four years; he then went to Rindge for a short time, and then came to Shirley the first time; after a few years he removed to Littleton, where he remained until May 25, 1772, when he returned to Shirley, and in 1781 he is reported in Stearns' History of Rindge to be from March to December of that year, in the first New Hampshire battalion; it may therefore be assumed that he wandered there from Shirley, when his record disappears. His children were

- I. RACHEL, b. at Ashburnham, April 1, 1761.
- II. JAMES COLMAN, b. at Ashburnham, March 10, 1762.
- III. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, March 10, 1766.
- IV. MARY, b. at Littleton, Feb. 27, 1770.
- V. AARON, b. at Littleton, Jan. 29, 1772, d. at Shirley, March 17, 1776.
- VI. ABIGAIL, b. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1775, d. in Shirley, Feb. 22, 1777.
- VII. EZEKIEL, b. at Shirley, Feb. 18, 1778.

## HARRINGTON.

This name is of very frequent occurrence in the towns of New England, and it is presumed that those who bear it are chiefly the descendants of Robert Harrington, who was settled at Watertown as early as 1642. Some of his posterity, or kindred, were located in Lexington, and it is believed that those of the name who found homes in Shirley wandered here from that town.

Mr. Hudson, in his History of Lexington, gives the names and birth-dates of three brothers of the name, which correspond with three that lived here a few years past the middle of the last century.

If these parties were identical, they were the sons of Richard Harrington of Lexington, who was of the fourth generation from George, who was supposed to be a son or brother of Robert, the immigrant of 1642. The eldest was

**Harrington, Thaddeus**, b. Sept. 9, 1736, m. Thankful Dodge of Lunenburg, April 6, 1758, was at the time or earlier a resident of Shirley. He was a blacksmith, and lived in the South Village, where he pursued his calling. He had four children b. at Shirley :

I. AMMI, b. Sept. 10, 1760.

II. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 10, 1760, m. Levi Farnsworth, pub. Sept. 6, 1782.

III. RUHAMA, b. Sept. 5, 1762.

IV. VASHTI, b. Jan. 28, 1767.

**Harrington, Simeon**, b. July 8, 1750, m. Hannah Holden of Shirley, pub. June 29, 1776. He lived in the north part of the town, on the farm now owned by William Neat. He was one of the volunteers who marched to Cambridge on the alarm of the nineteenth of April, 1775 ; he also enlisted July 15, in the company of Captain Robert Longley, for a term of eight months ; farther his record cannot be traced.

**Harrington, Seth**, b. Oct. 30, 1752. It is presumed that he followed his brothers to their homes in Shirley, and there is no evidence that he was married or had here a home of his own. He was not, however, without his uses, being one of the volunteers to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He joined the eight months men from Shirley on the 26th of the same month and year. He afterwards enlisted into the Continental army for three years, in 1777, and was in some of the hardest fought battles of the Revolution ; at the capture of Burgoyne, at Monmouth and Yorktown. Beyond his connection with the war of the Revolution, his career is unknown.

---

## HARRIS.

The ancestor of the family of this name first known in Shirley was Robert Harris, who (according to Bond's History of Watertown,) was m. in Roxbury, to Elizabeth Boughey, June 21, 1642, and had four children. Daniel, the third of these children, was b. May 14, 1652, m. Joanna Brown, June 14, 1682, had twelve children, and d. Dec. 15, 1733. Nathaniel, the fifth of his children in the order of age, was b. May 2, 1692, m. Hannah Fullam, daughter of Col. Francis Fullam of Weston, had ten children, and d. May 13, 1761. His second son was

**Harris, Francis**, b. at Watertown, Oct. 3, 1721. He settled in that part of Groton which became the town of Shirley. In

1747 he was one of the petitioners for the incorporation of Shirley, and took a very active part in the work of its organization and in its subsequent public duties. He was eleven times elected to the office of selectman, was one year clerk of the town, and one year town treasurer. He was the delegate of the town in the first and second sessions of the Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, convened at Boston at the commencement of the American Revolution. He held the commission of a justice of the peace at a time when there was a service as well as an honor connected with the trust. He built the first mills on the privilege occupied by the late Jonathan Kilburn; and was, in all his movements, public and domestic, an orderly and industrious man, much, and deservedly, respected by his fellow-townsmen, whose interests he as faithfully served as he did his own, to the close of his life.

When Mr. Harris became a resident of Shirley, his family consisted of his wife, Susanna, and two daughters. He died in 1792, was buried in what is now the old cemetery, but through the great omission of somebody, no monument marks the place where his remains have been laid. Mr. Harris had nine children :

- I. SUSANNA, b. at Watertown, Sept. 16, 1744, was twice m., (first) to Jonathan Moors of Shirley, who d. July 18, 1765, m. (second) John Dwight of Shirley, and d. Sept. 6, 1816.
- II. SARAH, b. at Watertown, Nov. 20, 1747, d. at Shirley, Oct. 4, 1756.
- III. PRISCILLA, b. at Shirley, March 6, 1749, m. James Dickerson of Harvard, d. at Shirley, Dec. 17, 1842.
- IV. FRANCIS, b. at Shirley, May 20, 1752, d. Oct. 11, 1756.
- V. ASA, b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 27, 1754. He was one of the volunteers on the Shirley muster roll on the alarm, April 19, 1775. He was twice m., (first) to Esther Williams of Lancaster, pub. March 16, 1776; m. (second) Patience Aldrich of Cumberland, pub. May 3, 1788; had three children :
  1. LUCY, b. at Lunenburg, June 20, 1780.
  2. DANIEL, b. at Lunenburg, May 24, 1782.
  3. THEOPHILUS, b. at Lunenburg, June 25, 1785.
- VI. SARAH, b. at Shirley, May 2, 1757, m. David Bennett, Oct. 14, 1779, d. Nov. 24, 1806.
- VII. ABIGAIL, b. at Shirley, Aug. 9, 1759, m. William Williams of Shirley, pub. Aug. 9, 1777, d. March 13, 1830.
- VIII. HANNAH, b. at Shirley, March 14, 1762, m. Solomon Pratt, pub. Aug. 1, 1782, d. Sept. 6, 1838.
- IX. FRANCIS, b. June 21, 1764, m. Eunice Holden of Shirley, Jan. 11, 1789, had six children, and d. at Shirley, Feb. 16, 1837.



1. POLLY, b. at Shirley, Dec. 16, 1789.
2. EUNICE, b. at Shirley, March 2, 1792.
3. SUSANNA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 21, 1794.
4. BRADLEY, b. at Shirley, June 24, 1797.
5. FRANCIS, b. at Shirley, May 23, 1801, m. Elizabeth Page of Shirley, Nov. 18, 1833, had eight children. d. May 21, 1860.
  - (1.) *Mary L.*, b. July 30, 1835, m. Amos W. Farrar, April 10, 1857, had three children, r. Shirley (1882). 1. "John Wood," b. May 30, 1858; 2. "Henry Waters," b. Oct. 23, 1859; 3. "George," b. Nov. 4, 1862.
  - (2.) *Susan C.*, b. Aug. 21, 1837, m. Gilman F. Moor, r. Leominster (1876).
  - (3.) *Priscilla L.*, b. Sept. 4, 1839, m. Charles H. Cowdrey of Lunenburg, June 19, 1858, had four children, r. Fitchburg (1882). 1. "Elmous H.," b. Nov. 12, 1859, m. Eldora E. Haven of Lunenburg, Nov. 1, 1882, r. Fitchburg; 2. "Addie O.," b. Aug. 27, 1861, d. Dec. 19, 1862; 3. "Flora J.," b. June 25, 1865; 4. "Charles F.," b. May 1, 1870.
  - (4.) *Sophia L.*, b. Sept. 26, 1841, m. George Spencer of Burke, N. Y., r. Constable, N. Y.
  - (5.) *Francis William*, b. July 25, 1843, has been twice m., (first) to Emma Wyman of Townsend, Dec., 1873; m. (second) Lizzie Gibbert, Dec. 28, 1875, r. Jersey City, N. J. (1876.)
  - (6.) *Lydia Caroline*, b. May 26, 1846, m. Henry H. Wyman of Townsend, June 13, 1864, had two children: 1. "Essa E.," b. July 3, 1867; 2. "William H.," b. June 20, 1870.
  - (7.) *Sarah Jane*, b. Aug. 9, 1848, d. Jan. 16, 1849.
  - (8.) *George G.*, b. July 7, 1850, d. at Lunenburg, 1860.
6. SOPHIA, b. Sept. 27, 1804.

**Warriss, Nathaniel**, a brother of Francis, Sen., son of Nathaniel, (Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Daniel,<sup>2</sup> Robert,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Watertown, 1727, m. Anna Mead of Watertown, June 2, 1748, lived in Shirley at the time of the town organization, 1753, and was at that time appointed one of the selectmen. He returned to Watertown, however, where he remained until 1762, when he went to Medford, but resided at Newton in 1765. He had three children:

- I. FULLAM, b. at Groton (afterwards Shirley) May 4, 1750.
- II. JANE, b. at Groton (Shirley) Jan. 1, 1752.
- III. NATHANIEL, b. at Shirley, bap. at Watertown, June 25, 1758.

**Warriss, John**, m. Beulah Corey, Oct. 19, 1750, had one child:

- I. EMMA, b. July 22, 1757.

## HARTWELL.

Early in the last century there were several families of this name located in Groton; whence they came does not appear in Mr. Butler's history. Mr. Savage dates the earliest settler of this name in the country at 1636;—William Hartwell, a resident of Concord, (now Lincoln,) tradition says, emigrated from Kent; and he is probably the ancestor of the Groton settlers alluded to. One of the eldest of these was

**Hartwell, James**, who must have been one of the earliest residents of that part of Groton now known as Shirley. He lived in an easterly section of the town, on a farm now owned by a descendant of the fourth generation—Sumner Stuart. He occupied the soil on which he lived and died, long before the town had a corporate existence, yet his name does not appear on the list of petitioners for an independent organization. He m. *Jemima Frost* of Groton, Feb. 22, 1737, had seven children, all b. at Groton, afterward Shirley.

I. **JEMIMA**, b. March 27, 1741. She was never married, but had two illegitimate children, namely, *Henry Farwell* and *Simeon Fisk*. The first of these married and had a large family of children, all of whom, with father and mother, were inmates of the Shirley almshouse for several years. *Jemima* lived a wandering and scandalous life, until in old age she became a town pauper, and d. March 1, 1819.

II. **MOLLY**, b. March 19, 1743.

III. **AMASA**, b. Feb. 28, 1745, m. *Lydia Moors* of Groton, had seven children:

1. **LYDIA**, b. Jan. 28, 1774, m. *Abner Pierce*, March 19, 1794, had five children:

(1.) *Asenath*, b. Oct. 7, 1794, m. *Abel Page* of Harvard.

(2.) *Lydia*, b. July 31, 1797, m. *Samuel Payson* of Roxbury, d. Dec. 26, 1842.

(3.) *Rhoda*, b. March 12, 1800, m. *John Balcom*, pub. July 20, 1820.

(4.) *Mary*, b. July 8, 1804, m. *Reuben Hartwell*, pub. March 25, 1829.

(5.) *Lucinda*, m. *Lewis Tainter*, had four children, r. *Methuen* (1858).

2. **ABEL**, b. Feb. 9, 1776, m. *Eliza*, sometimes called *Betsey*, daughter of *Josiah* and *Elizabeth Hall* of Shirley, Feb. 6, 1801, had two children, and d. Jan. 17, 1836.

(1.) *Eliza*, b. Oct. 12, 1810, m. *Levi Priest* of Groton, Nov. 29, 1832.

(2.) *Maria*, d. May 8, 1835.

3. **ENMA**, b. Feb. 16, 1778, m. *John Williams*, May 29, 1800, d. March 21, 1818.

4. *Lucy*, b. April 5, 1780, m. Jeremiah Stuart, June 18, 1807. She d. at Newport, R. I., Jan. 9, 1859, had nine children :
  - (1.) *Mary*, b. Jan. 17, 1808, m. Harvey Prescott, Feb. 14, 1832, r. West Boylston (1876), had two children : 1. "Mary Jane," b. Sept. 13, 1834 ; 2. "Julia Mandana," b. Nov. 27, 1842.
  - (2.) *Eliza*, b. March 30, 1809, m. Philemon Holden, April 5, 1832, d. July 30, 1862.
  - (3.) *Asenath*, b. Feb., 1810, m. William Sargent of Shrewsbury, Dec. 18, 1849, d. Nov. 6, 1863.
  - (4.) *Jeremiah*, b. Jan. 1, 1811, m. Electa D. Williams of Winchendon, Nov. 7, 1860, d. at Lunenburg, March 8, 1882, had three children : 1. "Mary Francis," b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 9, 1861 ; 2. "Flora M.," b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 24, 1865, d. Oct. 10, 1865 ; 3. "Charles S.," b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 3, 1866, d. Nov. 8, 1866.
  - (5.) *Sumner*, b. Oct. 18, 1814, m. Harriet Knowles of Newport, R. I., r. Newport (1877), had three children.
  - (6.) *Lucy*, b. Nov. 28, 1815, m. William Sargent of Shrewsbury, Aug. 8, 1839, d. June 17, 1849.
  - (7.) *Emma*, b. Oct. 20, 1817, d. July 3, 1846.
  - (8.) *Sarah*, b. Feb. 18, 1821, m. Calvin Farnsworth of Shirley, Jan. 13, 1855, r. Shirley (1882).
  - (9.) *Edson*, b. April 14, 1822.
5. *AMASA*, b. March 26, 178—, m. Abigail Blood of Shirley, April 1, 1802. In his early married life he owned a farm in an easterly section of the town, which proved a comfortable home, had his habits allowed him to retain it ; but intemperance, joined with thriftlessness, claimed him as their victim, so that his latter were his worst days. On the night of Sept. 21, 1848, he fell from a carriage in which he was riding, and his neck was broken. He had eight children :
  - (1.) *Timothy Moors*, b. July 15, 1802, m. Mary Dudley of Harvard, Jan. 4, 1822, d. at Rome, N. Y., 1840 ; his widow d. at Stephenswell, Wis., June 15, 1873.
  - (2.) *David*, b. July 18, 1805, a deaf mute, twice m., (first) to Phebe Lawton of Shirley, April 20, 1834 ; she d. Sept. 22, 1853 ; m., (second) Phebe Ann Bailey of Lancaster, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1856, r. Shirley (1882), had six children : 1. "Maria Amanda," b. July 11, 1837, d. May 28, 1853 ; 2. "Sarah Abigail," b. June 1, 1839, d. May 26, 1857 ; 3. "Albert Lawton," b. Nov. 30, 1841 ; 4. "George E.," b. May 9, 1845 ; 5. "Samuel Barrett," b. May 13, 1847, d. Dec. 20, 1856 ; 6. "Stillman Franklin," b. Feb. 23, 1850, d. March 17, 1851.
  - (3.) *Amasa*, b. Jan. 29, 1807, m. Mary P. Patch of Hollis, N. H., Dec. 9, 1830, r. Pepperell (1877), had four children : 1. "Henry," b. May 1, 1832, m. Lizzie Reed, Oct. 13, 1861 ; 2. "George G.," b. May 7, 1833, m. Mary J. Dow, Feb. 10, 1858 ; 3. "William B.," b. Sept. 5, 1834, m. Anna M. Vose,

- April 18, 1857; 4. "Albert," b. Dec. 12, 1840, twice m., (first) to Isabel F. Wardwell, 1862, m. (second) Helen Cummings.
- (4.) *Lowell*, b. July 13, 1809, twice m., (first) to Harriet Worcester of Lancaster, Oct. 5, 1835, m. (second) Jane Wyman of Townsend, d. Oct. 17, 1856.
- (5.) *Thomas*, b. July 13, 1811, d. April 10, 1868.
- (6.) *Abigail*, b. Sept. 21, 1813, d. Jan. 3, 1824.
- (7.) *Otis*, b. Dec. 3, 1814, d. Feb. 5, 1850.
- (8.) *James*, b. May 22, 1817, was twice m., (first) to Mary Ann Bolton, July 2, 1839, who d. Aug. 11, 1871; m. (second) Elvira E. Clark of Clinton, Nov. 21, 1871, r. Groton (1882), had eleven children: 1. "James Adams," b. at Shirley, Jan. 17, 1841, m. Hannah Holden of Shirley, Aug. 20, 1862, d. in the army at the war of the Rebellion; 2. "Emeline F.," b. at Groton, June 22, 1843, twice m., (first) to Amos L. Ames of Groton, May 11, 1861, m. (second) Charles C. Duren of Groton, June 21, 1871; 3. "Lucy Ann," b. at Groton, Nov. 8, 1845, m. Elbridge Gerry White of Shirley, June 26, 1861; 4. "Susan W.," b. Dec. 8, 1847, d. 1876; 5. "Thomas E.," b. at Groton, Aug. 25, 1849, m. Mary M. Coggs of Concord, May 2, 1870, d. at Clinton, 1876; 6. "Abbot A.," b. at Groton, July 13, 1853; 7. "Hannah Augusta," b. at Groton, June 6, 1854, m. George S. Joseph of Fitchburg, July 17, 1872; 8. "George Henry," b. at Groton, Feb. 14, 1856, m. Josephine M. Nutting of Groton, Sept. 8, 1875; 9. "Charles F.," b. at Groton, March 9, 1859; 10. "Sarah Elizabeth," b. at Groton, July 15, 1861; 11. "Frank Elmer," b. at Groton, April 21, 1869.
6. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1788, m. Reuben Balcom of Sudbury, Nov. 27, 1806; she d. at Shirley, July 5, 1864; had eleven children:
- (1.) *Amasa Hartwell*, b. Feb. 1, 1808, m. Margaret B. Chapman of Tewksbury, May 8, 1826, d. Jan. 7, 1847, had ten children: 1. "Charles Hartwell," b. Dec., 1827, m. Margaret Moses of Lancaster; 2. "Henry Thaddeus," b. May 27, 1830, m. Sarah Farmer of Shirley, pub. July 4, 1853, r. Shirley (1882); 3. "Margaret Ann," b. May 20, 1834, m. Joseph Abel Farnsworth of Shirley, June 13, 1851, r. Shirley (1882); 4. "A child," b. Aug., 1835, d. same day; 5. "Horace Adams," b. Sept. 7, 1836; 6. "Prudence Jane," b. Oct. 5, 1837, d. Aug. 22, 1859; 7. "Mary Maria," b. Aug. 16, 1840; 8. "Oliver Flint," b. Sept. 30, 1842; 9. "Eliza," b. March 20, 1844; 10. "Perley," b. Jan. 3, 1847.
- (2.) *Adaline*, b. 1809, m. John Chapman of Tewksbury, had three children: 1. "John M.," b. at Groton, May 25, 1843, d. at Tewksbury, Dec. 1, 1875; 2. "Charles Henry," b. at Groton, July 27, 1846, m. Minerva Kittridge of Dracut, May 30, 1866; 3. "George Franklin," b. at Shirley, Dec. 5, 1849, m. Mary E. Jewett of Dracut, April 27, 1870.

- (3.) *Thaddeus*, b. Nov. 4, 1811, thrice m., (first) to Rebecca Frothingham, Jan., 1835; she d. May 14, 1845; m. (second) Mrs. Eliza G. Puffer of Tewksbury, May 14, 1846; she d. July 14, 1857; m. (third) Harriet Sawtell, of Shirley, Nov. 28, 1858, r. Shirley (1882), has had four children: 1. "Rebecca Jane," b. at Shirley, Nov. 21, 1835, twice m., (first) to Eli Whitney of Upton, March 24, 1858, divorced Nov. 7, 1872, m. (second) Charles H. Sargent of Boxboro', Dec. 10, 1874, has had one child, Willie, b. Feb. 5, 1859; 2. "Eliza Ann," b. April 10, 18—, twice m., (first) to William Sawtell of Shirley, May, 17, 1863, he d. a soldier of the Federal army, March 30, 1865, m. (second) Charles W. Lawrence, Nov. 28, 1867, r. Shirley (1882); 3. "A son," b. Dec. 20, 1844, d. Jan. 10, 1845; 4. "Charles T.," b. Sept. 24, 1847, d. Nov. 14, 1849.
  - (4.) *Reuben*, b. Jan. 13, 1813, m. Hannah Hunt of Hingham.
  - (5.) *Horace Longley*, b. Jan. 23, 1815, m. Lucy A. Kibling of Ashburnham.
  - (6.) *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 4, 1816, m. Alvin Holden of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1842.
  - (7.) *John*, b. May 16, 1818, m. Sarah Kemp of Groton.
  - (8.) *Lydia*, b. June 26, 1820, thrice m., (first) to Albert S. Kemp of Groton, who d. Feb. 4, 1849; m. (second) Charles Sherman, Jan. 14, 1852; he d. at Shirley, Sept. 12, 1868; m. (third) Franklin Chapman, r. Shirley (1876). She had three children: 1. "Helen," b. at Groton, Nov. 19, 1842, m. George Hammond of West Union, Fayette county, Iowa, Oct. 7, 1865; 2. "Mary E.," b. at Groton, Nov. 19, 1842, d. at Groton, Jan. 13, 1847; 3. "Albert," b. at East Troy, Walworth county, Wis., Sept. 26, 1854, m. Harriet L. Kittridge of Leominster, Nov. 27, 1873.
  - (9.) *Abel*, b. Dec. 1, 1825, m. Sarah E. Stevens, Dec., 1848, r. Gardner (1860).
  - (10.) *Hannah Maria*, b. Dec. 20, 1830, m. Nahum Hersom, Sept. 13, 1852, r. Shirley (1882), had three children: 1. "Ellen Maria," b. Aug. 8, 1854; 2. "Mary Ann," b. Dec. 3, 1856, d. Aug. 7, 1859; 3. "Arthur Nahum," March 27, 1859.
  - (11.) *Mary Ann*, b. Oct. 22, 1833, d. Sept. 27, 1847.
7. PHILA, b. Sept. 27, 1794, m. William Williams, Nov. 13, 1817, d. Sept. 21, 1847.
- IV. SUSANNA, b. April 15, 1748, m. David Pratt of Groton, pub. Dec. 28, 1771.
- V. JONATHAN, b. April 20, 1750, m. Polly Boynton of Lunenburg, pub. April 6, 1775, d. Jan. 26, 1814; his widow (Polly) d. Sept. 30, 1835; he had ten children:
1. POLLY, b. Oct. 25, 1776, m. John Proctor of Townsend, had two children, and d. Jan. 17, 1855.

2. JONATHAN, b. July 30, 1778, twice m., (first) to Esther Warren of Townsend; she d.; m. (second) Mrs. Mary Blood; d. Feb. 21, 1844.
3. THOMAS, b. May 28, 1780.
4. JEREMIAH, b. Nov. 2, 1782, d. March 19, 1854.
5. EDMUND, b. Jan. 11, 1784, m. Olive Lovell of West Boylston.
6. LEVI, b. 1789.
7. LUTHER, b. Jan. 14, 1791, twice m., (first) to Sarah Cushing of Townsend, May 16, 1811; she d.; m. (second) Mrs. Delilah Holden of Shirley, Sept. 10, 1840; had eleven children, and. d. Oct. 15, 1867.
  - (1.) *Mary Ann*, b. Oct. 2, 1811, m. Richard Pierce of Townsend, Jan. 8, 1831, r. Pepperell (1882).
  - (2.) *Almira Woods*, b. July 10, 1813, m. Lewis Blood of Groton, Sept., 1834; she has had six children: 1. "Charles," b. Sept. 8, 1835; 2. "Mary Jane," b. May, 1837; 3. "Harriet Augusta," b. March 20, 1839; 4. "Eldora Francis," b. Feb. 19, 1845; 5. "Clara Elizabeth," b. Sept. 20, 1847; 6. "Sarah Adelaide," b. March 21, 1850.
  - (3.) *Luther*, b. Oct. 21, 1815, m. Roxanna Farnsworth of Groton, Oct. 9, 1836, had two children, and d. at Pepperell, suddenly, of small pox, Jan. 5, 1840. 1. "Sarah Maria," b. March 7, 1838, m. Rev. F. F. Emerson, June 9, 1869, settled in Amherst (1882); 2. "Hattie Andrews," b. Dec. 9, 1839, m. John H. Taylor, M. D., of Holly, N. Y., Oct. 13, 1870, r. Holly (1882).
  - (4.) *Horace G.*, b. April 26, 1817, m. Emeline Lord of Pepperell, 1855, r. Pepperell (1876).
  - (5.) *Calvin*, b. April, 1819, r. Pittsburg, Pa. (1860.)
  - (6.) *Sally*, b. May 25, 1821, d. Sept. 16, 1825.
  - (7.) *Almond*, b. June 30, 1823, d. Sept. 11, 1825.
  - (8.) *Alfred*, b. June 30, 1823, r. Worcester (1860).
  - (9.) *Thomas Jefferson*, b. Sept. 28, 1825.
  - (10.) *Harrison Jerome*, b. Nov. 16, 1828, m. Harriet Gerrish of Townsend, Nov. 25, 1852, r. Philadelphia, Pa. (1877.)
  - (11.) *Sarah Jane*, b. June 22, 1831, m. Joseph Billings of Lunenburg, Dec. 14, 1852, has had one child: 1. "Nelly A.," b. Dec. 8, 1853, m. Leonard A. Buck of Ayer, r. at Ayer (1882).
8. ELIAB, b. 1793, d. Aug. 24, 1826.
9. LEONARD, b. Aug. 2, 1795, m. Abigail Pierce of Lunenburg, Oct. 8, 1818, had ten children, and d. at Berlin, June 11, 1870.
  - (1.) *Henrietta M.*, b. Dec. 1, 1819, m. Marshall Farraday, April 5, 1839.
  - (2.) *Chauncy P.*, b. May 20, 1821, m. Mary A. Carter, June 4, 1844.
  - (3.) *Lucy Ann*, b. Aug. 3, 1822, m. Daniel Carter, April 8, 1841.

- (4.) *George Emerson*, b. March 24, 1824, m. Eliza Closkey, April 22, 1849.
  - (5.) *Louisa Abigail*, b. July 2, 1827, m. Edward Green, March 5, 1848, d. Feb. 2, 1870.
  - (6.) *Emily Pollard*, b. at Lancaster, June 27, 1829, m. Edwin Sawyer, Jan. 23, 1848.
  - (7.) *Charles Henry*, b. at Berlin, Jan. 28, 1831, m. Elizabeth Fuller, April 10, 1853.
  - (8.) *Mary Jane*, b. at Berlin, June 15, 1833, m. Pliny B. Southwick, Oct., 1850, d. April 4, 1867.
  - (9.) *Daniel Pollard*, b. at Berlin, May 13, 1835, twice m., (first) to Susan K. Moors, Nov. 1, 1854; she d.; m. (second) Ellen Wheeler, March 31, 1864.
  - (10.) *Betsey*, m. Lewis Styles, r. Amherst, N. H.
- VI. ELIZABETH, b. at Shirley, April 3, 1753, twice m., (first) to ——— Diggins; m. (second) Moses Ritter, Dec. 8, 1791.
- VII. SARAH, b. Nov. 21, 1756, m. Thomas Killicute of Groton, pub. Jan. 17, 1778.
- Hartwell, Benjamin**, became a resident of Shirley about the year 1781, m. Marial Nichols of Leominster, his native town, in 1782. He purchased a farm about one-fourth of a mile south of the meeting-house of the First Parish, which he made his home for life. He had ten children, and d. March 17, 1844. His widow d. Sept. 23, 1851.
- I. SOPHIA, b. Jan. 16, 1783, m. Dr. Luther Parker of Harvard, Dec. 26, 1804, d. Dec. 27, 1804.
  - II. ABI, b. Oct. 9, 1785, m. Dr. Joseph Mansfield of Groton, Jan., 1805, d. Feb. 8, 1871.
  - III. DESIRE, b. March 3, 1788, twice m., (first) to Artemas Longley, pub. Jan. 5, 1815; he d. July 10, 1824; m. (second) Moses Lawrence of Ashburnham, April 2, 1835; d. May 9, 1871.
  - IV. MARY ANN, b. Nov. 15, 1788, m. Benjamin Washburn Edgerton, Dec. 9, 1814, r. Amherst (1877).
  - V. MARIA, b. Nov. 7, 1792, d. Jan. 7, 1797.
  - VI. JEPHTHA, b. Feb. 14, 1794, m. Betsey Boynton of Groton, Dec. 22, 1819, d. Jan. 3, 1862; his widow d. Oct. 30, 1872; they had eight children:
    1. ELIZABETH, b. at Groton, Oct. 17, 1820, m. Thomas C. Day of Salem, Dec. 3, 1844; he d. Sept. 19, 1872.
    2. MARTHA, b. at Groton, Feb. 23, 1822, m. William DeWitt of Ware, May 26, 1846.
    3. CLARISSA ANN, b. April 12, 1824, d. Aug. 25, 1825.
    4. A CHILD, b. Oct. 25, 1827, d. Dec. 9, 1827.
    5. WILLIAM SUMNER, b. March 13, 1830, d. March, 1834.

6. MARY M., b. May 7, 1834, m. Richard P. Joy, Oct. 31, 1860. He d. April 24, 1876. She had three children :  
(1.) *Mary P.*, b. Sept. 20, 1861.  
(2.) *James R.*, b. Oct. 16, 1863.  
(3.) *Alice M.*, b. June 18, 1869.
7. SARAH S., b. May 7, 1834, d. 1834.
8. ADELIA, b. Jan. 17, 1838, m. David R. Steeve of Groton, Jan. 18, 1873.
- VII. SALLY, b. at Shirley, Dec. 9, 1797, m. Thomas Hazen, Aug. 3, 1844, r. Shirley (1882).
- VIII. BENJAMIN, b. at Shirley, July 1, 1799, m. Sarah Brooks of Lunenburg, July 28, 1824, removed to Charleston, Mich. While on a journey to New England, in September, 1854, he fell from a boat and was drowned, near Lockport.
- IX. CLARISSA, b. at Shirley, Nov. 3, 1802, d. Jan. 1, 1882, unm.
- X. MARIA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 20, 1805. When her family mansion was vacated by the death of father and mother, she became sole proprietor of the former home of ten children, and lived there alone until her death, which occurred Dec. 9, 1876.

**Hartwell, Reuben**, a brother of Dr. Benjamin, b. at Lunenburg, July 4, 1762, twice m., (first) to Abigail Ruggles, April 7, 1786; she d. Nov. 15, 1803; m. (second) Abigail Blanchard of Littleton, pub. May 12, 1805; he d. Jan. 7, 1838; his widow was b. July 27, 1778, d. Oct. 11, 1869. Mr. Hartwell became a resident of Shirley in 1792. He owned a farm in the north section of the town, in the center of school district No. 6, which was his home for life. He had fourteen children :

- I. TABITHA, b. Feb. 17, 1787, m. Nathaniel Longley, pub. March 13, 1808, d. at Marlboro', May 25, 1862.
- II. RELIEF, b. May 26, 1789, m. Peter Tarbell, Feb. 16, 1809, had nine children, and d. at Shirley, Sept. 21, 1867.
  1. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, Feb. 24, 1810, d. Sept. 30, 1822.
  2. LAVINA, b. Feb. 2, 1812, d. Sept. 28, 1822.
  3. MARTHA, b. at Shirley, March 1, 1816, d. Sept. 22, 1822.
  4. WALTER, b. at Shirley, March 1, 1816, d. March 15, 1816.
  5. RELIEF, b. at Shirley, March 30, 1819, m. John Stearns of Cavendish, Vt., June 3, 1846, r. Cavendish (1882).
  6. HARRIET, b. at Shirley, July 4, 1821, d. Sept. 26, 1822.
  7. PETER, b. at Shirley, Nov. 8, 1823, m. Mary D. Putnam of Fitchburg, Nov. 30, 1847, has had five children, r. Ayer (1882).
    - (1.) *Abel Putnam*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 21, 1848, r. Ayer (1882).



- (2.) *John Richard*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 22, 1851, d. at Ayer, July 16, 1868.
- (3.) *Harriet Adams*, b. at Shirley, July 4, 1855.
- (4.) *Mary*, b. at Shirley, July 14, 1860.
- (5.) *Agnes Relief*, b. at Shirley, July 30, 1861, d. Sept. 27, 1861.
- 8. *WALTER*, b. at Shirley, June 29, 1827, m. Martha Adams of Lunenburg, Dec., 1850, had seven children, and d. at Groton, May 28, 1869.
  - (1.) *Martha Effie*, b. Jan. 24, 1853, m. Lewis E. Williams of Shirley, July 2, 1872, r. Groton (1882).
  - (2.) *Charley*, b. at Lunenburg, March 12, 1856, d. April 8, 1857.
  - (3.) *Walter Edgar*, b. at Lunenburg, July 21, 1858.
  - (4.) *Carrie Relief*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 3, 1860.
  - (5.) *John Stearns*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 8, 1862.
  - (6.) *Kate Adams*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 16, 1864.
  - (7.) *H. Archibald*, b. at Groton, Oct. 11, 1867.
- 9. *EDMUND*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 25, 1831, d. May 28, 1873, unm.
- III. *ABIGAIL*, b. July 1, 1791, m. John Stearns of Ashby, pub. Feb. 24, 1814, r. Cavendish, Vt. (1876.)
- IV. *ELIZA*, b. at Shirley, July 18, 1793, d. Jan., 1795.
- V. *CATHARINE*, b. at Shirley, May 9, 1795, m. Daniel Adams of Chester, Vt., d. 1846.
- VI. *OZIAS*, b. at Shirley, m. Hannah Patch of Littleton.
- VII. *REUBEN*, b. at Shirley, July 25, 1799, m. Mary Pierce, pub. March 25, 1829, had four children, and d. at Groton, March 27, 1879.
  - 1. *SAMUEL P.*, b. Feb. 15, 1830, d. Sept. 18, 1833.
  - 2. *JOHN S.*, b. Sept. 28, 1833, m. Mary Ann Warren, March 23, 1859.
  - 3. *NATHANIEL*, b. June 14, 1836.
  - 4. *ZENAS*, b. Feb. 22, 1837, d. Sept., 1847.
- VIII. *JULIA*, b. at Shirley, March 25, 1802, d. Feb. 24, 1819.
- IX. *CALVIN*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 5, 1806, m. Susan Hammond of Shirley, pub. Nov. 18, 1827, had one child :
  - 1. *SUSAN*.
- X. *JAMES SULLIVAN*, b. at Shirley, May 27, 1808, d. Aug. 28, 1849, unm.
- XI. *NATHANIEL*, b. at Shirley, June 10, 1810, m. Abigail J. Randall, Sept. 2, 1831, owned and lived on the farm known as the Atherton place, was an industrious and useful citizen, was a selectman of the town in the years 1862, 1863, 1864, and 1877. He d. May 10, of the last-named year. He had nine children :
  - 1. *DEXTER*, b. at Lowell, June 19, 1833, m.

2. JAMES ALBERT, b. at Lowell, Sept. 19, 1834, d. Dec. 19, 1834.
  3. ABBIE ANN, b. at Shirley, Feb. 12, 1836, d. March 18, 1857, unm.
  4. SARAH FRANCES, b. at Shirley, Sept. 19, 1837, d. Nov. 14, 1869, unm.
  5. HELEN M., b. at Shirley, May 24, 1840, m. John Orr of Clinton, July 1, 1864, d. at Clinton, Feb. 7, 1866.
  6. SUSAN H., b. at Shirley, June 5, 1842, d. Oct. 2, 1842.
  7. SUSAN, b. at Shirley, Sept. 24, 1843, m. Henry Benton Hildreth of Townsend, Jan. 22, 1871, r. Townsend (1882).
  8. MARY ANN JOSEPHINE, b. at Shirley, Oct. 11, 1847, m. John Wesley Matthews, March 6, 1866, divorced.
  9. CARRIE ALMA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 14, 1854, m. Lewis Kimball of Littleton, Sept. 14, 1876.
- XII. SOPHIA, b. at Shirley, Oct. 15, 1812, d. Feb. 10, 1814.
- XIII. LUCY ANN, b. at Shirley, Nov. 19, 1815, m. Hezekiah Spaulding, pub. April 7, 1844, r. Shirley (1882).
- XIV. SUSAN, b. at Shirley, April 23, 1817, m. Ira B. Dodge of Wenham, June 15, 1836, had children, and d. Jan. 4, 1862.

### HASKELL.

The first person of this name mentioned in *Savage's Dictionary*, and probably the first, if not the only early immigrant to the country, is William Haskell, who was b. in 1617, and settled at Gloucester in 1642. He m. Mary Tybbot, Nov. 6, 1643. He took a distinguished place as a citizen of Gloucester, and had a more numerous posterity than any other settler in that town. Whether all of the name in New England descended from him cannot here be stated. Persons of the name have not been numerous, nor has there ever yet appeared an extended genealogy of them.

**Haskell, Henry**, became a resident of Shirley a short time previous to the outbreak of the war of Independence, and was thrice m., (first) to Rebecca Willard, who d. April 8, 1772; m. (second) Martha Little of Lunenburg, Dec. 1, 1772; she d. Sept. 28, 1778; m. (third) Charity Pratt of Hollis, N. H. He d. June 10, 1807.

He was an active and energetic man, and was said to have done good service in the war of the Revolution. He was captain of the eighty men who marched to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, which company was enrolled in the regiment of Col. Prescott. He owned and occupied a farm in the vicinity of the Shaker estates, and had ten children:

- I. RELIEF, m. Morris Kelley, pub. June 24, 1780.

- II. JOHN, d. young.
- III. REBECCA, m. Reuben Barrett of Lancaster.
- IV. MERCY, m. Edward Hazen of Shirley.
- V. PRUDENCE, b. April 1, 1772.
- VI. HULDAH.
- VII. MARTHA, b. March 20, 1774, m. Paul Willard of Lancaster, and had seven children :
  - 1. DEXTER, b. April 28, 1793, d. July 6, 1810.
  - 2. PAUL, b. Aug. 4, 1795. He was a graduate of Harvard University, 1817, read law with Hon. Calvin Willard of Fitchburg, and in the office of Hon. Leonard M. Parker of Charlestown. Mr. Willard was established in law practice, lived in Charlestown, was admitted a member of the Middlesex bar, in 1821, and sustained the reputation of an able lawyer. He was for seven years clerk of the upper branch of the Massachusetts legislature, was for a time a member of the Charlestown city government, and was regarded a judicious and impartial officer. Being well read in the lore of his profession, he took a favorable stand with his associates of the bar, and was generally regarded an able and reliable counsellor. In his manners he was urbane, courteous to strangers, and hospitable to the poor. He m. Harriet Whitney of Lancaster, Oct. 12, 1821, and d. March, 1856.
  - 8. WALTER, b. June 7, 1797, became a member of the Shaker communion, belonged to a family of that order in Shirley, and was ever a strict adherent of his chosen faith. He d., much regretted, Dec. 19, 1871.
  - 4. MARTHA, b. June 26, 1799, m. Aldis Lovell, a counsellor at law, of Walpole, N. H., d. Aug. 12, 1851.
  - 5. MARY, b. Sept. 4, 1801, d. Oct. 4, 1803.
  - 6. LUCIA, b. July 30, 1803, d. Nov. 14, 1814.
  - 7. HENRY, b. Jan. 10, 1807, d. Aug. 25, 1825.
- VIII. JANE, b. Feb. 4, 1776, d. July 30, 1777.
- IX. HENRY, b. Feb. 4, 1777, d. May, 1778.
- X. ISRAEL.

There were two other men named Haskell who lived in Shirley at the period of the war of Independence. One of them, Benjamin, was with the volunteers that went to Cambridge on the alarm of April 19, 1775, and was also one of the eight-months men, joining the army May 2, 1775. The other, John, enlisted for a service of three years, Dec. 2, 1777. Whether either or both were kinsmen of Capt. Henry Haskell cannot here be stated.

## HASTENELEVEN.

This singular name may be found entered upon the records of marriage publications, but has no other registry, nor is it traditionally known to the present generation.

"There is marriage intended (between) Francis Hasteneleven of Shirley and Phebe Wood of Lunenburg.

"Dec. 19, 1790."

---

## HAYDEN.

**Hayden, Caleb**, and Abigail, his wife, lived in Shirley about the middle of the last century, and left upon the records of the town the following imperfect family registry :

- I. ABIGAIL, b. March 20, —.
  - II. SARAH, b. Jan. 11, 175—.
  - III. JOHN, b. in Shirley, Nov., —.
  - IV. CALEB, b. in Shirley, Jan. 19, 1755.
- 

## HAYES.

Genealogists have said that all of this name in New England are descendants of John Hayes, who, it is supposed, emigrated from Scotland about 1680, and settled at Dover. One of the third or fourth generation from John,

**Hayes, William**, found his way to Shirley about the middle of the last century, and with his wife, Alice, resided here for a time. The birth of one daughter appears upon the town records :

- I. JOANNA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1753.

The subsequent history of the family is unknown to the compiler of this register.

---

## HAZEN.

Rev. Henry Allen Hazen has recently published a brief genealogy of the first family of his name in New England. He says "Edward Hazen was the immigrant ancestor. The first mention of his name which has been found, occurs in the records of Rowley. The record says, 'Elizabeth, wife of Edward Hassen, was buried Sept. 18, 1649.' He married for a second wife, Hannah, daughter of Thomas

and Hannah Groat, March, 1650, and had eleven children, all of whom were born at Rowley; he was buried in Rowley, July 22, 1683; his second wife died Feb., 1715. Mr. Hazen was a man of substance and influence in the town, was selectman in 1650, 1651, 1654, 1660, 1661, 1665, and 1668."

Edward,<sup>2</sup> (Edward,<sup>1</sup>) the fifth of the family, in the order of age, was b. Sept. 10, 1660, and d. 1748. He m. Jane, daughter of John and Jane Pickard, who survived him. He had eight children, of whom

**Hazen, Samuel,** (Edward,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>1</sup>) the fifth in age, was b. July 20, 1699, m. Sarah Harriman of Rowley, Oct. 1, 1723. He remained there until 1736, when he became a resident of Groton. In 1749, he purchased a farm in what was then called "Stow Leg," a small strip of territory soon after annexed to Shirley, and forming its entire southern boundary. This estate, after many changes and improvements, remains in the possession of the fourth and fifth generations. He was not in town at the time the petition for a separation from Groton was presented, in 1747, but he was chosen a selectman in 1753, when the town was organized. He was elected to the same office in after years, and faithfully discharged his official duties whenever called to act in a public capacity. Few families pass through four generations, like the Hazens of Shirley, maintaining such general good character and sustaining such unvariable thrift. A patient and honest industry, and a consistent economy, are usually at the foundation of such success.

Sarah, wife of Samuel Hazen, d. Aug. 1, 1794. He d. Sept. 20, 1790. They had eight children:

- I. EDWARD, b. at Rowley, May 26, 1724, d. at Rowley, Jan. 10, 1736.
- II. SAMUEL, b. at Rowley, Jan. 31, 1726, d. at Rowley, Nov. 25, 1736.
- III. MARGARET, b. at Rowley, Jan. 23, 1729, d. at Rowley, Dec. 24, 1736.
- IV. SARAH, b. at Rowley, April 9, 1731, d. at Rowley, Dec. 20, 1736.
- V. BENJAMIN, b. at Rowley, April 22, 1734, d. at Rowley, Jan. 6, 1736.
- VI. EDWARD, b. at Groton, May 2, 1738, was twice m., (first) to Sarah Willard of Lancaster, Jan. 10, 1758; she d., and he m. (second) Mrs. (Dodge) Bathrick of Lunenburg. Mr. Hazen resided in Shirley until about 1769, when he removed to Swanzey, N. H.; but in 1794 he removed to Little Falls, N. Y., where he d. in 1796. He had fourteen children:
  1. BENJAMIN, b. at Shirley, Oct. 1, 1758. He was a physician, and studied his profession with Dr. Isaiah Parker of Harvard, m.





SUEL HAZEN.

Eliza Gates of Harvard, Jan. 23, 1783, and removed to Otter Creek, N. H., where he established a home for himself and family.

2. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 21, 1760, d. March 16, 1760.
3. EDWARD, b. at Shirley, Jan. 21, 1761, m. Mercy Haskell of Shirley, left town with his family, and secured a residence in some town in Vermont.
4. PAUL WILLARD, b. at Shirley, Feb. 21, 1763, m. Amy Harrington.
5. SILAS, b. at Shirley, Jan. 13, 1765.
6. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, Feb. 7, 1767, m. Sally Bathrick of Lunenburg.
7. SAMUEL, b. at Swanzey, N. H., 1769.
8. JESSE, b. at Swanzey, d. in early manhood.
9. NATHANIEL, b. at Swanzey, 1772.
10. MARY, b. at Swanzey, Dec. 8, 1773, m. Joseph Rugg of Lancaster, Nov., 1792, d. at Gardner, June 14, 1867.
11. JOHN, b. at Swanzey, March 17, 1786, m. Polly Blodgett of Copenhagen, N. Y., 1814, d. Nov. 21, 1838, had nine children, and all but one have homes in Wisconsin (1878).  
 (1.) *Suel*. (2.) *Alonso*. (3.) *Calvin*.  
 (4.) *James*, d. (5.) *John*. (6.) *Lorenzo*.  
 (7.) *Sanford*. (8.) *Chester*. (9.) *Loren*.
12. JOSIAH, b. at Swanzey, Nov. 24, 1787, m. Milly Fish, d. Dec. 1, 1819, at Tidewater, Md., had one child :  
 (1.) *Emma*.
13. BETSEY, b. at Swanzey, March 15, 1791, m. Josiah Perry, d. at Little Falls, N. Y., Dec. 4, 1814, had two children :  
 (1.) *Julia*. (2.) *Betsey*.
14. SUEL, b. at Denniston, Vt., April 25, 1793, m. Betsey Graves of Copenhagen, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1815, r. Denmark, Lewis Co., N. Y. (1878.) He had seven children :  
 (1.) *Joseph Franklin*, b. at Denmark, April 25, 1818, d. June 22, 1819.  
 (2.) *Betsey*, b. at Denmark, June 15, 1820, m. Morgan Lewis of Denmark, Feb. 19, 1846, had six children : 1. "John M.," b. March 15, 1847, m. Celestia Robbins ; 2. "Ledron," b. at Copenhagen, Oct. 3, 1849 ; 3. "Wilson Hazen," b. at Copenhagen, Dec. 24, 1851 ; 4. "Mary Eugenia," b. March 5, 1854, d. Oct. 7, 1874 ; 5. "Bessie E.," b. Nov. 14, 1859 ; 6. "Emma A.," b. May 20, 1865.  
 (3.) *Lycurgus*, b. at Denmark, May 25, 1823, m. Sarah Quern of Iowa, r. Kansas (1877), has had five children : 1. "Suel ;" 2. "Nellie ;" 3. "Abraham Lincoln ;" 4. "Calvin ;" 5. "Dorliska."



- (4.) *Matilda*, b. May 20, 1826, m. George A. Wilson of Rutland Hollow, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1846, r. Norwich, N. Y., has had four children: 1. "Mary," b. at Rutland Hollow, Jan. 2, 1847, m. Rev. Mr. Peddie, pastor of a Baptist church at Philadelphia, Pa. (1877), has had three children: 1. George Wilson; 2. John Wayland; 3. Evelyn Hope; 2 "Emma A.," b. at Rutland Hollow, May 8, 1849, m. ——— Thompson, r. Norwich, N. Y. (1877); 3. "Marcia B.," b. Sept. 13, 1852; 4. "James E.," b. March 13, 1859.
- (5.) *Solon M.*, b. at Denmark, Aug. 11, 1829, m. Bessey Varey, Dec. 24, 1853, r. Blue Springs, Neb. (1877), has had seven children; 1. "Helen;" 2. "Anna;" 3. "Grace;" 4. "Grant;" 5. "Bessie;" 6. "Clarence W.;" 7. "Lulu Pearl."
- (6.) *Sterling W.*, b. at Denmark, May 15, 1835, m. Mary E. Shultz, April 26, 1858, r. Frankfort, Kansas (1877), has had five children: 1. "Suel Mead;" 2. "Lillie Maud;" 3. "Wyatt Bush;" 4. "Ida." 5. "———."
- (7.) *Helen M.*, b. at Denmark, May 14, 1838, m. James G. Potter of Copenhagen, Dec. 5, 1861, r. Denmark (1878), has had three children, all b. at Carthage, N. Y.: 1. "Henry S.," b. April 28, 1866; 2. "Franklin Hazen," July 5, 1869; 3. "William J. G.," b. Feb. 4, 1872.

VII. EUNICE, b. at Groton, twice m., (first) to Joseph Farwell of Groton; m. (second) to Nathaniel Willard of Lancaster.

VIII. SAMUEL, b. at Groton, May 24, 1740, m. Elizabeth Little of Lunenburg, d. at Shirley, May 16, 1815; his wife, Elizabeth, d. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1814. They had eight children, all b. at Shirley:

1. SARAH, b. Oct. 25, 176—, m. Asa Longley of Shirley, pub. April 9, 1785, d. Aug. 29, 1820.
2. JANE, b. Oct. 10, 1767, m. Hezekiah Patterson, pub. Nov. 20, 1791, d. April 10, 1851.
3. ELIZABETH, b. April 8, 1770, m. Matthew Clark, Oct. 24, 1788, d. at Shirley, March 15, 1853; her husband d. Oct. 5, 1850. They had five children:
  - (1.) *Elizabeth*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 25, 1788, m. Dr. Theodore Mead, pub. Aug. 9, 1807, lived in Franconia, N. Y., where she had a family, d. April 2, 1830.
  - (2.) *Visa*, b. at Harvard, April 4, 1792, twice m., (first) to Abidah Knight of Harvard, April 10, 1823; m. (second) Dr. Nathaniel Pierce of Ashburnham, Oct. 16, 1844; r. Ashburnham, a widow (1882).
  - (3.) *Thomas Hazen*, b. at Harvard, March 11, 1798, m. Eliza Phelps of Shirley, April 26, 1827, d. Oct. 26, 1856.  
Mr. Clark was a most useful and highly esteemed citizen, an honest man, bearing the credentials of his character,



Engraving by W. F. Allen, Gardner, Mass.

THOMAS H. CLARK.







*Autoglyph Engr. W. P. Allen, Gardner, Mass.*

SAMUEL HAZEN.

through all his ways and works ; a farmer in the true sense of that term. He cultivated his grounds, not so much to

*Thomas H. Clark*

secure a present harvest as to make them effectively productive from year to year ; and at the time of his

death he had one of the most fruitful and remunerative estates within the limits of the town. He was elected to the office of a selectman of the town on one or two occasions, and represented his fellow-citizens in one state legislature. In public and in private life he was the same stable and consistent, effective man ; his word was as good as his bond, and no promise was given that could not be fulfilled, no pledge that could not be redeemed. He was a professor of the Christian religion, and honored his faith, not by an abundance of words—for he was modest and retiring—but by the silent operation of a well-ordered life. At his death his fellow-citizens seemed ready with one accord to adopt the language of the weeping prophet : "All ye that are around him bemoan him ; and all ye that know his name say, how is the strong staff broken and the beautiful rod."

His amiable and highly respected widow, Eliza Clark, survived until Jan. 24, 1876, when she joined her husband in the promised land. They had one child : 1. "Thomas," b. Feb. 7, 1829, m. Martha A. Hazen of Shirley, Oct. 21, 1853, and d. in the very prime of his life and usefulness, June 9, 1862 ; had two children : 1. Lillian, b. at Shirley, Aug. 1, 1855 ; 2. Thomas H., b. July 14, 1859.

- (4.) *Samuel Hazen*, b. at Harvard, March 6, 1802, twice m., (first) to Hannah Gates of Charlestown, Jan. 14, 1842 ; she d. Nov. 8, 1858 ; m. (second) Lucy Penniman Gates, a sister of his former wife, June 16, 1864 ; she d. at Shirley. He has had two children : 1. "Elizabeth J.," b. Oct. 4, 1844, m. James G. Dickerson of Harvard, Dec. 6, 1865, d. Jan. 10, 1872 ; 2. "Samuel," b. Jan. 18, 1847, r. Shirley with his father, who is a widower (1882).

- (5.) *Hesekiah*, b. at Shirley, 1809, d. Nov. 8, 1833.

*Samuel Hazen*

- 4 SAMUEL, b. at Shirley, Sept. 16, 1772, m. Love, daughter of James and Sarah (Dickerson) Parker of Shirley, April 7, 1796, d. Dec. 30 ; 1810, had six children :

- (1.) *Samuel*, b. at Shirley, June 19, 1797, m. Betsey Pollard of Groton, Feb. 16, 1837, d. at Shirley, Oct. 27, 1880 ; his widow r. Shirley (1882).

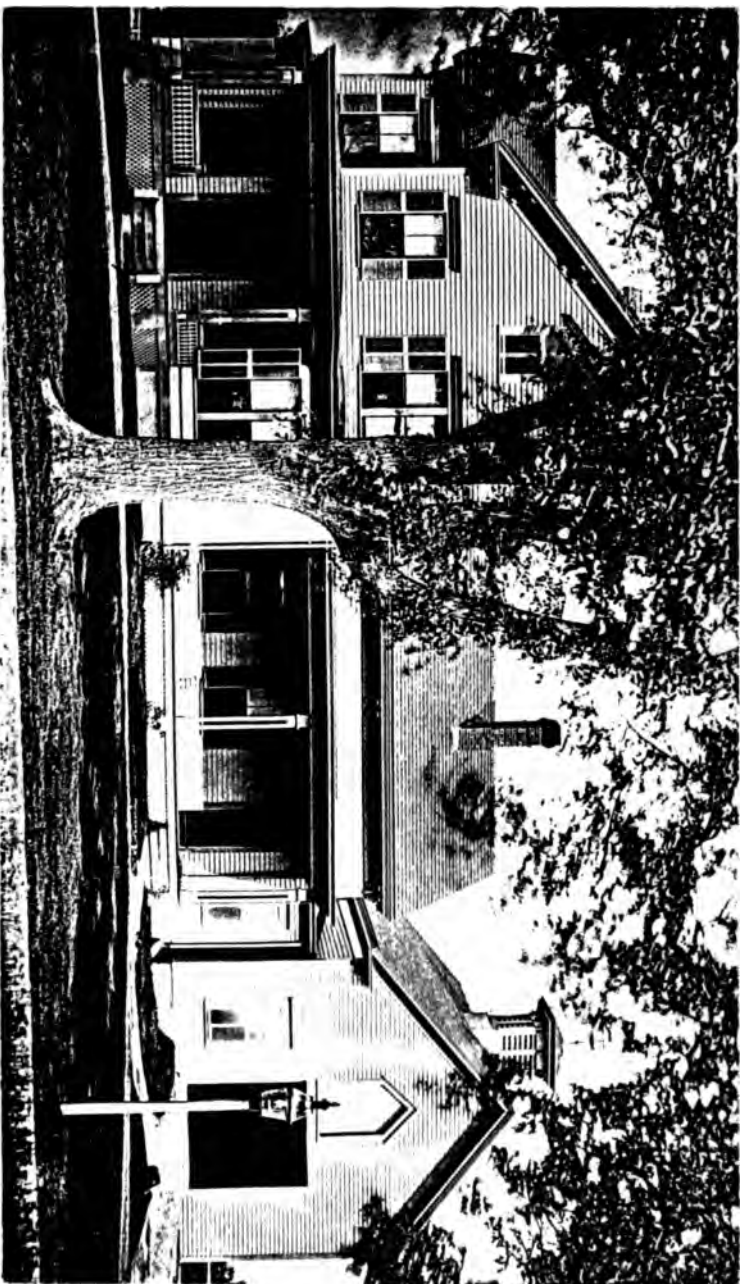
- (2.) *Mary Ann*, b. at Shirley, June 30, 1799, m. Dr. Augustus Granville Parker, who d. June 19, 1843 ; she had one

child: 1. "Stillman Samuel Hazen," b. at Shirley, June 27, 1821. He was a very promising young man, and, in accordance with the desire and encouragement of his parents, who spared neither effort nor expense to effect the object, he was striving to obtain an education that would fit him for the highest walks of professional service, but was overtaken by consumption, and after a painful and lingering sickness, departed this life Jan. 18, 1841, in the city of St. Mary's, Florida, whither he had gone for the benefit of his health. His widowed mother r. in Shirley (1882).

- (3.) *Abigail Parker*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 24, 1802, m. Wonder Ware, Nov. 21, 1819, lived at Westminster, and had four children, all born at Westminster: 1. "Abigail," b. June 29, 1822, m. Joseph Forbush of Westminster, June 16, 1843, d. Dec. 13, 1867; 2. "Mary Ann," b. March 8, 1825, r. Westminster (1882), unm.; 3. "Sarah Hazen," b. Oct. 26, 1828, m. Jerome Whitman of Westminster, Jan. 25, 1851, r. Westminster (1882); 4. "George W.," b. June 30, 1836, m. Theodosia Beardley, May 30, 1859.
- (4.) *Love*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1804, twice m., (first) to Samuel Sprague of Harvard, Dec. 11, 1828, m. (second) Benjamin Wyman of Westminster, Aug. 27, 1843, has had three children: 1. "Samuel Hazen," b. at Shirley, March 22, 1831, m. Ann M. Miles of Westminster, Jan. 16, 1856, has had five children: 1. Love Maria, b. Dec. 10, 1856; 2. Nelson S., b. Dec. 10, 1861; 3. Hattie Sophia; 4. Theodosia Miles; 5. Lydia Gertrude, b. Feb. 13, 1878, r. Westminster (1882); 2. "Mary Ann Parker," b. at Westminster, Aug. 19, 1844, r. Westminster (1882), unm.; 3. "Sarah Jane," b. at Westminster, Sept. 15, 1848, r. Westminster (1882), unm.
- (5.) *Henrietta Whitney*, b. at Shirley, June 16, 1807, m. Franklin Wyman of Westminster, Dec. 3, 1839, d. June 26, 1860, had three children: 1. "Augustus Granville Parker," b. at Westminster, June 17, 1843, d. Oct. 28, 1849; 2. "Charles Franklin," b. at Westminster, April 16, 1851, d. Dec. 13, 1853; 3. "Charles F.," b. April 16, 1853.
- (6.) *Sarah Parker*, b. at Shirley, June 1, 1811, m. Israel Longley of Shirley, May 29, 1836, is a widow, r. Shirley (1882).
5. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, March 11, 1775, twice m. (first) to Anna Crocker of Harvard, pub. April 29, 1798; she d. Dec. 2, 1843; he m. (second) Sally, daughter of Dr. Benjamin Hartwell of Shirley, Nov. 2, 1856, had six children, all b. in Shirley:

*Thomas Hazen*

- (1.) *Anna H.*, b. June 8, 1800, m. Dr. Nathaniel Kingsbury of Temple, N. H., Nov. 17, 1840, d. at Shirley, Oct. 7, 1862.
- (2.) *Thomas Little*, b. Jan. 22, 1802, m. Mary Pollard of Groton, May 12, 1842, had three children, and d. Sept. 18, 1847. 1.



RESIDENCE OF THOMAS L. HAZEN



100





"Thomas Little," b. at Shirley, Feb. 18, 1843, m. Julia M. Page of Shirley, Nov. 17, 1867, had one child: 1. Mabel Gibson, b. July 27, 1872, r. Shirley (1882); 2. "Samuel," b. at Shirley, May 18, 1844, m. Julia A. Lawrence, Nov. 2, 1875, has had one child: 1. Mary E., b. Sept. 27, 1876, r. Shirley (1882); 3. "Jacob Pollard," b. at Shirley, Nov. 9, 1845, m. Kate Eliza Bancroft, daughter of Hon. E. D. Bancroft of Ayer, Nov. 14, 1875, r. Shirley (1882).

- (3.) *Joseph*, b. Dec. 15, 1804, m. Ann, daughter of Stephen Longley, Esq., of Shirley, r. Shirley (1882), has had six children, all b. in Shirley: 1. "Thomas J.," b. June 27, 1830,



m. Sarah C. Farrar, Mar. 7, 1855, had five children, and died at Shirley, April

28, 1865: 1. Ethel, b. July 15, 1856, d. Dec. 26, 1870; 2. John Emory Lyon, b. Sept. 16, 1858; 3. Joseph Thomas, b. April 23, 1860; 4. Samuel Farrar, b. Dec. 5, 1861; 5. Mary B., b. March 31, 1865; 2. "Ann Maria," b. May 16, 1832, m. Jerome Gardner, Oct. 24, 1850, r. Shirley (1882); 3. "Martha," b. April 10, 1834, m. Thomas H. Clark, Oct. 11, 1853, r. Shirley (1882); 4. "Sarah," b. Feb. 4, 1838, m. Dr. John Q. A. McCollister, May 6, 1856, d. at Ayer, May 5, 1858, had one child: 1. Anna, b. Aug. 28, 1857, r. Shirley (1882); 5. "Herman Streeter," b. June 13, 1844, d. July 14, 1844; 6. "Herman S.," b. Aug. 25, 1845, m. Elizabeth Ann Chandler, Nov. 1, 1865, has had one child: 1. Ethel, b. at Shirley, May 29, 1871, d. April 15, 1882.

- (4.) *William*, b. June 4, 1807, d. Aug. 3, 1807.  
 (5.) *Samuel*, b. Sept. 8, 1808, d. April 8, 1810.  
 (6.) *Luther*, b. Feb. 1812, d. at Shirley, Jan. 18, 1845, unm.

6. MARGARET, b. at Shirley, Jan. 8, 1777, d. March 7, 1777.

7. PEGGY LITTLE, b. Feb. 28, 1779, m. Josiah Bailey of Lunenburg, March 17, 1796, d. March 12, 1857; she had ten children:

- (1.) *Otis*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 28, 1798, m. Sophia Marshall, d. at Nashua, N. H., May 5, 1842, had one child: 1. "Henrietta."

- (2.) *Artemas*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 17, 1800, m. Clarissa Billings, d. at Keene, N. H., Nov. 7, 1865, had three children: 1. "Rufus;" 2. "Adaline;" 3. "Lizzie."

- (3.) *Thomas H.*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 28, 1802, m. Elizabeth Boutelle.

- (4.) *Josiah*, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 27, 1804, m. Catharine ———, d. at Reading, July 5, 1827, had four children: 1. "Luther;" 2. "Margie;" 3. "Josiah;" 4. "Lizzie."

- (5.) *Samuel H.*, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 8, 1806, twice m., (first) to Mary Hart; m. (second) Mrs. Sarah Hart; d. at

- Fitchburg, Oct. 29, 1869, had two children: 1. "Martha A. W.;" 2. "Mary E."
- (6.) *Betsy L.*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 3, 1808, m. William A. Warren.
- (7.) *John L.*, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 3, 1811, m. Mary Cowden, had two children: 1. "George;" 2. "Charles;" both died in the army.
- (8.) *Joseph*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 8, 1813, m. Mary ———, had four children: 1. "Marietta;" 2. "Martin;" 3. "Lizzie;" 4. "George."
- (9.) *Luther*, b. at Lunenburg, Sept. 14, 1816, d. at Townsend, Feb. 27, 1817.
- (10.) *Walter*, b. at Townsend, April 18, 1818, twice m., (first) to Mary Fisk; she d.; m. (second) a lady from the South; had three children: 1. "Mary;" 2. "Fannie;" 3. "Walter."
8. *Lucy*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1783, m. Jonathan Burton of Wilton, N. H., pub. Feb. 10, 1805, had eight children, and d. April 11, 1874.
- (1.) *Lucy*, b. at Wilton, Jan. 26, 1806, d. Oct. 25, 1828.
- (2.) *Persis*, b. at Wilton, Jan. 16, 1808, d. Feb. 28, 1809.
- (3.) *Persis*, b. at Wilton, Dec. 16, 1810, m. Rev. Stephen A. Barnard, Aug. 29, 1831, r. Lansing, Mich. (1877), had seven children: 1. "Alfred Augustine," b. Feb. 3, 1834, d. Sept. 24, 1835; 2. "Edward Francis," b. April 21, 1836, d. April 4, 1863; 3. "William Alfred," b. Jan. 16, 1838, d. May 2, 1874; 4. "Ellen Augusta," b. March 16, 1840, m. Charles A. J. Marsh, Feb. 3, 1876, r. Minneapolis, Minn. (1877); 5. "Emily Persis," b. June 25, 1847; 6. "Mary Estella," b. Nov. 8, 1851, d. Aug. 31, 1852; 7. "Henry Burton," b. Oct. 1, 1853, d. Sept. 21, 1855.
- (4.) *Jonathan Hazen*, whose name was legally changed to Hazen J., b. at Wilton, N. H., June 2, 1812, thrice m., (1st) to Susan S. Bancroft of Boston, May 2, 1836; she d. July 23, 1844; m. (second) Harriet L. Smith of Boston, Jan. 1, 1846; she d. July 9, 1853; m. (third) Eliza M. Josselyn of Boston, Nov. 4, 1854; he had five children, all b. at Boston, and d. April 7, 1880. 1. "Laura Frances," b. May 10, 1838; 2. "Helen Louisa," b. Dec. 19, 1841; 3. "Hazen J., Jr.," b. July 11, 1847; 4. "George Smith," b. Nov. 26, 1850; 5. "Ida Maria," b. July 6, 1856.
- (5.) *Samuel*, b. at Wilton, Aug. 22, 1814, m. Elvira M. Jones of Marlboro', N. H., Dec. 5, 1839, r. Wilton (1877), has had five children: 1. "Henry W.," b. at Wilton, March 19, 1841; 2. "Lucy M.," b. at Wilton, Nov. 27, 1842; 3. "Clarence F.," b. at Wilton, Aug. 31, 1845; 4. "William Andrew," b. at Wilton, Nov. 5, 1850; 5. "Charles S.," b. at Wilton, Aug. 26, 1852.
- (6.) *Elizabeth Jane*, b. at Wilton, Sept. 22, 1816, m. Rev. Charles Robinson of Medfield, Sept. 1, 1850; she is a widow, r. Groton (1882), has had one child: 1. "Willie Burton," b. at Peterboro', N. H., April 3, 1854.

- (7.) *Andrew Nichols*, b. at Wilton, Feb. 21, 1818, r. Boston (1877), unm.  
 (8.) *Maria*, b. at Wilton, Feb. 22, 1820, d. at Wilton, May 4, 1849.

**Hazen, Caleb.** This name occurs in the records of the town, and the presumption would be that Caleb was a relative of the families given in the preceding registry; but the most careful investigation fails to give the most distant kinship. This is the more strange on account of the uncommonness of the name in New England.

The following are the names and birth-dates of the children of Caleb and Abigail Hazen, b. at Shirley:

- I. ABIGAIL, b. March 20, 17—; date imperfect.
- II. SARAH, b. Jan. 11, 1750.
- III. JOHN HOLDEN, b. Nov. 2, 1753.
- IV. CALEB HOLDEN, b. Jan. 17, 1756.

---

### HEALD.

This name was sometimes written without *a*, and with final *e*, as Mr. Savage says, and has been pronounced "Hale," oftentimes, but it truly stands by itself an independent name. "John Heald immigrated from Berwick, England, and settled in Concord; was a free-man June 2, 1641, had eight children, and d. at Concord, May 24, 1662." His eldest son, John, Jr., (John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) m. Sarah Dean, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Dean, June 10, 1661, had four children, and d. at Concord, June 17, 1689. His wife d. July 17, 1689. John, the eldest son of John, Jr., (John,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) was b. Sept. 19, 1666, m. Mary Chandler of Concord, daughter of Roger and Mary (Simons) Chandler, Dec. 19, 1690, resided at Concord, had several children, and d. Nov. 25, 1721. His wife d. Aug. 14, 1759. His youngest son, Ephraim, (Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) b. Feb. 19, 1711, m. Eleanor ———, had children, and d. at Townsend. Among his children was

**Heald, John,** (John,<sup>5</sup> Ephraim,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) m. Mary Tuttle of Littleton, Nov., 1764, and became a resident of Shirley in May, 1776. He was settled on a farm at the extreme north section of the town, the same now occupied by Hezekiah Spaulding. He was a man of standing and influence, was appointed a deacon in the church Sept. 13, 1790, during the ministry of Mr. Whitney. At a subsequent period, while Mr. Tolman was minister, the deacon became dissatisfied with the doctrines of Mr. Tolman, which were of a severe Calvinian stamp, and utterly at variance with the Arminian faith, which had become the accepted belief of the worthy deacon. He, therefore,—with his daughter, Eleanor Bowers,—took himself from Mr. Tolman's church and ministry, and they became connected with the Methodist church at Lunenburg,

where his Arminian ideas received cordial fellowship and sympathy. He had six children, and d. Sept. 13, 1821.

- I. LUCY, b. Nov. 25, 1765, m. William Going of Shirley, pub. Jan. 8, 1787.
- II. ABIGAIL, b. Dec., 1767, d. May 30, 1790.
- III. RHODA, b. Feb. 29, 1769, twice m., (first) to Jonathan Ather-ton of Shirley, March 17, 1793; m. (second) Samuel Tarbell of Mason, N. H., Dec. 1, 1814, d. Jan. 13, 1854.
- IV. ESTHER, b. July 20, 1771, m. James Snow of Mason, pub. April 17, 1808, d. July 23, 1853.
- V. JOHN, b. Feb. 28, 1773, m. Polly Gasset of Townsend, pub. Oct. 19, 1794, had two children, and d. July 1, 1798.
  1. BRIGHAM, b. at Shirley, June 7, 1795, d. July 31, 1798.
  2. HARVEY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 20, 1797.
- VI. ELEANOR, b. Aug. 4, 1775, m. Nathaniel Bowers of Towns-end, pub. Sept. 20, 1802, had three children, and d. at Lunenburg, May 13, 1868.
  1. NATHANIEL, b. March 29, 1804, m. Eleanor Allen of Saco, Me., Oct., 1828, had two children, and d. at Brookline, N. H.
    - (1.) *John Allen*, b. June, 1829.
    - (2.) *Ellen Lucy*, b. Sept., 1831.
  2. JOHN HEALD, b. May 13, 1806, d. Nov. 25, 1821.
  3. MARY, b. Feb., 1807, m. Jonas Longley, April, 1840, had two children :
    - (1.) *Hiram*, b. Jan. 7, 1841.
    - (2.) *Charles*, b. April 26, 1845.

## HENDERSON.

Mr. Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, mentions but one of this name—William, of Dover, 1679. The name is not of frequent occurrence in the New England towns.

**Henderson, Thomas**, resided in Shirley, near the middle of the last century, and left the birth-dates of two children upon its records :

- I. JOHN, b. Nov. 5, 1751.
- II. BETTY, b. Oct. 6, 1753.

## HENRY.

**Henry, Robert**, and Eleanor, his wife, lived on a farm in the extreme south-western section of the town and of the original terri-tory of Groton, at least ten miles from the center of that territory.

The hill which formed a portion of their domain, presents the deepest and most difficult cut which the workmen had to make on the whole line of the Fitchburg railroad. The farm which the Henrys occupied has become amalgamated with other estates, and its buildings are abolished, but the hill still bears the name of Mount Henry.

As might well be supposed, the original proprietor would be interested in the establishment of a new town, whereby his municipal facilities might be enlarged. His name, therefore, appears among the signers to secure this object. He had seven children, as shown by the records of Groton and Shirley; but farther than the first generation their descent has not been discovered.

- I. SARAH, b. at Groton, Feb. 10, 1744.
- II. ANNA, b. at Groton, April 3, 1747, must have d. before 1758.
- III. ROBERT, b. at Groton, April 10, 1749.
- IV. ELEANOR, b. at Groton, May 19, 1751.
- V. SILAS, b. at Shirley, Jan. 28, 1754, d. Feb. 23, 1754.
- VI. SILAS, b. at Shirley, Feb. 3, 1755.
- VII. ANNA, b. at Shirley, March 4, 1758.

## HOLDEN.

It was facetiously said of the town of Dracut, that one might perambulate its entire territory and address the first man he met as Coburn and the next as Varnum, and so alternate during his whole route, without incurring much danger of mistake. Something like this might be said of Shirley, during some periods of its history, in relation to the Holden and Longley families—names that have had a large representation among its inhabitants.

Connected with the early settlers of the town there were seven families bearing the name of Holden. At the time of this writing (1878), there are twelve households of that name. And during the interregnum of a century and a quarter, there never has been less than the number first stated, but often more than the second.

For the facts connected with the origin of the Holden settlers in town, the compiler is indebted to letters received from John A. Boutelle, an accurate genealogist, who recently died at Woburn, and from Major Frederic A. Holden, connected with the "Department of the Interior," at Washington, D. C., and to the histories of Groton and Watertown. Though they differ at some small points, there is as great harmony in their independent accounts as could be expected under the circumstances. The Holden settlers in Shirley descended from one and the same family, the head of which was Richard Holden. He was of English birth, and embarked at Ipswich for America, in "the good ship" Frances, Captain John Cutting (or



Nutting), Master. He left England May 30, 1634. After he arrived at the land of his adoption, he is known as living first in the town of Ipswich, Essex county, Mass. This was the year of his immigration, and here he was admitted freeman, giving his age—twenty-five years—which makes the year of his birth 1609. In Ipswich he owned real estate.

The same year a younger brother immigrated to America, in the ship Elizabeth, and settled at Watertown. He was b. in 1611, was twice m., (first) to Elizabeth ———, who d. 1672; m. (second) Mary Rutter of Sudbury, had seven children, and d. 1691.

In 1640 Richard Holden was m. to Martha Fosdick, and in 1644, when he was thirty years of age, he left Ipswich and removed to Watertown. Here he purchased an estate containing five acres, which bordered upon land owned by his brother Justinian, where he remained some eight or nine years, when he sold his property in Watertown to Rev. J. Sherman of that place, and in 1655 his name appears upon the tax-list of the town of Woburn.

The proprietorship of the territory which bore the general name of Groton, was established by the "Great and General Court of Massachusetts," in 1656-7. Not far from this time, Richard Holden, having become a member of this proprietorship, with two of his sons—Justinian and Samuel—who were also proprietors, removed to said territory, and made it his home for life.

When this domain of sixty-four square miles was apportioned to the grantees, according to their several subscriptions to the general stock, Richard Holden found himself in the possession of over nine hundred and seventy-five acres of land, much of which lay in the north and north-westerly parts of what is now Shirley. It appears from ancient deeds that his landed estate began on the west bank of the Nashua river, near to Beaver pond, and extended westward on what became the northern bound of Shirley and the southern bound of Groton, and included what is now the farm of the heirs of the late Porter Kittridge.

Of this land he deeded to his son Stephen—the second of the name in his family—one hundred and eight acres, all of which, and some more, passed, eventually, into the possession of Lieutenant Simon Holden, who removed to the territory and became the first resident occupant of what is now known as the Porter Kittridge place. He afterward became a large land-holder, and passed for a rich man.

As farms were taken up from time to time, by Holden settlers, along the line of the north section of what is now the town of Shirley, reaching to Lunenburg line on the west, and down as far south as where Luke Holden now lives, it is probable that much of the territory including these farms and their surroundings, when in a wild state, belonged to Richard Holden.

The history of Watertown limits the number of Richard's children to nine, but Mr. Boutelle adds two to this number, and gives their names as follows: 1. Stephen, b. 1642, killed at Groton, while felling a tree, 1658; 2. Justinian, b. 1644; 3. Martha, b. 1646; 4. Mary; 5. Sarah; 6. Samuel; 7. John; 8. John; 9. Stephen; 10. Thomas;

11. Elizabeth. Richard Holden d. at Groton, March 1, 1696, at the house of his son Stephen, "aged, infirm, and a widower." His wife, Martha, d. at Watertown, Dec. 6, 1684.

Stephen Holden, the ninth child of Richard, had eleven children, and d. at Groton, 1715. Among the names of his children John, Stephen, and Nehemiah are found, and from their families came the Holden settlers within the territory of what was afterward Shirley. The first of these settlers was

**Holden, Caleb,**<sup>4</sup> (John,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Groton, Feb. 1, 1723, m. Abigail ———, and had four children :

I. ABIGAIL, b. at Groton, March 25, 1748.

II. SARAH, b. at Groton, Jan. 11, 1749.

III. JOHN, b. at Groton.

IV. CALEB, b. at Shirley, Jan. 19, 1755.

**Holden, Amos,**<sup>4</sup> (John,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Groton, June 16, 1726, was twice m., (first) to Prudence ———, Feb. 6, 1750; she d. Nov. 1, 1762; m. (second) Sarah Blood, 1763; she d. 1800. He owned and lived on a farm situated on the north side of Mulpus brook, and recently known as the Amos Day place. He was among the patriots of the town during the dark days of the Revolution, and was one of the volunteers called out by the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He was also one of the eight-months men of the same year. He had sixteen children, all born in Shirley.

I. AMOS, b. Sept. 21, 1752, m. Lydia Sloan of Mason, N. H., Sept., 1778, was one of the eighty volunteers that marched to Cambridge the day after the Lexington battle. He removed to Mason about the time of his marriage, where he remained two years, and had two children; he then returned to Shirley, but was refused recognition as a citizen by the selectmen of the town, Oct. 4, 1780.

II. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 12, 1755, d. March 10, 1755.

III. PRUDENCE, b. March 9, 1756.

IV. ABEL, b. Sept. 26, 1758; when but a little over sixteen years of age he enlisted for eight months in the war of 1775, and was in Captain Robert Longley's company. He was twice m., (first) to Emma Blood of Groton; she d., and he m. (second) Elizabeth Henry of Lunenburg, had four children, and d. at Shirley, 1797.

1. ABEL, b. 1785.

2. BETSEY, d. young.

3. JONAS, b. 1795, m. Nancy Kimball of Fitchburg, had eight children, d. at Fitchburg, 1878.

(1.) *Nancy*, b. 1819, m. Jonathan M. Whitman of Fitchburg, d. at Fitchburg, 1854, no children.

- (2.) *Harriet*, b. 1821, m. J. Q. A. Mellen, resides Claremont, N. H., has two children: 1. "Edgar P.," m. May P. Young, has one son, resides Claremont; 2. "Ella," m. Baxter Emerson, r. Claremont, has had one child (died young).
  - (3.) *Mary*, b. 1823, m. Frederick Mellen, r. in Vermont, a widow, has had no children.
  - (4.) *Henry Jonas*, b. 1825, m. Amanda H. Kendall of Marlboro', N. H., r. in Fitchburg; occupation, millwright; he has had seven children: 1. "Willis Henry," b. June 17, 1851, m. Dora R. Hall of Brattleboro', Vt., r. Hastings, Dakota county, Minn., has had two children: 1. Henry Hall, b. July 11, 1880; 2. Cecil, b. Sept. 11, 1881; 2. "Frederick Augustine," b. July 23, 1853; 3. "Ida Amanda," b. June 5, 1855, m. Charles N. Ordway of Fitchburg, and d. Feb. 2, 1882; had one child: 1. George Ernest, b. Sept. 7, 1881, d. Nov. 7, 1882; 4. "Edith May," b. March 10, 1860, m. Eugene Dodd of Fitchburg, has one child: Otho Eugene, b. Feb. 11, 1881; 5. "Arthur Lincoln," b. June 1, 1862; 6. "Lulie Augusta," b. Dec. 7, 1867; 7. "Jonas Kendall," b. June 23, 1868, d. Sept. 13, 1870.
  - (5.) *James*, b. 1827, m. Margaret A. Coolidge, and d. at Cambridge, 1853; no children.
  - (6.) *Elvira*, b. 1829, m. George P. Hildreth of Fitchburg, and d. 1864; had one child, which d. in infancy.
  - (7.) *Porter*, b. 1833, m. Clara Stout, has five children, and r. in Belmont, Allegany county, N. Y.
  - (8.) *Joseph*, b. 1836, m. Anna E. Bates of Fitchburg, has two children, and r. Belmont, N. Y.
4. WILLIAM, was living at some town in Maine, as last known to his friends here (1877).
- V. LYDIA, b. April 18, 1761.
- VI. JOHN, b. May 21, 1765, m. Sally Sanderson of Lunenburg, pub. March 13, 1791, d. 1847.
- VII. SARAH, b. Sept. 10, 1767, m. Nathan Pierce of Putney, Vt., d. at Shirley, 1849.
- VIII. EUNICE, b. Aug. 12, 1770, m. Francis Harris, Jan. 11, 1782, d. 1814.
- IX. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 23, 1772.
- X. MOSES, b. June 6, 1776, m. Priscilla Stearns, pub. Nov. 13, 1803.
- XI. THOMAS, b. April 30, 1778, was four times married; when about twenty years old he removed his residence from Shirley to Boston; m. (first) Nancy Briant, and had one child, but buried wife and child in 1802; m. (second) Sophia Briant, and had four children; of these, three, viz., GEORGE, THOMAS and OSCAR, d. between the ages of twenty and thirty years, and NANCY still lives

(1876); Sophia, the second wife of Thomas Holden, d. in 1812; he m. (third) Hannah Baldwin, and had six children; of these, five died in infancy; HENRY, the one remaining, was b. May 5, 1817, d. March 12, 1839; Hannah, the third wife of Thomas d. 1827; he m. (fourth) Mary Jewett, and had one child, SARAH, b. 1831, living in 1856; he d. at Boston, 1847, leaving his fourth wife a widow, and two daughters.

XII. JOEL, b. March 13, 1780, m. in 1813, and had four children; he d. at New Orleans, Oct. 4, 1821; his children were

1. JOEL M., b. Nov. 4, 1815.
2. WILLIAM, b. 1817, d. 1818.
3. WILLIAM S., b. June 9, 1819, r. in California (1860).
4. THOMAS, b. May 29, 1821; he found a home with the Shakers in early childhood, and as he grew up became initiated into the faith and polity of his guardians; while yet a young man he became a trusted leader and minister of the order, was regarded by the older brethren as one who would be an ornament in their denomination, and exert an influence beneficial to the "United Friends" beyond the limits of their order. But the charms of a lovely sister, (who stood equally high with himself in the estimation of their community,) by her amiable and winning ways, so wrought upon his heart as to cause him to concentrate his affections upon her, which movement was reciprocated by her; and thus he was led to abandon a life which he had firmly believed to be the true spiritual state, for one which he had as faithfully looked upon as the abnormal condition of the sexes, viz., matrimony! In one day, therefore, the "United Friends" were called to give up to the world two of their most efficient helpers, and, as they had supposed, two of their firmest associates. Thomas Holden m. Louisa B. Blanchard; he has since died; his widow r. in Boston.

XIII. SEWALL, b. Feb. 19, 1782, d. at sea.

XIV. HANNAH, b. March 14, 1784; her destinies removed her to Canada in early life. She was twice married, (first) to A. Loomis, 1801; he d. in Canada, and she removed to some town in Vermont, and m. (second) P. Adams. She had seven children:

1. SALLY, who was a resident of Harvard (1867).
2. SERINDA, b. Jan. 17, 1811, died young.
3. ALANSON, b. Nov. 30, 1812, r. somewhere in Vermont (1860).
4. CHLOE, b. Feb. 14, 1816, d. young.
- 5 and 6. LUCIUS and LUCAS, b. Aug. 22, 1818.
7. JOHN, b. April, 1824, d. at Boston, 1846.

XV. EMMA, b. March 23, 1786, was twice m., (first) to S. Blanchard, and had four children, when she was separated from her

family, her husband and daughters having joined the Shakers. Mr. Blanchard became a distinguished actor in the Shaker communion, and died at Harvard in the fulness of the faith. Being thus forsaken by husband and children, who had taken vows of celibacy, Emma felt at liberty to renew her family relations (which had been broken much against her will) with other parties. She accordingly m. (second) B. Winchester, by whom she had four children. She d. at Boston, 1847. The children she had by her first marriage were

- 1 and 2. LOUISA and LUCY, b. Dec. 28, 1807, both d. young.
3. LOUISA B., b. Oct. 15, 1810. She was taken into the Shaker communion with her father, became a very enterprising and useful Shakeress, and was much beloved and trusted by the entire fraternity; yet she did not so far renounce the world as to resist all its temptations, but became the bride of her kinsman, Thomas Holden, who was eleven years her junior in age—a brief biography of whom is given on a previous page of this record. She is now (1882) a widow, r. Boston.
4. JANE, b. Nov., 1812; she became a Shakeress with her sister, and was joined to the community at Lebanon, N. Y.; she lived there in 1856.

XVI. MOODY, b. Nov. 5, 1789, d. at sea.

Amos Holden, the father of this numerous family, d. at Shirley, about 1805.

**Holden, Nehemiah,**<sup>4</sup> (John,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Groton, March 12, 1731, m. Elizabeth [Stevens], and had six children:

- I. ELIZABETH MARY STEVENS, b. at Louisburg, Dec., 1758.
- II. RICHARD STEVENS, b. at Shirley, April 14, 1761.
- III. NEHEMIAH, b. at Shirley, July 16, 1763.
- IV. OLIVER, b. at Shirley, Sept. 18, 1765, removed to Charlestown in 1788. He was a carpenter by trade, but afterwards kept a music store, and was highly gifted as a musical composer. He was the author of "American Harmony," 1793, and "Union Harmony," collections of sacred music. In company with two others, he composed the "Massachusetts Compiler," 1795. He also prepared the Worcester collection of "Sacred Harmony." But what has most distinguished him, and that for which he will be longest known and remembered, is the composition of that divine tune, "Coronation." He died at Charlestown, Sept. 4, 1844.
- V. MIRIAM WHITNEY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 20, 1768.
- VI. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, Oct. 28, 1771.

The record now brings us to another branch of the Richard Holden family, that of Stephen, who was the seventh son of Richard.

Stephen had seven children, among whom were Stephen, Philemon, Simon and Nathaniel. To pursue the record according to seniority, we must begin with

**Holden, Stephen,<sup>1</sup>** (Stephen,<sup>1</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Groton, June 11, 1720. Stephen and Hannah Holden were his parents. He m. Sarah Wheelock of Lunenburg, and settled on a farm adjoining the estate of the present Luke Holden. His dwelling—first a log cabin, afterward a framed house—stood a few rods north of Luke Holden's barn. He had seven children, and d. at Shirley (1776).

I. SARAH, b. at Shirley, March 24, 1741, m. Lemuel Woods of Shirley, 1769; she lived and died in Pepperell.

II. FRANCIS, b. at Shirley, May 6, 1743.

III. STEPHEN, b. at Shirley, March 16, 1744, m. Martha Wason. He was one of the volunteers from Shirley on the alarm of April 19, 1775, and was one of the eight-months men the same year. He had ten children while he lived in Shirley; he then removed to some parts unknown. His children were

1. MARTHA, b. March 13, 1771, m. Josiah Shipley of Pepperell, Dec. 31, 1793.

2. STEPHEN, b. June 6, 1773, d. Jan. 28, 1776.

3. SUSANNA, b. March 26, 1775; she was removed from town in early life.

4. STEPHEN, b. April 7, 1777.

5. JOHN, b. June 9, 1779.

6. SARAH, b. June 17, 1781.

7. THOMAS, b. March 25, 1783, d. April 17, 1783.

8. LUCY, b. July 7, 1784.

9. ELIZABETH, b. July 17, 1786.

10. EMMA, b. Sept. 6, 1789.

IV. CHARLES, b. in Shirley, July 17, 1747.

V. ZACHARIAH, b. in Shirley, April 3, 1750, m. Rebecca Martin of Derryfield, pub. Feb. 8, 1776. He was one of the band of eighty that volunteered at the alarm of April 19, 1775; he also enlisted into the regular service for eight months, April 26, 1775.

VI. SAWTELL, b. at Shirley, May 13, 1752; he was one of the volunteers from Shirley at the alarm of April 19, 1775; m. Hannah Cook of Groton, pub. Dec. 16, 1778, and probably removed to Woodbury, Vt., between 1793 and 1796. He had eight children:

1. BEULAH BANCROFT, b. at Shirley, Aug. 9, 1781, m. Charles Warren, May 6, 1802.

2. JULIUS SAWTELL, b. at Shirley, Dec. 13, 1783.
3. POLLY GOLDING, b. at Shirley, May 20, 1785.
4. ARETHUSA, b. at Shirley, Aug. 7, 1787.
5. HANNIBAL CARTHAGE, b. at Shirley, May 20, 1789.
6. LYDIA PRESCOTT, b. at Shirley, Jan. 24, 1791.
7. OCTAVIUS AUGUSTUS, b. at Shirley, July 15, 1793.
8. GUSTAVUS AUGUSTUS, b. at Woodbury, North District, Vt., June 15, 1796.

VII. ANNE, b. at Shirley, April 15, 1761, m. John Davis of Shirley.

**Holden, Philemon,**<sup>4</sup> (Stephen,<sup>5</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) born at Groton, Feb. 28, 1725, m. Lucy Walker, Jan. 10, 1751, and settled, lived and died, on the farm now owned by his great-grandson, Luke Holden. Thus the two brothers, in making their homes in a primeval forest, located their dwellings as near each other as circumstances would allow, and, with their families, had daily and hourly opportunity for social intercourse and mutual assistance.

Stephen became a resident here in 1741, and Philemon in 1746. They were both twenty-one years of age when they left their home at Groton, for a permanent settlement in the wilderness of what afterwards was Shirley. They both signed the petition that the new territory might be separated from their parent town and have a corporate existence, and both were given official positions at the organization of the new town. Stephen was made a constable, and also sealer of leather; Philemon was chosen for a fence-viewer. Philemon had eleven children, and died at Shirley, June 19, 1810.

- I. LEMUEL, b. June 27, 1751, was one of the volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775, and he also enlisted, July 14 of the same year, into service for eight months. He m. Lucy Bartlett, pub. June 2, 1780.
- II. LUCY, b. March 27, 1753, m. Jonas Page of Shirley, pub. Nov. 23, 1775.
- III. EDE, b. June 10, 1755, m. Benjamin Farwell of Groton, pub. Aug. 27, 1774, removed to Chesterfield, N. H., where she buried her husband, and was a second time married.
- IV. PHILEMON, b. April 1, 1757, d. Feb. 4, 1761.
- V. DANIEL, b. Jan. 2, 1760.
- VI. PHILEMON, b. May 24, 1762, m. Huldah Davis of Shirley, pub. Oct. 19, 1782.
- VII. PHINEHAS, b. April 6, 1764, m. Polly Craig, and had seven children:
  1. LOVE, b. at Pepperell, Aug. 1, 1792.







*Autoglyph Print, W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass.*

SYLVANUS HOLDEN, Esq.

2. THEODORE, b. at Shirley, Jan. 28, 1794.
3. MOSES, b. at Shirley, Jan. 20, 1796.
4. POLLY, b. at Shirley, July 3, 1798.
5. PHINEAS WALKER, b. at Shirley, April 9, 1800.
6. LUCY, b. at Shirley, Feb. 20, 1803.
7. PHILEMON, b. at Brookline, Nov. 22, 1804.

VIII. SYLVANUS, b. March 17, 1766, m. Polly Bathrick of Lunenburg, pub. Jan. 16, 1791. He remained on the farm that was settled by his father, in Shirley, unto the time of his death, which occurred April 5, 1843. His widow d. Oct. 13, 1849. He had nine children, all b. at Shirley.

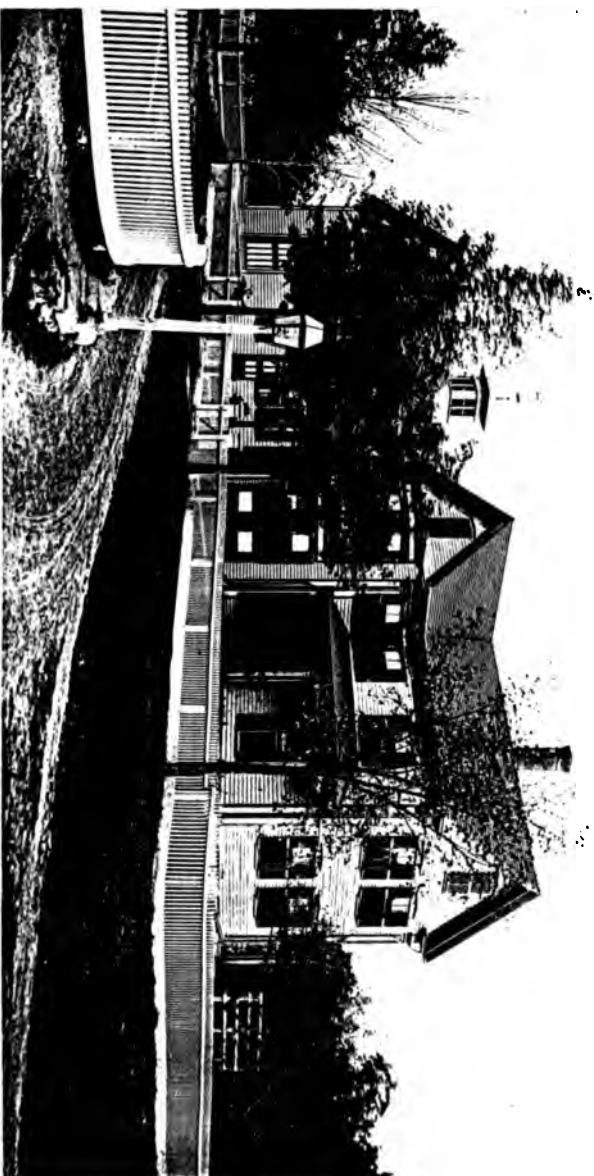
1. LUKE, b. July 17, 1791. He was twice m., (first) to Rebecca Polley of Leominster, pub. Sept. 11, 1814; she d. Feb. 4, 1848; m. (second) Mrs. Betsey Fairbanks of Lunenburg, had two children, and d. Aug. 26, 1852.

(1.) *Luke*, b. at Shirley, April 28, 1815, m. Mary Nutting of Pepperell, July 26, 1840; he has had eleven children; r. in Shirley, on the same farm settled by his great-grandfather. His children are: 1. "Margaret Augusta," b. at Shirley, Dec. 29, 1840, m. William Jubb, Nov. 5, 1865, r. Fitchburg (1882); 2. "Andrew Nelson," b. at Shirley, Aug. 6, 1842, m. Antionette N. Whitcomb, Sept. 5, 1869, r. at Shirley, and is a blacksmith by trade; 3. "John E.," b. at Shirley, Oct. 13, 1843, m. Sybil C. Coburn, July 12, 1874; 4. "A son," b. at Shirley, Sept. 22, 1844, d. Oct. 1, 1844; 5. "Robertus F.," b. at Shirley, June 16, 1846, was a soldier in the war of the Rebellion, m. Maria B. Rhodes, Nov. 17, 1872; 6. "Celinda Mary," b. at Shirley, Sept. 25, 1847, m. Ephraim B. Cobleigh of Boxboro', May 5, 1865, r. Boxboro' (1877); 7. "Juliet S.," b. at Shirley, Aug. 26, 1850, m. Monroe R. Bacon, March 7, 1871, d. May 19, 1872; 8. "Julius C.," b. at Shirley, Aug. 26, 1850, m. Mary J. Richards, April 16, 1879; 9. "Luke Sylvanus," b. at Shirley, Dec. 6, 1851, r. Shirley (1882); 10. "Timothy Nutting," b. at Shirley, Nov. 21, 1853; he is a physician, and lives in the city of New York, where he is in the practice of his profession; 11. "Fred Zenas," b. at Shirley, Jan. 10, 1854, d. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1867.

(2.) *Sylvanus*, b. at Shirley, May 3, 1817, m. Celinda M. Colburn, Jan. 19, 1849; he had one child: 1. "Austin Colburn," b. June 15, 1857, m. Nelly C. Munson, daughter of N. C. Munson of Shirley, pub. June 11, 1877; he had two children, and d. March 8, 1880. Sylvanus Holden d. at Shirley, March 17, 1882. He had large judgment and business ability, and was continually engaged in active and remunerative employments. In his personal, social and domestic relations he was courteous, affable and affectionate. He had been separated

from his only child for about two years, by the death of that child, when his own end came, and he left a widow to mourn in loneliness the sad changes to which her life had been subjected.

2. SYLVANUS, b. May 3, 1793, m. Lucy Ramsdell of Lunenburg, Jan. 10, 1822. He was an industrious and thriving farmer, labored on the soil that had come down to him from an honored ancestry, and during each year was enabled to give increased proof of his careful husbandry. He had four children, all b. in Shirley, and he d. Aug. 1, 1870.
  - (1.) *John Ramsdell*, b. April 15, 1825, m. Martha Jane Parker of Shirley, May 4, 1858, r. Shirley. He has had two children, b. in Shirley: 1. "Ella Jane," b. March 1, 1859; 2. "Homer P.," b. June 6, 1865.
  - (2.) *Seth Ramsdell*, b. Jan. 19, 1826, m. Esther Ann Jenkins of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1852, r. Shirley (1882). He has had two children: 1. "Edward J.," b. at Shirley, May 3, 1856; 2. "Herbert Elbridge," b. at Shirley, May 1, 1859.
  - (3.) *Augusta Ann*, b. Feb. 10, 1831, d. June 30, 1831.
  - (4.) *Henry M.*, b. Aug. 7, 1832, r. Shirley (1882), unm.
3. RUFUS, b. at Shirley, March 22, 1795, m. Phila Webber, had seven children, and d. May, 1831.
  - (1.) *Rufus*, b. 1813, and d. the same year.
  - (2.) *Lucy*, b. Aug., 1815, m. Charles Kezer of Shirley, Oct. 20, 1835, removed to Royalston, where she lived in 1856.
  - (3.) *Mary*, b. Nov. 14, 1819, m. Benjamin G. Farmer of Lunenburg, Dec. 1, 1836, and d. Nov., 1866; she had three children: 1. "Sarah," b. at Shirley, 1839, d. Oct. 14, 1842; 2. "James Thomas," b. at Shirley, May 9, 1845, d. March 25, 1847; 3. "Mary Ann," b. Jan. 9, 1852.
  - (4.) *Rufus*, b. at Shirley, and d. in childhood.
  - (5.) *Metcalf*, b. Jan. 10, 1824, d. at Shirley, Aug. 22, 1879.
  - (6.) *Daniel*, b. at Shirley, is dependent on the town for support (1882).
  - (7.) *Rebecca*, b. at Lancaster, 1829.
4. POLLY, b. at Shirley, June 8, 1797; she has been twice m., (first) to James Holden, pub. April 6, 1820; m. (second) Peter Washburn, April 30, 1848, d. Nov. 18, 1875.
5. REUBEN, b. March 30, 1799, m. Mary Chute, and had twelve children; he d. Aug. 15, 1858; his widow d. Oct. 11, 1858.
  - (1.) *Augustus*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 30, 1822, m. Mrs. Rhoda Maria Reed of Shirley, Nov. 11, 1853, r. Shirley (1882); he has had four children: 1. "Mary," b. at Shirley, June 24, 1858, m. George S. Sanderson of Shirley, May 14, 1876, had one child, and d. Feb. 23, 1878; 2. "George," b. at Shirley, May 4, 1860, m. Augusta M. Hodgman, Nov. 23, 1880, r. Shirley (1882); 3. "Henrietta," b. at Shirley, April 23, 1862; 4. "Herbert," b. at Shirley, Sept. 7, 1864.
  - (2.) *Abby*, b. April, 1826, m. Asahel York, and d. May, 1864.



ANTHONY, 1870. N. Y. STATE ARCHIVES.

RESIDENCE OF MRS. SYLVANUS HOLDEN.



- (3.) *Adelaide*, b. Jan. 31, 1828, m. Harvey Rideout.
- (4.) *Hannah*, b. Nov. 28, 1830, m. James McGroon.
- (5.) *Francis Reuben*, b. Sept., 1832.
- (6.) *Martin Francis*, b. Jan., 1834, m. Lucinda Scott, r. Boston (1876).
- (7.) *George*, b. Oct., 1836, m. Ellen Reed of Shirley, June 17, 1861, r. Boston (1882).
- (8.) *Anna Mary*, b. May 15, 1838, m. E. D. Elwell, r. Boston (1876).
- (9.) *Walter*, b. Sept. 12, 1839.
- (10.) *Elizabeth*, b. May 31, 1841, m. Frank Edgecomb, d. Feb., 1874.
- (11.) *Alonso*, b. Oct. 10, 1843, d. March, 1860.
- (12.) *Lucius*, b. Jan. 31, 1845.
- 6. LEANDER, b. June 23, 1801, d. at Shirley, May 12, 1878, unm.
- 7. PHILEMON, b. Oct. 6, 1803, has been twice m., (first) to Eliza Stuart, April 5, 1832; she d. July 30, 1862; m. (second) Sarah A. Rollins of Pepperell, April, 1863; she d. May 21, 1876, r. Shirley (1882), unm.
- 8. ERIE, b. Dec. 23, 1806, m. Ann Goodrich of Fitchburg, d. at Lunenburg, July 13, 1849.
- 9. LUCY, b. Dec. 25, 1808, r. Gardner, unm. (1877.)
- IX. PHEBE, b. Aug. 16, 1768, m. John Warren, Feb. 18, 1798.
- X. A DAUGHTER, b. July 23, 1770, d. Jan. 1, 1771.
- XI. ELEANOR, b. May 10, 1773, m. Thomas Gass of Groton, Dec. 16, 1805, d. at Brimfield.

**Holden, Simon,**<sup>4</sup> (Stephen,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>)—usually called Lieutenant Simon, on account of a military commission he had borne,—was b. at Groton, 1731, m. Sarah ———, and was settled on the farm now owned by the heirs of the late Porter Kittridge, in an easterly section of the town. His lands lying along the banks of the Squannacook river, were easily reduced to a state of prolific tillage, giving him large returns for his labor. At the time of his settlement as a farmer and housekeeper, and at a subsequent period, he was a large land-holder, and, in the parlance of that day, was called a rich man. But tradition says that at a later date he became reduced in property through the mean treatment of those in whom he had confided in his business transactions,—was reduced to poverty, and died in Lunenburg, a wayfarer, in the house of a Mrs. Moffit, who lived on the road from Shirley to North Leominster. His remains lie in the old cemetery of the town, the location of his grave and the date of his death being alike unknown to the present generation. He had ten children :

- I. ABRAHAM, b. May, 1753, d. April 18, 1754. His remains are buried in the earliest grave of the old cemetery.

## II. HANNAH, b. Jan. 20, 1755, m.

III. SIMON, b. May 22, 1757; he was twice m., (first) to Mary Pierce, pub. Sept. 7, 1777; she d., and he m. (second) Lydia Page, April 20, 1794. He had four children:

1. POLLY, b. at Shirley, m. Samuel Sever, a farmer of Charlestown, N. H., pub. April 1, 1798, and had three children:

(1) *Mary B.*, b. Nov. 25, 1799, m. Apr. 18, 1826, Ara Powers, b. 1797, son of Samuel and Chloe (Cooper) Powers, of Croyden, N. H. Mr. Powers resided in Charlestown, N. H., where he d. Sept. 29, 1865; his widow d. Nov. 2, 1868; children: 1. "Mary Ellen," b. May, 1827; 2. "Samuel C.," b. Dec., 1832; 3. "George Holden," b. April 6, 1837, m. Jan. 1, 1863, Lorraine Sophia Hubbard, b. Nov. 12, 1842, daughter of Edwin F. and Hannah Hubbard, of Charlestown, N. H., r. Charlestown; children: 1. George Clifford, b. Oct. 3, 1864; 2. Sadie Lorraine, b. Nov. 11, 1866; 3. Ara Edwin, b. May 10, 1871; 4. Franklin Hubbard, b. July 28, 1873.

(2) *Valeria A.*, b. May 6, 1805, m. Dea. John Putnam of Charlestown, N. H., b. June 24, 1799; he was deacon of the church of the South Parish in Charlestown for many years, and d. Sept. 3, 1865; Mrs. Putnam d. July 31, 1871; children: 1. "John," b. Jan. 28, 1829, m. Oct. 2, 1854, Rebecca Winter, daughter of Sanford and Rosalinda (Reckard) Winter; he d. Aug. 15, 1858; his wife, Rebecca, d. 1859; they had one child: 1. George, b. Feb. 2, 1856; 2. "Valeria Annette," b. June 17, 1833, m. (first) Sept. 18, 1860, George Bond; m. (second) Oct. 30, 1872, William Daggett; 3. "Rosetta Mary," b. May 19, 1835, m. Sept. 18, 1860, Franklin W. Putnam, b. Nov. 27, 1832, son of Nathan P. and Nancy (Grinnell) Putnam, of Charlestown, N. H.; children: 1. Augusta, b. Dec. 10, 1869; 4. "Wesley D.," b. Nov. 16, 1840, m. Nov. 16, 1863, Mary J. Parks; children: 1. Mary Belle, b. Feb. 3, 1865.

(3) *Louisa J.*, b. Nov. 6, 1809, m. Nahum Dodge, son of Elijah and Sarah (Jackson) Dodge of Stoddard, N. H.; he was accidentally injured by the caving in of a bank of earth, which caused his death. He had three children: 1. "Melissa L.," b. May 27, 1832, m. Oct. 10, 1854, William H. Hamlin, b. Oct. 9, 1832, son of Ashbel and Mary (Grout) Hamlin, of Charlestown, N. H.; their children were: 1. Fred W., b. July 24, 1855; 2. Louise J., b. Sept. 22, 1857; 3. Mary E., b. Dec. 6, 1862; 4. Walter H., b. April 15, 1868; 5. Myrtle B., b. May 10, 1875, d. May 4, 1876; 2. "Hosea Nahum," b. June 17, 1838, m. Sept. 10, 1862, Lucy Ann Breed, b. Sept. 10, 1842; children: 1. Prescott N., b. July 4, 1863, d. Aug. 20, 1863; 2. Charles N., b. March 6, 1866, d. Nov. 8, 1867; 3. Emma L., b. July 28, 1867; 4. Josie, b. July 25, 1868, d. Sept. 16, 1868; 5. Nahum Charlie, b. July 16, 1870. Mr. Hosea N. Dodge is a farmer of Charlestown,

- N. H. 3. "Arvilla," m. John W. Fisk, son of Aaron and Hannah (Laughton) Fisk, of Charlestown, N. H., r. South Acworth, N. H.; children: 1. Algine Aaron; 2. Leon Nahum; 3. Flora.
2. SIMON, b. June 27, 1780, m. Mary Kezer of Shirley, Nov. 11, 1804, d. June 9, 1805.
3. NATHAN, b. at Shirley, 1782, m. Delilah Dickerson, daughter of James Dickerson of Shirley, July 8, 1804, d. April 13, 1807; he had one child:
- (1.) *Simon*, b. Sept. 14, 1804, m. Sarah Hill Teal of Charlestown, 1829, r. Woburn (1882); he has had three children; 1. "Albert Parker," b. Aug. 22, 1829, m. Lydia Shaw of Chicopee, July 1, 1858; he has had two children: 1. Alfred Simon, b. April 4, 1859, d. Aug. 4, 1859; 2. Albert Luther, b. April 4, 1859, d. Aug. 28, 1859; 2. "Sarah Frances," b. March 26, 1835, m. Benjamin Franklin Chamberlain, Jan. 26, 1859, d. May 18, 1861; 3. "George Whitfield," b. Sept. 27, 1840, m. Savilla C. Quimby, July 22, 1866; he has had four children: 1. Ida May, b. May 1, 1867, d. May 9, 1867; 2. Sarah Maria, b. March 26, 1869; 3. Amy Jeanette, b. Feb. 17, 1871, d. in one week; 4. Bertha Eliza, b. March 30, 1874.
4. LUTHER, b. July, 1786, m. Delilah, the widow of his elder brother, Nathan, pub. April 19, 1812, d. Sept. 1, 1830; he had seven children:
- (1.) *Luther*, b. Jan. 12, 1813, m. Lucy Phelps of Shirley, May 27, 1835, d. March 4, 1865. Mr. Holden was a blacksmith by profession, and he united in his character, industry, frugality, honesty and perseverance, and was thus enabled to live himself and assist others to live also; in all his ways and works he was a manifestation of humility and brotherly kindness. He had two children: 1. "Charles," b. July 30, 1836, m. Mary Shattuck of Townsend, Jan. 1, 1861, r. at Shirley, and is engaged in his father's profession; 2. "Susan," b. June 27, 1840, d. March 10, 1853.
- (2.) *Alvin*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 30, 1814, m. Elizabeth Balcom of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1842, had one child, and d. July 28, 1858; his child, 1. "Ellen Elizabeth," m. Lewis Goss of Cambridge, and d. Nov., 1875.
- (3.) *Harriet*, b. Nov. 6, 1816, m. Luther Fuller of Fitchburg, had several children, and d. at Lunenburg, May 19, 1852.
- (4.) *Nathan*, b. at Shirley, March 6, 1819, m. Adeline Page, daughter of Mr. Simon Page of Shirley, Dec. 8, 1840, r. Shirley (1882). He has had seven children: 1. "Mary Adeline," b. at Shirley, Feb. 9, 1841, m. Francis W. Hodgman, Feb. 16, 1858, r. Shirley (1882). She has had six children: 1. Frederick Simon, b. Oct. 20, 1859, d. May 7, 1861; 2. Mary Augusta, b. Nov. 9, 1862; 3. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 29, 1865; 4. George Warren, b. Aug. 3, 1868; 5. Harry, b.



- 1872 ; 6. Charles A., b. Nov. 20, 1876. 2. "Eliza," b. Aug. 14, 1842, m. Charles Barrett, April 30, 1860 ; she has had four children : 1. Frank M., b. at Shirley, March 19, 1861 ; 2. Fernando H., b. at Athol, Sept. 27, 1867 ; 3. Willie N., b. at Lunenburg, May 8, 1869, d. at Shirley, Oct. 3, 1873 ; 4. Charles, b. at Shirley, Dec. 28, 1873, d. Feb. 1, 1874. 3. "Hannah," b. April 16, 1844 ; she has been twice m., (first) to James A. Hartwell of Groton, Aug. 20, 1862 ; he d. in the army ; m. (second) William Craig, July 22, 1864, r. Ayer (1882). 4. "Francis," b. Aug. 7, 1845, d. Sept. 11, 1845. 5. "Luther," b. Sept. 16, 1846, m. Julia Butterfield of Pepperell, Dec. 17, 1876, r. Pepperell (1882). 6. "Sarah," b. July 16, 1849, m. Frank Craig of Westford, July 2, 1870, d. at Chenoa, Ill., Oct., 1876 ; she had one child : 1. Edessa Laolett, b. at Chenoa, July 21, 1876. 7. "Julia Ann," b. Feb. 25, 1851, m. Charles Craig, Feb. 22, 1867 ; she has had four children : 1. Julia Ann, b. at Halifax, N. S., Dec. 22, 1869, d. Dec. 25, 1869 ; 2. Robert E., b. at Shirley, Jan., 1871, d. Dec. 4, 1871 ; 3. Alice Jane, b. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 11, 1872 ; 4. Lewis E., b. at Ayer, April 25, 1875.
- (5.) *Sullivan*, b. May 13, 1821, d. at Boston, of small pox, July, 1845.
- (6.) *Eliza*, b. May 14, 1821, d. May 16, 1823.
- (7.) *Caroline*, b. Oct. 5, 1826, has been twice m., (first) to John Balcom of Shirley ; she was divorced 1850 ; m. (second) S. P. Lord of Ellsworth, Me., 1851, r. Ellsworth.
- IV. SUSANNA, b. June 25, 1759, m. Isaac Foster of Lunenburg, pub. Feb. 17, 1782.
- V. ABRAHAM, b. June 25, 1761.
- VI. HEZEKIAH, b. May 5, 1764, drowned July 27, 1767.
- VII. MIRIAM, b. July 23, 1766, m. Jonathan Foster of Mason, N. H., pub. Jan. 19, 1781 ; she had two children :
1. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 5, 1782.
2. MIRIAM, b. June 12, 1785.
- VIII. SARAH, b. Nov. 3, 1769, m. Ephraim Gilmore, Feb. 5, 1789.
- IX. JAMES, b. Feb. 19, 1772, m., and had four children.
- X. JEMIMA, b. May 8, 1774.

**Walden, Asa**,<sup>4</sup> (Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard.<sup>1</sup>) His mother's maiden name was Abigail Stone, and his father and mother were m. March 24, 1713. They had seven children, of whom Asa was the youngest ; he was b. at Groton, Aug. 23, 1732. He was twice m., (first) to Dorothy Wait of Groton, Dec. 6, 1757 ; she d. July 5, 1807 ; he m. (second) Sybil Lakin of Pepperell, Oct. 28, 1810 ; he d. June 23, 1813. He probably came to Shirley when he was

twenty-one years of age, about the time the town was incorporated, and settled upon land that probably had been in the possession of his ancestors back to Richard, the immigrant, and which have been an inheritance of the family through all its generations unto the present day. It is now owned by Almond M. Holden, who is of the fourth generation from Asa, and the seventh generation from Richard.

Asa Holden was a man of great public benefit during his active years, and was highly respected by persons of every age. He might justly be called a representative man in the town. He served his fellow-citizens as one of their selectmen for fifteen years, and had other important trusts committed to his charge. He had nine children, all b. at Shirley.

- I. ASA, b. Dec. 5, 1758; he was one of the gallant eighty who practically answered the call of the 19th of April, 1775; he was then seventeen years of age. He also enlisted, seven days afterwards, into the regular service for eight months. He m. Dorcas, a daughter of Dea. Hezekiah and Margaret Sawtell, and d. Jan. 24, 1850. He had six children:
  1. LYDIA, b. Nov. 19, 1785, m. Rev. L. Pierce of Alstead, N. H., became a resident of. Bloomfield, Ohio, and had one child: (1.) *Lydia*, d. Jan. 26, 1820.
  2. DORCAS, b. at Hancock, N. H., June 6, 1787, m. Solomon Woodward, b. 1784, a blacksmith of Springfield, Mass., where she d. leaving sons: (1.) *Erastus*. (2.) *Nathaniel*. (3.) *Solomon*. (4.) *Asa*, m.
  3. ASA, b. at Hancock, Dec. 11, 1788, d. June 1, 1795.
  4. AARON, b. at Hancock, Nov. 22, 1790, m. Lucy White of Langdon, N. H., Jan. 19, 1815, d. Oct. 17, 1874. He had four children:
    - (1.) *Nathaniel C.*, b. Nov. 7, 1815, m. Sarah Crocker of Charlestown, N. H., May 14, 1841. He had six children, and they were all born at Charlestown: 1. "Lucella T.," b. Aug. 23, 1842, m. Theodore Allen of Bellows Falls, Vt., had two children: 1. Carrie; 2. Charlie. 2. "Charles A.," b. March 19, 1845, d. Aug. 18, 1846. 3. "Sarah E.," b. Oct. 14, 1846, m. George Mellish of Walpole, N. H.; she had three children: 1. Bertie, killed at the age of three years; 2. Emma; 3. Park Clinton. 4. "Georgianna," b. Dec. 6, 1847, m. George Smith. 5. "Ellen M.," b. Jan. 27, 1850, m. Albert Whitcomb of Fitchburg, and had two children: 1. Charlie; 2. Nettie. 6. "Emma J.," b. May 6, 1852, d. Sept. 8, 1855.
    - (2.) *Lucy Ann*, b. June 26, 1822, m. David C. Whitcomb of Fitchburg, July 8, 1849, d. Aug. 9, 1853.
    - (3.) *Lydia*, b. Oct. 26, 1824, d. Dec. 4, 1870, unm.
    - (4.) *Oscar S.*, b. Oct. 19, 1835, m. Frances E. Dickey of Langdon, N. H., Oct. 10, 1860; he has had four children: 1. "Leola A.," b. March 31, 1862; 2. "M. Liona," b. May 15, 1864; 3. "Harvey D.," b. Nov. 30, 1866; 4. "Frank Oscar," b. April 25, 1875.

5. NATHANIEL, b. at Hancock, Oct. 28, 1792; he was twice m., (first) to Frances Buell, m. (second) Julia Shipman; he had seven children:
  - (1.) *Sarah Maria*, b. Feb. 17, 1830, d. July 3, 1834.
  - (2.) *Henry White*, b. June 26, 1831, d. April 16, 1838.
  - (3.) *Frances Eliza*, b. May 15, 1833, d. July 28, 1834.
  - (4.) *Julia*, b. Jan. 22, 1835.
  - (5.) *Shipman Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 31, 1838.
  - (6.) *Charles Asa*, b. Oct. 21, 1840, d. Dec. 7, 1863.
  - (7.) *Joseph Waite*, b. Nov. 16, 1843.
6. SARAH, b. at Hancock, N. H., m. Silas Angier of Acworth, N. H., Oct. 7, 1816, and had eleven children:
  - (1.) *Sarah J.*, b. at Weathersfield, Vt., July 15, 1817; she was twice m., (first) to Benjamin F. Wilson of Troy, Vt.; he d. at Langdon, N. H.; m. (second) ——— of Troy, Vt., r. Troy (1877).
  - (2.) *Olive*, b. April 12, 1819, d. young.
  - (3.) *Elmira*, b. Aug. 29, 1820, m. George W. Warner, May 7, 1840.
  - (4.) *Silas*, b. April 25, 1822, m. Laura Stoughton, March 15, 1848.
  - (5.) *Samuel N.*, b. June 23, 1824, m. Harriet Decker, Nov. 25, 1847.
  - (6.) *Asa H.*, b. May 2, 1826.
  - (7.) *Rawson*, b. 1828, m. Harriet Cole.
  - (8.) *Dorcas*, b. Aug. 17, 1830, m. Albert Hodson.
  - (9.) *Mary L.*, b. Nov. 21, 1832, d. young.
  - (10.) *Louisa*, b. June 11, 1836, d. young.
  - (11.) *Calista*, b. Oct. 16, 1838, m. Jerry Hodskins.
- II. PHINEHAS, b. at Shirley, July 14, 1760, m. Miriam, daughter of Jonas and Esther (Patterson) Longley, Nov. 25, 1789, d. in middle life, when, as it would seem, there might be many years of usefulness before him. He had five children:
  1. ALMA ELLERY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 26, 1792; she has been twice m., (first) to Edward Tyler, March 2, 1814; he d. Dec. 26, 1823; m. (second) Samuel Bacon, May 2, 1826; he d. April 23, 1868; she remained a widow unto Aug. 15, 1879, and d. She had nine children, all b. at Harvard.
    - (1.) *Alma E.*, b. Jan. 5, 1815, m. Dr. Jacob S. Eaton, r. Harvard (1877).
    - (2.) *Susan*, b. July 30, 1816, m. Luke Pollard, Jr., Nov. 23, 1836, d. March 7, 1839.
    - (3.) *John Flavel*, b. June 30, 1818, d. Feb. 8, 1844.
    - (4.) *James Richards*, b. May 29, 1820.
    - (5.) *Harriet Newell*, b. May 29, 1820, m. Dr. Samuel B. Kelley, March 5, 1845.
    - (6.) *Elizabeth*, b. June 21, 1823, m. Luke Pollard, Jr., Nov., 1841.
    - (7.) *Lucia Harlow*, b. Jan. 31, 1827, d. Dec. 26, 1850.

- (8.) *Samuel Newton*, b. Jan. 25, 1829, m. Sarah E. Harlow, Feb. 13, 1855.
- (9.) *Joseph Austin*, b. Nov. 4, 1835, m. Cornelia Chase, Jan. 25, 1870, d. Feb. 20, 1875.
2. MIRIAM, b. Oct. 9, 1793, m. Ellis Harlow, Jan. 12, 1814. She has had six children, all of whom were b. at Harvard. She d. at Ayer, May 3, 1876; her husband d. July 24, 1875.
- (1.) *Phineas Holden*, b. Dec. 14, 1814, m. Nancy Hapgood of Harvard, April 17, 1838; he has had nine children: 1. "Ann E.," b. March 23, 1839; 2. "Charles E.," b. Nov. 6, 1840, d. March 2, 1864; 3. "Edward O.," b. Dec. 25, 1842, m. Mary Lapoole, Feb. 15, 1872; he had one child: 1. Ellis Bacon, b. Oct. 5, 1873; 4. "Clara M.," b. Jan., 1845; 5. "Susan M.," b. April 23, 1847, d. Dec. 25, 1871; 6. "Adeline S.," b. July 21, 1849; 7. "George H.," b. Dec. 10, 1851; 8. "John B.," b. June 28, 1854; 9. "Mary W.," b. Dec. 23, 1857.
- (2.) *Miriam H.*, b. Sept. 21, 1816, m. Christopher L. Willard, May 11, 1843, r. Ayer (1882). She has had four children: 1. "Andrew L.," b. Oct. 10, 1849, d. Aug. 21, 1850; 2. "Etta F.," b. Oct. 15, 1850, m. Charles F. Reed, Nov. 27, 1870, d. at Ayer, Oct. 30, 1876; 3. "Dorcasina H.," b. March 27, 1854, d. Feb. 21, 1861; 4. "Carrie A.," b. April 26, 1857.
- (3.) *William H.*, b. July 14, 1818; he has been twice m., (first) to Phebe K. George, Jan. 1, 1852; she d. May 29, 1855; m. (second) Sarah Rogers, March 24, 1857, r. Ayer (1876).
- (4.) *Edward E.*, b. Oct. 17, 1820, m. Catharine W. Bowker, April 29, 1844, d. May 31, 1858. He had five children: 1. "Ella G.," b. Jan. 10, 1846; 2. "George E.," b. Oct. 31, 1847; 3. "Catharine E.," b. Nov. 27, 1849; 4. "Edwin P.," b. May 23, 1854; 5. "Andrew F.," b. May 24, 1857.
- (5.) *Andrew J.*, b. April 19, 1824, m. Martha Hosmer, June 18, 1848; he had one child: 1. "Fred H.," b. Feb. 18, 1851, d. Jan. 24, 1870.
- (6.) *Dorcasina B.*, b. April 9, 1826, m. O. R. Whiting, June 10, 1853, d. April 13, 1854; she had one child: 1. "William H.," b. April 5, 1854.
3. HENRIETTA, b. July 18, 1796, m. John Park of Harvard, Oct. 19, 1820, removed to Shirley, Oct., 1842, and d. Jan. 22, 1882; she had six children:
- (1.) *William Moody*, b. at Harvard, Nov. 8, 1821, m. Julia Ann Worcester of Shirley, April 23, 1845, r. Shirley (1882); he has had six children: 1. "Emily Madora," b. Nov. 9, 1846, d. Sept. 7, 1849; 2. "Milton Willard," b. June 27, 1850, d. Dec. 2, 1853; 3. "Francis Eugene," b. July 8, 1855; 4. "Ellen Worcester," b. Sept. 16, 1857; 5. "Mary Augusta," b. April, 1862; 6. "Abby Newell," b. Sept. 28, 1864.

- (2.) *Mary Ellery*, b. at Harvard, July 16, 1825, m. Frederic Flagg of New Ipswich, N. H., April 30, 1844; she has had six children: 1. "Frederic Eugene," b. March 7, 1845, d. at Belle Isle, a soldier in the Federal service at the war of the Rebellion; 2. "William Edgar," b. Jan. 19, 1849, d. July, 1865; 3. "Marietta," b. Feb. 17, 1850, d. Aug. 7, 1850; 4. "James Clarence," b. June 5, 1851, d. Dec. 24, 1853; 5. "John Calvin Park," b. April 9, 1854, d. Dec. 19, 1858; 6. "Ann Maria," b. Nov. 15, 1855. Mr. Flagg, the father of these children, d. at Mount Pleasant, S. C., Oct. 29, 1876.
- (3.) *Elvira Longley*, b. at Harvard, Feb. 12, 1828, m. Ephraim Fainter of Springfield, Nov. 30, 1848, r. Philadelphia, Pa. (1876.) She has had three children: 1. "Eldora," b. at Philadelphia, Sept. 7, 1849, d. May 12, 1851; 2. "Carrie Louisa," b. at Worcester, Sept. 27, 1852, d. Jan. 4, 1853; 3. "Mary Ella," b. at Worcester, Sept. 10, 1858.
- (4.) *Ann Henrietta*, b. Oct. 21, 1830, m. James B. Cutler of Lancaster, June 1, 1852, d. Dec. 23, 1861; her husband d. Jan. 7, 1863. She had four children: 1. "Georgiana Park," b. Oct. 25, 1853, d. Oct. 20, 1854; 2. "Georgietta," b. Aug. 25, 1855, d. June 2, 1857; 3. "Annette," b. Feb. 13, 1858; 4. "Edward Clifford," b. May 1, 1860.
- (5.) *John Calvin*, b. May 28, 1833, d. Feb. 9, 1854.
- (6.) *Frances Maria*, b. at Harvard, Sept. 2, 1836, m. Samuel F. Bond of Worcester, Dec. 8, 1859; she has had two children: 1. "Annie Eliza," b. Nov. 5, 1861; 2. "Fannie Park," b. Jan. 14, 1869. Mr. Bond d. Jan. 27, 1873; his widow r. at Worcester (1880).
4. ABEL LONGLEY, b. Dec. 21, 1800, m. Olive Davis of Groton, April 19, 1825; he buried his wife Aug. 2, 1842, and then left his native town and removed to Groton, where he remained until his death, June 26, 1872.

In the character of Mr. Holden his acquaintances could witness as perfect a display of the virtues of humanity and the graces of Christian faith as are usually found on earth. His good common sense and moral excellence were happily blended in all his ways and works, and were judiciously exhibited in his relations as son and brother, and happily so in those of husband and father. In his intercourse as a citizen, he was generous, tender-hearted, and scrupulously just. He carried all these qualities into old age, and left at his death, in his example, a rich legacy for the improvement of all his surviving friends. Mr. Holden had two children, b. in Shirley:

- (1.) *Adolphus Longley*, b. July 9, 1830, r. Groton, unm. (1882.)
- (2.) *Miriam Olive*, b. May 8, 1832, m. Jason F. Hill, April 27, 1854, r. Ayer (1882). She has had two children: 1. "George Holden," b. July 29, 1856, m. Clara Frances Wood, April 9, 1882, r. Ayer, a druggist by occupation; 2. "Effie Etta," b. May 13, 1866, d. Dec. 13, 1870.

5. JONAS, b. Oct. 4, 1802, m. Eliza, daughter of Nathaniel and Betsey (Atherton) Holden of Shirley, Dec. 14, 1831, r. in Shirley (1882), in the enjoyment of a green old age. He has had two children, both born at Shirley.

- (1.) *Edward T.*, b. April 24, 1834, d. May 3, 1845.

- (2.) *Stillman Parker*, b. Nov. 10, 1840, m. Lydia Maria Chandler, daughter of Henry P. Chandler of Lawrence, Feb. 3, 1874, r. Shirley (1882), has two children: 1. "Leon Chandler," b. at Shirley, Nov. 23, 1874; 2. "Cora Leslie," b. Oct. 22, 1879.

- III. NATHANIEL, b. July 9, 1762; he was twice m., (first) to Betsey, daughter of Amos and Lydia (Gould) Atherton, March 27, 1794; she d. Jan. 21, 1829; m. (second) Mrs. Elizabeth Tuttle of Acton, Oct. 11, 1831; he d. Nov. 30, 1842.

Perhaps no man among the residents of Shirley, during the first century of its existence, ever exerted a wider and wiser influence than Mr. Holden, both in public and domestic life. His public popularity was not the gift of a day, nor the effluence of an hour, but he was a lasting favorite of the public because he proved himself worthy of their favor. His ability to help and guide in the deliberations and operations of his fellow citizens, was amply sustained by the fact that he was so frequently and so long called into their service. He was a justice of the peace during a long period. He was a selectman for nineteen years. He was five times elected to represent the town in the State Legislature, and that too at a period when to send a representative to the State court was a strange work for a small town; and he was a delegate to the convention of the State in 1821, to amend the Constitution of the Commonwealth.

He also maintained a sacred regard for the institutions of religion; was a professor of religion, and received an official appointment in the church, which he did not formally accept, though he discharged the duties belonging to it while he lived. The failure of the present generation to fulfil the example of their fathers, in church observance, is a loss which will eventually be seriously deplored. Mr. Holden had six children, all born in Shirley.

1. CALVIN, b. July 19, 1795, d. Aug. 30, 1796.
2. BETSEY, b. Jan. 29, 1797, m. Daniel Dodge, July 3, 1812, d. April 2, 1864; she had four children, all b. in Shirley.
  - (1.) *Harriet E.*, b. Oct. 14, 1812, m. James Holden of Marietta, Ohio, Oct. 12, 1857, r. Marietta, (1882).
  - (2.) *Sarah Jane*, b. 1814, d. Sept. 9, 1831.
  - (3.) *Augusta L.*, b. 1823, m. Robert Somerby, June 24, 1847, d. Jan. 12, 1854.
  - (4.) *Frances S.*, b. August, 1828, d. Jan. 15, 1829.
3. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 21, 1800, he has been twice married, (first) to Rhoda Maria, daughter of Stephen and Rhoda (Parker) Longley of Shirley, pub. July 21, 1822, she d. October, 1831, m. (second) Catharine Livermore, daughter of David and Lucinda (Kelsey)

Livermore, Dec. 17, 1835, d. at Ayer, Oct. 1, 1874. Mr. Holden was an industrious and thriving farmer. He was one of the first in town to break from the old conventional methods of agriculture, and strike out into new paths; was not hasty to experiment unreasonably, nor anxious to reject old methods because they were old, but by combining the wisdom of past experience with new discoveries, he was enabled to gradually improve his system of action, and produce favorable results. He thus confuted the supposition, so current, that "there is no profit in farming;" for he bountifully sustained the wants of his household, and made yearly additions to his invested capital, so that he died, comparatively, a rich man. In this respect he outdid the enterprise of his father, of whose landed estates he was the inheritor. But while he excelled his parent at this point, he fell far behind him in relation to those public and social duties, which the good of society seems to demand. In early manhood, he accepted, at the call of his fellow citizens, certain public trusts, the requirements of which he discharged with fidelity, but he soon withdrew from all outside services and confined himself to the obligations of domestic life, beyond the limits of which he did not often depart. Mr. Holden had seven children, all b. in Shirley.

- (1.) *Rhoda Maria*, b. Jan. 14, 1823, she has been twice married, (first) to Andrew J. Reed, of Acton, March 18, 1840, he d. Nov. 16, 1851, m. (second) Augustus Holden, Nov. 11, 1853; she has had eight children, r. at Shirley (1882); 1. "Helen," b. Sept. 16, 1843, m. George Holden, June 17, 1861; she has had one child; 1. George Andrew Jackson, d. at Boston, Aug. 4, 1879; 2. "Charles F.," b. at Shirley, Dec. 29, 1845, m. Etta F. Willard of Ayer, Nov. 27, 1870, d. March 28, 1879; 3. "Ella Frances," b. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1848, m. Eliakim H. Ross, May 26, 1867; 4. "Lizzie," b. at Shirley, April 26, 1850, m. Daniel Dean of Oakdale, September, 1871; a record of her four children by a second marriage comes under the Philemon Holden register.
- (2.) *Charles Nathaniel*, b. May 17, 1825, m. Elizabeth Wheeler, May, 1852, removed to western New York, and has several children.
- (3.) *Stephen Longley*, b. Aug. 24, 1827, r. Shirley, unm. (1882).
- (4.) *Almond Morse*, b. Feb. 19, 1837, m. Martha Andrews of Shirley, April 28, 1864, r. on the Holden estate, the fourth generation from the original settler; he has two children; 1. "Agnes Mary," b. in Shirley, Feb. 19, 1865; 2. "Granville," b. Sept. 25, 1867.
- (5.) *Catharine Bond*, b. May 27, 1839, d. at Ayer, Dec. 12, 1875.
- (6.) *Granville*, b. March 14, 1841, d. Feb. 24, 1847.
- (7.) *Robert*, b. June 28, 1844, m. Nelly E. Derby of Leominster, Jan. 27, 1869.

4. *LYDIA*, b. May 9, 1802, m. Simon Tuttle of Acton, 1825, d. April 27, 1831, she had two children.
  - (1.) *Joseph Holden*, b. Nov. 27, 1825, m. Mary Ann Stafford of Wallingford, Vt., d. about 1863.
  - (2.) *Eliza*, b. 1828, m. Dexter F. Parker, she d. Sept. 28, 1850; her husband was killed in the war of the rebellion, having attained to the rank of major.
5. *ELIZA*, b. April 27, 1804, m. Jonas Holden, Dec. 14, 1831, d. at Shirley, Oct. 12, 1878.
6. *ASA WATT*, b. April 22, 1806, m. Lucy R. Carlton of Rindge, N. H., Dec. 29, 1830, d. at Hudson, Jan. 15, 1879, he had five children.
  - (1.) *Sarah Jane Raymond*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 3, 1832, d. April 8, 1848.
  - (2.) *George Tuttle Carlton*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 11, 1833, m. Fanny H. Mossman of Sudbury, June 28, 1857; he has had one child: 1. "Blanche Mabel," b. Jan. 15, 1866.
  - (3.) *Frances Augusta*, b. June 29, 1841, d. June 31, 1847.
  - (4.) *Frank Belmont*, b. at Shirley, April 18, 1848, m. Flora A. M. Ellithrope of Marlboro', Nov. 12, 1871; he has had two children: 1. "Marion Carlton," b. at Hudson, Jan. 6, 1873; 2. "Fred Tracy," b. at Hudson, April 29, 1876.
  - (5.) *John Carlton*, b. at Shirley, June 9, 1852, m. Carrie A. Buswell, at Portland, Nov. 17, 1875.
- IV. *EDMUND*, b. Nov. 9, 1765, m. Sukey Rockwood of Groton, Feb. 16, 1796, removed to Langdon, N. H., where he had a family, and where he d. Aug. 7, 1827. His widow d. at the house of her daughter, in Charlestown, N. H., July 29, 1855, aged 84. He had six children:
  1. *AMANDA*, b. at Langdon, Aug. 1, 1797, m. March 30, 1825, Dea. Moses Putnam, b. Oct. 12, 1796, of Charlestown, N. H. Mrs. Putnam d. Oct. 16, 1862. Dea. Moses Putnam d. Feb. 9, 1872, having held the office of deacon in the Evangelical Congregational church in Charlestown for many years. They had five children:
    - (1.) *Edmund H.*, b. Nov. 19, 1825, d. Dec. 27, 1825.
    - (2.) *Edmund H.*, b. Aug. 29, 1827, m. Feb. 22, 1853, Elizabeth H. Tutherly, b. April 22, 1829; children: 1. "Lizzie M.," b. Jan. 14, 1856.
    - (3.) *Melvina A.*, b. July 20, 1829, m. April 27, 1858, Horace A. Corbin, b. April 16, 1829, r. in Union City, Mich. (1876); has had one child: 1. "Jennie," b. July 28, 1863.
    - (4.) *Janette A.*, b. Aug. 2, 1832, m. Oct. 11, 1862, Otis W. Burton, r. Union City, Mich.
    - (5.) *Harriet R.*, b. June 8, 1838, d. Jan. 22, 1860, unm.
  2. *SUKEY*, b. at Langdon, April 13, 1799, m. Ingalls K. Densmore of Alstead, N. H., d. at Alstead, Aug. 16, 1851; she had nine children, all b. at Alstead.
    - (1.) *Harriet*, b. Aug. 17, 1825, m. Henry C. Harrington of Alstead, Jan. 20, 1853, d. May 31, 1872.



- (2.) *Susan R.*, b. May 27, 1827, m. James F. Putnam of Charlestown, Oct. 31, 1855; she had three children: 1. "Susan R.," b. Sept. 8, 1856; 2. "Charles E.," b. Oct. 3, 1858; 3. "Freddie J.," b. Feb. 23, 1864.
  - (3.) *Catharine A.*, b. Aug. 12, 1829, m. William L. Cheever of Alstead.
  - (4.) *Edmund H.*, b. April 25, 1831, d. Jan. 8, 1832.
  - (5.) *Samuel H.*, b. Nov. 24, 1832, d. July 28, 1833.
  - (6.) *Helen M.*, b. May 24, 1834, m. Orr Wallace of Acworth, N. H., Feb. 11, 1863, d. July 13, 1866.
  - (7.) *Martha S.*, b. Aug. 3, 1838; she was twice m., (first) to Nehemiah S. Harrington of Alstead, June 8, 1860, m. (second) Henry A. Fairbanks of Springfield, Mass., Sept. 22, 1863.
  - (8.) *Alma*, b. March 27, 1842, m. Henry T. Chandler of Alstead, Nov. 1, 1862; she had three children: 1. "Eddie H.," b. Feb. 28, 1864; 2. "Emma G.," b. Jan. 19, 1866, d. Sept. 21, 1866; 3. "Guy," b. May 1, 1868.
  - (9.) *Emma*, b. Nov. 6, 1844, m. Henry M. Holden of Langdon; she has had one child: 1. "Edith," b. Sept. 30, 1873.
3. EDMUND, b. at Langdon, March 28, 1802, m. Anna S. Poland of Langdon, April 30, 1829. He died May 1, 1882, at the age of eighty years. The accompanying fac-simile autograph is copied from a letter written to the compiler of this history but a short time before his death. Mrs. Holden died July 26, 1870, aged 66.

Edmund Holden was a man of very amiable disposition, modest almost to bashfulness, yet firm and decided where truth and duty required. In his boyhood he was always truthful and

*Edmund Holden*

obedient, and the boy was father of the man. When he reached manhood he possessed great physical strength and energy. Labor was a pleasure to him, and his endurance was remarkable. He had a kind and sympathetic nature, and seemed as ready to do for others in need as for himself. This trait of character drew around and secured to him many friends; and his many good qualities won for him the respect, love and confidence of his fellow townsmen. His naturally retiring disposition led him to shrink from public office, yet he was often called to serve in official positions, which he filled with credit to himself and to the satisfaction of the community. About 1835 he connected himself with the Congregational church in his native town, and all his powers were brought into subjection and obedience to his Divine Master. One of his neighbors once said of him: "I have lived by Edmund Holden for thirty years; I have been with him in the day time and in the night time; in company and alone with him; and, although I am not a Christian, I can truly say I think Edmund Holden is a Christian." His character in this respect grew brighter and brighter to the end of his life. In 1840 he was unanimously chosen one of the deacons of the church, which office he held at the time of his death. He died at the residence of his daughter, in Illinois,



Autograph Print. W. P. ALLEN. Gardner, Mass.

DEA. EDMUND HOLDEN.



and his remains were taken to Langdon, N. H., his native town, for interment. The large attendance at his funeral, both from his own and adjoining towns, showed the high esteem in which he was held. Every good enterprise shared his sympathy and aid; every class in society found in him a friend and helper. His example and influence will long serve—like the sun's rays at its setting—to guide those who come after him in life's journey, toward that rest into which he has entered. He had seven children:

- (1.) *Susan Rockwood*, b. July 10, 1830, d. March 2, 1855, unm.
  - (2.) *A Son*, b. June 6, 1832, d. June 19, 1832.
  - (3.) *Edmund Willard*, b. Aug. 27, 1833, m. Julia A. Smith of Langdon, May 9, 1862.
  - (4.) *Orthonette S.*, b. Feb. 18, 1836, m. Dr. Sherman Morse of Ridgefield, McHenry Co., Ill., Nov. 30, 1871; she has had two children: 1. "Ahna H.," b. Feb. 15, 1874; 2. "Floyd S.," b. July 3, 1875.
  - (5.) *Martha M.*, b. July 6, 1839, d. May 14, 1858.
  - (6.) *George Rockwood*, b. Aug. 10, 1841, m. Mary Rogers of Langdon, Sept. 11, 1863.
  - (7.) *John Wood*, b. Aug. 21, 1843, m. March 24, 1870, Mary E. Murphy of Langdon; he has had two children: 1. "John Edmund," b. Oct. 7, 1874, died Nov. 12, 1881; 2. "Will Burton," b. July 22, 1877.
4. *ASA*, b. at Langdon, May 30, 1804, m. Mary Ann Evans of Langdon, Aug. 29, 1832. He has had six children, all b. at Langdon.
- (1.) *Charles Asa*, b. Aug. 4, 1833, m. Emily A. King of Acworth, N. H., Nov. 18, 1862; he has had three children; 1. "Emily Corinne," b. Oct. 6, 1863; 2. "Charles C.," b. Jan. 10, 1866; 3. "Allen King," b. Aug. 11, 1870.
  - (2.) *Mary E.*, b. Jan. 26, 1835, m. Samuel K. Upton of Langdon, July 1, 1862; she has had two children: 1. "Mary L.," b. Nov. 11, 1863; 2. "Hattie L.," b. Nov. 24, 1866.
  - (3.) *George H.*, b. July 29, 1838, m. Jane Allen of Walpole, N. H., Sept. 17, 1868. He has had two children; 1. "George Newell," b. May 14, 1870; 2. "Charles H.," b. May 16, 1872, at Walpole.
  - (4.) *Henry M.*, b. Oct. 14, 1840, m. Emma Densmore of Alstead, Dec. 16, 1869; he has had one child; 1. "Edith," b. Sept. 30, 1873.
  - (5.) *Luella V.*, b. Dec. 12, 1845, m. Orr Wallace of Alstead, Nov. 23, 1875.
  - (6.) *Edward M.*, b. April 21, 1851.
5. *ROCKWOOD*, b. at Langdon, Aug. 11, 1809, m. Juliana Howard of Alstead, March 26, 1840; he has had five children, all b. at Randolph, Vt., where he resided (1877).
- (1.) *Abbie*, b. Sept. 15, 1843, d. Sept. 13, 1845.
  - (2.) *James H.*, b. Nov. 7, 1846.
  - (3.) *Abbie E.*, b. March 13, 1849, m. Simeon R. Waldo, Feb. 23, 1875.

- (4.) *Walter R.*, b. May 25, 1852, m. Alma A. Pearsons, Oct. 20, 1873; he has had one child; 1. "Harley W.," b. July 4, 1874.
- (5.) *Fessie*, b. Sept. 4, 1855, m. Albion O. Smith, Feb. 25, 1874; she has had one child; 1. "Blanche M.," b. Aug. 31, 1875.
6. SOPHRONIA, b. at Langdon, June 26, 1813; she has been twice m., (first) to Jedediah Rice of Waukesha, Wis., 1842. He d. 1856; she m. (second) Ezra S. Purple.
- V. LEVI, b. at Shirley, Dec. 25, 1767. He was twice m., (first) to Lydia Warden, 1788; she d. April 9, 1799; m. (second) Mary Longley. With his first wife he resided at Langdon, but removed to Hawley, Mass., 1807, where he remained through life. He d. Dec. 5, 1866. His second wife d. Dec. 19, 1839; he had fourteen children:
  1. LEVI, b. at Langdon, Feb. 17, 1793, d. at Langdon, March 1, 1795.
  2. ROYAL, b. at Langdon, May 23, 1794, m. Sukey Smith of Hawley, 1818, had children and d. Dec. 6, 1831.
  3. JONAS, b. at Langdon, Sept. 1, 1796, d. Sept. 10, 1797.
  4. IRA, b. at Langdon, Dec. 7, 1797, m. Olive Hawley, 1824. He had eight children, all born at Hawley.
    - (1.) *Olive M.*, b. 1825, d. 1828.
    - (2.) *Henry A.*, b. Jan. 30, 1827, m. Maria E. Kellogg of Halifax, Vt., Sept., 1853. He has had three children born at Hawley; 1. "Clarence H.," b. July, 1857; 2. "Flora M.," b. 1860; 3. "Albert L.," b. February, 1862.
    - (3.) *Cooley*, b. 1829, d. November, 1847.
    - (4.) *Olive*, b. 1831, d. June, 1847.
    - (5.) *Asa*, b. Feb. 23, 1833, m. Martha E. Hunt of Hawley, April 17, 1856. He had two children, b. at Hawley; 1. "Carrie B.," b. May 30, 1859; 2. "Herbert," b. Dec. 15, 1866.
    - (6.) *Freeman L.*, b. July 3, 1837, m. Louisa Wheelock of Amherst, October, 1863. He had three children, born in Amherst; 1. "Walter," b. December 1864; 2. "Eugene," b. December, 1866; 3. "Herbert," b. April, 1872.
    - (7.) *Emily E.*, b. July 31, 1840, m. Edgar Leisure of Ashfield, Mass., June, 1858; had three children, b. at Ashfield; 1. "Nellie M.," b. October, 1859; 2. "Fred. E.," b. August, 1861; 3. "Grace E.," b. June, 1874.
    - (8.) *Francis A.*, b. Sept. 3, 1842, m. Julia Converse of Monson, April 18, 1867; he had two children; 1. "Nettie E.," b. at Florence, May 26, 1869; 2. "Minnie B.," b. at Florence, June 7, 1871.
  5. LEVI, b. at Langdon, April 1, 1799, d. Sept. 5, 1800.
  6. JOSEPH, b. at Langdon, Dec. 14, 1801, m. Electa Witherell of

- Chesterfield, Sept. 3, 1827, removed to Ohio, in which state all of his children, ten in number, were born.
- (1.) *Charles H.*, b. June 5, 1829, m. Lorinda Coe. (1850); he had two children; 1. "Joseph," b. July, 1851; 2. "Charles E.," b. September, 1853.
  - (2.) *John A.*, b. March 15, 1831, m. Julia A. Brown, 1855, who d. April 8, 1876.
  - (3.) *Joseph D.*, b. March 18, 1833, m. Emeline E. Thorpe, 1851, d. Oct. 27, 1866; he had two children; 1. "Sprague D.," b. July 5, 1852; 2. "Eva M.," b. Oct. 8, 1855.
  - (4.) *Anna E.*, born Sept. 27, 1835, d. Feb. 12, 1838.
  - (5.) *Ethwin*, b. March 23, 1837, m. Emma A. Dickenson, 1860; he had four children; 1. "Gillie L.," b. Oct. 10, 1861; 2. "Lora A.," b. March 5, 1863; 3. "Jenney D.," b. June 22, 1865; 4. "Frankie M.," b. Feb. 8, 1868.
  - (6.) *George H.*, b. Oct. 22, 1838, m. Esther A. Coe, 1865; he had two children; 1. "Fannie," b. Jan. 4, 1868; 2. "Florence B.," b. Sept. 10, 1874.
  - (7.) *William A.*, b. July 3, 1840, m. Mary A. Graham, 1875.
  - (8.) *Francis*, b. Aug. 16, 1843.
  - (9.) *Emma*, b. May 10, 1845.
  - (10.) *Gilbert L.*, b. May 4, 1847, m. Ella Watkins, 1871; he had one child; 1. "Winnifred," b. April 21, 1874.
7. *LYDIA*, b. Feb. 16, 1804, m. George Howes of Ashfield, June 2, 1825, settled in Wisconsin and had children.
8. *ELIZABETH*, b. Aug. 6, 1805, m. Lewis Cobb of Ashfield, Aug., 1825; she died Oct. 7, 1835; Mr. Cobb died December, 1867.
9. *LEVI*, b. at Hawley, June 2, 1807, was twice m., (first) to Annis Joy of Hawley, Oct. 6, 1835; she died Jan. 17, 1857, m. (second) Mrs. Lucy S. Bennett of Hawley, Dec. 2, 1858. He has had seven children, all b. in Hawley.
- (1.) *A Son*, b. Dec. 22, 1836, d. Dec. 22, 1836.
  - (2.) *Ellen A.*, b. April 5, 1838, m. Henry Clark, Oct. 19, 1858; she had three children, b. at Hawley; 1. "Herbert L.," b. Nov. 30, 1860; 2. "Holton H.," b. Sept. 5, 1866; 3. "Flora A.," b. Nov. 15, 1873.
  - (3.) *Merrick J.*, b. May 18, 1840, m. Rebecca C. Mason of Hawley, Aug. 14, 1864. He has had two children, b. in Hawley; 1. "George H.," b. Aug. 23, 1865; 2. "Halbert E.," b. Jan. 14, 1868, d. Dec. 25, 1871.
  - (4.) *Eliza L.*, b. Aug. 5, 1843, m. Hosea W. Stockwell of Buckland, Jan. 2, 1862.
  - (5.) *Charles N.*, b. Sept. 21, 1847, m. Effie G. Dyer of Plainfield, May 4, 1872.
  - (6.) *Flora A.*, b. Nov. 9, 1849, d. Aug. 29, 1866.
  - (7.) *Frank A.*, b. Dec. 31, 1856, m. Sarah E. Shumway of Plainfield, Jan. 10, 1877.
10. *MARY*, b. at Hawley, June 10, 1809, d. Aug. 29, 1866.

11. DOROTHY, b. at Hawley, June 28, 1811, m. Otis Whitman of South Adams, July 29, 1832; she had six children, all b. at Adams.
  - (1.) *Esther A.*, b. Sept. 23, 1834, m. Asa S. Harrington of South Adams, Dec. 31, 1853; she had seven children, all b. at South Adams; 1. "Everett S.," b. Dec. 8, 1854, d. Jan. 4, 1863; 2. "Fred. J.," b. July 28, 1856; 3. "Ellen P.," b. May 15, 1858; 4. "Herbert," b. Dec. 28, 1861, d. Feb. 3, 1863; 5. "Herbert U.," b. May 10, 1864; 6. "Asa S.," b. Feb. 20, 1866; 7. "Willie," b. Feb. 16, 1868.
  - (2.) *Edwin O.*, b. Aug. 22, 1836, m. Adeline Burlingame of South Adams, August, 1854, had three children, born at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; 1. "Charles," b. Oct. 12, 1859; 2. "Freddie," b. Sept. 1, 1867; 3. "Fannie," b. Aug. 5, 1875, d. Oct. 9, 1875.
  - (3.) *Levi*, b. July 24, 1838, d. Nov. 6, 1838.
  - (4.) *John J.*, b. Oct. 6, 1840, m. Sarah Vermilyea, New York, June 1, 1864, had four children, b. at Adams; 1. "Claude," b. Aug. 25, 1865, d. Aug. 31, 1866; 2. "Frankie," b. July 3, 1868; 3. "Minnie," b. May 24, 1870; 4. "Celestina," b. Sept. 24, 1871, d. Sept. 6, 1872.
  - (5.) *Levi H.*, b. Sept. 12, 1843, m. Amelia Hall, Sept. 1, 1861, he has had eight children; 1. "Addie," b. May 15, 1863; 2. "Herbert," b. May 5, 1865; 3. "Freddie," b. Dec. 6, 1867; 4. "Edwin," b. April 1, 1869, died Dec. 1, 1869; 5. "Edward," b. April 1, 1869, d. March 11, 1870; 6. "Lilly," b. May 10, 1871; 7. "Emma," b. Jan. 1, 1873, d. Dec. 1, 1873; 8. "Ellen," b. Jan. 1, 1873, d. March 11, 1874.
  - (6.) *Mary E.*, b. Sept. 11, 1845, d. December, 1845.
12. OLIVE, b. Oct. 24, 1812, r. Mount Lebanon, N. Y.
13. LUCY, b. July 14, 1814, m. Harvey Russell of North Hadley. Mr. Russell d. Feb. 21, 1872.
14. JONAS, b. at Hawley, March 30, 1816, has been twice m., (first) to Caroline Joy of Plainfield, May 19, 1841; she died May 3, 1842, m. (second) Thera S. King of Hawley, Oct. 12, 1842. He has had four children.
  - (1.) *Caroline J.*, b. March 25, 1842, d. Sept. 5, 1859.
  - (2.) *Sarah E.*, b. Dec. 28, 1845, m. Lucius Hunt of Hawley, Dec. 23, 1868; she has had two children; 1. "George W.," b. Oct. 4, 1869; 2. "Lizzie J.," b. at Hawley, Sept. 2, 1871, d. April 5, 1875.
  - (3.) *Janette M.*, b. March 1, 1848, d. Aug. 23, 1851.
  - (4.) *Willie*, b. at Hawley, May 16, 1855.

Levi Holden, Sen., the register of whose descendants here closes, was noted for his steady habits, his courteous bearing, his even temperament, and the placidity of his entire life. He enjoyed a green old age. He lived to see ninety-nine years, and made a religious profession when he was ninety years of age.

- VI. JOSEPH, b. at Shirley, Dec. 5, 1769, m. Eliza Hanaway, July 8, 1807, removed from Shirley to Marietta, Ohio, which became his home for life. He died Nov. 14, 1863. He had ten children.
1. WILLIAM, b. March 18, 1809, m. Isabella Green, d. Dec. 25, 1847. His wife Isabella d. June 29, 1847, they had three children.
    - (1.) *Samuel Green*, b. July 31, 1841, d. May 3, 1847.
    - (2.) *Mary Eliza*, b. Aug. 11, 1843, d. July 8, 1847.
    - (3.) *Maria Thomas*, b. Oct. 11, 1845, d. June 4, 1847.
  2. ELIZA, b. June 7, 1810, d. Oct. 7, 1831.
  3. JANE, b. Nov. 12, 1811, d. March 5, 1813.
  4. MARIA, b. Dec. 24, 1812, m. Hugh Trevor, Dec. 24, 1835; she d. May 3, 1868; she had six children.
    - (1.) *Joseph Holden*, b. March 4, 1837, d. May 5, 1838.
    - (2.) *Helen Mariette*, b. Nov. 26, 1838, d. Feb. 21, 1853.
    - (3.) *Eliza Holden*, b. March 8, 1841.
    - (4.) *Rose Savage*, b. Jan. 1, 1843.
    - (5.) *Andrew Marcus*, b. Oct. 21, 1844.
    - (6.) *Edward D. Arcy*, b. Nov. 21, 1846.
  5. JULIA, b. Dec. 20, 1813, m. Rufus E. Harte of Ohio, March 5, 1839; she had six children.
    - (1.) *Gregory Powers*, b. March 1, 1840.
    - (2.) *Joseph Holden*, b. Sept. 10, 1841, d. Dec. 24, 1842.
    - (3.) *William James*, b. March 2, 1843.
    - (4.) *Anna Eliza*, b. Nov. 12, 1844, d. Nov. 28, 1845.
    - (5.) *Mary Trevor*, b. Sept. 30, 1849.
    - (6.) *Julia Holden*, b. July 18, 1855, d. 1864.
  6. JOSEPH, b. June 20, 1815, m. Mary Ann Daze, Oct. 22, 1838, d. July 8, 1863. He had four children.
    - (1.) *William*, b. July 4, 1839.
    - (2.) *John Daze*, b. Aug. 30, 1841.
    - (3.) *Joseph Clarence*, b. March 14, 1850.
    - (4.) *George Sedgwick*, b. May 6, 1858.
  7. JAMES, b. Jan. 20, 1817; he has been twice m., (first) to Harriet P. Rogers, April 17, 1843; she d. Nov. 15, 1855; he m. (second) Harriet E. Dodge, Oct. 12, 1857, r. Marietta (1882).
  8. MIRIAM, b. March 28, 1819, d. Sept. 28, 1820.
  9. HARRIET RHODA HALL, b. at Marietta, May 29, 1820, m. William Wallace Dodge of Marietta, May 29, 1840; he d. June 27, 1858, at St. Louis, Mo., where she now r., a widow; she has had six children:
    - (1.) *Oliver Holden*, b. Jan. 23, 1842.
    - (2.) *Mary Eliza*, b. Aug. 26, 1847.
    - (3.) *William Holden*, b. Sept. 25, 1850.
    - (4.) *Fanny Holden*, b. May 15, 1852.
    - (5.) *Ella Dean*, b. Nov. 26, 1854.
    - (6.) *Julia Trevor*, b. Oct. 25, 1856.
  10. NATHANIEL, b. May 29, 1824, d. Oct. 29, 1824.



- VII. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 8, 1772, d. 1776.  
 VIII. JONAS, b. at Shirley, June 18, 1774, removed to Coxsackie, N. Y., where he lived unm., and where he d. March 11, 1811.  
 IX. DOLLY, b. at Shirley, Aug. 28, 1776, m. Samuel Cook of Lunenburg, Aug. 11, 1835, d. at Lunenburg, Nov. 29, 1859.

**Holden, Isaac,**<sup>4</sup> (Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Stephen,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Groton, Nov. 19, 1723, m. Sarah ———, and had one child :

- I. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 19, 1756, d. Sept. 21, 1756.

Mr. Holden was one of the signers of the petition for Shirley to be an independent municipality, in 1747.

## IVORY.

This name but rarely occurs in the pages of New England genealogy or biography. Indeed, Mr. Durrie, in the last edition of his "Index," refers only to the dictionary of Mr. Savage as containing any allusion to persons of the name. He (Savage) says that Thomas and William Ivory, supposed to be brothers, appeared in Lynn, within about eighteen years from the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth ; but he records of but one of them, any posterity. It may assist future investigation to know that

**Ivory, John,** who probably descended from the above-named Thomas of Lynn, became a resident of Shirley about the year 1765, and purchased an estate in what is now Shirley Village, recently known as the Sherman Willard farm. He was a cooper as well as an agriculturist, and wrought at both vocations in their seasons. He was chosen a deacon of the church Dec. 2, 1777, and held the office during his life. In 1777 and 1778 he was clerk of the town, and he proved his scholarship to be above the common level of the time, by the methodical manner in which his records were arranged, and by the correctness of his penmanship. He held other places of honor and trust, and was generally respected by his fellow citizens. He d. Nov. 21, 1789. His widow d. Sept. 13, 1795. He had four children :

- I. JOHN, m. Lucy Russell of Shirley, pub. March 14, 1778. He was a volunteer called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. In July he enlisted into the continental service for eight months. He had six children :

1. THEOPHILUS, b. Jan. 1, 1779.
2. JOHN, b. at Shirley, July 25, 1780, m. Betsey Page of Shirley, Feb. 6, 1802, d. at Smithfield, N. Y., May 8, 1859.
3. THOMAS, b. April 18, 1783.
4. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 21, 1788, d. Oct. 19, 1795.

5. WILLIAM FROTHINGHAM, b. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1791.
6. JABEZ FROTHINGHAM, b. at Shirley, Dec. 6, 1797.
- II. THEOPHILUS, b. at Charlestown, Nov. 7, 1759, d. at New York, Sept. 26, 1776. At the time of his death he was a soldier in the continental army.
- III. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, Aug. 10, 1764, d. March 1, 1772.
- IV. MARTHA, b. at Shirley, Aug. 15, 1766, m. John Campbell, Nov. 27, 1788.

### JENNERSON.

This name is sometimes spelled Jennerson, and at other times Jenerson, in the town records of Shirley, but never Jennison. It is probable, however, that they are all of the same origin and belong to the same family. The original of the name here was

**Jennerson, Moses**, who was born Nov. 17, 1755, became a resident of Shirley when a young boy, a waif cast in here, having neither relatives nor helpers to sympathize or encourage, and lighten the burdens of labor and loneliness. During the years of his minority he lived in the family of one of the elder Samuel Hazens, and was faithful to his trust. At the age of nineteen years he was found with the volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. On the 26th of the same month he enlisted for eight months in the company of Captain Robert Longley of Bolton; and, finally, became one of the regular army and remained in the camp and field during several years of the war. He married Sarah, daughter of Jonas Longley, pub. March 24, 1778, with whom he lived in happy wedlock for sixty-four years. He died Sept. 24, 1842. His widow survived him a little more than one year.

Mr. Jennerson was deprived of all opportunity to attend the public schools, such as they were in his day, so that when he was married he was entirely destitute of a knowledge of letters. His wife taught him the arts of reading, writing, and common arithmetic, and in every way helped him along to comfortably bear the industries and trials of life. They were called to endure privations, long and severe, disappointments and bereavements; and while they bore the evils and reverses that intersected the whole way of their life with fortitude and resignation, they wisely and effectually assisted others, in like suffering, being benefactors of the sick and afflicted.

In the latter portion of his days, Mr. Jennerson was much straitened in regard to the means of his temporal support, but he had the waning months cheered by a pension. During a large portion of his active life he held the office of town undertaker, and prepared for others, the most of the graves which surround his own quiet resting place. He had seven children:

- I. ESTHER, b. at Shirley, June 30, 1779, m. David Jenkins of

Shirley, Aug. 1, 1802, d. June 5, 1856; her husband, David, d. Dec. 8, 1827. She had ten children, all b. at Shirley:

1. ASA, b. Nov. 3, 1802, m. Esther, daughter of Oliver Page of Shirley, April 7, 1825, d. Jan. 15, 1872. He had two children:
  - (1.) *Asa Augustine*, b. at Shirley, July 13, 1824, m. Mary Bennett of Lunenburg, April 16, 1844. He was in charge of a milk car on the 'Peterboro' and Shirley railroad, and while sweeping snow from the top of a baggage car while the train was in motion, his head came in contact with a bridge, causing instant death, April 19, 1849. He had one child: 1. "Abbot Augustine," b. at Townsend, Feb. 24, 1849, who has been twice m., (first) to Hattie C. Lawrence of Shirley, March, 1869; she d. Oct. 1, 1870; m. (second) Emma L. Knight of Ayer, June 6, 1872. He has had one child: 1. Arthur Augustine, b. at Shirley, July 20, 1869.
  - (2.) *Esther Ann*, b. at Shirley, May 28, 1827, m. Seth R. Holden of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1852, r. Shirley (1882).
2. EDMUND, b. at Shirley, Nov., 1804, m. Eunice Page of Shirley, April 10, 1828. He has had two children:
  - (1.) *Mary Ann*, b. Feb. 10, 1830, d. Oct. 31, 1851.
  - (2.) *E. Adolphus*, b. Jan. 11, 1834, m. Amanda Cowdrey of Lunenburg, May 8, 1855, r. Shirley (1882). He has had three children: 1. "Frederick Henry," b. Oct. 2, 1855; 2. "Lizzie Caroline," b. at Shirley, June 2, 1861; 3. "Lillian," b. May 28, 1864.
3. MOSES, b. at Shirley, Jan. 7, 1807, m. Elizabeth A. Dwight, April 11, 1830, d. June 28, 1875. He had three children:
  - (1.) *Henry*, b. Dec. 10, 1834. He has been twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Tasker, Oct. 10, 1858; she d. Aug. 25, 1872; he m. (second) Sarah A. Lewis, March 1, 1873; he has had one child: 1. "Harry Dwight," b. at Acton, Oct. 30, 1876.
  - (2.) *Lydia*, b. April 10, 1837, m. William Tyler, Jan. 8, 1857, d. at Leominster, 1880. She had seven children: 1. "Nelly F.," b. at Minora, Minn., Jan. 23, 1858; 2. "Franklin," b. at Minora, Feb. 8, 1859, d. Feb. 11, 1867; 3. "Benjamin," b. Jan. 24, 1863, d. at Milwaukie, Wis., Jan. 8, 1870; 4. "Alice," b. at Milwaukie, June 24, 1866, d.; 5. "Sherman L.," b. at Milwaukie, Feb. 24, 1868; 6. "William," b. at Leominster, Nov. 24, 1873, d.; 7. "Emma," b. at Leominster, Feb. 20, 1875.
  - (3.) *Edgar Alonzo*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 4, 1839, m. Lucy Ann Richardson of Townsend, May 29, 1872, r. Shirley (1882).
4. JOEL, b. at Shirley, March 8, 1809, d. Nov. 18, 1812.
5. CAROLINE, b. at Shirley, May 25, 1811, m. Luther Lawton of Shirley, pub. Jan. 28, 1839, d. at Malden, Jan. 29, 1865.
6. ABIJAH, b. at Shirley, May 7, 1813. He has been twice m., (first) to Sarah Bartlett; m. (second) Mrs. Sarah Ann Brown; he had three children, d. Feb., 1877.
  - (1.) *Anna Burr*. (2.) *Susan Brooks*. (3.) *Gertrude*.

7. PHENA, b. at Shirley, March 26, 1815, d. March 27, 1815.
8. DAVID, b. at Shirley, Sept. 15, 1816, m. Barbara W. Greenlow, Dec. 15, 1844, r. Boston (1877). He has had three children :
  - (1.) *David A. B.*, b. at East Boston, Nov. 23, 1845.
  - (2.) *John Q. A.*, b. at East Boston, March 2, 1847.
  - (3.) *Ivory H.*, b. at East Boston, July 28, 1848, d. Jan. 2, 1851.
9. BENJAMIN, b. at Shirley, March 6, 1820, d. at Lowell, Feb. 1, 1861.
10. SARAH, b. at Shirley, m. William Eastman of Concord, N. H.
- II. JONAS LONGLEY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 27, 1782, m. Abigail Kemp, lived at Charlestown, and d. there Sept. 4, 1862. He had three children :
  1. JONAS L., b. Nov. 7, 1807, d. Feb. 22, 1808.He had, also, two daughters who grew up to womanhood and married. The eldest married a sailor by the name of Smith, and boarded in her father's family, while her husband pursued his vocation upon the ocean. Between his visits home there were long intervals, and his visits were generally brief. On his final return from his wanderings he became the victim of poison, self-administered. There were several children belonging to this eldest daughter, one of whom—Josephine—was fitted for, and became a teacher in a public school. Another—Charles—had a position in a Boston bank.
- The other daughter of J. L. Jenner son married Robert Kitcher, a barber, of Boston, and had two children. She was then separated from her husband, who went to reside at St. Louis, and she became a resident of New York.
- III. ASA, b. at Shirley, March 19, 1785, m. Caroline Dean, became a sailor, and was lost at sea, as was supposed.
- IV. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, Feb. 2, 1788, m. Maria Dickson of Groton, pub. Jan. 2, 1814, d. at Townsend, April, 1865. He had eight children :
  1. ANNA MARIA, b. Jan. 12, 1816, d. April 4, 1816.
  2. WALTER DICKSON, b. at Shirley, Feb. 6, 1820, m. Mrs. Fanny (Adams) Tenney of Townsend, June, 1849, and had children.
  3. ANNA TUFTS, b. at Shirley, Oct. 31, 1823, m. William Henry Spear, June 17, 1852.
  4. MARTHA MARIA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1825, d. Feb. 19, 1827.
  5. JONAS LONGLEY, b. at Shirley, March 4, 1828, m. Nancy Louisa Adams, April 6, 1850.
  6. CHARLES THOMAS, b. at Shirley, Sept. 20, 1830.
  7. JANE LITTLE, b. at Shirley, May 9, 1833.
  8. GEORGE HARRISON, b. at Shirley, Aug. 2, 1840.

- V. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Oct. 8, 1790, m. Dennis H. Page of Shirley, July 11, 1807, d. at Shirley, Feb. 17, 1862.
- VI. EDMUND, b. at Shirley, June 28, 1795, d. at Townsend, April 13, 1865, unm.
- VII. POLLY PHELPS, b. at Shirley, July 4, 1798, m. Oliver Lawton of Shirley, Feb. 20, 1829, d. April 13, 1849.

---

### JUPP.

**Jupp, John**, was an Englishman by birth, and a soldier of the British army that came here to enforce colonial obedience. He was connected with the military department under Governor Gage at Boston, previous to the outbreak of the American Revolution. He deserted from the service of the king and found his way to Shirley, which became his home for life. He was one of the eighty volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19th, 1775. He afterward enlisted for three years, and is credited on the rolls at the state house as having served thirty-three months and twenty-two days. He married Mary Symonds of Shirley, pub. Nov. 12, 1774. Owing to the severities he endured in the discharge of his military duties, he sickened, and died in 1780.

He owned a small farming estate, situated near the center of the town, which was his home during the six years of his married life, and where his widow lived until her second marriage. His house was located on land owned at present by Seth Chandler, and stood about twenty rods westerly from the dwelling of said Chandler. He had one child :

- I. MARY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 26, 1775, d. Jan. 5, 1871, unm. She had one child :
1. SUMNER HARTWELL, b. at Shirley, May 24, 1805, r. Shirley, unm. (1882.)

Mary, the widow of John Jupp, m. Nathan Smith for her second husband, in 1785, and resided at his home, in the Mulpus valley, until his death, when she purchased the farm now (1882) owned by her grandson, Sumner Hartwell, where she died Dec. 14, 1826.

---

### KELLEY.

**Kelley, Morris**, became a resident of Shirley, at or immediately before the war of the Revolution, and served as a soldier in that war, from Shirley, for over three years. He married Relief Haskell, pub. June 24, 1780 ; she was a daughter of Captain Henry Haskell, who commanded the Shirley volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. There is no known record of Mr. Kelley's removal

from town, or whither he went ; but the births of nine children have found a place of record, and are here given :

- I. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 12, 1782, d. Oct. 4, 1814.
- II. JOHN, b. Nov., 1784, d. Oct., 1814.
- III. REBECCA, b. July 11, 1786.
- IV. RELIEF, b. Feb. 26, 1788.
- V. JAMES, b. Dec. 27, 1789.
- VI. ELEANOR, b. Oct. 20, 1791.
- VII. MERCY, b. March 8, 1795.
- VIII. DEXTER, b. March 7, 1797, d. Oct., 1836.
- IX. HULDAH, b. July 31, 1799.

---

KELSEY.

The first of this name known in New England was William Kelsey, who was settled at Cambridge as early as 1632, and who probably immigrated to America in 1630. He had a wife, one son, and perhaps more children, while in Cambridge. In 1636, Rev. Thomas Hooker, the first minister of Cambridge, removed, with his congregation,—consisting of one hundred souls,—to the banks of the Connecticut river, and settled what is now the city of Hartford. Mr. Kelsey was one of the followers of Hooker, and became a resident of the new colony while comparatively a young man. He had two sons and one daughter born at Hartford, and perhaps more. In 1663 he removed from Hartford to Killingworth, where he probably died. It is safe to presume that from this family was descended

**Kelsey, John**, who lived at Harvard at an early period of the last century, but who came to Shirley sometime before the outbreak of the war of the Revolution, and settled on the estate now best known as the Balch farm, situated in a south-easterly part of the town. He was one of the petitioners that the town might be separated from Groton, in 1747. He m. Martha McFarland, and d. at Shirley, March 1, 1780. His wife died Jan. 22, 1774. They had three children :

- I. JOHN, JR., b. June 3, 1743, m. Molly Park of Groton, Aug. 29, 1770, d. at Shirley, Nov. 3, 1822. His widow d. Jan. 24, 1825. Mr. Kelsey possessed a cultivation of intellect far above an average of his time, and his merits were understood and appreciated by his fellow citizens of the town and vicinity ; hence he had frequent calls to prepare legal instruments, such as wills, deeds, etc., on account of the scarcity of persons adapted to such performances. He was much respected in town for his moral worth, Christian

observances, and public ability. He was one of the selectmen of the town in 1786, and was town clerk in 1784 and 1786. At one period he commanded the town militia, which gave him a military title for life; and such was his physical bearing that he might have been a commander of armies. He was a volunteer in Captain Haskell's company, raised on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, and was one of its corporals; he also acted as sergeant in Captain Longley's company during a service of eight months the same year. He had eleven children:

1. JOHN, b. at Harvard, Oct. 16, 1770, m. Betsey King of Littleton, pub. March 17, 1799, d. Dec., 1835; his widow d. March 6, 1850.
2. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Feb. 17, 1772, d. at Rockingham, Vt., Nov. 20, 1859, unm.
3. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, Feb. 15, 1774, m. Sarah Ordway of Fitchburg, 1810, d. July 26, 1821; his widow d. May 31, 1847. They had three children:
  - (1.) ALBERT, b. at Shirley, Oct. 30, 1811, m. Charlotte Upton of Fitchburg, March 2, 1837, r. Cambridge (1882); he has had two children: 1. "Albert Warren," b. at Boston, Oct. 30, 1840, m. Jeannette G. Washburn, daughter of Governor Cadwallader C. Washburn, of Lacrosse, Wis., June 23, 1869. They have had seven children: 1. Albert, b. at St. Louis, Mo., April 26, 1870; 2. Jeannette, b. at St. Louis, Nov. 1, 1871, d. Aug. 3, 1872, at Madison, Wis.; 3. Charlotte, b. at Madison, Oct. 28, 1873; 4. Kate, b. at Madison, April 23, 1875; 5. Mary, b. at St. Louis, June 15, 1877; 6. Mabel, b. at Geneva, Switzerland, Oct. 16, 1878; 7. Cadwallader, b. at Clarens-Monsreux, Switzerland, July 30, 1880. 2. "Charlotte Lucena," b. at Boston, June 15, 1847, m. Joseph D. Estabrook of Belmont, June 16, 1869; he was b. at Holden, Mass., Jan. 24, 1845; they had four children: 1. Harold Kelsey, b. at Cambridge, Oct. 21, 1870; 2. Robert Joseph, b. at Cambridge, Feb. 8, 1873; 3. Rena, b. at Cambridge, Jan. 12, 1877; 4. Albert Walter, b. at Cambridge, Nov. 20, 1878.
  - (2.) ARTEMAS, b. at Shirley, Oct. 15, 1813, m. Abigail Marshall Barnard of New Boston, N. H., July 13, 1843, r. Nashua, N. H. (1882.) He has had two children: 1. "Frederick," b. at Nashua, Sept. 27, 1844; 2. "James Barnard," b. at Oxford, N. H., June 20, 1852, d. at Nashua, Jan. 8, 1863.
  - (3.) AARON AMES, b. at Shirley, March 5, 1816. He has been twice m., (first) to Adeline Willard of Fitchburg, 1838; she d. Dec., 1849; m. (second) Mrs. Sarah Wheeler Whitney of Lincoln, 1851; he d. at Concord, Mass., Aug. 16, 1855.
4. MARY, b. at Shirley, April 14, 1776, m. Jonas Livermore of Shirley, d. at Marietta, Ohio, July 22, 1823.
5. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, March 5, 1778, m. Daniel Wilder of

- Lancaster, April 28, 1802, d. July 17, 1826; she had two children:
- (1.) *Daniel K.*, b. at Lancaster, Jan. 22, 1807, m. Mary M. Andrews, Aug. 7, 1838.
  - (2.) *Joel*.
- f. *Lucy*, b. at Shirley, March 5, 1778, m. Silas Dickerson of Keene, N. H., Feb. 21, 1801; she lived at Rockingham, Vt., and d. there June 29, 1867. She had five children:
- (1.) *Dexter*, b. at Keene, 1803, m. Eliza Dickerson of Boston, d. at Vera Cruz, Mexico, in 1848. He was a soldier in the war with Mexico.
  - (2.) *Persis Wheeler*, b. at Rockingham, May 14, 1809, m. Waldo A. Evans of Rockingham, and d. April 15, 1830. She had one child: 1. "Persis W.," b. March 30, 1830, m. David Bond Livermore of Shirley, June 15, 1850, r. Rockingham (1877).
  - (3.) *Emily*, b. at Rockingham, June 2, 1812; she has been twice m., (first) to George S. Willard of Rockingham. He was a soldier in the Florida war, and d. in that war. She m. (second) Henry May of Westminster, Vt., and d. in that town, Feb. 15, 1866.
  - (4.) *Almira*, b. at Rockingham, April 25, 1814, m. William S. Barry of Rockingham, Jan. 31, 1839; she has had five children: 1. "James W.," b. Nov. 17, 1839; 2. "John C.," b. May 23, 1845; 3. "William Walter," b. Feb. 3, 1848; 4. "Mary Almira," b. Dec. 30, 1851; 5. "Daniel K.," b. March 13, 1854.
  - (5.) *John K.*, b. at Rockingham, June, 1816, m. Emeline Weaver of Rockingham, and d. at Alstead, N. H., 1863.
7. *LUCINDA*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 21, 1780, m. David Livermore of Shirley, Sept. 28, 1800, d. at Shirley, Oct. 4, 1847.
8. *JOSEPH*, b. at Shirley, July 24, 1782, m. Lucy Lufkin of Freeport, Me., Dec. 28, 1805, d. of small pox, at Foxcroft., Ill., July 16, 1861; his widow d. in the same place and of the same malady, Aug. 9, 1861. They had nine children:
- (1.) *Joseph Lufkin*, b. July, 1807; he was twice m., (first) to Ann Comstock of Port Huron, Mich., May, 1830; she d. in March, 1837; he m. (second) Maria A. Canfield, Sept., 1845, d. at Charleston, S. C., March 24, 1873.
  - (2.) *Eliza D.*, b. at Freeport, Me., May 20, 1809, m. Edward J. Sturgis of Guilford, Me., May, 1831. She is a widow, and a resident of some part of California (1877).
  - (3.) *Joshua William*, b. at Freeport, Oct. 21, 1811, m. Louisa Robinson, Jan., 1846, and d. at Saxonville, Jan., 1870.
  - (4.) *Mary Park*, b. at Freeport, May 13, 1814, m. Jabez True of Guilford, Aug., 1833; she is a widow, r. Portland, Me. (1877.)
  - (5.) *Susan Rachel*, b. at Guilford, March 12, 1816, m. Josiah H. Mitchell of Freeport, Feb., 1837, d. Oct., 1866.



- (6.) *Joel Wilder*, b. Dec. 17, 1819; he was twice m., (first) to Abby S. Moulton of Foxcroft, Me., Jan. 20, 1844; she d. at Port Huron, Mich., Jan. 16, 1845; he m., (second) Mary Jane Rider of Toledo, Ohio, Aug. 15, 1849, r. Toledo (1877).
- (7.) *Aaron Lufkin*, b. at Guilford, July 17, 1823, m. Helen McLawton of Toledo, Oct., 1854, r. Toledo (1877).
- (8.) *John William*, b. July 8, 1825, m. Dorcas Edes of Guilford, March 28, 1852, r. Guilford (1877).
- (9.) *Priscilla Hyde*, b. at Guilford, June 24, 1828, m. Edwin McHenry, Oct. 1, 1849, r. Cambridge (1877).
- 9. EUROPE, b. at Shirley, Jan. 3, 1785; he was thrice m., (first) to Desire Carter, 1815; (second) to Phebe Dunkam, 1819; (third) to Mary Soule. He left Shirley in 1804, and went to Freeport, Me., with his younger brother, Joel, and d. there, June, 1878; he had three children:
  - (1.) *Albert W.*, b. 1817.
  - (2.) *Hiram*, b. at Freeport, 1823, d. 1856.
  - (3.) *Elbridge S.*, b. at Freeport.
- 10. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, Oct. 27, 1787. She passed a life of retirement and solitude, yet set a worthy example of industry and neatness. She was a professor of religion, and adorned that profession by a well-ordered conduct. She d. at Shirley, June 8, 1874, unm.
- 11. JOEL, b. at Shirley, Nov. 16, 1789, m. Susan Lufkin of Freeport, 1818, and d. at Eastport, 1874. He had one child:
  - (1.) *John L.*, b. at Freeport, 1822, r. Freeport (1877).
- II. MARTHA, b. at Harvard, m. George Conn of Harvard, pub. Nov. 24, 1770.
- III. BETSEY, b. at Harvard. She was twice m., (first) to Peleg Crooker of Harvard, pub. April 4, 1778; m. (second) James Hill of Stoneham, Dec. 16, 1790. She d. March 21, 1839.

### KENDALL.

Persons of this name have not been numerous in Shirley and vicinity. There has been but a single family resident here, viz.:

**Kendall, Enoch.** He was b. in 1766, m. Lydia ———, who was b. in 1770. They came to town near the close of the last century, probably at the time of, or soon after their marriage; owned and lived on the farm afterward the estate of Simon Page, but now the property of the heirs of the late Porter Kittridge. He was one of the first who cultivated hops in town, and one of the most successful who engaged in that cultivation. He d. at Shirley, Oct. 18, 1832. His widow d. July 18, 1842. They had two children b. and d. in Shirley.

- I. JAMES, b. Sept., 1800, d. Feb. 21, 1801.
- II. SALLY, b. Aug., 1812, d. Oct. 14, 1818.

## KEZER.

This is the orthography of the name received by the family entered upon this registry. It is, however, spelled Kezor, Keser, Kezar. According to Durrie's Index, Kezar is the spelling used in Canada, and the name is of very infrequent occurrence in the States.

**Kezer, Moses**, was b. 1710. He was twice m., (first) to Sarah ———, who was b. 1714; she d. June 6, 1766, and he m. (second) Lois Lamson of Pepperell, pub. Oct. 26, 1776. He was an early settler in the town, and was located in a northern section of it, on the farm now the property of William O'Meely. His children received it by inheritance, but it passed out of the family after the second generation. He d. May 7, 1778. He had five children:

- I. A DAUGHTER, concerning whose name, birth, marriage and death, both record and tradition are silent.
- II. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 29, 1748, m. Harriet Morse, and had five children, all b. at Shirley.
  1. NATHANIEL. 2. LUTHER.
  3. HANNAH, m. Thomas Dodge, July 1, 1799.
  4. MARY. 5. SARAH.

III. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 9, 1750. He was twice m., (first) to Abigail Snow; she d. March, 1776; he m. (second) Bathsheba Alexander of Boston. She was a sister of the then proprietor of the "Lamb Tavern," (which now bears the name of "Adams House.") She passed her life in Shirley, and d. Feb. 12, 1825. He d. in 1829, at the house of his daughter, Mrs. Fuller, who lived in the house now occupied by Dexter B. Crosby. He had eleven children:

1. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 19, 1776, d. at sea.
2. DANIEL, b. at Groton, Oct. 31, 1779, m. Dolly Nutting of Pepperell, March 7, 1805, lived and d. in Shirley, d. Dec. 3, 1850. His widow d. March 27, 1870. They had six children:
  - (1.) Betsey, b. March 4, 1804, m. David Messer of Lunenburg, Feb. 11, 1836; she has had two children, r. Boylston, a widow (1882).
    1. "Cynthia," b. at Shirley, May 8, 1836, m. Theodore Hazard, a man of color, Nov., 1856, r. Boylston (1882), has had six children:
      1. George, b. Dec. 2, 1857; 2. Melissa, b. Dec. 5, 1859, d. Jan., 1860; 3. Franklin, b. May 7, 1861, d. May, 1865; 4. Frank, b. July 7, 1866; 5. Alpheus, b. May 12, 1869; 6. Willie, b. Nov. 12, 1871.
    2. "Emeline," b. at Shirley, Feb. 11, 1839, m. Oliver Hazard, also a man of color, r. Boylston (1882); she has had five children:
      1. Orissa Shipley, b. Jan. 28, 1858; 2. Francena, b. July 4, 1859; 3. Ida Lucretia Shipley, b. Dec. 31, 1861, d. Dec. 31, 1863; 4. Alfred O., b. Feb. 21, 1868; 5. George Albert, b. April 27, 1872, d. Aug. 10, 1873.

- (2.) *Abigail*, b. at Pepperell, Dec. 6, 1806. She was adopted by strangers, while yet a child, and carried to some town in Vermont, where she married ——— Sheldon; she d. before she had passed the period of middle life.
- (3.) *Fidelia*, b. at Pepperell, Oct. 21, 1808; she has been twice m., (first) to Jonathan Messer of Lunenburg, Nov. 4, 1833; he d., and she m., (second) Henry Brannum of Groton; she has had seven children, and is in her second widowhood, r. Pepperell (1877); her children: 1. "Jonathan," b. at Lunenburg, and d. there Nov. 23, 1843; 2. "Sarah E.," b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 4, 1835; 3. "Nancy," b. and d. at Lunenburg; 4. "Mary A.," b. at Shirley, Nov. 24, 1840, d. Nov. 18, 1854; 5. "Eliza," b. at Shirley, and d. at Lunenburg; 6. "Walter," b. at Townsend, Aug. 31, 1846; 7. "Lizzie A.," b. at Pepperell, Dec. 24, 1856.
- (4.) *Sybil*, b. at Pepperell, Jan. 24, 1810, m. William Bolton of Shirley, Oct. 31, 1830.
- (5.) *Charles*, b. at Pepperell, July 5, 1814, m. Lucy Holden of Shirley, Oct. 20, 1835. He had one child b. at Shirley, 1836, that d. in infancy. He removed to Swanzev, N. H., where he is supposed to r. now, if living (1882).
- (6.) *George*, b. at Pepperell, Oct. 28, 1816, d. at Shirley, of small pox, Dec. 9, 1849, unm.
3. GILES, b. at Groton, July 13, 1781, m. Abigail Woodbury of Beverly, April 1, 1805, d. at Groton, Nov. 8, 1856. He had five children:
- (1.) *Joanna*, b. at Groton, Aug. 21, 1805, m. William Neat, July 4, 1831; she resides at Shirley, is a widow (1882), and has had six children: 1. "William Ruggles," b. June 1, 1833, d. Sept. 18, 1836; 2. "Hannah," b. Dec. 21, 1834, m. Charles Otis Adams, of Shirley, May 12, 1859, d. at Shirley, July 25, 1860; 3. "William," b. Jan. 16, 1839, r. Shirley, unm. (1882); 4. "Joel Cushing," b. Jan. 1, 1843; 5. "John," b. May 25, 1844; 6. "Mary Ann Victoria," b. Jan. 29, 1846.
- (2.) *Giles Alexander*, b. at Groton, May 21, 1813, m. Mary Butters of Waltham, r. Groton (1877).
- (3.) *Mary Adeline*, b. at Groton, Oct. 3, 1815, m. Charles Emerson of Waltham, 1840, r. Cambridgeport (1877); she has had two children: 1. "Charles," b. May 5, 1841; 2. "Addie," b. Feb. 12, 1843.
- (4.) *Louisa*, b. at Groton, Dec. 2, 1817, m. Augustus E. Smith of Natick, 1841, d. March 10, 1872; she had four children: 1. "Frances," b. Jan. 26, 1843, d. July 23, 1862; 2. "George," b. March 24, 1844; 3. "Edwin A.," b. May 2, 1845; 4. "Emma," b. June 28, 1848, m. Charles Evans, r. Chester, Vt.
- (5.) *William Loring*, b. at Groton, May 11, 1820, r. Groton (1882). He has been twice m., (first) to Martha Stebbins of Groton, Nov. 7, 1860; she d. at Groton, Oct. 14, 1870; m. (second) Mary Blanchard of Shirley, Nov. 23, 1871; he has had one child: 1. "William Blanchard," b. at Groton, March 25, 1878.

4. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, 1782, d. young.
5. MARY, b. at Groton, Sept. 16, 1783; she was thrice m., (first) to Simon Holden of Shirley, Nov. 11, 1804; he d. June 9, 1805; she m. (second) David Fuller, Oct. 12, 1811; he d. in 1823; she m. (third) Samuel Patch; he d. May 28, 1869; she d. Dec. 7, 1875. During the last three years of her life she was bereft of the senses of taste, seeing and hearing. In this pitiable state she was under the nurse and care of her only daughter (Mrs. Crosbee), who piously attended her unto the end. She d. in the same house from which her father had been carried to the grave, to whose last years she imparted the same ministry of love which she received at the hand of a succeeding generation. She had five children :
  - (1.) *Luther*, b. July 12, 1812; he was thrice m., (first) to Harriet Holden of Shirley, May 3, 1836; she d. May 19, 1852; he m. (second) Mrs. Mary M. Jewett, April 11, 1856; m. (third) Mrs. Nancy Fairherst of New Ipswich, N. H., March 24, 1867, r. New Ipswich (1877). He has had seven children : 1. "Harriet E.," b. at Fitchburg, Jan. 28, 1837, m. ——— Ripley, d. May 27, 1867; 2. "George Luther Holden," b. at Fitchburg, Jan. 24, 1838; 3. "Charles," b. at Fitchburg, Nov. 29, 1839, d. at Lunenburg, Oct. 9, 1849; 4. "Albert," b. at Fitchburg, June 1, 1843; he has been twice m., (first) to Harriet Caruth, March 4, 1868; she d. March 28, 1868; he m. (second) Mary E. Walker of Burlington, Dec. 26, 1868, r. Shirley (1877); 5. "Dexter Crosbee," b. at Lunenburg, Sept. 23, 1848; 6. "Simon Holden," b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 14, 1850; 7. "Charles," b. at Lunenburg, May 18, 1852.
  - (2.) *Nathaniel E.*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 21, 1814, d. Sept. 14, 1818.
  - (3.) *George Washington*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 12, 1816, d. Sept. 16, 1818.
  - (4.) *Moses*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 28, 1817, m. Lucy B. Tenney of New Ipswich, April, 1839, r. Westford (1877).
  - (5.) *Hannah*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1820, m. Dexter B. Crosbee of Smithfield, R. I., Nov. 6, 1838, r. Shirley (1882).
6. AMIGAIL, b. at Groton, d. young, being drowned in the Nashua river.
7. BETSEY, b. at Groton, Aug. 22, 1785. She was twice m., (first) to Simon Jenkins of Stoddard, N. H.; m. (second) Amos Fuller; they r. at Providence, R. I., where she d. April 12, 1876.
8. HANNAH, b. at Shirley, July 25, 1788, m. Jonathan Burrage of Lunenburg, 1808; she is a widow, and has had seven children :
  - (1.) *Mary*, b. at Lunenburg, July 31, 1809, r. Lunenburg, unm. (1882.)
  - (2.) *John*, b. at Lunenburg, May 3, 1814, m. Mary A. Kendall of Ashby, May 6, 1842, d. Jan. 23, 1848; he had three children : 1. "Harriet A.," b. Jan. 31, 1844, m. Alfred Smith; 2.

- "George F.," b. Feb., 1846; 3. "John W.," b. June 17, 1847, d. June 12, 1871.
- (3.) *Sarah Jackson*, b. March 18, 1819, m. Asa Kilburn of Lunenburg, June 30, 1841; she is a widow, r. Lunenburg (1877). She has had five children, all b. at Lunenburg: 1. "Ellen Frances," b. June 13, 1842; r. Lunenburg, unm. (1877); 2. "Lottie M.," b. Dec. 25, 1843, m. Curtis G. Morse of Leominster, May 22, 1867, r. Leominster (1877); 3. "Tryphena J.," b. July 4, 1849, m. Ambrose J. Shipton, of English birth, March 27, 1870; 4. "Frank G.," b. Jan. 6, 1854; 5. "Anna R.," b. Sept. 7, 1857.
- (4.) *Harriet*, b. Oct. 25, 1821, r. Lunenburg, unm. (1877.)
- (5.) *Hannah*, b. March 28, 1824, m. Samuel Lovering of Leominster, Dec. 25, 1851; he was mortally wounded May 6, 1864, in the battle of "the Wilderness," and died in hospital the 13th of the same month; she died at Lunenburg, March 5, 1866; they had two children: 1. "Ella F.," b. March 28, 1857; 2. "Addie E.," b. July 5, 1861, d. Jan., 1865.
- (6.) *Artemas*, b. July 6, 1826, r. Lunenburg, unm. (1877.)
- (7.) *Tryphena*, b. Feb. 19, 1832, m. Silas M. Lovering of Townshend, Vt., Nov. 25, 1853; Mr. Lovering is a pattern-maker, and r. in Fitchburg (1883); they have five children: 1. "William F.," b. July 21, 1855; 2. "Herbert P.," b. April 26, 1859; 3. "Minnie Gertrude," b. Feb. 5, 1868; 4. "Carrie Augusta," b. July 5, 1869; 5. "Lizzie Ann," b. Nov. 27, 1871.
9. *MOSES*, b. at Groton, July 26, 1790; m. Celinda Page of Shirley, Dec. 12, 1812, d. July 15, 1825. He had five children:
- (1.) *Densly*, b. at Shirley, June 22, 1813; he has been twice m., (first) to Catharine E. Bactle of Belvidere, Ill., Jan. 5, 1844; she d. April 9, 1845; he m. (second) Mrs. Amanda M. Holcomb (maiden name Wilder) of Belvidere, Jan. 30, 1849, r. Cherry Valley, Winnebago county, Ill. (1877.) He has had eight children: 1. "Charles H.," b. March 17, 1845; 2. "Jerome Munroe," b. Jan. 11, 1850, m. Florence A. Rowley, July 2, 1874, r. Iowa; 3. "Hosea Bolton," b. Feb. 29, 1852, m. Carrie B. Cockling, Oct. 22, 1874; 4. "Harriet Maria," b. May 4, 1854; 5. "Charles Fremont," b. Nov. 4, 1856; 6. "Walter Page," b. Oct. 17, 1859, d. Nov. 7, 1862; 7. "Hope," b. Oct. 12, 1862, d. Nov. 7, 1862; 8. "Helen Amanda," b. Feb. 7, 1866.
- (2.) *Charles*, b. at Shirley, March 24, 1815, m. Sophrona B. Cole of New Salem, Jan. 13, 1862; he has had four children: 1. "Alfred C.," b. Sept. 28, 1863; 2. "Henry M.," b. June 28, 1867; 3. "Lester W.," b. April 12, 1871, d. April 30, 1871; 4. "Nelson E.," b. May 1, 1874.
- (3.) *Walter*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 3, 1817, m. Lucinda Wilbur of New Salem, May 4, 1852, r. New Salem (1877.)
- (4.) *Elvira*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 30, 1819, m. Mark Pitman of Portsmouth, N. H., April 2, 1840, r. Boston (1877). She has had five children: 1. "Mark Albert," b. Dec. 20, 1840, d.

- Nov. 30, 1841; 2. "Ella H.," b. Dec. 1, 1843; 3. "Mark S.," b. May 20, 1845; 4. "Caroline S.," b. Nov. 28, 1847, d. in four months; 5. "Frank," a twin brother of the last, b. Nov. 28, 1847, d. on the third day.
- (5.) *Maria Sill*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 3, 1821, r. Nashua, unm. (1882.)
10. *SALLY*, b. at Groton, Sept. 14, 1794, m. James Watson of Sandwich, N. H., r. Sandwich (1877).
11. *NATHANIEL*, b. at Groton, Aug. 17, 1796, m. Betsey Messer of Lunenburg, Feb. 21, 1821, d. at Shirley, May 15, 1858; he had ten children:
- (1.) *Elizabeth*, b. at Lunenburg, July 30, 1823, m. William Gibbs of Fitchburg, June 4, 1845, d. May 30, 1857. She had five children: 1. "Helen," b. Jan. 7, 1847, d. Oct. 15, 1847; 2. "Edward," b. at Groton, July 7, 1850; 3. "James F.," b. at Groton, Oct. 24, 1851; 4. "George W. M.," b. at Stow, Oct. 16, 1853; 5. "Franklin," b. June 16, 1855.
  - (2.) *Nathaniel*, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 7, 1825, m. Frances Morse, 1849, r. Nashua, N. H. (1870).
  - (3.) *Stillman*, b. at Lunenburg, Dec., 1825, m. Maria Knowlton of Ashland, 1854, d. at Lunenburg, Feb. 6, 1869. He had five children, all b. at Lunenburg. 1. "Edward," b. Aug. 3, 1859; 2. "Carrie L.," b. March 3, 1861; 3. "Nellie Effie," b. Oct. 10, 1861; 4. "Almira Maria," b. Nov. 8, 1862; 5. "Charles E.," b. Oct. 19, 1863, d. Dec. 4, 1863.
  - (4.) *Sarah J.*, b. at Lunenburg, Sept. 9, 1827, m. Charles Webster, July, 1858, r. California, a widow (1877).
  - (5.) *Nancy*, b. at Lunenburg, April 8, 1829, m. Edward M. Derby, Sept. 4, 1853, r. California (1877).
  - (6.) *Mary A.*, b. July 3, 1831, m. Moses Proctor, r. Lawrence (1877).
  - (7.) *Luther*, b. at Lunenburg, July 4, 1833, d. at Pepperell, Dec. 21, 1863.
  - (8.) *James W.*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 29, 1835, m. Martha Nelly Knowlton of Ashland, April 10, 1858, r. Ashland (1877). He has had two children: 1. "Carrie Isadore," b. at Lunenburg, March 3, 1861; 2. "Almira Maria," b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 8, 1862, d. at Ashland, March 14, 1870.
  - (9.) *Henrietta C.*, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 7, 1839.
  - (10.) *Walter H.*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 1, 1845.
- IV. *DANIEL*, b. Sept., 1752, was one of the eighty Shirley volunteers who marched to Cambridge on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775; he was also one of the recruits of 1776.
- V. *MOSES*, b. Nov. 4, 1755.

## KILLICUTE.

This name is found in no genealogical record that has passed under our observation, and

**Millicute, Thomas**, is the first, and, with his son, the only individuals of the name of whom I ever heard. He was a resident of Groton, and married Sarah Hartwell of Shirley, pub. Jan. 17, 1778, when he removed to Shirley, where he lived for a season, and where three children were born.

- I. SARAH, b. Feb. 18, 1779.
- II. THOMAS, b. Feb. 29, 1781.
- III. NAOMI, b. Nov. 6, 1783.

---

#### KINGMAN.

**Kingman, Nathan**, and Lunata, his wife, had a residence in Shirley, for a time, and had the birth of one daughter entered upon its records.

- I. NABBY, b. at Shirley, Nov. 6, 1783.

---

#### KNEELAND.

**Kneeland, Joseph**, and Abigail, removed from Cambridge to Shirley in 1765 or 1766, but did not remain here through life. They had the birth-dates of three children registered here :

- I. HANNAH, b. at Cambridge, May 14, 1764.
- II. MARY, b. at Shirley, Nov. 30, 1768.
- III. ANNA, b. at Shirley, July 30, 1771.

---

#### LANDARS.

**Landars, George**, lived at Shirley, and is thus brought to notice upon the town records :

"There is a marriage intended between Mr. George Landars of Shirley and Mrs. Sarah Moffit of Lunenburg. Shirley, July 4th, 1790. Sarah Moffit forbid the bans. JOSHUA LONGLEY, Town Clerk."

---

#### LARRABEE.

Mr. Stearns, in his history of Rindge, says that "Samuel Larrabee and wife Sarah, were admitted into full communion of the church in Lunenburg by letter from the Second church at Lynn, 1743." He was a son of Isaac Larrabee, and was born at Falmouth, Conn., but his father's family was driven from that town by the Indians about 1680, and they went to Lynn, from which place he (Samuel) removed

to Lunenburg, where his children—seven in number—were born, and where his wife died. In 1762 he removed to Rindge, and lived, and probably died, with the family of his eldest son. Two of his sons had seasons of residence in Shirley. The first of these was

**Larrabee, Samuel, Jr.**, (born at Lunenburg,) m. Annie Williams of Groton, April 23, 1746. He had six children; three of them were born at Lunenburg, two at Shirley, and one in Rindge. His home was at Lunenburg after his marriage, until about 1753, when he removed to Shirley, and remained there until 1762, when, with his widowed father, he removed to Rindge, where he remained until 1771, after which time nothing is known of his movements. His children were

- I. STEPHEN, b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 4, 1747.
- II. ANNA, b. at Lunenburg, April 28, 1750.
- III. SAMUEL, b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 1, 1752.
- IV. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, July 7, 1755.
- V. EBENEZER, b. at Shirley, Oct. 10, 1759.
- VI. DAVID, baptized at Rindge, March 29, 1766.

**Larrabee, Benjamin**, son of Samuel, and brother of Samuel, Jr., was b. at Lunenburg and m. Margaret Williams, a sister of the wife of his brother Samuel, Dec. 7, 1752. He established a home in Shirley, and lived there until after 1760, after which time his name is not found upon its records. He had five children b. at Shirley:

- I. HANNAH, b. Aug. 15, 1753.
- II. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 26, 1754.
- III. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 8, 1757.
- IV. SARAH, b. Dec. 27, 1759.
- V. REBECCA, b. Oct., 1760:

---

## LAWTON.

Sometimes written Laughton and Leighton,—not a very common name; but, on the records of Shirley, the name

**Lawton, Thomas**, appears, in a single instance. He signed the petition that the town be set off from Groton and be made an independent municipality. This proves that he lived at what is now Shirley, in 1747.

**Lawton, Oliver**, was a son of John and Jane Lawton, of Groton. He was born in what is now called the Squannacook district of that town, Oct. 24, 1773. In his boyhood his father removed,



with his household, to Norridgewock, Maine, where he passed the residue of his life, and from whence his family was scattered abroad. At the age of twenty-one years, the subject of this notice returned to Groton, his native town, and established a home near the place of his birth. Within two years he bought a farm in Hancock, N. H., where he resided for a few months, and then returned to Groton, where he lived in 1797. In the November of that year he became the owner of a farm in Shirley, situated in the fifth school district, which was his home for life. The estate still bears the name of the "Lawton farm," though it has passed from the possession of the family.

Mr. Lawton was a fair specimen of the New England yeomanry of his time. He started his life-work with a very moderate outfit, and was gradually surrounded by a large and dependent household; yet he had the faculty of grading his wants by his means, of meeting all demands according to appointment, and of turning his daily industry to its best account, so that his course was one of regular thrift, and in the end he was blessed by a success satisfactory of his highest ambition. He was twice m., and d. a widower, March 18, 1855. He m. (first) Sarah Symonds of Groton, March 13, 1794; She d. March 24, 1828; he m. (second) Polly Phelps Jennerson of Shirley, Nov. 4, 1828; he had fifteen children:

- I. NANCY, b. at Groton, Feb. 15, 1795. She was twice m., (first) to Luther Davis of Groton, March 26, 1823; he d. Dec. 24, 1836; she m. (second) Samuel Bowers of Groton, and d. there May 2, 1877. She had four children:
  1. IRA LAWTON, b. at Groton, Oct. 5, 1824, r. Newburyport (1877).
  2. ABEL HOLDEN, b. at Groton, Aug. 17, 1827, r. Newburyport (1877).
  3. MANDANA, b. at Groton, Feb. 28, 1830, m. Noah Coffin Ricker, 1850, d. Jan. 16, 1876.
  4. ROXANA, b. at Groton, Jan. 28, 1834, m. S. H. Sawyer, Oct. 8, 1863, d. Jan. 7, 1876. She had two children:
    - (1.) *Ernest Luther*, b. at Groton, Oct. 12, 1865.
    - (2.) *Alice C.*, b. at Groton, May 22, 1873.
- II. AMELIA, b. at Groton, April 11, 1797, m. John Wood of Hancock, N. H., April 2, 1823, d. at Hopkinton, Sept. 26, 1869. She had four children:
  1. HARRIET, b. at Hancock, Feb. 11, 1824, m. True George Morrell, Nov., 1842, d. Aug., 1845.
  2. MARY ANN, b. at Hancock, March 27, 1826, m. William Hamlet, Dec., 1844, d. May, 1853.
  3. SARAH J., b. at Hancock, Sept. 2, 1828, m. James W. Bliss, Dec. 20, 1849.
  4. ELVIRA, b. at Hancock, March 3, 1831, m. E. D. Hutchinson, March 24, 1866.



OLIVER LAWTON.



III. OLIVER, b. at Shirley, July 22, 1799. He was twice m., (first) to Rachel Gilson, Feb. 6, 1820; m. (second) Elizabeth Allen, Aug. 11, 1866, d. at Shirley, Aug. 8, 1881. He had five children :

1. JANE W., b. Dec. 23, 1821, d. Feb. 8, 1829.
2. RACHEL, b. Nov. 21, 1823, d. Feb. 5, 1829.
3. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1830, d. at Dunleath, Ill., leaving a wife and two children.
4. JULIA ANN, b. at Shirley, Sept. 21, 1835, m. Charles Gilchrist of Lunenburg, Sept. 27, 1854, d. July 10, 1860; she had two children :
  - (1.) *Mary Ella*, b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 10, 1855, d. April 17, 1871.
  - (2.) *William C.*, b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 22, 1858, d. July 1, 1876.
5. SRILLMAN, b. at Shirley, July 27, 1839.

IV. JEPHTHAH, b. at Shirley, June 27, 1801, m. Lucinda Wood of Hancock, N. H., April 5, 1828, d. at Shirley, June 16, 1861; his widow d. June 7, 1868.

Mr. Lawton never sought distinction as a public citizen, but was very faithful to his various private requirements. He enlarged his estate and its comforts as fast as his means would safely allow, but never incurred perils in the way of business speculation or through blind adventure. His life, which was brought to a close in the midst of his usefulness, was passed in the quiet walks of agricultural industry; and he had the honor of being the first teetotaler within the limits of the town, and that, too, without a pledge. He had six children, all b. at Shirley.

1. MARY ANN, b. May 15, 1829, m. Thomas Wasson, April 1, 1851, d. Oct. 30, 1851.
2. SARAH JANE, b. May 30, 1831, m. Henry Brown, Nov. 30, 1848, r. at Ayer (1882).
3. ALVIN, b. Aug. 31, 1833, m. Luseba T. Bennett, April 28, 1857, r. Shirley (1882). He has had three children :
  - (1.) *Fred Alvin*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 24, 1858.
  - (2.) *Frank I.*, b. at Shirley, June 27, 1861.
  - (3.) *Abbot Augustine*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 21, 1868, d. June 2, 1871.
4. LUCINDA, b. Aug. 28, 1835, m. David Holley Firmin, Sept. 28, 1857, d. at Shirley, Aug. 4, 1875.
5. SOPHIA, b. April 28, 1840, r. at Ayer, unm. (1882.)
6. FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 11, 1844, m. Almeda M. Dyke of Shirley, April 5, 1866, r. Shirley (1882). He has had five children :
  - (1.) *Bertha Almeda*, b. at Shirley, August 11, 1867.
  - (2.) *Ada M.*, b. at Shirley, May 13, 1869.

- (3.) *Clifford Franklin*, b. at Shirley, July 2, 1870.
  - (4.) *Henry*, b. at Shirley, April 5, 1872.
  - (5.) *Myron Eugene*, b. at Shirley, April 23, 1879, d. June 5, 1881.
- V. **SARAH**, b. June 9, 1803, m. Junius Lucius Brutus Treat of Waltham, June 30, 1825, d. Nov. 13, 1827; she had two children :
- 1. **MARIA**, b. at Shirley, June 1, 1825.
  - 2. **AMANDA**, b. April 6, 1827, m. Benjamin T. Lane, Oct. 14, 1847; she became a widow May 16, 1862, r. West Newton (1882). She has had seven children :
    - (1.) *Frederick T.*, b. Nov. 4, 1848, m. Margaret Holdfelder, Jan. 1, 1875; he has had three children : 1. "Annie M.," b. Jan., 1877; 2. "Frank T.," b. April 16, 1879; 3. "George E.," b. Jan., 1881.
    - (2.) *Lucy M.*, b. Aug. 2, 1851, m. George W. Simpson, Jan. 31, 1872; she has had three children : 1. "Isabel T.," b. Dec. 4, 1873; 2. "Bertha J.," b. March 2, 1875, d. June 4, 1875; 3. "Walter R.," b. June 29, 1879.
    - (3.) *Elliott T.*, b. Feb. 8, 1854, d. June 23, 1854.
    - (4.) *Carrie A.*, b. Aug. 27, 1857, d. May 30, 1862.
    - (5.) *George E.*, b. Jan. 7, 1859.
    - (6.) *Mary A.*, b. June 27, 1860, d. Oct. 6, 1860.
    - (7.) *Nathaniel T.*, b. Sept. 30, 1862.
- VI. **LUTHER**, b. Oct. 20, 1805, m. Caroline Dean Jenkins of Shirley, March 14, 1829, d. at Malden, March 16, 1877. He had two children :
- 1. **LUTHER EDWIN**, b. Sept. 7, 1831. He has been twice m., (first) to Lizzie Lawson, April 7, 1861; she d.; he m. (second) Janette Forsyth, Dec. 10, 1872. He has had one child :
    - (1.) *Abijah Edwin*, b. Nov. 27, 1861.
  - 2. **CAROLINE AUGUSTA**, b. Oct. 29, 1839, m. James F. George, Aug. 22, 1861. She had one child :
    - (1.) *James Luther*, b. March 25, 1866.
- VII. **THOMAS**, b. Oct. 9, 1807, m. Miriam, daughter of Dennis H. and Sarah (Jennerson) Page, March 31, 1834, d. at Ayer, Aug. 29, 1876. He had one child :
- 1. **MARGARETTA**, b. at Lunenburg, July 5, 1834, d. Jan. 1, 1838.
- VIII. **PHEBE**, b. March 10, 1811, m. David Hartwell of Shirley, April 20, 1834, d. Sept. 22, 1853.
- IX. **MARY ANN**, b. Dec. 22, 1813, d. Sept. 8, 1816.
- X. **JOHN**, b. Aug. 13, 1815, m. Sophia Farnsworth of Shirley, April 5, 1842, r. Lunenburg (1882). He has had three children :
- 1. **SARAH EMELINE AMANDA**, b. at Waltham, July 29, 1844, m. Leander W. Bowles of Shirley, April 14, 1864; she has had one child, and r. at Lunenburg (1882).
    - (1.) *Ida Sophia*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 5, 1864.

2. **ETTA A.**, b. at Shirley, Aug. 20, 1849, m. Arthur M. Stocking of Leominster, April 3, 1878, r. Leominster (1882).
3. **LIZZIE P.**, b. at Shirley, m. Madison Beal of Leominster, Aug. 16, 1882, r. Leominster (1882).
- XI. HARRIET**, b. Sept. 17, 1818, m. Thomas Wason, Feb. 22, 1855, r. New Boston, N. H. (1882.)
- XII. ASA SYMONDS**, b. July 28, 1829, m. Hannah Wheeler Gilchrist of Lunenburg, Oct. 21, 1852, r. Fitchburg (1882). He has had two children :
  1. **CHARLES W.**, b. at Townsend, Sept. 16, 1853, d. Sept. 19, 1853.
  2. **ALDA I.**, b. at Lunenburg, July 8, 1856, d. Aug. 29, 1856.
- XIII. ABEL LONGLEY**, b. July 28, 1829, m. Sarah E. Smiley of Hillsborough, N. H., Jan. 11, 1853, r. Ayer (1882). He has had six children :
  1. **EDWARD**, b. at Shirley, Oct. 8, 1853, m. Eunice A. Sanderson, July 1, 1878. He is a widower.
  2. **MARY A.**, b. at Shirley, July 17, 1855.
  3. **HATTIE W.**, b. at Shirley, April 27, 1857, m. Benjamin Taft, Nov. 10, 1880.
  4. **LIZZIE A.**, b. at Shirley, Feb. 10, 1859.
  5. **ROBERT**, b. at Shirley, Dec. 21, 1860, m. Sarah E. Griffin, June 18, 1882.
  6. **CHARLES K.**, b. at Ayer, Aug. 27, 1871.
- XIV. CHARLES**, b. Oct. 13, 1831, m. Caroline A. Manning of Townsend, Jan. 28, 1854, r. at Ayer (1880).
- XV. GEORGE F.**, b. Dec. 14, 1833, m. Rachel A. Pollard of Townsend, Jan. 18, 1854, r. at Townsend (1882). He has two children :
  1. **GEORGE F., JR.**, b. at Townsend, Dec. 11, 1856.
  2. **LYDIA M.**, b. at Townsend, July 17, 1859.

---

LITTLE.

Tradition is an unreliable basis of history when unconnected with written or printed records, and yet is, at times, the principal and only resource in the compilation of historic and biographical items that connect themselves with family genealogy. And why may it not be safely used, if it has been faithfully kept, properly communicated, and is accordant with reason and consistency?

The account of the origin of the Little family, which follows, saving the dates, is founded on tradition alone, and carries with itself an interest as well as a truthfulness.

**Little, Thomas**, was born in Ireland, in 1688. His wife, Jean, was also born there, in 1702. They were married, and had four children, before their emigration, which occurred sometime within the year 1737. Their descendants claimed that they came from the north of Ireland, were of the people denominated Scotch-Irish, and uncontaminated by any Romish proclivities. There was a story connected with his (Little's) change of country that was fully credited by his posterity, though unsustained by outside evidence. He held, in Ireland the office of tax collector, and while in possession of a generous amount of the public finances, escaped, with his family and as many contraband goods as they could well conceal, and came to make a home in the wilds of America.

Whether this be truth or fiction, certain it is that Mr. Little soon gave evidence of possessing larger worldly substance than most immigrants of his time. Like some from his isle of to-day, he took very little interest in public affairs, but sought, through almost every allowable means, to enrich himself, and left behind but few of those precious remembrances that follow justice and generosity.

He did not immediately settle in Shirley or vicinity, on coming from Ireland, but, within a short period, made his first purchase of real estate in the northerly section of what is now Shirley, which purchase was sufficiently large to include what now forms four farms of respectable size, and contiguous lands that do not belong to either of these farms to-day.

The present occupants of these farms are Abram Fairbanks, Bruce Masters, John W. Thacher, and Henry S. Humes. The estates all lie within the limits of Shirley, but the original purchase of Mr. Little extended beyond the north boundary of the town, into Lunenburg, and included the farm now owned and occupied by John Fairbanks. Mr. Little owned, also, the land where "Lake Mill" and the surrounding buildings now stand. His own dwelling was located in Lunenburg, a short distance north of the line between that town and Shirley. Nor is it known that he ever lived within the limits of Shirley, though the most of his estate lay there, and his social and business relations were mainly there; and in the old cemetery of the town the remains of himself and those of his wife lie interred. He died Jan. 2, 1767; his widow died Sept. 29, 1783. They had eight children:

- I. **WILLIAM**, b. in Ireland, 1720, m. Elizabeth Wallis, also of Irish birth, who, with her mother, came to this country with the Littles. William resided at Worcester until two of his children were born, when he removed to Shirley and settled in a central part of his father's estate, his house standing a little to the west of the present residence of Mr. Masters. In 1763 and 1764 he held the office of a selectman of the town, but in general he abstained from public trusts or was not trusted by the public; at any rate, the more quiet duties of the private citizen absorbed his chief

attention. He was one of the eighty that marched at the call of April 19, 1775. He died July 20, 1797. His widow died Aug. 3, 1802. He had five children :

1. WALLIS, b. at Worcester, March 16, 1751, m. Jane Shearer of Suffield, Conn., 1780. He inherited his father's estate, and erected the buildings that are now upon it, which Mr. Masters owns and occupies. In intellectual capacity he was above the average of his day. He possessed a large private library, which contained several law books, by whose contents he sought instruction, and was enabled to meet the demands of duty as a justice of the peace (which office he held) with greater readiness than most in that position at the time. He was not, however, popular with his fellow-townsmen, and received at their hands but few appointments of official trust. He was a volunteer among those who marched on the alarm of April 19th, 1775. He died April 25, 1823. His widow died Feb. 7, 1826. They had seven children :
  - (1.) *Betsey*, b. at Shirley April 5, 1781, m. Hon. James Wilson of Peterboro', N. H., pub. Aug. 30, 1810. In 1815 her family removed to Keene, N. H., where she died Sept. 30, 1830. She had three children : 1. "Robert," b. at Peterboro', Sept. 24, 1811, d. at Keene, April 8, 1870 ; 2. "Elizabeth Jane," b. at Peterboro', Sept., 1815 ; 3. "Sarah Mary Ann," b. at Keene, 1821.
  - (2.) *Jenny*, b. at Shirley, March 25, 1783, m. Matthew Perkins, Esq., of Keene, July 11, 1816. She passed the most of her married life in Sanbornton, N. H., but d. at Wilton, N. H., Aug. 7, 1854. She had one child : 1. "Matthew," b. at Sanbornton, Nov. 1, 1821 ; he was twice m., (first) to Caroline Bowen, June, 1844 ; she d. April, 1851 ; he m. (second) Harriet Worcester of Clinton, May 17, 1854, d. April 23, 1865.
  - (3.) *William*, b. at Shirley, April 7, 1786, m. Betsey Hammond of Shirley, Nov. 23, 1820. He d. at Shirley, Nov. 13, 1858 ; his widow still lives, and has a home with a daughter at Winchester, Mass. (1882.) Mr. Little had five children : 1. "Jane Elizabeth," b. at Shirley, Dec. 11, 1824, d. April 3, 1851 ; 2. "William Wallis," b. at Shirley, Sept. 3, 1827, d. April 13, 1831 ; 3. "Amanda Malvina," b. Dec. 26, 1830, m. Albert Worcester of Shirley, May 12, 1853. She has had one child : 1. Charles, b. at Shirley, Feb. 9, 1855 ; 4. "Mary Emeline," b. at Shirley, Nov. 13, 1833, m. George P. Brown of Groton, Nov. 29, 1860, r. Winchester (1882). She has had five children : 1. Frank Little, b. at Ayer, Dec. 14, 1862 ; 2. Helen Porter, b. at Winchester, June 19, 1865, d. March 27, 1869 ; 3. George Henry, b. at Winchester, Sept. 6, 1867, d. July 20, 1868 ; 4. Grace Mitchell, b. at Winchester, June 11, 1869 ; 5. Harry Webster, b. at Winchester, March 10, 1874. 5. "James Henry," b. at Shirley, June 29, 1838, m. Mary A. Howe of Sterling, Nov. 14, 1860, d. at Titusville, Pa., Aug. 18, 1879 ; his wife d. July 4, 1877 ; they had five children : 1. Jane Elizabeth, b. at Shirley, Nov. 12, 1861 ; 2. Carina



Hammond, b. at Titusville, Feb. 16, 1866; 3. Arthur Wilson, b. at Titusville, Aug. 8, 1867; 4. Ora Howe, b. at Titusville, June 25, 1869; 5. Mary Helen, b. at Titusville, June 24, 1875.

- (4.) *Abijah Brooks*, b. at Shirley, June 25, 1789, d. at Townsend, Sept. 2, 1811. He was a member of Harvard college for a time, but did not graduate. His death was self-inflicted. The following "Rhapsody" was found in his handwriting, among his papers, after his death:

"As I mused with myself  
I said to myself,  
And myself again said to me,  
Look to thyself,  
Have a care for thyself,  
For nobody cares for thee."

On reading this rhapsody which Mr. Little left upon his desk, a gentleman wrote underneath it the following extempore imitation:

"As I thought of Little,  
I little thought  
How big a little thing might be;  
But thinking a little more  
That a big thing was so little,  
Was a little more amazing to me."

Mr. Little had a thoughtless mind, that would not seriously consider duty, or apprehend coming peril,—the result of present gratification,—and suffered his errors to increase until they produced despair, ruin and suicide.

- (5.) *Sukeey*, b. at Shirley, May 20, 1791, d. Dec. 24, 1791.  
(6.) *Ebenezer*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 12, 1793, m. Abigail H. Buttrick of Shirley, Feb. 18, 1818. He removed from Shirley to Arcadia, N. Y., at the time of his marriage, where he lived until 1832, when he went to Bowen's Prairie, Jones county, Iowa, where he died Jan. 14, 1876. He had six children: 1. "Theodore W.," b. at Arcadia, N. Y., July 4, 1818, r. Bowen's Prairie, Iowa (1878); 2. "Abby Alisia," b. at Arcadia, Aug. 28, 1820, d. Oct. 13, 1821; 3. "Charles Ebenezer," b. at Arcadia, March 30, 1822; 4. "Abby Ann," b. at Arcadia, Nov. 17, 1824, d. March 30, 1843; 5. "Frances Jane," b. at Arcadia, July 8, 1827, d. April 6, 1828; 6. "Frances Ann," b. in Arcadia, Feb. 20, 1829.  
(7.) *Wallis*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 27, 1800. He was thrice m., but is now a widower, r. at Strawberry Point, Clayton county, Iowa (1878), the place to which he removed on leaving Shirley. He m. (first) Martha Hammond of Shirley, May 27, 1823; she d. June 16, 1832; he m. (second) Catharine Tobias, May 28, 1837; she d. Nov. 16, 1843; he m. (third) Almira Speed, Feb. 24, 1845; she d. March 9, 1877. He has had seven children: 1. "Wallis Hammond," b. at Shirley, March 25, 1824, d. Feb. 11, 1825; 2. "Martha Ann," b. at Shirley, Dec. 25, 1825, d. Feb. 27, 1827; 3. "James Wilson," b. at Shirley, Dec. 16, 1827; 4. "William Ebenezer," b. Jan.

25, 1838, m. Jane Speed, Jan. 21, 1857; 5. "Charles Wallis," b. June 23, 1839, m. Marion Hill, Nov. 8, 1865; 6. "Tristram Henry," b. Dec. 15, 1840, m. Anna L. Clough, Nov. 7, 1877; 7. "Albert Tobias," b. Sept. 30, 1842, m. Amanda Parker, March 22, 1864.

The real estate of Thomas Little, Sen., (that has been described as composing five farms at the present time,) with the exception of that part which lies in Lunenburg, now the property of John Fairbanks, passed into the possession of William, son of Thomas, and from William it passed to his eldest son, Wallis, and he in his turn divided it among his sons, William, Ebenezer, and Wallis, Jr. William received the central farm, where Mr. Masters now lives, with all the buildings thereon, and the appurtenances of the ancient household. Ebenezer was settled on the north-westerly portion of the original estate, upon which he erected good farm buildings, all of which soon passed into other hands, when he left the home of his birth for a residence in the West. The house, which he builded with great care and expense, was eventually torn from its place and carried to what is now the town of Ayer, and the farm has ceased to exist as a homestead. Its lands have been divided among different owners. On the southerly side of the original estate, a farm was set off for the use of Wallis, Jr., and buildings erected thereon; but, after some ten years' residence upon the patrimony of his father, he sold it to strangers, and removed to Iowa, as before stated. John W. Thacher is present owner and occupant of the farm.

In the year 1863 the central farm in the estate of Wallis Little, Esq., on the death of his son William, who was of the fourth generation from Thomas the immigrant, passed into other hands, and the name of Little has, among the inhabitants of Shirley, become extinct.

There is something singular in the fact that three of the four sons of Wallis Little, Sen., should from their childhood be deprived of the sense of hearing and of a knowledge of sound; but such was their unhappy fate.

2. WILLIAM, b. at Worcester, 1752, d. in some portion of the West Indies.
3. ELIZABETH, b. 1754. She was twice m., (first) to Jonas Parker of Shirley, pub. March 17, 1774; he d. Feb. 15, 1794; she m. (second) Benjamin Lawrence of Pepperell, pub. Aug. 12, 1798; she d. March 19, 1821.
4. REBECCA, b. at Shirley, 1756, m. Ephraim Jackson of Newton, pub. Nov. 15, 1783. She had one child:  
(1.) *William*, b. Jan. 16, 1784, d. Nov. 25, 1785.
5. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, 1758, d. Aug. 31, 1771, while a member of Harvard University.

II. JANE or PEGGY. There is a doubt concerning the true name of the second born of Thomas and Jean Little. Jane is a slight change in the orthography of Jean, the name of the mother, but the next daughter bears the same name, though she was usually called Jeannet in her native land. It would hardly seem that two children in the same family would receive names alike; and besides, the tradition of the Little family is that her parents gave her the name of Peggy, and that she was known only by this name in her father's house. But the family derived from her marriage knew her as Jane. She has that name attached to her in the household records, and that appears on the headstone that marks her resting-place in the cemetery of Palmer,—the town where she passed her married life, and where she died. Perhaps that disliking the paternal choice of Peggy, she might arbitrarily change it for Jane when her new relations commenced.

She was born in Ireland, in 1723, and immigrated with her parents to America, and with the family of the man whom she afterwards married. She m. John Shearer in 1737. He was born in 1706. They were probably married soon after their arrival in this country, and Palmer, Mass., was the town in which they passed the residue of their lives. Mrs. Shearer died Aug. 2, 1793; her husband died Jan. 12, 1802. They had ten children, all b. at Palmer:

1. JOHN, b. at Palmer, m. Jane White of Peterboro', N. H., d. in 1816; his wife d. in Aug., 1815.
2. JOSEPH. 3. THOMAS. 4. WILLIAM. 5. DAVID.
6. NOAH. 7. JONATHAN. 8. DANIEL.
9. JANE, m. Wallis Little of Shirley, 1780, d. in Shirley, Feb. 7, 1826.
10. BETSEY, b. Aug. 4, 1754, m. William White of Peterboro', June 12, 1777, d. July 14, 1836. She had seven children:
  - (1.) *John S.*, b. at Peterboro', June 9, 1778, m. Jean Gray, Dec. 2, 1813, and d. Feb. 22, 1855. He had two children: 1. "Elizabeth P.," b. at Peterboro', June 24, 1817, m. James Swan, March 17, 1846; 2. "John Kelso," b. at Peterboro', July 2, 1819, m. Mary H. Swan, r. at Hanover, Ill. (1875).
  - (2.) *Jane*, b. at Peterboro', May 30, 1780, d. Dec. 22, 1849, unm.
  - (3.) *Polly*, b. at Peterboro', Sept. 24, 1783, d. at Hanover, Ill., Sept. 8, 1856, unm.
  - (4.) *Betsey*, b. at Peterboro', Sept. 29, 1785, m. William Stearns of Temple, N. H., Nov. 17, 1808, d. May 7, 1818.
  - (5.) *William L.*, b. at Peterboro', April 13, 1789, m. Jane White, June 6, 1811; he had two children: 1. "Sarah E.," b. July 18, 1817, m. Thomas Upton, d. at Reading, Mass., June 3, 1840; 2. "Lucinda," b. Sept. 28, 1819, m. Joseph B. Pierce.
  - (6.) *Jonathan*, b. at Peterboro', March 17, 1792, m. Sarah B. Goss of Amherst, N. H., Jan., 1817; she lived to number 105 years.

- (7.) *Nellie*, b. at Peterboro', June 16, 1797, m. Dexter D. Carley, d. at Hanover, Ill., Jan., 1874.

III. THOMAS, second son of Thomas the immigrant, was b. in Ireland in 1727, and came to America with the family of his father, when a lad of ten years. For what further relates to this branch of the Little family—in the way of facts or dates—this record is indebted to two sources, viz.: The town records of Shirley, where Mr. Little passed a portion of his married life, and Smith's History of Peterboro', where he (Little) resided in his latter days. There is a discrepancy between the statements of these respective sources of information, which will not mislead the cautious reader who properly examines the facts in the case. The records of Shirley ought to be reliable for the entries made while he resided there, and the History of Peterboro' has the like responsibility while his residence was in that town.

Thomas Little, Jr., m. Susanna Wallace, who, with her parents and maternal grandmother, lived in Peterboro', and died there, and their remains repose in a group of graves in the ancient cemetery of that town. She d. March 6, 1822.

The records of Shirley imply that the first residence of Mr. Little, after his marriage, was Peterboro', for they say that William, his first child, was born there; but Mr. Smith's history says he was born at Shirley. His second child, born in 1755, the Shirley records say in Lunenburg, while the Peterboro' history gives her birth to Shirley. The next four of his children were born at Shirley, and the seventh and eighth at Peterboro'. From these accounts the following facts may be legitimately deduced. That at and after his marriage Mr. Little resided in Peterboro', certainly until after the birth of his first child; that, before the year 1755, he lived in Lunenburg. In the easterly part of that town, bordering on the western line of Shirley, his father owned and lived on a farm which was adjoining his extensive lands in Shirley. It is probable that his son, between leaving Peterboro' and settling in Shirley, might call at his paternal home and stop for a season before establishing himself in this town, as his father had a well-provisioned home, and, in his old age, might be glad to entertain the family of his son for a season. Certain it is, however, that Thomas Little, Jr., was an inhabitant of Shirley as early as 1756, where he lived until after the year 1763, when he returned to Peterboro', which became his home for the remainder of his life. His place of residence in Shirley was on the road leading from the center to the South Village, about midway between the present residences of Dr. James O. Parker and Mr. W. P. Wilbur. Mr. Little died at Shirley, while here on a visit to his relatives, and his remains were interred in the old cemetery of this town; he died June 6, 1808. He had eight children; the births of six of them have been entered upon the records of Shirley, and the other two may be found in the history of Peterboro'.

1. WILLIAM, b. at Peterboro', Oct. 20, 1753. "He was a physician, studied medicine with Dr. Young, was settled at Hillsboro', and

was drowned in the Contoocook river. He had two children :  
Dea. William Little of Antrim, and a daughter, *unn.*"

2. *ESTHER*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 30, 1755. Smith's history omits this name.
3. *ELIZABETH*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 19, 1756, m. William Blair, Dec. 2, 1787. Smith's history calls her name Betsey.
4. *SCARINA*, b. at Shirley, April 21, 1759. Smith's history calls her name Sally, and says she was b. in 1758.
5. *JOSEPH*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 22, 1760; Smith's history says 1761.
6. *THOMAS*, b. at Shirley, May 11, 1763, m. Relief White of Leominster, April, 1793. She was b. July 4, 1776, d. Sept. 21, 1839. Mr. Little removed to Belmont, Me., where a number of his children were born, but he returned to Peterboro', and spent his last days in that town. He d. Oct. 19, 1847. He had eight children :
  - (1.) *Relief*, b. at Peterboro', Dec. 3, 1800, m. Oliver Heald, Esq., in 1858.
  - (2.) *Betsey*, b. at Belmont, Me., May 10, 1803, m. Alvah Ames, May 21, 1828, d. March 27, 1872.
  - (3.) *Jane*, b. at Belmont, April 3, 1804. She was twice m., (first) to William Youngman, March 30, 1826; he d. Nov. 29, 1833; she m. (second) Benjamin Read of Newport, Nov., 1834; she d. Feb. 12, 1866.
  - (4.) *Harriet*, b. at Belmont, April 14, 1806, d. Dec. 10, 1833.
  - (5.) *Thomas*, b. at Peterboro', Sept. 22, 1808. He has been twice m., (first) to Lucretia Munson; she d. Nov. 2, 1874; he m., (second) Mrs. Mary W. Leathers of East Jaffrey, N. H., Dec. 5, 1875. He had three children : 1. "Louisa W.," b. Aug. 19, 1833, d. March 20, 1834; 2. "Thomas J.," b. May 25, 1835, m. Louisa Stearns of Greenfield; 3. "Louisa W.," b. Aug. 14, 1837. She has been twice m., (first) to Lieut. Timothy K. Ames, 2d, April 1, 1858; he was first lieutenant of Company K, Sixth Regiment New Hampshire Volunteers, and was killed in the second Bull Run battle, Aug. 29, 1862; she m. (second) ——— Peaslee, 1875.
  - (6.) *Mary*, b. Sept. 14, 1810, m. Frederic Loring, d. Feb., 1848.
  - (7.) *John Wallace*, b. at Peterboro', Feb. 28, 1812, m. Clarissa Parker, Oct. 26, 1837, d. Sept. 23, 1867.
  - (8.) *Jesse C.*, b. Sept. 26, 1815, m. Eliza G. French, Sept. 29, 1840. He removed in 1852 to Salt Lake City. He is a professed Mormon, and has a number of additional wives. He has held important offices in that community, and is now one of the leading men.
7. *JOHN*, b. at Peterboro', 1764, m. Lucinda, daughter of Joshua Longley, Esq., of Shirley, Aug. 27, 1809, d. Sept. 19, 1850; she d. Sept. 13, 1850; they had three children :
  - (1.) *John, Jr.*, b. at Peterboro', Aug. 7, 1810, m. Mary R. Hunt, Dec. 1, 1837, r. Peterboro' (1878). He has had six

children: 1. "Mary Lucinda," b. at Peterboro', Oct. 19, 1838, d. Aug. 10, 1865; 2. "Ann Maria," b. at Peterboro', Jan. 30, 1840, d. July 1, 1869; 3. "Lydia Carloener," b. Nov. 28, 1841, d. Nov. 28, 1862; 4. "Lucretia Jane," b. at Peterboro', Aug. 22, 1846; 5. "John," b. at Peterboro', May 21, 1848, d. April 13, 1866; 6. "Carrie Wallace," b. at Peterboro', March 7, 1851, d. Aug. 3, 1865. All of the above d. of consumption, but Lucretia Jane.

(2.) *Joshua L.*, b. at Peterboro', Sept. 8, 1812, m. Dorothy Carter, April 27, 1837; she was b. at Leominster, Jan. 30, 1814; he d. at West Wilton, Sept. 8, 1846. He had two children: 1. "John L.," b. March 3, 1838, m. Ann Lakin, Aug., 1862; he removed to Hancock, where he had one child: 1. William L., b. March 19, 1864. 2. "Charles C.," b. May 12, 1843, m. Mary W. Lakin, Oct. 18, 1860; he has had three children: 1. Minnie M., b. at Hancock, March 21, 1861, d. July 25, 1861; 2. Annie M., b. April 14, 1864; 3. Ellen D., b. Oct. 26, 1867.

(3.) *Lucinda*, b. at Peterboro', Sept. 16, 1814, m. Ezra Peavey, April 14, 1836; she d. March 12, 1847. She had three children: 1. "John," b. Dec. 12, 1837; 2. "Henry," b. Aug., 1839; 3. "Wallace," b. 1841.

8. *WALTER*, b. at Peterboro', 1766. "A graduate of Dartmouth college. He was a clergyman, and was settled as the first minister of Antrim, 1800; remained till 1804, when he changed his surname to Fullerton, and subsequently went to the state of Maryland, where he died in 1815. He did not sustain his good character until the last, as I have learned of those who knew a little of him; but both he and his errors are now consigned to oblivion."—*History of Peterboro'*.

IV. *JEAN*, or *Jeannet*, as she was called in her native land, was b. in Ireland in 1729. She lived in her father's family at Lunenburg until her marriage, in 1751, with David Steele of Londonderry. She lived at Londonderry ten years, when she removed to Peterboro', where she passed the residue of her life. She d. Sept. 30, 1816. She had eight children:

1. *THOMAS*, b. at Londonderry, March 5, 1754; he m. Ann Moore, and r. at Peterboro' during life. He was a very useful man, held the office of selectman eighteen years, and was town clerk for nineteen years. He d. Nov. 11, 1847. He had eight children, all b. at Peterboro':

(1.) *Ann*, b. June 5, 1786, d. April 28, 1858, unm.

(2.) *Jeremiah S.*, b. Feb. 29, 1788, m. Irene Felt, April 29, 1823; he d. Sept. 30, 1856. He had eight children, b. at Peterboro': 1. "James," b. Feb. 9, 1824, m. Mary J. Lindsey, Nov. 7, 1854, r. Chester, Ill.; 2. "Samuel M.," b. Nov. 17, 1825, m. Lizzie Montroy, April, 1866, d. at Hamilton, Ill., in 1874; 3. "Margaret," b. Oct. 6, 1827, d. Jan. 11, 1828; 4. "Cyrus Felt," b. May 1, 1829, m. Susan Cockran, May,

- 1856, r. Carthage, Ill.; 5. "Mary Ann," b. March 13, 1831, d. Feb. 5, 1858, unm.; 6. "Charlotte J.," b. April 22, 1833, m. Harrison A. Rice, June 18, 1868; 7. "George," b. July 11, 1836; 8. "Charles E.," b. July 23, 1838; he has been twice m., (first) to Mary E. Smith of Norwich, Vt., Oct., 1859; m. (second) Alma Fletcher, Nov., 1870.
- (3.) *Margaret*, b. April, 1790, d. Feb. 4, 1824.
- (4.) *Fonathan*, b. Feb. 8, 1792. He graduated from Williams college in 1811, was a lawyer by profession, and resided at Epsom, N. H., after his preparation for the bar, during life. He m. Elizabeth McClary, and d. Sept., 1858. He had five children: 1. "Charles;" 2. "John;" 3. "Michael M.;" 4. "Thomas;" 5. "Elizabeth."
- (5.) *David*, b. Nov. 27, 1793, m. Lydia Burnham, and lived in New Durham, where he was engaged in the practice of the law. In 1867 he removed to Dover, where he resided in 1876. He has had two children: 1. "Thomas;" 2. "George." The latter d. in the war of the Rebellion.
- (6.) *Fanet*, b. Nov. 27, 1795, m. Dr. John Ramsey of Greenfield, Oct. 1, 1829.
- (7.) *Samuel*, b. Sept. 1, 1797, d. at Montebello, Ill., Nov., 1860.
- (8.) *Betsey*, b. Aug. 6, 1799, d. 1877, unm.
2. JANE, b. at Londonderry, Sept., 1756, m. Samuel Gregg of Sharon, d. Aug. 15, 1850.
8. DAVID, b. at Londonderry in 1758. He was twice m., (first) to Lucy Powers of Hollis, N. H., in 1784; she d. Jan. 27, 1795; he m. (second) Sarah Gregg; she d. Jan. 15, 1822. He was a major general in the New Hampshire militia, and held important town offices. He d. March 19, 1836. He had three children:
- (1.) *Stephen Palmer*, b. July 26, 1784, m. Jane McCoy. He was a lawyer, and practiced his profession in his native town. He d. July 22, 1857. He had one child: 1. "Stephen Powers," b. at Peterboro', June 14, 1850.
- (2.) *David*, b. Sept. 30, 1787. He was a graduate of Williams college, 1810, studied law, and practised his profession at Hillsboro' for many years. He m. Catharine Kendall, and d. Dec. 10, 1866.
- (3.) *Fanet*, b. May 24, 1790, m. Samuel Swan.
4. JONATHAN, b. at Peterboro', Sept. 3, 1760. He practised law, having studied his profession in the office of Gen. John Sullivan. For a time he was a judge of the superior court of New Hampshire. He m. Lydia Sullivan, Jan. 23, 1788, and d. Sept. 3, 1824. He had two children:
- (1.) *Janet*, b. June 14, 1794, d. in Durham, 1870.
- (2.) *Richard*, b. Jan. 6, 1797. He graduated from Dartmouth college in 1815. "He was educated a physician, and was a bright and intelligent man, but, ruined by intemperance, died at Durham, 1870."—*History of Peterboro'*.
5. MARTHA, b. 1763, m. Benjamin Mitchell.

6. ELIZABETH, b. 1766, m. James Wilson, a distinguished lawyer, who practised his profession at Peterboro', and afterwards at Keene, and was a representative in Congress during the administration of President Madison. She d. at Peterboro', Nov. 4, 1806. She had two children, both b. at Peterboro'.
  - (1.) *Charlotte*, b. May, 1794, d. March 26, 1796.
  - (2.) *James, Jr.*, b. March 18, 1797, m. Mary L. Richardson. He was a lawyer of distinguished ability, and was known as such beyond the limits of his own state; he was a political leader of great note, being an eloquent stump speaker. He was often a member of the New Hampshire legislature, and was at one time a candidate for governor. He was also a major general of the New Hampshire militia. When past middle life he resided several years at California, but returned to Keene to spend his last days. He d. May 29, 1881. He had seven children, all born in Keene. 1. "Mary E.," b. Oct. 27, 1826, m. John Sherwood of New York; 2. "James E.," b. July 28, 1829, d. March 9, 1832; 3. "William R.," b. Nov. 22, 1830, d. March 17, 1834; 4. "Anna F.," b. Sept. 23, 1832, m. Col. Francis S. Fisk; 5. "Charlotte J.," b. Aug. 31, 1835, m. Frank S. Taintor of New York; 6. "James H.," b. Dec. 31, 1837; 7. "Daniel W.," b. Feb. 13, 1841, d. Jan. 18, 1846.
7. MARGARET, b. at Peterboro', Jan. 3, 1771, m. John Smith of Peterboro', Dec. 1, 1791. He had great influence in town, and was often elected to places of official trust. His death, which occurred Aug. 7, 1821, caused a general and deep affliction among all classes of his fellow-citizens. His death was occasioned by a fall from a load of hay. Margaret Smith d. Sept. 30, 1830. She had eight children, all b. at Peterboro'.
  - (1.) *Harriet*, b. Nov. 3, 1792, d. May 17, 1818.
  - (2.) *Louisa*, b. May 9, 1795. She was twice m., (first) to Joshua Fifield of Franklin, Sept. 18, 1827; he d. at Alton, Ill., Nov. 27, 1840; she m. (second) George Kellenbenger, who d. Jan. 4, 1866; she r. at Alton (1882), and has had three children: 1. "Mary Mansfield," b. Feb. 8, 1835; 2. "Anna;" 3. "Edith."
  - (3.) *John*, b. April 16, 1797. He was a young man of much promise, and d. at Northfield, Mass., Oct. 8, 1822.
  - (4.) *Jane*, b. March 14, 1800, m. John Cavender, Jan. 26, 1823, d. at St. Louis, Dec. 5, 1858. She had two children: 1. "Robert;" 2. "John S."
  - (5.) *Robert*, b. June 12, 1802, m. Sarah P. Bingham of Lempster, N. H. He removed to the West, and engaged successfully in manufacturing, near what is now the city of St. Louis. He was a skillful politician, and became a member of the lower house in Congress in 1843, which place he held for six years. He died at Alton, Ill., Dec. 21, 1867. He had two children: 1. "Robert Bingham," b. July 31, 1838; 2. "Sarah Bingham," b. May 27, 1843.
  - (6.) *James*, b. Oct. 28, 1804, m. Persis Garland of Franklin, May 15, 1832.



- (7.) *Jeremiah*, b. Oct. 1, 1806, d. April 6, 1816.  
 (8.) *William H.*, b. Dec. 26, 1808. He has been twice m., (first) to Lydia Pettengill of Salisbury, Nov. 5, 1837; she d. at St. Louis, Feb. 10, 1841; he m. (second) Ellen Smith, Sept. 13, 1843, r. Alton. He has had three children,—“William Eliot,” b. Dec. 31, 1844, m. Alice Cole of Alton, 1873,—and two daughters, both of whom are dead.
8. JOHN, b. at Peterboro', Feb., 1773. He was twice m., (first) to Polly Wilson; she d. Feb. 9, 1819; he m. (second) Mrs. Hepzibeth Hammond of Swanzey, who d. April 22, 1836. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and was subsequently a major-general in the New Hampshire militia. He was likewise a selectman of the town for seven years, and for fourteen years he was clerk of the town. He d. Aug. 10, 1845.

The dates and most of the facts in the foregoing record of the family of Janet (Little) Steele, may be accredited to Smith's History of Peterboro'.

- V. JOHN, born soon after the arrival of the family in this country in 1737, m. Margaret Park of Groton. He passed his active life on that part of his father's estate that was situated in Lunenburg,—the paternal homestead,—and was the temporal support upon which his parents leaned in their years of helpless age.

He was in the war of the Revolution, and held the office of captain. At the battle of White Plains he commanded a company, almost every member of which was slain. As a man and a Christian he merited and received the confidence and respect of his fellow-citizens. He d. Dec. 13, 1824; his widow d. Dec. 16, 1834. Both were interred in the old cemetery at Shirley, where their remains now rest. He had three children, all b. at Lunenburg.

1. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 3, 1768, d. April 26, 1776.  
 2. JENNY, b. Jan. 1, 1770. She lived with her parents, at Lunenburg, until after the death of her father, when the homestead was sold, and she, with her aged mother, removed to Shirley, and became the owners of that pleasant home, in the center of the town, now occupied by Mr. Henry Stone. Here she passed the residue of her days. She d. July 2, 1845, unm.

Miss Little was a lady of the old school of thought, believed in a distinction of society derived from birth, and endeavored to maintain that dignity of character and position that proved a faith in hereditary reputableness. She was a professor of religion, and a strict adherent of the Calvinistic scheme of faith. She was instrumental in building a church for the worshippers of her belief in Shirley; and, in the end, distributed her worldly substance for the benefit of charitable associations connected with her sect.

3. JOHN, b. Nov. 17, 1772, m. Mary Prescott of Groton. They removed to Gorham, Me., where he resided until his death.

- VI. ELIZABETH, b. at Lunenburg, in 1740. She m. Samuel Hazen, 2d, of Shirley, d. at Shirley, Sept. 11, 1814.
- VII. MARTHA, b. at Lunenburg, 1743, m. Henry Haskell of Shirley, Dec. 21, 1772, d. Sept. 20, 1778.
- VIII. MARY, m. Paul Hale; he was a volunteer in the band called from Shirley by the alarm of April 19, 1775. They had one child:
1. POLLY, b. Jan., 1775, d. March 22, 1785.

### LIVERMORE.

In the month of April, 1634, John Livermore, then twenty-eight years old, embarked at Ipswich, England, for New England, in the ship Francis, Capt. John Cutting, master. He came in the same vessel with Richard Holden,—the ancestor of the numerous families who have borne that name in the records of Shirley,—and as early as 1642 he (Livermore) had become an inhabitant of Watertown, which proved his home for life. Previous to leaving England, he married Grace ———, who came with or after him to America, and survived him for many years. He was a potter by trade, and was held in high esteem by his fellow townsmen, and was frequently called to serve them in official positions of honor and responsibility. He had nine children, and died April 14, 1684.

John Livermore, Jr., was the fourth child born of John, Sen. He was born in 1638, lived in that part of Watertown now known as Weston, and was twice married, (first) to Hannah ———, who was the mother of all his children,—nine in number; married (second) Elizabeth Grout of Sudbury, and died Feb. 9, 1718.

Daniel Livermore was the fifth of the family of John, Jr., and was born at Watertown, June 8, 1677. He was by trade a potter. He was twice married, (first) to Mary Coolidge, May 28, 1697; she died in childbed, Dec. 10, 1702; he married (second) Mary ———, and died Nov. 16, 1820. He had eight children.

Oliver Livermore was the eldest born of Daniel's family. He was born at Watertown, Mar. 11, 1697. He was twice married, (first) to Ruth Stearns of Lexington; she died in childbed, Feb. 8, 1725; he married (second) Mrs. Ruth Bowman of Cambridge, Aug. 4, 1726. He had eleven children, and died at Watertown, Nov. 18, 1754.

**Livermore, Oliver, Jr.**, the sixth born of his father's family, and of the fifth generation from the immigration, (Oliver, Jr.,<sup>5</sup> Oliver,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) was born at Watertown, June 2, 1735, married Katharine Bond of Watertown, June 2, 1758. He was first settled in Watertown, where he remained until about the year 1767, when he removed to Shirley and purchased the farm now owned by Sidney Benjamin, where he lived until his death, June 16, 1782. His widow died June 11, 1800.

Mr. Livermore had a higher intellectual standing than an average of the people of his time, and by his urbane manners and condescension of spirit, secured a corresponding influence. He was in the midst of active life during the conflict of the American Revolution, and lent his aid on the side of the patriot revolvers. He, however, manifested greater prudence than warmth, and thus, in a measure, incurred the suspicion of his fellow-citizens. They intrusted him, nevertheless, with important official duties. In 1778 and 1779 he was one of the selectmen of the town, and for eight years was the treasurer of the town, and died while in that office. He had ten children :

- I. CATHARINE, b. at Watertown, Aug. 25, 1759, d. 1781, unm.
- II. OLIVER, b. at Watertown, Sept. 18, 1761, d. 1782, unm.
- III. DANIEL, b. at Watertown, Jan. 18, 1764, m. Lucy Longley of Shirley, pub. Jan. 13, 1793 ; she d. in 1794, without issue. He ever after lived unm. He pursued a course of action based on moral virtue in his private capacity, and was much respected as a public official. He was a selectman in 1800 and in 1801. He d. July 27, 1821.
- IV. NATHANIEL, b. at Watertown, Jan. 24, 1766, was an infant when his father's family removed to Shirley, and never left the paternal homestead while he lived. He was the supporter of his parents through all their latter years, and served them with filial regard and affection. By a strict maintenance of a just, upright and generous character, he won the confidence of his fellow-townsmen, and received their united suffrages for places of trust and honor. He was a selectman from 1807 to 1822, with the exception of one year. He was a neat and thrifty farmer, and acquired much credit as a stone-mason. He m. Abigail Jones of Lunenburg, in 1812, and d. Jan. 2, 1830.
- V. JONAS, b. at Shirley, Feb. 27, 1768, m. Polly Kelsey of Shirley, March 29, 1796. He continued his residence in Shirley unto the year 1814, when he removed to Marietta, Ohio, where he passed the remainder of his life, and where the remains of himself and wife were buried. Like the most of his father's family, he possessed a mind susceptible of strong culture, and a heart matured in virtuous principles, which qualified him for correct action, both as a public functionary and private citizen. He was a selectman during the five years preceding his removal to the West, and in his official career proved that the public confidence reposed in him was not misplaced. He d. in October, 1822. He had six children :
  1. JONAS, JR., b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1797, m. Sarah Willis of Washington county, Ohio, Sept. 2, 1827. He had ten children :
    - (1.) *Maria*, b. at Marietta, July 30, 1828, m. Thomas Waller and removed to Oregon in 1848.
    - (2.) *Harriet*, b. at Marietta, Oct., 1829.
    - (3.) *Naomi*, b. at Marietta in the autumn of 1831.

(4.) *Jonas*, b. at Marietta, 1833.

(5.) *Luther*, b. at Marietta, 1835.

At this period the father removed to Pike county, Ill., where the remainder of his children were born.

(6.) *Leonard*. (7.) *William*. (8.) *Mary*.

(9.) *Ellen*. (10.) *Ann*.

In 1850, Mr. Livermore, with the surviving members of his family, followed his eldest daughter, who had lived two years in the territory of Oregon, and established himself in a new home. He d. in 1856.

2. OLIVER, b. at Shirley, June 27, 1798. He was twice m., (first) to Nancy Williams of Madison county, Ill., who d. 1830; m. (second) Clarinda Robson. He has had five children:

(1.) *A Son*, who d. in infancy.

(2.) *Mary*, b. Jan., 1826, d. 1863.

(3.) *Louisa*, b. Nov. 12, 1827, d.

(4.) *Jane*, b. 1829, d. in 1830.

(5.) *Elizabeth*, r. in Highland, Ill. She has made school-teaching the business of her life, having now (1877) spent twenty years in that employment. For the last seven years she has been at the head of an institution numbering sixty pupils.

3. JOHN, b. at Shirley, June 24, 1800, d. Feb. 6, 1810.

4. ANDREW, b. at Shirley, June 10, 1806, m. Betsey Fuller of Marietta, Sept. 9, 1827, r. Point Pleasant, Warren county, Ill. He has had ten children, six of whom were b. at Marietta.

(1.) *Oliver*, b. July 29, 1828, d. Aug. 28, 1842.

(2.) *Derrick*, b. Aug. 28, 1830, m. Elizabeth Stevens of Kelly, Ill., and has six children.

(3.) *Russell*, b. April 3, 1832, d. Aug. 28, 1850.

(4.) *Andrew Park*, b. Aug. 28, 1834.

(5.) *John Kelsey*, b. Aug. 9, 1836.

(6.) *Weston Thomas*, b. Dec. 29, 1838.

(7.) *Jonas Jasper*, b. June 19, 1841, d. May 8, 1862.

(8.) *Socrates*, b. Nov. 10, 1843.

(9.) *Charles Carroll*, b. Oct. 24, 1847.

(10.) *William Rufus*, b. Oct. 6, 1850.

All of these seven living sons but the sixth and eighth, are married and have families, and reside in and near the township of the paternal home. They and their father are farmers, and have had the same success in their western enterprise that has fallen to the lot of most emigrants from New England, especially when they have carried with them habits of virtue and frugality. Andrew Livermore and his wife have been married fifty years (1877), and have enjoyed health and prosperity in an unusual degree.

5. WALTER, b. at Marietta, Aug. 23, 1810, d. Dec., 1810.

6. MARY, b. at Marietta, Sept. 8, 1816, m. Derrick Fuller, Oct., 1838. She has had one child, and r. at Roseville (1878).

(1.) *A Son*, b. Nov. 6, 1839.

VI. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, June 23, 1770, m. Betsey Ames of Groton, 1799. He was a resident of Groton from the time of his marriage until the period of his death. During the early years of his manhood he wrought at his trade, being a carpenter and master-builder. In his later years he was engaged in agricultural pursuits. For several years he represented Groton in the state legislature, and was a willing and useful actor in other spheres of public trust. He d. at Groton, March 2, 1846. He had five children, all of whom were born at Groton.

1. CATHARINE, b. 1800, d. April 9, 1877, unm.
2. WILLIAM, b. July 9, 1803. He has been twice m., (first) to Sarah C. Lawrence of Cohasset, Sept. 7, 1830; she d. Aug. 30, 1831; m. (second) Harriet Livermore of Alstead, N. H., Sept. 11, 1832, r. Groton (1882). He lives in his native town, a happy and successful farmer, and sustains the office of deacon in the First Congregational church of that town. He has also represented the town in the state legislature. He has had four children:
  - (1.) *Ellen Augusta*, b. at Groton, Dec. 30, 1833, d. March 15, 1838.
  - (2.) *Sarah Elisabeth*, b. Feb. 28, 1836, m. John Gilson of Groton, Jan. 23, 1861. She has had six children: 1. "Annie L.," b. March 19, 1862; 2. "William J.," b. Sept. 17, 1865; 3. "Isabella H.," b. March 4, 1868; 4. "Robert F.," b. Jan. 21, 1871; 5. "Henry Robbins," b. Oct. 28, 1874; 6. "John Lincoln," b. Jan. 29, 1877.
  - (3.) *William Henry*, b. Sept. 11, 1840, d. June 24, 1846.
  - (4.) *George Stearns*, b. July 12, 1846, d. Nov. 17, 1860.
3. DANIEL, b. March 26, 1805, m. Abigail Tuck of Beverly, May 15, 1831. He lived in Groton several years of his married life, but removed to Shirley in 1869, where he remained until his death. He d. at Orange, at the house of his daughter, while on a visit, Jan. 9, 1882. Mr. Livermore was much respected in town, was a deacon of the Second Congregational church, and was called to suffer severe bereavement in the death of his wife and the most of his children, who passed on before him to the spirit land. He had seven children, all b. at Groton.
  - (1.) *William*, b. July 1, 1832, m. Louisa F. Dickson of Waka-rusa, Kansas, Sept. 30, 1860, d. at Shirley, March 30, 1879. He had five children: 1. "Alice E.," b. Oct. 27, 1861; 2. "Albert M.," b. July 28, 1863; 3. "Fanny K.," b. Oct. 9, 1869, d. Aug. 15, 1870; 4. "Eugene N.," b. Feb. 12, 1872; 5. "Edwin H.," b. Nov. 21, 1875.
  - (2.) *Charles*, b. April 26, 1834, d. at Shirley, Feb. 16, 1881, unm.
  - (3.) *DeWitt Clinton*, b. July 16, 1836, d. aged eight months.
  - (4.) *DeWitt Clinton*, b. Feb. 16, 1838, d. aged ten months.
  - (5.) *Rufus*, b. Nov. 1, 1839, m. Martha E. Todd, Jan. 22, 1863, had one child.

- (6.) *Albert*, b. May 20, 1842, d. Oct. 27, 1860.
- (7.) *Abbie M.*, b. June 13, 1850, m. Charles Howe of Orange, Dec. 22, 1869. She has had two children: 1. "Willie," b. July 6, 1871, d. July 1, 1873; 2. "Frederick L.," b. May 13, 1874, r. Orange (1881).
4. *LUTHER*, b. Feb. 17, 1809, d. May 24, 1834.
5. *BETSEY*, b. Aug. 29, 1811, m. Charles Prescott, May 3, 1835, d. Jan. 1, 1871. She had three children:
  - (1.) *Charles*, b. Feb. 22, 1836, d. Oct. 2, 1837.
  - (2.) *Ellen A.*, b. Aug. 18, 1838, d. March 22, 1840.
  - (3.) *Charles*, b. May 26, 1844.
- VII. *JOHN*, b. at Shirley, Sept. 22, 1772, d. 1784.
- VIII. *LUCY*, b. at Shirley, March 24, 1776. She was twice m., (first) to Enoch Huse of Grafton; (second) to Jeremiah Dyer of Grafton; she d. without issue.
- IX. *DAVID*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 19, 1778, m. Lucinda, daughter of Capt. John Kelsey of Shirley, Sept. 28, 1800. He was a selectman of the town in 1812, and town treasurer in 1833. In 1834 he was the candidate of the Masonic political party for representative to the state legislature; but the party was unsuccessful in the election, and Mr. Livermore would not allow his name to be used in this connection a second time. Still, there was no man better qualified by nature, observation or education, for public preferment, than David Livermore; and yet, few men have been so distrustful of themselves,—have shrunk back from public services with a more decided *no*, than he has done,—services that he might have performed with honor to himself and usefulness to his fellow-citizens. As a professor of religion he was intelligent, practical and consistent, free from bigotry and repulsive sectarianism. As a man and citizen he was careful, thoughtful, and decisive. He never received opinions on trust, and never said *yes* to a proposition because *yes* was the echo of the popular voice; nor yet did he reject the old because it was old, nor negative what was consistent, though it might originate in an opposite party; was never impulsive or overbearing, but constantly aimed to secure the higher purposes of life, and a larger measure of usefulness. Few better moral examples have been presented than have appeared in his quiet efficiency, his instructive conversation, and useful action. He d. at Ayer, in the house of his daughter, Sept. 22, 1866. He had eight children, four of whom preceded him to the grave. His children were b. at Shirley.
  1. *SALLY*, b. Dec. 16, 1800, d. at Shirley, unm., Sept. 24, 1843.
  2. *LUCINDA*, b. Sept. 19, 1802, m. Almond Morse of Lunenburg, June, 1823, and d. at Shirley, Aug. 7, 1832. She had two children:
    - (1.) *Jane Lucinda*, b. at Shirley, July 24, 1824, m. Oliver N. Wing of Shirley, Oct. 9, 1851, d. April 26, 1856. She had one child: 1. "Almond M.," b. at Shirley, Jan. 5, 1853.

- (2.) *Mary Park*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 11, 1828, m. E. Dana Bancroft, Jan. 1, 1849, d. at Ayer, Sept. 27, 1860; she had four children: 1. "Mary Jane," b. at Shirley, Oct. 12, 1849, r. Ayer, unm. (1883); 2. "Kate Eliza," b. at Shirley, Oct. 16, 1852, m. Jacob P. Hazen of Shirley, Nov. 14, 1875, r. Shirley (1883); 3. "Anna," b. at Shirley, Nov. 21, 1854; 4. "Clara," b. at Shirley, Jan. 12, 1858.
3. CATHARINE, b. Nov. 11, 1806, m. Nathaniel Holden of Shirley, Dec. 17, 1835, r. Shirley, a widow (1883).
4. DAVID BOND, b. Aug. 2, 1808, m. Persis W. Evans of Rockingham, Vt., June 15, 1850, r. Rockingham (1880). He had one child:  
(1.) *Charles Bond*, b. at Rockingham, April 8, 1852, d. June 9, 1866.
5. JANE PARK, b. Dec. 2, 1811, m. Abel Longley of Shirley, Aug. 16, 1835, removed to western New York, where she d., Aug. 27, 1847; she was buried in Shirley.
6. CHARLES, b. March 24, 1814, m. Lucy E. Merriam of Fitchburg, Dec. 2, 1847, and had four children. He followed the occupation of shoe-making, and d. in the town of Tully, Onondaga county, N. Y. His children were all b. in Fitchburg, where Mrs. Livermore still resides (1883).  
(1.) *Nellie Frances*, b. June 3, 1849, r. in Fitchburg, and is engaged in teaching.  
(2.) *Charles William*, b. March 24, 1852, d. Aug. 19, 1853.  
(3.) *George Edward*, b. April 4, 1854, r. Worcester, unm. He is pursuing studies preparatory to the practice of medicine.  
(4.) *Frederick Herbert*, b. March 5, 1856, d. Sept. 3, 1860.
7. MARGARET, b. Oct. 25, 1819, m. Robert Woods, Jan. 3, 1850, r. Philadelphia (1880). She has had three children:  
(1.) *Lucy Livermore*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 9, 1850.  
(2.) *Alice Parker*, b. at Shirley, Jan. 11, 1852.  
(3.) *An Infant*, b. at Shirley, and d. in infancy.
8. LUCY HUSE, b. Oct. 2, 1822, d. Dec. 26, 1846.
- X. JONATHAN, b. at Shirley, Jan. 10, 1781, m. Susan Platts, 1816, became a resident of Boston, and passed his life in that city, engaged in the carpenter's trade. He d. Jan. 20, 1845. He had three children:  
1. JONATHAN, b. at Boston, 1817, d. at Boston, April 13, 1878. The *Boston Post* contained the following notice of Mr. Livermore:  
"He was a painter, and was widely known and esteemed. He was a member of Franklin Lodge, No. 25, I. O. O. F., and Grand Representative to the United States Grand Lodge of the same order, and has held almost every subordinate office within the gift of his fellow-members."  
2. SUSAN. 3. LUCY.

The facts and dates relating to the Livermore family, up to the settlement of Oliver in Shirley, are taken from Bond's History of Watertown.

## LOCKE.

Deacon William Locke was b. at Stepney Parish, London, England, Dec. 13, 1628. He emigrated to this country in the ship Planter, in 1635, when he was seven years of age. It is supposed he lived at Charlestown during his years of minority, when he removed to Woburn, which remained his place of residence for life. He m. Margaret Clark of Woburn, Dec. 27, 1655; she d. at Woburn, July 18, 1715. He d. June 16, 1720. He had ten children.

James Locke was the ninth in the order of birth, and was born at Woburn, Nov. 14, 1677, m. Sarah Cutter of Cambridge, Dec. 5, 1700. He d. Dec. 11, 1745. He had eight children.

James Locke, Jr., was his second son, and was b. at Woburn, June 17, 1703, m. Elizabeth Burnap of Reading, July 11, 1727. He lived first in Hopkinton, and afterwards at Ashby, where he d. Sept. 1, 1783. He had ten children. The fourth of these was

John Locke, b. at Hopkinton, Dec. 16, 1733, m. Beulah Newton of Southborough, and had ten children. The eldest of these was

**Locke, Bezaleel**, b. at Hopkinton, Dec. 8, 1766, m. Catharine Learned, Oct. 19, 1796. He was of the fifth generation from the immigrant. (Bezaleel,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> James, Jr.,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> William.<sup>1</sup>) He came to live in Shirley at the time of his marriage, but afterward removed to Cambridge. He was a carpenter, and d. at Greenbush, N. Y., where he had gone on business, July 24, 1824. He had four children, all but one of whom were b. at Shirley.

I. JOHN, b. Dec. 12, 1797, m. Lucy Turner, Nov. 12, 1821.

II. HANNAH, b. April 16, 1801, m. Frederick Dehon of Boston, had one child that d. young; she d. Feb. 24, 1823.

III. CATHARINE, b. May 9, 1803, d. July, 1845, unm.

IV. HARRIET, b. at Cambridge, m. Franklin Rollins of Maine, lived at Lynn, where both she and her husband d.

See records of Shirley, and "Book of the Lockes."

## LONGLEY.

Among the early settlers of Shirley, the Longley families held a conspicuous position. The descendants of these families, of the fifth and sixth generations, in large numbers, still retain residences within the town and vicinity. At the commencement of the present century they were so numerous that a large portion of the population could claim affinity with them. They have not only filled a large place,



numerically, in our community, but they have also, as a general fact, maintained a useful and honored citizenship. There have been many titled personages since the Norman conquest, of the names of Longley and Langley, that have figured in the annals of Brittany ; but whether the humble settler in Lynn, of that name, was a descendant of any of these personages, time has not fully revealed, though some efforts have been made to show this, to which we may refer in another place.

Richard Longley, the supposed original of all of that name in New England, was settled at Lynn, as early as 1635. He had children, among whom were William and Jonathan, and perhaps others. His future history is rather blind, but he is presumed to have lived and died at Lynn. His posterity have sometimes called themselves Langley, though this orthographical distinction is no proof of distinction of families.\*

William Longley, supposed to be a son of Richard, removed with his family from Lynn to Groton, and was a resident proprietor of the extensive territory that bore that name. When the land was equitably divided among the shareholders, he became the owner of a large amount of native forest, which was eventually divided into farms, and occupied by his descendants. According to a manuscript record left by the late Rev. James D. Farnsworth, William Longley settled in Groton as early as 1659. His name is found in the records of that town in 1663, and in 1665 he was chosen selectman. He died at Groton, Nov. 29, 1680. How many children he had does not fully appear, but he had one son :

William Longley, Jr., who was probably born at Lynn, and married in Groton, and had five children ; or, as one tradition has it, eight children. He held a reputable position among his fellow-townsmen, and was appointed town clerk in 1666, and was continued in that office until his death, in 1694. At this period he and his family became the victims of Indian depredation, and all were slain but three of the children, who were carried into captivity. The house was rifled and burned, and near where it stood the mutilated remains of the murdered family were buried, and a small stone, even with the surface of the ground, was the only monument to mark the place of their interment for almost two centuries. Recently, however, a more imposing structure has been erected to hallow the spot of such sad historical interest. Mr. Butler gathered the traditions of this tragedy from the older inhabitants of his time, and condensed them into the following account, which is taken from his *History of Groton*, pages 93 and 94 :

"The Indians, having lurked about the premises undiscovered, the day previous to the slaughter, watching a favorable opportunity to effect their purpose, early in the morning of the fatal day turned the cattle out of the barnyard into a cornfield, and lay in ambush. This trick had the desired effect to draw out some of the family, probably Mr. Longley and his sons, unarmed, to drive the cattle from the corn.

---

\*See Appendix AA.

The Indians then rose upon them, and killed or captured the whole family. It is said, however, that Jemima, a daughter of Mr. Longley, whom they had tomahawked and scalped, was found alive, sitting upon a rock, and that she survived many years, married, and had children."

The condition of the killed was little more to be deplored than the fate of the spared members of the family, who were carried into captivity. They were three in number, Betty, Lydia and John. Betty died in her captivity, of starvation. Lydia was sold to the French in Canada, and upon becoming a Catholic, entered a nunnery at Montreal, where she remained for life. She became very much attached to her order, and carried her zeal for her faith into the most decided bigotry. She wrote letters to her brother John, expressing her sorrow that he should remain under the influence of a heretical faith through which none could obtain salvation.

A milder fate awaited the third captive, John, who was about twelve years of age when his family was massacred and himself made prisoner by the Indians. It is said that after proceeding some way with his captors from the scene of their devastation, when the company came to a halt, he told them that his father's sheep were shut up in the barn, and would starve unless they would permit him to go back and let them out, and that having done this he would at once return to them. They consented, and he fulfilled his promise. Instead of lamenting his change of condition the lad entered into the pursuits of his new state with a relish, and during the five years of his wild life that followed hoped that he might never be removed from his savage to his former civilized position. Accordingly, when he was ransomed by government, he was so reluctant to leave his new and cherished pursuits, that force had to be added to persuasion to bring the young captive from barbarism to civilization.

After young Longley had returned to his former home in Groton, and had become somewhat weaned from the romance of his captive state, he entered into the duties of civilization with the same zeal that he had manifested in his savage life. He was twice married, (first)

*John Longley*  
1704

to Sarah Prescott of Groton, a daughter of Jonas Prescott, Esq., by whom he had five children,—three sons and two daughters. She was a sister of Hon. Benjamin Prescott, who was the father of Col. William Prescott,—of Bunker hill memory,—of Col. James and Dr. Oliver Prescott of Groton. Sarah, the first wife of John Longley, died March 8, 1718. He married (second) Deborah Houghton, by whom he had seven children. She died Nov. 7, 1763.

Mr. Longley was the clerk of the town for six years, and had three elections to the office of representative to the general court. He was a deacon of the church twenty-eight years, a good man, and an exemplary Christian. He died May 25, 1750.

It has been seen that William Longley, Sen., the grandfather of

John of Indian memory, was one of the original proprietors of Groton, and with two exceptions he was the largest proprietor. It is highly probable that when the territory was divided among the proprietors, according to their number of shares in the stock, a large tract of land lying in what is now the southern part of Shirley was awarded to him, as his children of the third generation became permanent settlers there.

The three eldest sons of the redeemed captive, John, emigrated to Shirley, in company, in the year 1751. This was thirty years after the settlements had commenced in Shirley, and but two years before the town was incorporated as a district. As, however, the northern and eastern sections of the town,—being nearer the center of Groton, and, of course, nearer the paternal homes of most of the Shirley settlers,—were first inhabited, and as the progress of settlement was slow, but few families were supposed to be living, in 1750, south of what is now known as the "Pound-hill" school-house. Hence the three farms of the Longleys were in a wild state, and covered with a primitive growth of pine, oak and chestnut, the progress of whose huge bodies had never been disturbed except by wind and age.

The younger of these three brothers had previously lived within the limits of what now constitutes Shirley, as his name appears on the list of the petitioners for a separate town, in 1747; but he had probably returned to his paternal home in Groton, and prepared for a final settlement on his Shirley inheritance, with his older brothers, in 1751.

More than forty years ago the daughter of Jonas, (the younger brother of the emigrants,) then past eighty years of age, related to the compiler of this history, an account of the removal of her father and his brothers from Groton to Shirley, their new home. She said her father liked to often repeat this relation to his family, as the most notable adventure of his life.

The distance in a direct course could not have exceeded eight miles. But, although rude bridges had been thrown over the intervening streams at certain places, and a highway had been surveyed from Groton to Lancaster, the bridges were too far down the stream to be available, and the highway was so far east as to leave the territory of Shirley untouched. They could travel a short distance on the road leading from Groton Centre to Chelmsford; then they must make a right-angle in their way, and take a southerly direction, and pass over the territory that now forms the town of Ayer, towards the dwelling of the late Abel L. Holden. There the banks of the intervale were so low that the river could be safely forded, and passing over the farm now owned by Charles Dodge, they would reach the borders of their own estates.

When the day of their departure arrived they assembled, with their wives and children, their cattle, farming utensils and household gear, taking such a store of provision as was demanded for present want, and commenced their trying journey, some ten or more miles through the wilderness, to what proved permanent earthly homes for themselves and for some generations of their posterity. They made good

progress while they travelled east, but when they turned the angle to the south they found imperfect cart-paths and narrow bridle-ways, with obstructions at every turn ; these were succeeded by an untrodden forest in its natal wildness. Huge logs lay across their path ; stony pitfalls, concealed by pitiless jungle, were obstacles in their way ; so that the spade as well as the axe were required to open a passage for their overburdened teams. Almost three entire days were required to complete this undertaking. But, as the father of my informant stated, "The weather was warm and clear, so that our healths were uninjured, yet we thought it a terrible long *v'y'ge* !" This narrative of the removal of the Longleys exhibits some of the lighter trials endured by the fathers in the early settlements of the country.

The Shirley genealogy of these families commences with

**Longley, William.** (William,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Richard.<sup>1</sup>) He was the eldest son of John and Sarah (Prescott) Longley, and was born at Groton, Feb. 7, 1708, and married Mary Parker of Groton, Jan. 4, 1734. He settled in what is now the South Village in the town. According to the most consistent tradition, his house was situated on the north side of the Catacunemaug, on the side of the hill, about half way between the river and the bed of the Fitchburg railway. Mr. Longley was a man of enterprise and efficiency, but either from a want of ability, or inclination, or taste, or popularity, his name appears in no place of public trust or employment ; yet, with his countrymen generally, he nourished that inbred spirit of patriotism which secured in his day the independence of the United States, a work that older and abler men had desired to see effected, but who had died without the sight.

There is, however, one event that must give prominence to the reputation of William Longley as long as the history of Shirley shall exist. In connection with Samuel Hazen he buildd the first grist-mill that existed within the town, to which a saw-mill was afterward appended. Tradition is strong in the position that the grist-mill stood on the southern bank of the stream, where its successor since stood ; that incontestable relics of the fact have been discovered there and seen by living witnesses. There is, however, evidence stronger than tradition, though sustained by relics unearthed upon the supposed site of the former mill. It is as follows : The half of the property owned by Mr. Hazen was conveyed, directly or indirectly, to William Longley, Jr., son of the other proprietor ; and in 1764 the other half was deeded to Elijah Wilds. According to the instrument of conveyance, both mills, (that is one-half of both,) including thirty-five acres of land belonging to the firm, were sold to said Wilds for "forty Pound." The deed says that the land was bounded on the east by land lately claimed by Buckston, (probably not an inhabitant of the town,) northerly by land owned by Samuel Flood ; westerly by land of Thomas Trowbridge ; southerly by *Catacunemaug brook*. This is almost positive evidence that the mills both stood upon the north side of the river.

William Longley died in Shirley, May 15, 1788. He had twelve children :

I. WILLIAM, b. at Groton, Jan. 24, 1734, d. young.

II. MARY, b. at Groton, Oct. 13, 1736, d. in 1749.

III. WILLIAM, b. at Groton, May 23, 1738, and was thirteen years old when his father removed to Shirley. He m. Lydia Warrensford of Lancaster, Aug. 8, 1763. He lived in a house at the north-east corner of the door-yard of the present residence of the widow of the late Thomas Hazen. He followed in the footsteps of his father, both as a miller and an agriculturist, and wore the dusty coat of his craft unto old age. He d. at Shirley, Jan. 9, 1813. He had nine children, all b. at Shirley :

1. EZEKIEL, b. March, [1763,] m. Mary Swan, pub. Oct. 3, 1784. He lived in Harvard, Shirley, and Lancaster. At the last-named town his wife d. ; soon after, his home was broken up and his children were scattered abroad. He finally settled in Chittenden, Vt., where he passed most of his remaining years, but d. at Pittsford, Vt., in March, 1834. He had eight children :

(1.) *David*, b. at Shirley, March 27, 1786.

(2.) *Mary*, b. at Harvard, Feb. 25, 1788, m. Ira Pinson.

(3.) *William*, b. at Shirley, May 23, 1790.

(4.) *Emery*, b. at Shirley, March 11, 1792.

(5.) *Joseph*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 29, 1794.

(6.) *Jacob*, b. at Shirley, July 1, 1801. When but a little past infancy, he was taken up by a Mr. Samuel Morrison, and carried to the home of said Morrison, at Stoddard, N. H., and finally became his son, by adoption, without a change of name. Eventually Mr. Morrison removed to Peterboro', where he d., and where Mr. Longley lived in 1878. He (Longley) m. Hepzibah Ames, March 10, 1831. He was a farmer by occupation, and was a justice of the peace. His wife d. Sept. 13, 1871. He had four children, all b. at Peterboro' : 1. "George H.," b. April 4, 1832, m. Sarah M. Kimball, June 1, 1854 ; he has had three children : 1. George Wason, b. March 23, 1855 ; 2. Fred Kimball, b. Aug. 31, 1856 ; 3. Jacob W., b. Feb. 13, 1862. 2. "William Hiram," b. June 7, 1834, m. Mary White, Dec. 11, 1856, r. Peterboro' (1878) ; he has had four children : 1. Frank White, b. May 20, 1858, d. Sept. 29, 1858 ; 2. William H. C., b. Sept. 20, 1862 ; 3. Samuel P., b. Oct. 20, 1864 ; 4. Henry C., b. June 20, 1867. 3. "Timothy M.," b. May 9, 1837, m. Emma Converse, Feb. 28, 1860, r. Peterboro' (1878) ; he has had three children : 1. Edith, b. Jan. 6, 1861 ; 2. Arthur, b. Aug. 20, 1863 ; 3. Maurice, b. April 9, 1865. 4. "Stillman Parker," b. April 8, 1841, m. Sarah S. Converse, 1867, r. Peterboro' (1878) ; he has had two children : 1. Frank, b. March 13, 1869 ; 2. Albert, b. Oct. 12, 1871.

(7.) *Solomon*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 20, 1804, r. Chittenden, Vt. (1878) ; he was twice m., (first) to Hannah Pike, March 5, 1824 ; m. (second) Caroline M. Davenport, Sept. 10, 1856. He has had six children : 1. "Josephine M.," b. Sept. 27, 1829, m. Seth Boutwell, r. Stockbridge, Vt. (1878) ; 2. "Rosaline," b. July 25, 1831, m. Emery Brown, d. July 19





*Autogravure Print. W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass.*

ISRAEL LONGLEY, Esq.

1875 ; 3. "Sullivan S.," b. July 14, 1834, m. Marcia Eggleston, r. Stockbridge (1878) ; 4. "Justin," b. Dec. 27, 1835, m. Jane Morgan, d. Feb. 21, 1873 ; 5. "Amanda Malvina," b. March 22, 1842, m. Martin Durfee, r. Pittsford, Vt. (1878) ; 6. "Solomon," b. March 12, 1859. The children of Solomon were b. at Chittenden.

(8.) *Osmyn*, b. at Shirley, July 16, 1806.

All the children of Ezekiel Longley are d. except Jacob and Solomon.

2. ABIGAIL, b. 1764, became a Shaker, and d. in that communion, June 2, 1817.

3. ISRAEL, b. Nov. 2, 1766, was twice m., (first) to Lucy Conant of Harvard, pub. Feb. 2, 1794 ; she d. ; he m. (second) Mrs. Sally Tarbell, June 6, 1799 ; he d. at Shirley, Aug. 24, 1819 ; he was a man of enterprise and thrift ; his widow d. April 11, 1826. He had two children :

(1.) *Walter*, b. at Shirley, June 2, 1801, drowned Aug. 16, 1813.

(2.) *Israel*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 1, 1803, was twice m., (first) to Sophia Bullard, May 2, 1830 ; she d. Nov. 15, 1830 ; he m. (second) Sarah Hazen Parker, May 29, 1836, and d. March 24, 1871.

It has been said, on another page of this history, that Joseph Edgerton, Esq., was the pioneer of the Shirley manufacturing enterprise ; and, with equal truth it may be here said that Israel Longley stood second in this laudable work. His father had, in a small way, commenced the undertaking into which he vigorously entered as soon as he attained his years of majority ; and this was not far from the time that our cotton manufactories were receiving an impulse, by the invention and introduction to use of the power loom. Cotton spinning, through the agency of Mr. Edgerton, had for a time been in successful operation in Shirley, and, to some extent, the power loom had been introduced ; yet it was attended with so many imperfections, in its incipient stages, as to bring partial discouragement over the enterprise. It seemed, therefore, to belong to Mr. Longley, by a separate effort, an effort independent of all previous attempts, to enlarge the system and bring it to a higher state of perfection. He accordingly suggested and became the leader of what is called the Fredonia Company. This company builded and furnished the largest cotton manufactory that had ever appeared in town until the erection of the Phoenix mill in 1850.

Mr. Longley continued his interest in the Fredonia Company as long as he lived, and had an interest, likewise, in many of the smaller factories that stood along the banks of the Catacunemaug, the most of which have since, from time to time, been destroyed by fire.

For many years the manufacture of cottons was of such variable success as to cover the hearts and hopes of its actors with seasons of gloom and sunshine, alternately gathering and



scattering such hopes, and raising and discouraging public expectations. The subject of this notice, notwithstanding, continued to sustain the system and give it due prominence. He made it his life-work, and lived to behold it a complete success.

He also took a lively interest in the construction of the railway from Fitchburg to Boston, which passes through the South Village in Shirley. He was a large subscriber to the stock of the company, and for several years was one of its directors.

At different times he held offices of town appointment, the duties of which he performed to the satisfaction of his constituents. He was a selectman six years. He was two years a member of the town school committee, and he represented his fellow-townsmen in the legislature of the state in 1833 and 1834.

In his personal appearance Mr. Longley maintained a neatness to which few persons aspire. In his social relations he was mild and courteous, endeavoring to receive and impart ease and comfort by speech and demeanor. In early life he seemed to give little thought to experimental religion, but in later years he exhibited a change in this respect, and united with the Universalist church; but, in his last sickness he was led to a partial modification of his religious faith. At his death the branch of the William Longley, Jr., family, to which he belonged, laid away its last representative.

4. LYDIA, b. in [1768], m. Asa Gale of Chesterfield, N. H., Sept. 29, 1800.
5. SARAH, b. in 1773, became a Shaker, and d. in that communion, Sept. 14, 1818.
6. IVORY, b. 1775, m. Lydia Munroe of Harvard, April 5, 1797. He was a blacksmith by trade, and in attempting to cross the Catacunemaug, upon a dam, he slipped from his icy footing, and perished in the stream below. He d. Jan. 14, 1808; his widow d. April 9, 1859. He had four children:
  - (1.) *Lucy*, b. at Harvard, May 18, 1797, m. Darius Emery of Shirley, Dec. 24, 1865, d. at Shirley, Dec. 27, 1878.
  - (2.) *Nancy*, b. at Shirley, May 2, 1801, d. Nov. 5, 1805.
  - (3.) *Lydia*, b. at Shirley, May 26, 1803, m. Darius Emery, May 14, 1824, d. at Shirley, July 31, 1863. She had one child: 1. "Hiram," b. at Shirley, March 22, 1825; he was twice m., (first) to Eliza A. Gay, Oct. 19, 1849; she d. at Lowell, Feb. 19, 1859; he m. (second) Mrs. Lazure, March 20, 1867; he d. at Springfield, June 26, 1874. He had one child: 1. *Lucy*, b. at Lowell, March 23, 1850, m. George F. Fuller, Nov. 20, 1872, r. Springfield (1882).
  - (4.) *Hiram*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 31, 1805, m. Mary A. Farnsworth of Harvard, May 3, 1838. Mr. Longley was a man of enterprise and of a peculiar executive ability. For several

years he was engaged in the manufacture of cotton goods in Shirley Village, which, in the end, proved not a successful operation. After some changes, he went to Chicago, Ill., and became the proprietor of a large hotel called the Massasoit House, where he did an extensive and profitable business. Having acquired property sufficient to justify the undertaking, he returned to Shirley and purchased the large and elegant residence of the late John K. Going, Esq., with the purpose of making it his life-residence. But the great fire at Chicago destroyed a large portion of his property, and in his endeavors to resuscitate his condition he overtaxed his strength, and became the victim of his efforts. He d. Feb. 15, 1877. His widow retains a home at Shirley (1882). With the death of Hiram Longley, the male descendants of the branch of the family represented by Ivory Longley became extinct.

7. WILLIAM, JR., b. at Shirley, m. Rebecca Munjoy of Harvard, Sept. 20, 1794. He learned the blacksmith's trade, and wrought at his craft in Shirley, and in other places, without the success necessary to secure a competent livelihood for himself and dependents. In a fit of discouragement he wandered away from home, but was eventually brought back in a state of extreme destitution, and required assistance from the town. At the annual town meeting he was made the subject of the barbarous custom of boarding with the man who would provide for him at the lowest auction price. He openly rebelled against the custom, defied the authorities, and resolutely left the town to return no more. He finally became a dweller in Chittenden, Vt., where his elder brother, Ezekiel, had previously settled. He there resumed his work at his trade, and secured for himself an independent livelihood. He d. at Pittsford, Vt., in 1836. His wife, Rebecca, d. at Shirley, April 7, 1821; she was buried in the old cemetery of the town, and her grave is surrounded by a durable enclosure, within which is a simple yet beautiful monument, all of which were reared by the hand of an affectionate daughter. Mr. Longley had nine children:

- (1.) *Stedman*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 16, 1794.
- (2.) *Lydia*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 15, 1796.
- (3.) *Dexter*, b. at Harvard, Oct. 23, 1798.
- (4.) *Betsey*, b. at Lancaster, Oct. 9, 1800, m. Samuel Gambels of Waltham, 1818, d. at Chicopee, March 2, 1846. She had six children: 1. "Samuel," b. at Waltham, d. young; 2. "Eliza," b. at Waltham, d. young; 3. "Rachel," b. at Waltham, Jan., 1822; 4. "Sarah," b. at Waltham, 1825, m. Lysander Howard, 1843; 5. "Charles," b. at Waltham, 1827, d. Nov. 27, 1872; 6. "Elizabeth," b. at Waltham, 1830, m. Horace Favor, 1850, r. West Springfield, 1879.
- (5.) *William*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 24, 1804.
- (6.) *Luther*, b. at Marlboro', Feb. 7, 1807, m. Eliza Jane Wilder, April 7, 1836, r. Leominster (1878). He has had five children: 1. "Ellen S.," b. July 8, 1844, d. Oct. 8, 1845; 2.

- "George Luther," b. July 27, 1846, d. Feb. 24, 1848; 3. "George Luther," b. Aug. 10, d. Aug. 21, 1848; 4. "Elizabeth K.," b. July 14, 1849, d. July 29, 1850; 5. "Mary E.," b. July 16, 1850.
- (7.) *Rebecca*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 31, 1810, m. George Lawrence, d. at Springfield, March 29, 1878.
- (8.) *Sarah*, b. at Shirley, June 11, 1812, m. Thomas W. Wason, Nov., 1837; he d. at Springfield, Aug. 27, 1870; he was a builder of railroad cars, a very skilful mechanic, and was called away from life in the midst of his days and usefulness. His widow survives (1882); she has two children: 1. "Sarah Jenny," b. Sept. 19, 1839, m. Henry S. Hyde of Detroit, Mich., Dec. 4, 1863; 2. "George Thomas," b. April, 1846, m. Alice Thomas of Rochester, N. Y., Dec., 1864.
- (9.) *Samuel*, b. at Shirley, April, 1815, d. April 7, 1876.
8. ELIJAH, b. July 15, 1778, m. Betsey Stone, and lived on the estate now owned by Dexter Bruce, where he d. Aug. 18, 1821. He had seven children:
- (1.) *Otis*, b. at Shirley, May 6, 1806, m. Nancy Goodhue, Dec. 23, 1830. He has had three children: 1. "Charles Otis," b. Nov. 24, 1831; 2. "Albert M.," b. Sept. 9, 1840, d. July 18, 1843; 3. "Albert Warren," b. Oct. 12, 1848.
- (2.) *Jonas*, b. Oct. 1, 1808, m. Mary D. Bowers of Townsend, Jan., 1840, r. Lunenburg (1878); he has had two children: 1. "Hiram W.," b. Jan. 7, 1841; 2. "Charles B.," b. April 23, 1845.
- (3.) *Levi*, b. Dec. 11, 1810, d. July 18, 1843, unm.
- (4.) *Nahum*, b. March 16, 1813, m. Elizabeth Cass.
- (5.) *Serena*, b. Oct. 14, 1815, m. Chaney L. Burnell, Feb. 5, 1843.
- (6.) *Elizabeth*, b. June 10, 1818, m. William Stanford, Aug., 1855.
- (7.) *Sarah Ann*, b. Aug. 30, 1820, m. Edward French, Nov., 1842.
9. LUTHER, b. at Shirley, m. Mary Bartlett, daughter of William and Lois (Cook) Bartlett, pub. Nov. 6, 1807. He lived on the Bartlett farm, near the present residence of Sidney Benjamin; but at length became so straitened in his pecuniary circumstances as to ask town assistance toward the support of himself and family. He d. June 25, 1833; his wife d. July 31, 1813. He had three children:
- (1.) *Mary*, b. at Shirley, June 28, 1808, m. John Folsom, Nov. 14, 1834, r. Lowell (1878); she has had two children: 1. "John," b. April 13, 1838, d. May 6, 1841; 2. "Mary," b. Jan. 30, 1847.
- (2.) *Lucy Bartlett*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 14, 1812, d. June 15, 1827.
- (3.) *Lois Bartlett*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 14, 1812, m. Thomas Eaton of Shirley, June 27, 1835, r. Peoria, Ill. (1878.) She has had five children: 1. "William O.," b. at Shirley, Aug. 31, 1836;

he has been twice m., r. Clinton (1878). 2. "Sarah A.," b. at Shirley, Jan. 9, 1839, m. C. H. Stockwell, Nov. 27, 1860; she has had six children: 1. Sybil A., b. at Boston, April 25, 1865, d. at Peoria, Ill., Dec. 31, 1865; 2. Frank E., b. at Peoria, Dec. 31, 1867; 3. Eddie E., b. at Bushnell, Conn., Aug. 25, 1869; 4. Ida E., born at Lawrence, N. Y., Oct. 15, 1871; 5. Charles, b. at Monmouth, Ill., July 8, 1875; 6. Mabel F., b. at Monmouth, Ill., July 3, 1877. 3. "Mary F.," b. at Shirley, Dec. 31, 1841, d. Nov., 1856. 4. "Thomas A.," b. at Shirley, Nov. 30, 1843, m. L. A. Holbrook, Nov. 30, 1863; he has had three children: 1. Nettie, b. at Peoria, Sept. 25, 1866; 2. Sybil A., b. at Peoria, Oct. 27, 1868; 3. Charles L., b. at Peoria, June 22, 1872, d. July 31, 1873. 5. "Sybil A.," b. at Clinton, March 26, 1849, d. March 31, 1856.

IV. SARAH, b. at Groton, Feb. 18, 1740. She was twice m., (first) to James Willard, by whom she had two children, JAMES LONGLEY, and another son; she m. (second) ——— Hall of Swansey, and d. when about forty years of age.

V. ANNA, b. at Groton, March 10, 1742, m. Samuel, son of Nicholas Bartlett of Shirley, and d. at Hopkinton, N. H., April 18, 1826.

VI. LYDIA, b. at Groton, Dec. 31, 1743, m. Thomas Bennett of Lancaster, d. at Turin, N. Y., 1828. She had three children b. at Lancaster:

1. BATHSHEBA, b. June 2, 1767, m. Abijah Wheelock, Nov. 20, 1788.

2. THOMAS, b. Jan. 31, 1769, m. Asabel Phelps, Aug. 19, 1792.

3. LYDIA, b. June 1, 1771, m. Benjamin Houghton, Sept. 27, 1796.

VII. ISRAEL, b. at Groton, Oct. 12, 1745. The following account of Israel Longley is from his grandson, Isaac, who resided in Paradise, Nova Scotia, in 1879: "In or about the year 1759 or 1760, there came from Shirley a man by the name of Longley, bringing with him a son named Israel, who was my grandfather. His father, after stopping one or two seasons, and liking the country, returned home to Shirley, with the intention of removing his family to Nova Scotia, and making that place his permanent home, but he did not live to effect his purpose."

The readers of this history have learned something of the quaintness of the words and ways of William Longley, by allusions that have been made to him, and will be prepared to recognize, as characteristic of him, the following anecdote that occurred while he was abroad. In crossing the Annapolis river, on a boat loaded with brick, the crew and cargo went down, and it required considerable effort to save the passengers from drowning. Sometime after, the question was asked, "Mr. Longley, what were your

thoughts while under water?" His answer was, "A living man has no right to complain."

He left his son, Israel, behind when he returned to the States, whom he apprenticed to a man by the name of Parker to learn the carpenter's trade. The boy was then sixteen years of age, and he made Nova Scotia the place of his life-residence. He m. Anna Kent, had fourteen children, and d. Sept. 16, 1824.

There is a well-founded tradition in relation to Mr. Longley, that deserves a place here. Soon after his marriage he decided to make his Shirley kindred a visit, and again look upon the home of his childhood, from which he had been long absent. From his home in Nova Scotia he had some twenty-five miles to travel before he came to water transport. He there cut up a sapling willow for a cane, and traveled to the bay, having crossed which, he landed in Maine, and proceeded overland to Shirley. He planted his cane in the ground when he had come to town, a few rods east of Mr. Davis' saw-mill, in Shirley Village. It took on roots and grew to be a great tree, and is the supposed progenitor of all the trees of its species within the town. At this writing (1879) the trunk of this huge willow lies upon the ground in a state of remarkable preservation, having been felled about twenty years. A few feet from where this gigantic tree grew stands another, a progeny of the original, of large dimensions, at the base of which is a water-spring of excellent quality. I have sometimes thought that the fountain and its tree-guardian should bear the name of the planter of the original willow. The children of Israel Longley were :

1. ISAAC, b. July 2, 1771, and was twice m., (first) to Dorcas Bent, Sept. 16, 1794 ; she d., and he m. (second) Frelove Dodge, May 26, 1813. He d. Oct. 12, 1855. He had twelve children :  
 (1.) *Maria*. (2.) *Israel*. (3.) *Diadima*. (4.) *Lavice*.  
 (5.) *Ann*. (6.) *Lucy*. (7.) *David*. (8.) *Elizabeth*.  
 (9.) *John Fletcher*. (10.) *Dorcas*. (11.) *Minetta*.  
 (12.) *Isaac*, b. at Paradise, Dec. 16, 1823.
2. ANNA, b. Feb. 23, 1773, m. Joseph Bent, and d. Sept. 12, 1860. She had ten children :  
 (1.) *Warren*. (2.) *Lucy*. (3.) *Susan*.  
 (4.) *Amelia*. (5.) *Israel*.  
 (6.) *Fletcher*, who is a Methodist preacher (1878).  
 (7.) *William*. (8.) *Mary*. (9.) *Gilbert*. (10.) *John*.
3. WILLIAM, b. March 10, 1775, m. Esther Dodge, Jan. 13, 1802, d. March 24, 1842. He had three children :  
 (1.) *Bethiah*. (2.) *Susanna*. (3.) *Warren*.
4. ASAPH, b. Nov. 26, 1776. He was twice m., (first) to Grace Morse, (second) to Dorcas Poole, d. June 3, 1853. He had seven children :  
 (1.) *Warren*.  
 (2.) *Ellen*, m. Ebenezer Balcom.  
 (3.) *Caroline*, m. John Hall.

- (4.) *Harriet*. She was twice m., (first) to George Brown, (second) to William Sprawl.
  - (5.) *Israel*, d. Sept., 1871.
  - (6.) *Award*.
  - (7.) *William*, d. young.
5. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 27, 1778, m. Jonathan C. Morse, d. Oct. 11, 1842. She had seven children. Mr. and Mrs. Morse d. within two weeks of each other.
- (1.) *Edward*. (2.) *Israel*. (3.) *Eliza*. (4.) *Lucy*.
  - (5.) *Caroline*. (6.) *Minetta*. (7.) *Mary Cecilia*.
6. ISRAEL, b. Sept. 28, 1780, m. Mary Bath, who d. Nov. 29, 1842. He d. Nov. 29, 1871. He had nine children:
- (1.) *Tamer Cecilia*.
  - (2.) *John Bath*. He was keeper of the penitentiary, St. Johns, N. B., d. 1880.
  - (3.) *Israel James*, r. Greenville, Nova Scotia (1878). He had one child: 1. "Robert Bath," b. [1841,] d. Sept. 4, 1861.
  - (4.) *Lucy Ann*, m. Delancy Grenever.
  - (5.) *Samuel Charles*, b. Oct. 3, 1815, m. Eliza Isabella Fowler, r. Greenville, Nova Scotia. He has had four children: 1. "Mary Matilda," b. Aug. 16, 1841; 2. "William Fletcher," b. July, 1844; 3. "Caroline Eliza," b. July 10, 1848; 4. "Anna Gallandlet," b. Feb. 18, 1852.
  - (6.) *Nehemiah Fletcher*, b. 1818, d. Feb. 24, 1844.
  - (7.) *An Infant*, who lived but a few days, unnamed.
  - (8.) *Robert Wesley*, b. July 19, 1821, m. Charlotte Harris, Nov. 27, 1844, r. Grantville, Nova Scotia.
  - (9.) *Mary Elisabeth*, m. John Millbury of Digby, Nova Scotia.
7. DIADIMIA, b. Dec. 17, 1782, m. John McNeal of Halifax, a hatter by trade. She had seven children, and d. June 2, 1860.
- (1.) *Israel*, r. Newfoundland (1872).
  - (2.) *Henry*, d. at Halifax.
  - (3.) *Diedem*. (4.) *Susan*. (5.) *Margaret*. (6.) *Warren*.
  - (7.) *Edward*, lost at sea.
8. CHRISTINA, b. March 20, 1785, m. John Chesley, lived in Annapolis county, Nova Scotia, had seven children, and d. May 9, 1855.
- (1.) *Ambrose*. (2.) *Nelson*. (3.) *Benjamin*.
  - (4.) *Eliza*, m. Allen Morse.
  - (5.) *Phebe*. (6.) *Diedem*. (7.) *Berthia*.
9. ELIZABETH, b. 1788, m. John Tupper, had seven children, d. July 23, 1850.
- (1.) *Susan*, m. Henry Randall, r. Newburyport (1878).
  - (2.) *Miner*.
  - (3.) *Mary Eliza*, m. Capt. Peter McRay, r. Bridgetown, Nova Scotia (1878).
  - (4.) *Harriet*, m. Edward Foster.
  - (5.) *Alvira*, m. George Murdock of Bridgetown, Nova Scotia.

(6.) *Israel*, was drowned.

(7.) *Mayhew*.

10. LUCY, b. 1789, d. young.

11. WESLEY, b. 1794, lost at sea in the year 1818.

12. 13. 14. TRIPLETS, d. unnamed.

VIII. NEHEMIAH, b. at Groton, Sept. 4, 1747, m. Miriam Sawtell of Shirley. He had nine children. Two birth-dates have been entered upon the records of Shirley, and no further account of the family can be given in these pages.

1. OBADIAH, b. at Shirley, Feb. 3, 1773. He was a Quaker by profession.

2. MIRIAM, b. at Shirley, Aug. 9, 1774.

IX. MARY, b. at Groton, Nov. 4, 1749, m. John Priest of Lancaster. She was removed to Westminster, Vt., where she had children, and where she d. March 22, 1822.

X. JOSHUA, b. at Groton, July 23, 1751, m. Bridget Melvin of Concord, March 20, 1770. She was the youngest daughter of Eleazer and Mary Melvin of Concord, and was b. Dec. 9, 1751.\* They passed their lives in Shirley, where he d. Nov. 7, 1814; she d. Feb. 27, 1817. Their remains were interred in the old cemetery at Shirley, and a beautiful marble headstone marks the place of their graves,—erected by a grandson, the late Samuel Chase, of Pepperell.

The different members of the Longley families had a general reputable standing in this town, where they lived, as their fathers had in the town where they were born. In their lives was presented, it is true, the various phases of character that belong to our common humanity, from the grave to the gay, and from the mild to the severe; yet but few of them failed to appreciate the duties of life, and to discharge these duties according to the dictates of a well-regulated conscience.

But, of all who have borne that name in Shirley, Joshua, (the tenth-born of William, the eldest son of the redeemed captive, whose family register is here under consideration,) was the most illustrious. His father removed from Groton to Shirley the year he was born; hence his childhood and boyhood were passed at that inauspicious period when no schools existed within the town. Of course he almost necessarily grew up without a knowledge of letters. Tradition saith that at the age of twenty-one he could not write or even read. But such was his strength of intellect, and such the bias of his inclinations, that he could not see an honorable and useful call to business, beyond the reach of his present ability, without an effort to qualify himself for the calling. He therefore labored with an assiduity that finds no immovable obstacles in the way of success. With such means as he had at his

\*See Appendix BB.



RESIDENCE OF THE LATE S. M. LONGLEY.





command, he furnished himself with that kind of education which the exigence of his situation demanded, and devoted his acquirements to the best possible advantage in all his active course, giving his mind but little respite until its purposes were effected.

In 1780, when he was twenty-nine years of age, he was appointed a selectman of the town, and for twenty-one years he

*Joshua Longley*

was re-appointed to the same important official station. He was the town-clerk for fifteen years, and was a civil magistrate during a large portion of his

business life. He was also called to discharge legal duties of a more private character, such as solemnizing marriages, drawing business instruments, presiding over petit courts of justice, and thus had a general as well as a business and social influence which few have attained. In 1775 he was a volunteer on the alarm of the 19th of April.

He builded, during his life, two large dwelling-houses after the same pattern ; they were of the largest which the town could then boast. They were faced to the south, and neither of them fronted upon the streets on which they were located. He was also the first occupant of the only water-privilege within the town upon the Nashua river, where he builded saw and corn-mills, which property soon passed to the hands of other owners. The farm dwellings, where himself and family usually resided, are yet all standing, in good repair, and have been heliotyped to embellish the pages of this history.

The death of Mr. Longley was almost without warning. It was a fine autumnal afternoon, and the voters of the town had assembled for a public business meeting in the old church ; the purpose of which meeting was to take into consideration the situation of Rev. Phinehas Whitney, who had become, permanently, an invalid, and to relieve him of a part, or all, of his ministerial duties, by settling with him a colleague. The meeting had proceeded so far as to resolve upon the measure, and to pass a vote extending an invitation to Rev. William Bascom, then of Fitchburg, to fill the position. At this point it was announced that Mr. Joshua Longley—who was in his usual health, as far as any that were there had been advised—was dead, having just expired at his own mansion, but a quarter of a mile away. Whereupon, Wallis Little, Esq., arose, and, after expressing a surprise at the suddenness of the event, so fruitful of regret to a widespread community, and after briefly recounting the merits of the deceased, moved an adjournment of the meeting, and a general suspension of business until the remains of their distinguished friend and fellow-townsmen should receive the rites of sepulture. Joshua Longley had eight children, b. at Shirley.

1. LOVINA, b. May 9, 1771, d. Aug. 11, 1777.

2. ANNE, b. Sept. 17, 1773, d. Aug. 9, 1777.

3. ANNA, b. Aug. 20, 1776; she was twice m., (first) to Samuel Chase of Shirley, April 3, 1795; he d. at Pepperell, Nov. 6, 1808; she m., (second) William Hall of Brookline, N. H., Oct. 3, 1826, and d. at Hollis, N. H., June 6, 1866.
4. STEPHEN, b. Feb. 25, 1779; he was twice m., (first) to Rhoda, daughter of James and Sarah (Dickerson) Parker of Shirley, Jan. 7, 1798; she d. Dec. 7, 1833; he m. (second) Mrs. Nancy Butler of Shirley, Nov. 11, 1840, and d. July 17, 1847.

Stephen Longley was thirty-five years old at the period of his father's death, and was well entered upon that course of activity which was continued until his latter years.

Hitherto he acted under parental supervision; now he was ready to receive and wear the mantle of public service, which

*Stephen Longley*

had so long graced the shoulders of his honored parent, which was readily understood by

an appreciative constituency. It is true he had not the genius and executive ability of his father, and yet he had a business talent which was noted and improved by his fellow-townsmen. He held the office of selectman for six years, and was honored with other responsible positions. His chief excellence, however, seemed to consist of an ability and readiness to discharge the duties of a civil magistrate. These duties engaged his occasional attention almost as long as he lived.

As a man of sympathetic action he had few equals. Wherever he could help the sick and suffering, he invariably appeared with a tender of his services. In 1816 a fever of great malignancy broke out in a family that occupied what was afterward the town almshouse, pervading, to some extent, the entire neighborhood, and numbering persons of different ages among its victims. As the sickness was considered infectious, many people were kept by their fears from those offices of charity and sympathy of which the sufferers stood in great need. Without stopping to consider personal danger, he entered boldly into scenes of pain and helplessness, and, day after day and night after night, was found at his post of duty and usefulness. It, however, proved to him a post of danger, for he imbibed the infection, and after weeks of suffering, under which he was brought near the door of death, he partially recovered, but never overcame the disability which his sickness occasioned.

His later years were troubled with pecuniary difficulties, arising from losses and misfortune. His inability to meet and cancel his liabilities produced a regret so mortifying and repulsive of his better nature as to greatly sadden his declining years. This was a state of mind unknown in many modern bankruptcies, where every species of rascality is perpetrated under a protection of legal forms. Mr. Longley had six children, all born in Shirley.

- (1.) *Edmund*, b. June 4, 1799. He was twice m., (first) to Cynthia Jones of Lancaster, pub. April 4, 1819; she d. Sept. 4, 1838; he m. (second) Mrs. Adeline Stevens of Groton, pub. Aug. 25, 1840; he d. June 13, 1844. He had five children, b. at Shirley: 1. "Sarah Parker Jones," b. Sept. 26, 1819, d. March 1, 1836. 2. "Cynthia Ann," b. Oct. 4, 1824, m. Henry Edgerton of Shirley, July 23, 1844, r. Shirley (1883). 3. "Malvina Amanda," b. May 4, 1830, m. Albert Butler of Shirley, Nov. 27, 1849, d. Aug. 26, 1865; she had three children: 1. Carrie Isabel, b. at New Castle, Del., March 19, 1856, d. Sept. 7, 1856; 2. Hattie May, b. at New Castle, March 12, 1858, d. May 14, 1866; 3. Genie Anna, b. at New Castle, Nov. 22, 1860. 4. "Jane A.," b. July 25, 1833, m. Charles A. Edgerton of Shirley, June 17, 1852, r. Shirley (1883). 5. "Josephine," b. May 30, 1838, d. Aug. 7, 1838.
- (2.) *Stephen Melvin*, b. Aug. 11, 1802, m. Mary F. Gibson of Lunenburg, Dec. 31, 1832. He conducted the noble farming establishment which had been in the family for the two preceding generations, and which is now in the possession of his children (1883). He d. Aug. 16, 1860.

It is seldom that three successive generations, of the same family, can each produce a representative competent to serve the public in official positions and give satisfaction in that service; but such was the case with the Longleys, whose registry is here given. Stephen M. Longley walked in the steps of his grandfather and of his father, without intending it, as a town official and private adviser. He was chosen a selectman on five occasions, and in 1834 he was appointed treasurer of the town.

He gave all subjects submitted for his examination, a careful consideration, and acted according to the convictions of a mature understanding, not often finding reason to cancel or modify his opinions. He died, as some other members of his family had done, of consumption. For several years previous to his death he was, more or less, under the influence of this malady. It preyed upon his constitution, paralyzed his strength, benumbed his spirits, and suspended physical action, so that he was unable to continue those private engagements and public duties to which his life had been devoted. His domestic relations were of a tender character, and so esteemed was his position in his family, that his death, though long premeditated, produced a shock afflicting to witness, and hard to overcome.

Mr. Longley had eight children: 1. "Charles Albert," b. at Shirley, Aug. 7, 1834, m. Hannah Powers of Shirley, May 5, 1855, r. Shirley (1883); he has had three children: 1. Lilly M., b. at Shirley, June 18, 1858; 2. Charles C., b. at Shirley, Dec. 25, 1859; 3. Alice G., b. at Shirley, Feb. 24, 1862. 2. "Stephen Webster," b. at Shirley, Aug. 1, 1836, m. Sara E. Sylvester of Townsend, Dec. 11, 1867, d. at Wilkesbarre, Pa., Sept. 1, 1872; he had three children: 1. Frank Lester, b. at

- Newfield, N. J., Sept. 19, 1868 ; 2. Welcome Hathaway, b. at Newfield, July 16, 1870 ; 3. Stephen Laro, b. at Shirley, Dec. 13, 1872 ; his widow r. Shirley (1883). 3. "Nelson Parker," b. at Shirley, Jan. 18, 1838, d. Aug. 24, 1838. 4. "Mary Maria," b. at Shirley, Sept. 9, 1839. 5. "Ellen Eliza," b. at Shirley, Aug. 10, 1842, d. May 27, 1866. 6. "Clara Melissa," b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1845, m. Gilbert M. Ballou of Shirley, Nov. 25, 1878, r. Shirley (1883). 7. "Melvin Whittemore," b. in Shirley, Feb. 2, 1849. 8. "Marette Frances," b. at Shirley, June 17, 1853.
- (3.) *Rhoda Maria*, b. at Shirley, June 19, 1805, m. Nathaniel Holden, Jr., pub. July 21, 1822, d. Oct., 1831.
- (4.) *Anna*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 22, 1811, m. Joseph Hazen of Shirley, June 30, 1825, r. Shirley (1883).
- (5.) *James Parker*, b. at Shirley, April 13, 1814, m. Lucy Chaplin of Shirley, Dec. 15, 1835. He r. in Shirley (1883). Since the first pages of this volume went to press the wife of Mr. Longley has been called to her final resting-place. She d. May 15, 1882. Home is a blessed institution, and especially so when presided over by one possessing the quiet, orderly and industrious habits and persevering energy which characterized Mrs. Longley. She maintained a consistent character in all the relations of life. She attended faithfully to the wants of her own household, meeting the requirements of husband, children and friends, as they came to her notice, while at the same time the social duties due to kindred, acquaintances and strangers outside the family circle, were not left undone. Wherever she cast her eyes the beams of peace and encouragement went forth to gladden all around ; and, if it can be said that any one has lived a Christian life and died a Christian death, that surely may be said of Mrs. James P. Longley. They had two children : 1. "Savillion," b. at Shirley, July 7, 1841, r. Shirley (1883), unm. ; 2. "Harriman," b. at Shirley, Aug. 19, 1843, m. Sarah Eliza Brown of Fitchburg, March 1, 1877, r. Shirley (1883).
- (6.) *Lydia*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 15, 1819, d. March 25, 1827.
5. *LAVINA*, b. Aug. 15, 1781, m. Abel Tarbel of Groton, Jan. 31, 1802, d. at Groton, Oct. 1, 1803.
6. *LUCINDA*, b. March 30, 1785, m. John Little of Peterboro', N. H., pub. Aug. 27, 1809, d. at Peterboro', Sept. 13, 1850.
7. *RUFUS*, b. Sept. 2, 1788, m. Margaret Bartlett of Haverhill, Nov. 5, 1819, settled at Haverhill as a physician, and practised his profession in that town until his death, which occurred there March 12, 1855. He had four children, all b. at Haverhill.
- (1.) *Margaret E.*, b. Dec. 22, 1820, d. at Haverhill, Nov., 1842, unm.
- (2.) *William Rufus*, b. Dec. 26, 1822, d. at San Francisco, Cal., June 23, 1863, unm.
- (3.) *Caroline H.*, b. Aug. 13, 1826, r. Haverhill, unm. (1878.)

- (4.) *James Henry*, b. Oct. 8, 1828, d. at California, June 6, 1858.

Margaret, the widow of Dr. Rufus Longley, r. Haverhill (1878). She was a daughter of Hon. Bailey Bartlett, and belonged to a family of fifteen children, five sons and ten daughters. She, and one sister and two brothers, are all that now live. She is in the enjoyment of a green old age, in good health, and in the eighty-eighth year of her life.

8. *LYDIA*, b. May 20, 1792, d. Jan. 5, 1795.

- XI. *JAMES*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 4, 1753, m. Molly Bartlett of Northborough; she d. Aug. 27, 1831; he r. in Boylston during his active life, and d. in that town, Jan. 14, 1837.

As the father of Mr. Longley had a large family, he was forced, in very early boyhood, to cast his lot among strangers, and, at length, found a home in the town of Northborough, and was bound to the service of Samuel Gamble, a resident of that town and by trade a carpenter.

According to the custom of the time he was to remain with his guardian until he was twenty-one years of age, and then receive a written discharge which was a testimonial of freedom. During his residence with Mr. Gamble, he did not receive a day's schooling, was very coarsely and inefficiently clad, and was subjected to inconveniences and disabilities that were hard to be borne, and that would not have been tolerated at a later period of our history. He went on bravely, however, bearing his ordinary and extraordinary burdens, until he passed the season of his minority, and became his own master.

He soon obtained a position with the proprietor of a hotel in Northborough, and arranged with a private teacher to assist him in acquiring a knowledge of letters. He commenced as the child does, with the alphabet, but passed rapidly along through the primary departments of study, and did not dismiss his teacher until he had learned to read, write, and solve the problems in common arithmetic. With this beginning he became a student for life, giving special attention to those branches of instruction that qualify for the duties of social and business enterprise.

In after life he received the appointment of selectman and assessor for a long series of years. He was also the commander of the militia of his town during the usual term of such appointments. He was for nearly half a century a justice of the peace, and for several years represented his town in the state legislature.

He had passed his years of minority before the American Revolution had produced a war; and he at once threw himself into the struggle, that he might assist in securing the independence of his country. He was at first a mariner under Commodore Moody, and made several successful cruises. He afterward joined the land forces, and was in that dangerous retreat from Long Island, under General Sullivan. He was in the battle that captured Burgoyne. Near the close of the war he settled in his home in Boylston,

which proved a life settlement; yet he held a commission under General Lincoln for the suppression of the Shays rebellion in 1787, and was in that night march from Hadley to Petersham, through a blinding storm of snow.

During the last years of his life he was cheered by the reception of a pension from government. He lived long and saw many good days, and was one of whom his friends could say, "He hath had neither a vain nor useless existence." Mr. Longley had eleven children:

1. OTIS, b. Dec. 8, 1784, m. Lydia Patch of Worcester, May, 1827, d. March 21, 1848. He was b., lived and d. at his paternal home in Boylston. He had six children, all b. at Boylston.
  - (1.) *Joseph Lyon*, b. March 9, 1828, m. Ann Bussell of Lawrence, Nov. 12, 1853, r. Wright county, Iowa; has had four children:
    1. "Otis M.," b. Dec. 18, 1856; 2. "Charles Edwin," b. May 21, 1859; 3. "Henry Wilton," b. March 17, 1862, d. March 30, 1868; 4. "Lydia Mabel," b. Nov. 8, 1869.
  - (2.) *James B.*, b. Sept. 11, 1830, m. Caroline E. Lawrence of West Brookfield, Feb. 9, 1853. He has had two children:
    1. "Alice Maria," b. Aug. 27, 1854, m. Franklin E. Adams of Rutland, Vt., Feb. 4, 1875, r. Waltham (1882); 2. "Emma E.," b. Oct. 26, 1856.
  - (3.) *Jane C.*, b. Feb. 24, 1833, d. Aug. 23, 1859, unm.
  - (4.) *John B.*, b. May 4, 1835, d. at the house of Joseph L., in Iowa, Feb. 4, 1873, unm.
  - (5.) *Granville A.*, b. Dec. 20, 1837, m. Elizabeth L. Buffington of Warren, R. I., June 6, 1864, r. Worcester (1878). He has had five children:
    1. "Granville A.," b. Sept. 23, 1867; 2. "Bertha E.," b. April 3, 1870; 3. "Hester M.," b. Aug. 11, 1872; 4. "Henry K.," b. Nov. 1, 1874, d. Sept. 17, 1878; 5. "Mary B.," b. April 29, 1878.
  - (6.) *Henry G.*, b. Oct. 18, 1841, m. Sarah E. Withinson of Worcester, Sept. 1, 1862, d. of malarial fever at Newbern, N. C., Feb. 24, 1863, a soldier in the rebel war.
2. MARY, b. Feb. 18, 1786, m. Deacon Abijah Flagg of Boylston, Feb. 18, 1808, who d. Dec. 22, 1850. She had seven children, all b. at Boylston, where she d. March 3, 1863.
  - (1.) *William Frederick*, b. April 2, 1808. He has been twice m., (first) to Sarah Walker of Natick, Feb. 13, 1832; she d. at Bloomington, Ill., Dec. 22, 1858; he m. (second) Margaret Catherine Ryburn. He went to the western states in early life, and his residence is still there. He has had ten children:
    1. "Edward Payson," b. Jan. 26, 1834 or 1835, m. Anna LaRice of Bloomington, Ill., Oct. 1, 1861. He has three children: 1. Emma Walker; 2. Mary Elizabeth; 3. Another daughter.
    2. "William," b. Sept., 1836, d. Sept., 1837.
    3. "William Abijah," b. Oct. 11, 1838, is m., and lives in the southern part of Illinois.
    4. "Henry Harrison," b. Feb., 1840, d. March, 1840.
    5. "Eugene Emery," b. Feb. 26, 1842, d. in California, March 11, 1874, unm.
    6. "Sarah

- Walker," b. Dec. 22, 1844, m. Walter M. Bell of Bloomington, Ill., May 22, 1867; she has had three children: 1. William; 2. Eugene Emlen; 3. Another son, b. Jan., 1873. 7. "Frances Emily," b. Feb. 26, 1847, m. Thomas P. Phillips of Bloomington, Nov. 9, 1869, had one child: 1. William, b. 1871. 8. "George Lowell," b. Oct. 1, 1849, d. Dec. 3, 1855. 9. "W. Frederick," b. July 22, 1864. 10. "Cora," b. Jan. 4, 1873.
- (2.) *Montraville*, b. Jan. 31, 1810, m. Parney Parker Houghton of Boylston, Dec. 17, 1834, r. Boylston, on a farm lately owned by his father. He has had nine children: 1. "Lyman Munson," b. March 17, 1836, d. Dec. 9, 1841. 2. "Ellen Sanford," b. Dec. 24, 1837, m. Dr. George W. Warren, and is his second wife. 3. "Cornelia Ann," b. Oct. 5, 1839, d. Dec. 19, 1841. 4. "Estus Abijah," b. Sept. 3, 1841, d. Jan. 12, 1842. 5. "Cornelia," b. Jan. 6, 1843, d. Sept. 12, 1844. 6. "Rebecca Moore," b. Feb. 24, 1844; a widow, without children (1878). 7. "Julietta Naomi," b. Sept. 27, 1846; 8. "Montraville," b. Aug. 24, 1849, m. ——— Flagg, and has one child (1878). 9. "Charles Abijah," b. Oct. 13, 1850, d. Jan. 13, 1851.
- (3.) *Nahum* b. July 15, 1811, m. Hannah Bracket Wilson of Worcester. He had two children: 1. "Jonathan Wilson," b. May 3, 1840, m. ——— Andrews of Boylston, who has d.; r. Worcester, a widower (1878). 2. "Emma Elizabeth," b. Sept. 27, 1842.
- (4.) *Israel Longley*, b. July 13, 1813, d. June 17, 1817.
- (5.) *Abijah*, b. May 20, 1815.
- (6.) *John Dexter*, b. Aug. 3, 1817, m. Elizabeth Davenport of Boylston, March 15, 1840, r. Boylston (1878). He has had six children: 1. "Estella Viola," b. Dec. 26, 1843. 2. "Harriet Elizabeth," b. Nov. 4, 1846. 3. "George Abijah," b. May 16, 1848. 4. "Mary Maria," b. March 18, 1850. 5. "John Dexter," b. Oct. 15, 1815, d. July 25, 1853. 6. "John Nathaniel," b. Oct., 1854.
- (7.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 17, 1823, m. Edwin Stewart of Amherst, April 1, 1849, r. New York, N. Y. She has had five children: 1. "Edwin Abijah," b. at Oakham, Dec. 9, 1849, d. at New York, Aug. 30, 1853. 2. "Frederick James," b. Nov. 19, 1851, d. March 18, 1856. 3. "Frank Hubert," b. at New York, March 12, 1854, d. May 3, 1861. 4. "Jessie Fremont," b. at New York, Dec. 25, 1855. 5. "Merrett Lugar," b. at New York, Feb. 25, 1860.
3. JONAS, b. Nov. 11, 1787, m. Susan Smith of Northborough, Dec. 22, 1812. He d. at Westborough, Jan. 31, 1866. His widow d. April 14, 1870. He had four children:
- (1.) *James Alfred*, b. Jan. 6, 1814, m. Harriet A. Parker of Southborough, Nov. 1, 1843, d. at Southborough, March 8, 1861. He was a carpenter and architect. He had five children: 1. "Harriet Elizabeth," b. at Westborough, Oct. 28,



- 1845; she m. Irving E. Lewis of Westborough, r. Brooklyn, N. Y. (1878). 2. "George Allston," b. Dec. 31, 1847, m. Julia L. Mirick of West Brookfield, Oct. 6, 1870. 3. "Ella Ada," b. May 3, 1850. 4. "Arthur Edgar," b. Feb. 22, 1853. 5. "Herbert Parker," b. Feb. 12, 1856.
- (2.) *Susan Bartlett*, b. May 13, 1818, m. Ansel Lakin of Worcester, Sept. 12, 1853, and d. at Westborough, June 1, 1877.
- (3.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 16, 1819, m. Benjamin Bayley Nourse of Westborough, Oct. 19, 1843. She has always r. at Westborough, and has had six children: 1. "Henry Bingham," b. Feb. 26, 1850. 2. "Frank Longley," b. Feb. 1, 1852, d. Aug., 1868. 3. "Walter Bayley," b. Nov. 5, 1853. 4. "Emma Susan," b. Nov. 25, 1855. 5. "Edward Solon," b. Nov. 25, 1855, d. Jan. 18, 1856. 6. "Edward Solon," b. May 8, 1859, d. Aug. 18, 1859.
- (4.) *Charles Otis*, b. July 20, 1824, m. Nov. 1, 1859, Adaliza Merriam Keyes of Westborough, r. Westborough (1878), and has had four children, all b. at Westborough: 1. "Mary Smith," b. Dec. 11, 1850. 2. "Ellen Monroe," b. June 22, 1856. 3. "Alfred Henry," b. Sept. 27, 1863. 4. "Anna Brigham," b. March 4, 1866.

4. JONATHAN, b. June 21, 1789. He was never m., and was by profession a clergyman. He d. at the house of his brother-in-law, Mr. Joseph Dudley, Jan. 26, 1850. The following notice of him was written by Rev. George Allen of Worcester:

"Mr. Longley was a man of strong mind, sound learning, and solid worth, with more modesty than was convenient for himself, and therefore more merit than could be appreciated by many others. Having known him much from his boyhood onward through life, we speak with the more freedom and the firmer confidence. He had an every-day conscience pervading all his conduct. A more reliable man is not often found. He had much more and better scholarship than is the possession of most professional men, for more than most he loved learning and was patient of thought. He entered Harvard University in 1811, and took a high stand in the class of Sparks, Palfrey, Francis, Parsons, Harris and others well known for their attainments in learning, but from a failure of pecuniary means, was compelled through life to regret his uncompleted liberal education.

"He studied theology with the Rev. Dr. Emmons, by whom he was much esteemed, and afterwards was principal of several respectable academies, in this state and New York. His familiarity with Jewish and American history, political and ecclesiastical, was such as many would covet, but few really possess. His memory was more like a book than that of any man we have known. It was surprisingly and conscientiously accurate. With a multitude of opportunities to test his knowledge of the Scriptures, we can think of no instance when he needed any other concordance than his own memory, whether the passage cited

or inquired for was in the Old or New Testament, and whether doctrinal, perceptive, historical, or what not. Probably, in this respect, to no man in New England, in his day, could these lines in the quaint epitaph on John Cotton be so truly applied :

'A living, breathing Bible; tables where  
Both covenants at large engraven were,  
Gospel and law in 's heart had each a column;  
His head an index to the sacred volumn.'

"He read his Bible, not so much to remember its words as to understand its truths and keep them in his heart. He of course died as he lived,—a good man."

5. JAMES, b. June 22, 1791, d. June 10, 1793.

6. ISRAEL, b. Nov. 21, 1792, d. June 6, 1793.

7. JAMES, b. Sept. 3, 1794, m. Sally Eustice of Boston, July 3, 1838. Mr. Longley lived upon his father's farm in Boylston till about 1814, when finding his health not sufficiently firm for farm work, he went to Boston and was for a short time engaged at the pottery works in East Cambridge, on the site of the present manufactory of the New England Glass Company. Afterwards he was in a grocery store on Leverett street. He then went as a clerk to the Commercial Coffee House, then located on the northeast corner of Milk and Batterymarch streets, remaining there till he became its proprietor, and retiring from it about 1836; from which time he was not engaged in active business.

He served his fellow-citizens in a variety of positions. Being extensively interested in manufacturing corporations, he often acted as a director in these institutions, and he was twice elected on the board of aldermen. His health, never very strong, was by care and prudence preserved and sustained in such manner that he was seldom confined to his house by illness, during the last thirty years of his life.

Though his life was not marked with more than ordinary action, he was somewhat widely known and respected by his associates, who had regard for his judgment, and often solicited his advice. Mr. Longley d. at Boston, Jan. 13, 1867. He had two children :

(1.) *James*, b. at Boston, Jan. 13, 1840, m. Julia Frances Robinson of Boston, Oct. 24, 1866, r. Boston (1879).

(2.) *Theodore*, b. at Boston, Aug. 8, 1841, d. March 3, 1843.

8. ISRAEL, b. Nov. 8, 1795, d. Nov. 30, 1812.

9. BETSEY, b. May 28, 1799, m. Daniel Barnes of Berlin, in which town she afterward resided while her husband lived, who d. Nov. 6, 1854. She had ten children, all b. at Berlin. Her present residence is Hoylston (1879).

(1.) *Mary Sophia*, b. June 12, 1822, m. Oliver Carter of Berlin, Feb., 1849. She has had four children : 1. "Mary Dillay," b. Nov. 28, 1849; 2. "Samuel Marshall," b. March 4, 1851;

3. "Julia," b. Oct. 30, 1853; 4. "Ernest Merriam," b. March 8, 1858.
- (2.) *Caroline Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 16, 1823, m. Levi Lincoln Flagg of Boylston, April 2, 1848. She is a widow (1879), has had eight children: 1. "Eleanor Elizabeth," b. Jan. 3, 1849; 2. "Christopher Lincoln," b. June 23, 1850; 3. "Arthur," b. Oct. 30, 1851; 4. "Joseph Walter," b. Aug. 14, 1853; 5. "George," b. June 14, 1855; 6. "Alice Jane," b. June 7, 1857; 7. "Jenny L.," b. May 9, 1859; 8. "Mary Martha," b. Dec. 11, 1860.
- (3.) *Israel Longley*, b. May 19, 1825, m. Martha Maria Bates of Sutton, May 11, 1869. He has had one child: 1. "Betsey Maria," b. March 9, 1870.
- (4.) *Angenette*, b. Dec. 10, 1826, m. Levi Edward Brigham of Boylston, April 1, 1849, and has had five children (1878): 1. "Edwin Lawson," b. Sept., 1851; 2. "Daniel Webster," b. July, 1854; 3. "Ella Jeanette," b. July, 1857; 4. "Isadore," b. July, 1859; 5. "Dolly Ann," b. July 13, 1860.
- (5.) *Rowena*, b. Oct. 21, 1828, m. Charles Whitcomb, April 17, 1849, who d. at Boylston, April 16, 1860. She has had six children: 1. "Oscar Luke," b. Oct. 4, 1851; 2. "Mary Elizabeth," b. May 30, 1853; 3. "Hannah Sophia," b. May 14, 1854; 4. "Fanny Maria," b. Jan. 13, 1856; 5. "Lucy Ellen," b. Sept. 11, 1858; 6. "Mary Jane," b. Feb. 2, 1860.
- (6.) *George Henry*, b. Dec. 18, 1833, m. Eliza Ann Bachelor of Upton, May 11, 1859, r. Berlin (1879), had four children: 1. "Mary Imogenia," b. Oct. 22, 1860, d. Dec. 10, 1874; 2. "John Henry," b. April 26, 1864; 3. "Lucy Sophia," b. Nov., 1865; 4. "George Daniel," b. Dec. 25, 1868.
- (7.) *Hannah Jane*, b. Aug. 10, 1835, m. Samuel H. Hastings of Berlin, Jan. 1, 1854. She has had two children: 1. "Matilda Jane," b. Sept., 1855; 2. "Lunetta Maria," b. Dec. 30, 1858.
- (8.) *Martha*, b. March 30, 1837, unmm. (1879.)
- (9.) *Asenath Moore*, b. July 25, 1839, m. John Francis Bartlett, Nov. 9, 1859. She has had five children: 1. "Frank," b. Sept. 13, 1860; 2. "Inez May," b. Aug. 2, 1862, d. April 13, 1869; 3. "Julia A.," b. July 18, 1865; 4. "Solon," b. April 13, 1867; 5. "John," b. April 12, 1869.
- (10.) *David*, b. Oct. 19, 1842, m. Miranda Parker of Boylston.
10. PARKER, b. Nov. 22, 1800, m. Lydia D. Green of Northborough, April 3, 1832, d. May 2, 1860. His widow d. at Boylston, Oct. 9, 1877. He had four children, all b. at Boylston:
- (1.) *Edwin*, b. Oct. 3, 1833, d. Oct. 17, 1833.
- (2.) *Edwin Franklin*, b. Aug. 29, 1834, m. Emily Stephenson of Northborough, Jan. 19, 1856. He has had three children: 1. "Nellie Anna," b. Sept. 4, 1857, d.; 2. "Edwin Franklin," b. Nov. 19, 1858, d. Feb. 17, 1859; 3. "Charles Herbert," b. Dec. 28, 1860.
- (3.) *Charles Israel*, b. April 12, 1837.

- (4.) *Asahel Parker*, b. Nov. 11, 1840, r. Marlborough (1878).
11. *Lois*, b. May 26, 1805, m. Joseph Dudley, April 29, 1829, who d. Feb. 25, 1866, a very worthy man, and his death was much lamented. Mrs. Dudley is a widow, r. Northbridge (1878), where her children were b. She had ten children :
- (1.) *Eliza Ann*, b. Sept. 13, 1830, d. July 3, 1832.
- (2.) *James Edward*, b. Sept. 13, 1832, d. at Northbridge, May 10, 1866.
- (3.) *Mary Eliza*, b. Jan. 23, 1834, d. Jan. 6, 1836.
- (4.) *Charles Joseph*, b. Jan. 13, 1836, m. Mary W. Dudley of Sutton, March 20, 1878, r. Northbridge (1878).
- (5.) *Ellen Abbie*, b. Feb. 28, 1838, m. Perley Goddard of Grafton, Feb. 28, 1864, r. Grafton (1878). She has had six children : 1. "Emma," b. Dec. 21, 1864 ; 2. "Nellie," b. Oct. 23, 1866, d. Jan. 27, 1867 ; 3. "Joseph Dudley," b. April 28, 1868 ; 4. "Lillie Mabel," b. March 14, 1870 ; 5. "Edwin Perley," b. March 27, 1872 ; 6. "Ella Frances," b. Nov. 1, 1874.
- (6.) *Jane Augusta*, b. Dec. 12, 1839, d. May, 1845.
- (7.) *Edwin Augustus*, b. June 9, 1842, d. Feb. 5, 1845.
- (8.) *Emma Ruth*, b. June 25, 1844, d. Nov. 12, 1853.
- (9.) *Edwin Augustine*, b. May 29, 1846, d. Sept. 11, 1849.
- (10.) *Francis Seth*, b. Dec. 17, 1848, unm. (1878.)

IX. *ABIGAIL*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 1, 1755, d. Oct., 1758.

**Longley, John**, a brother of William, and a son of Dea. John Longley of Groton, the redeemed captive, (John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Richard.<sup>1</sup>) He was b. at Groton, Jan. 6, 1710, and was the second of the three brothers that removed from Groton and settled in Shirley, in 1751. His farm was upon what is now the east road from Shirley Centre to the South Village of the town ; and it is yet in the possession of the family. Its present owner is Elihu D. Longley, of the fourth generation from John, the original settler.

Mr. John Longley was a man of high standing and character for his time and place. Unlike his elder brother, William, he accepted public trusts when called to them by the votes of the people, and the early success of the town was largely due to his care, skill and industry. He was town clerk eight years, he was one of the selectmen eleven years, and at the organization of the town militia he was appointed captain. Although he was sixty-five years old when the muster roll of volunteers, to join the American army at Cambridge, was drawn, his name was on that roll as one of the eighty in Captain Haskell's company ; and he did much other good service in the cause of liberty and the independence of the country.

He was of the number that constituted the church at its formation in 1762, and was chosen deacon, which office he held during life. He d. March 17, 1792. His remains were interred in the old cemetery, but no stone has been reared to mark the place of his grave,—a great omission on the part of his kinsmen, and one which they should, even now, make a united effort to retrieve.

Dea. Longley was twice m., (first) as is supposed, to Mary Lawrence of Groton, Feb. 1, 1739. There is no record of any children as the fruit of this marriage, nor yet is there any registry of her death. He m. (second) Elizabeth Patterson, in 1751, by whom he had eight children, and all b. at Shirley.

I. MARY, b. July 5, 1752, m. Joseph Brown of Shirley, Nov. 24, 1773, d. April 27, 1790.

II. JOHN, b. Nov. 5, 1753, d. young.

III. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 5, 1755, m. Israel Willard, 1770, d. June 15, 1839.

IV. JOHN, b. May 26, 1758. When but seventeen years old he joined the volunteers, with his father, on the 19th of April, 1775. He was also one of the eight months men in the company of Capt. Robert Longley of Bolton. His last enlistment was April 27, 1775. He m. Sally Tarbell, June 23, 1784, and lived on the farm now owned and occupied by Mr. Joseph Hazen. He had three children :

1. ALPHEUS, b. May 17, 1785, removed to Hatfield, had a family, and d. there.

2. SALLY, b. at Shirley, April 23, 1788, m. Salmon Lawrence of Groton, July 25, 1816. She had one child :

(1.) *Salmon*, b. Dec. 16, 1816, r. Groton, unm. (1879.)

3. EDMUND, b. at Shirley, Dec. 9, 1790, m. Clarissa Dickenson of Hatfield, Dec. 16, 1818, d. Jan. 27, 1833. His widow d. Aug. 30, 1849. He had one child :

(1.) *Sarah*, b. Feb. 11, 1820, m. Joseph F. Hall of Groton, Dec. 16, 1837. She has had four children, r. Groton (1879).

1. "Edward B.," b. Jan. 7, 1839 ; 2. "Emily Frances," b. at Groton, May 25, 1842 ; 3. "Clara Moors," b. at Groton, Jan. 3, 1845 ; 4. "Alice Ward," b. at Groton, Nov. 14, 1852.

V. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 27, 1760, m. Mary Pratt, Feb. 15, 1787, d. Sept. 20, 1813. He lived on the farm settled by his father, now owned by his grandson, Elihu. He had eight children, all b. at Shirley. They were

1. ELIZABETH, b. May 26, 1787, m. Marshall Blood of Leominster, Dec., 1832, d. at Leominster, Nov. 17, 1855.

2. JOSEPH, b. June 1, 1789, m. Parmelia Dickenson of Hatfield, Oct. 19, 1814, d. Sept. 24, 1826 ; his widow d. Jan. 23, 1866. He had four children :

(1.) *Elihu Dickenson*, b. June 5, 1816, r. Shirley, unm. (1882.)

(2.) *Charles*, b. Sept. 21, 1818, d. April 21, 1821.

(3.) *Mary*, b. June 17, 1820, m. William F. Hews, Nov. 18, 1850, r. Shirley, has had four children : 1. "Janet Mary," b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1851, d. Jan. 1, 1856 ; 2. "William F.," b.

- at Shirley, Oct. 15, 1853, m. Jeanette E. Cummings of Far-  
numsville, Nov. 2, 1879, r. Shirley (1882); 3. "Eddie Long-  
ley," b. at Shirley, Sept. 21, 1858; 4. "Mary C.," b. at  
Shirley, March 7, 1861.
3. HORACE, b. at Shirley, Sept. 1, 1791, d. Sept. 25, 1819.
  4. JOHN, b. at Shirley, Aug. 9, 1793, m. Olive Adams, d. at Athol,  
Aug. 24, 1835.
  5. POLLY, b. at Shirley, 1797, d. Oct. 27, 1817.
  6. LUCY, b. at Shirley, July 10, 1800, m. Thomas Haynes, d. April  
8, 1855.
  7. SUSAN WILLARD, b. at Shirley, July 6, 1803, m. Varnum Barrett  
of Shirley, Nov. 12, 1827, d. at Lunenburg, Jan. 21, 1857. She  
had three children :
    - (1.) *George Varnum*, b. June 10, 1837, m. Nellie Johnson of  
Lunenburg, Aug. 9, 1876, r. in Ayer (1882), and holds the  
office of deputy sheriff.
    - (2.) *Mary E.*, b. Nov. 12, 1840, m. Orrin M. Bennett, Nov. 18,  
1858, d. at Shirley, Aug. 30, 1869.
    - (3.) *Josephine*, b. July 12, 1843, d. at Ayer, July 9, 1876.
  8. EDMUND, b. Sept. 20, 1808, m. Mary Ann Manning Reed, Nov.  
23, 1847, r. Salem (1879). He has had three children :
    - (1.) *Mary Louisa*, b. June 6, 1851.
    - (2.) *Anna Prescott*, b. April 17, 1855, d. July 4, 1866.
    - (3.) *Edmund Waters*, b. March 30, 1863.
- VI. CALVIN, b. at Shirley, Aug. 21, 1763, d. Aug. 21, 1803.
- VII. LUCY, b. April 2, 1766, m. Daniel Livermore of Shirley, pub.  
Jan. 19, 1793, d. 1794.
- VIII. EDMUND, b. March 6, 1768.

**Longley, Jonas**, b. at Groton, Jan. 22, 1712. He was the  
third son of the redeemed captive, Dea. John Longley, and a younger  
brother of William and John, with whom he came to town, as before  
related. He m. Esther Patterson, Nov. 20, 1751, and d. Sept. 24,  
1799. His wife d. June 5, 1767. Mr. Longley owned the farm now  
in the possession of Mrs. Augustus Holden, and passed his Shirley  
life in that quiet home. The first public school was set up in his  
house, and was continued through several terms. He was the first  
treasurer of the town, being elected at its organization, in 1753. He  
held many other places of trust and responsibility. He was in every  
respect highly esteemed as a citizen, being a man of unbending integ-  
rity, large benevolence, and of fraternal and affectionate manners.  
He had seven children, all of whom were b. at Shirley.

1. JONAS, b. June 13, 1753, d. at Groton, being killed by a falling  
tree, April 20, 1779. He, and his father, were among the eighty  
volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775.

II. ESTHER, b. May 7, 1756, m. Deacon Joseph Brown, Nov. 17, 1791, d. at Shirley, Feb. 22, 1838.

III. SARAH, b. July 12, 1758, m. Moses Jennerson of Shirley, March, 1778. Her husband, at the time of his marriage, was entirely destitute of a knowledge of letters, but she taught him to read, write and transact common business. She discharged all the duties of family and home with the utmost fidelity, and went down to an honored grave, Oct. 10, 1842.

IV. ABEL, b. Jan. 23, 1760, m. Hannah King, Jan. 1, 1804. He was killed at Townsend, by a falling tree, Jan. 28, 1828. His wife d. Feb. 27, 1825.

There are men of larger capacity, brighter understanding, and of more extended genius than Mr. Longley, but few can be named that have excelled him in moral goodness, and in a consistent greatness of character, or that have more strictly adhered to the principle of



the golden rule, in all its persistency of requirement. He was respected, trusted, loved, both at home and abroad. The sick and afflicted found in him a helper, the poor a benefactor, and every tongue, within the charmed circle of his intimate acquaintance, was ready to pronounce him blessed. He had three children b. in Shirley.

1. JONAS, b. Dec. 10, 1807, m. Anna Phelps, July 5, 1830, d. March, 1851. He had one child:

(1.) *Jonas*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 14, 1830, m. S. Angenette King of Shirley, Nov. 3, 1859, who d. May 27, 1866. He had three children, r. Shirley, remains a widower (1882). His children were: 1. "Abbott King," b. at Shirley, March 16, 1860, d. July 22, 1860; 2. "Grace Miranda," b. at Shirley, May 9, 1861, d. Aug. 17, 1861; 3. "Angenette," b. at Shirley, June 1, 1863, d. Aug. 12, 1863.

2. ARTEMAS, b. Aug. 29, 1809, m. Roxalana Wright of Pepperell, Jan. 17, 1832, r. Nashua, N. H. (1882.) He has had seven children:

(1.) *Elvira L.*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 14, 1834. She has been twice m., but is now a widow, r. Nashua, N. H. (1882.) She m. (first) Horace Anderson of Nashua, Dec. 20, 1861, who d. Feb. 21, 1862; m. (second) Isaiah Faxon of Boston, Nov. 15, 1866, who d. May 25, 1876. She had two children: 1. "Edward Henry," b. at Boston, Aug. 16, 1867; 2. "Helen L.," b. at Boston, April 16, 1871, d. June 19, 1875.

(2.) *Frances D.*, b. at Shirley, Aug. 28, 1836, d. at Nashua, Oct. 13, 1852.

(3.) *Edward M.*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 29, 1839, d. at Nashua, Nov. 12, 1842.



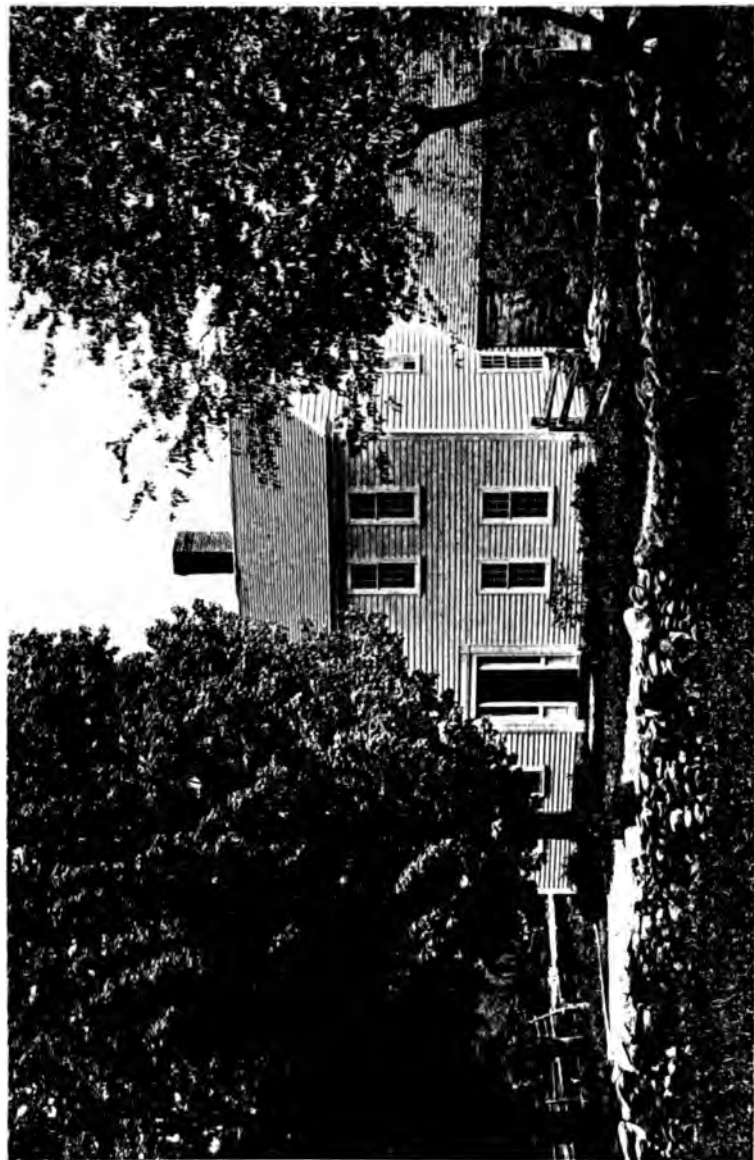
*Artemas Longley, W. P. Allen, Oarman, Mass.*

ARTEMAS LONGLEY









FARM RESIDENCE OF SAMUEL LONGLEY, ESQ.

- (4.) *Charles N.*, b. at Nashua, Feb. 26, 1842, d. May 26, 1845.
- (5.) *Roxanna W.*, b. at Nashua, Jan. 24, 1844, a teacher in Boston (1882).
- (6.) *Maria K.*, b. at Nashua, Aug. 6, 1846, m. Fitz Henry Smith of Boston, June 21, 1866, r. Boston (1882). She has had five children: 1. "Annie L.," b. Jan. 25, 1868, d. Dec. 19, 1868; 2. "Mabel M.," b. Sept. 30, 1869, d. April 24, 1874; 3. "Fitz Henry," b. Nov. 20, 1873; 4. "Clarence L.," b. Dec. 9, 1875, d. Sept. 6, 1876; 5. "Marion Ellen," b. Feb. 20, 1878.
- (7.) *Otis W.*, b. at Nashua, July 10, 1848, d. Nov. 14, 1877.
- 3. ABEL, b. March 5, 1811, m. Jane P. Livermore of Shirley, Aug. 16, 1835. He removed from Shirley to Montezuma, N. Y., where his wife d. Aug. 27, 1847. He had three children, and when on a journey overland to California was murdered and robbed, June 2, 1856. His children were:
  - (1.) *Margaret B.*, b. May 22, 1836, m. Samuel Farnsworth, April 14, 1859, r. Ayer.
  - (2.) *Fulia Clark*, b. at Montezuma, N. Y., April 18, 1839, m. Oliver N. Wing, Nov. 13, 1862, r. Chelsea (1882). She has had one child: 1. "Edward Longley," b. at Shirley, Aug. 19, 1866.
  - (3.) *Lillian Ella*, b. at Montezuma, April 18, 1845, d. at Savanna, Wayne county, N. Y., March, 1862.
- V. ASA, b. July 10, 1762, m. Sarah Hazen of Shirley, pub. April 9, 1785. He lived on the farm east of the centre of the town, which descended to his eldest son, and is now in the possession of a grandson, Samuel Longley, Esq. He had nine children, all b. in Shirley:
  - 1. ARTEMAS, b. Feb. 11, 1787, m. Desire, daughter of Dr. Benjamin Hartwell of Shirley, March 24, 1815. He d. July 10, 1824.

*Artemas Longley*

The early part of his manhood was partially devoted to agricultural pursuits and partially to the instruction of youth. He, for several terms, presided over the district schools in town, as their teacher, but d. before he arrived at the meridian of manhood, and before he could give full proof of the usefulness predicted of him. He had four children b. at Shirley:

- (1.) *Artemas*, b. Oct. 19, 1815, m. Elizabeth Barrett of Shirley, May 18, 1845, d. at Groton, Feb. 26, 1876. He had five children: 1. "Elizabeth," b. at Shirley, July 12, 1847; 2. "Harriet Going," b. at Shirley, Aug. 19, 1849; 3. "Emily," b. at Shirley, Jan. 21, 1852, d. at Groton, Oct. 17, 1866; 4. "Jennie," b. at Groton, Aug. 11, 1857; 5. "George Artemas," b. at Groton, Sept. 29, 1860.

- (2.) *Emily*, b. June 10, 1819, m. Thomas Page, Dec. 29, 1840, d. Sept. 19, 1850.
  - (3.) *Sarah H.*, b. Aug. 27, 1821, d. at Shirley, Dec. 30, 1869, unm.
  - (4.) *Samuel*, b. Dec. 2, 1823, has been twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Hathaway of Grafton, March 19, 1855; she d. May 29, 1859; m. (second) Ellen H. Fay of Grafton, May 18, 1860, r. Shirley (1882). He has had seven children: 1. "Charles," b. May 30, 1856; 2. "Elizabeth," b. April 20, 1859, m. Rev. Francis S. Bickford of Townsend, Dec. 13, 1881, r. Townsend (1882); 3. "Samuel H.," b. Jan. 11, 1861; 4. "Ellen J.," b. Dec. 15, 1864; 5. "Francis B.," b. Oct. 26, 1870; 6. "John A.," b. July 15, 1872; 7. "Mary E.," b. Feb. 22, 1875.
2. *JENNEY*, b. Nov. 7, 1788, m. Caleb Putnam of Wilton, N. H., Dec. 22, 1812. She d. at Wilton, Jan. 2, 1854. Mr. Putnam d. Sept. 8, 1862.

In the lives of Mr. and Mrs. Putnam we have an exhibition of that thrift which may be secured by New England agriculturists, where a purpose has been deliberately established and perseveringly pursued. Mr. Putnam was unable to begin his course of real thrift until he was thirty-five years of age, when he found himself located on the hills of New Hampshire, the sterile, stony soil of which required purpose, will and muscle to bring it into a proper state of tilth and fertility; but all of the obstacles that lay in his way of success were removed or overcome, so that from his labor he derived ability to sustain a family of eleven children, and to die possessed of property to the amount of about twelve thousand dollars, with no other resource of gain but that derived from the labor of his hands in his farming operations. In all of his course, it should be added, he was aided by the labors of a wife early trained to the duties of her position in a home where free industry, honest action, consistent economy, and persevering effort were taught by precept and example.

Although from the necessities of the case the life of Mr. Putnam was mainly passed at home or within the precincts of his own estate, and devoted to his personal interests, he by no means neglected the calls of social duties and public trusts. He animated the unfortunate to new efforts and trials, encouraged the virtuous, and helped the indigent and infirm. During the greater part of his active life he held official positions in his town, and this, too, at a time when the honor that came of the appointment constituted the only recompense. He also had a proclivity for military pursuits, was a private in the cavalry of the twenty-second New Hampshire regiment of troops, and at length became its commanding officer, and here manifested the same energy of character he had displayed in other pursuits. By skill and address he greatly enlarged the number and improved the discipline of his command, and made it an honor to





*Autograph Engr. W. P. Allen, Garfield, Mass.*

SAMUEL PUTNAM, ESQ.

that branch of the state militia with which it was connected. He was an ornament of the town where he lived, and left a precious memory at his death. His children were all b. at Wilton, and were :

- (1.) *Lydia*, b. Sept. 3, 1813, m. Samuel Goldsmith, April 30, 1844. She has had six children, all b. at Wilton, r. Wilton (1882). 1. "Lydia H.," b. Feb. 24, 1845, m. Cyrus O. Whitney of Hartford, Vt., Dec. 16, 1868, had two children: 1. Henry G., b. April 20, 1870; 2. James E., b. Sept. 18, 1873. 2. "Caleb S.," b. June 28, 1847. 3. "Sarah J.," b. July 15, 1849; she has been twice m., (first) to Abel B. Currier of Wilton; m. (second) George Parkhurst of Wilton, March 20, 1877; she has had two children: 1. Elmer W., b. Feb. 21, 1873, d. Dec. 14, 1875; 2. George, b. Oct. 26, 1878. 4. "Asa H.," b. April 14, 1851. 5. "Frank P.," b. Dec. 5, 1852, d. July 24, 1853. 6. "Ellen M.," b. March 13, 1856.
- (2.) *Jane*, b. Dec. 25, 1814, m. Orrin Blood of Temple, N. H., May 8, 1856. He d. May 5, 1868; she r. at Wilton (1882), a widow.
- (3.) *Caleb*, b. Sept. 15, 1816, d. Jan. 23, 1845.
- (4.) *Roxanna*, b. July 16, 1818, m. Augustus Peacock of Milford, N. H., June 6, 1849. She has had three children: 1. "George P.," b. at Milford, Sept. 22, 1850, m. Dora Pierce; 2. "Charles A.," b. Oct. 23, 1853, d. June 5, 1863; 3. "Anna C.," b. June 3, 1860.
- (5.) *Samuel*, b. May 18, 1820. He has been twice m., (first) to Jane Augusta Pierce of Leominster, Nov. 27, 1845; she d. at Leominster, Jan. 12, 1880; he m. (second) Melora F. Goodrich of Lunenburg, Dec. 23, 1880, r. Leominster (1882).
- (6.) *Jacob*, b. Aug. 16, 1822. He was twice m., (first) to Flora Ann Hartshorn of Lyndeborough, N. H., Dec. 31, 1850; she d. Oct. 4, 1875; he m., (second) Anna Upton of Nashua, N. H., r. Wilton, on the old homestead, one of the first settled farms in the town. He has had two children: 1. "Flora J.," b. at Wilton, Feb. 4, 1854, m. Herbert Wilkinson of Hertfordshire, England, Feb. 3, 1873. She has had three children, all b. at Wilton: 1. Eddie C., b. Aug. 20, 1873; 2. Flora Ann, b. Feb. 21, 1876; 3. Perley J., b. Dec. 9, 1877. 2. "H. Annabelle," b. May 24, 1857, m. Henry A. Proctor of Stoddard, N. H., June 3, 1878, r. Wilton.
- (7.) *Ruth Ann*, b. June 19, 1824, d. at Nashua, Oct. 28, 1838.
- (8.) *Asa L.*, b. July 9, 1826, m. Isabelle C. Chute of Leominster, May 5, 1864. He has had five children: 1. "Samuel," b. at Templeton, Feb. 12, 1865; 2. "Sarah M.," b. at Templeton, Sept. 20, 1867, d. May 7, 1870; 3. "Asa," b. at Troy, N. H., March 31, 1869; 4. "George," b. at Leominster, Dec. 11, 1870, d. Feb. 2, 1877; 5. "Andrew W.," b. at Leominster, Dec. 28, 1872.
- (9.) *Andrew J.*, b. July 25, 1828, m. Sarah F. Whitney of Adrian, Mich., May 1, 1861, r. Wilton (1882). He has had five children, all b. at Wilton: 1. "Samuel H.," b. Oct.,



- 1862, d. Nov. 10, 1863; 2. "Willie A.," b. Feb. 13, 1864; 3. "Hattie L.," b. Dec. 6, 1865; 4. "Mabel L.," b. April 23, 1868; 5. "Augusta W.," b. May 26, 1873.
- (10.) *Artemas*, b. Jan. 31, 1831, m. Mary O. Kidder of Wilton, N. H., May 21, 1854, r. Wilton (1882). He has had four children: 1. "Willie," b. at Leominster, June 1, 1855, d. June 7, 1865; 2. "Mary Ida," b. at Leominster, Feb. 4, 1858; 3. "John C.," b. at Leominster, March 31, 1860; 4. "Fred B.," b. at Leominster, June 12, 1862.
- (11.) *Sarah M.*, b. Oct. 13, 1834, m. Calvin D. Blanchard of Harvard, April 11, 1861, r. Harvard (1869). She has had three children, all b. at Harvard: 1. "Abbie J.," b. June 7, 1863, d. Oct. 7, 1872; 2. "A. Maria," b. Dec. 17, 1866; 3. "Samuel P.," b. Jan. 31, 1869.
3. *BETSEY*, b. Sept. 6, 1790, d. Oct. 30, 1820, unm.
4. *ROXANNA*, b. July, 1792, d. Sept. 16, 1820, unm.
5. *SALLY*, b. Jan. 7, 1794, d. April 19, 1798.
6. *ASA*, b. May 19, 1796, m. Mary C. Fairbanks of Fitchburg, July 16, 1818. She d. at Leominster, Feb. 20, 1874. He passed his active life, after he had arrived to manhood, in Leominster, was a useful and reputable citizen, and died at the advanced age of eighty-six years, May 21, 1882. He had seven children:
- Asa Longly*
- (1.) *Henry W.*, b. Dec. 26, 1820, d. Dec. 22, 1823.
- (2.) *Charles W.*, b. Oct. 20, 1822, m. Sarah C. Hurlburt of Hartford, Conn., Sept. 16, 1846. He has had two children: 1. "Alice Elizabeth," b. at Worcester, Sept. 4, 1847, m. Alfred D. Worthington of Hartford, Oct. 6, 1868; she has had seven children, all b. at Hartford: 1. Charles Alfred, b. Oct. 14, 1869; 2. Frederick L., b. July 11, 1871; 3. Alice Louisa, b. Sept. 6, 1872; 4. May, b. Aug. 11, 1874, d. same day; 5. Arthur Gregory, b. Aug. 22, 1877, d. April 23, 1878; 6. Howard, b. March 13, 1880; 7. Florence May, b. April 29, 1882. 2. "Charles Henry," b. at Worcester, Oct. 28, 1849, m. Bella Chase of Hartford, Ct., Nov. 18, 1874.
- (3.) *Henry W.*, b. March 1, 1824, m. Eliza D. Proctor, Oct. 4, 1849, r. Boston (1882). He has had two children: 1. "Henry W.," b. Sept. 23, 1850, m. Alice A. Stone, Aug. 31, 1875. 2. "Frank W.," b. Sept. 13, 1854; he has been twice m., (first) to Lizzie Bird, June 1, 1873; she d. Jan. 31, 1875; he m. (second) Angie A. Grover, Jan. 1, 1877; he has had one child: 1. Arthur, b. Jan. 23, 1875.
- (4.) *Albert S.*, b. Nov. 25, 1825, m. Lizzie Grover, 1854, r. Leominster (1879).
- (5.) *Mary E.*, b. Oct. 22, 1828, m. George A. Brown of Worcester, Nov. 24, 1847, r. Worcester (1882); she has had four



Autoglyph Print, W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass.

ASA LONGLEY.







*Autoglyph Print. W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass.*

/

LUCY H. GOODRICH.

- children : 1. "A Son," b. Aug. 16, 1848, d. Aug. 18, 1848. 2. "Lizzie A.," b. Sept. 1, 1850, d. Aug. 27, 1859. 3. "Mary E.," b. Jan. 3, 1852, m. George E. Kendall, Oct. 9, 1872, r. Worcester (1882); she has had two children : 1. Gracia L., b. May 2, 1876; 2. Kate, b. July 2, 1878. 4. "Charles A.," b. June 25, 1856, r. Sandwich Islands, unm.
- (6.) *Sarah A.*, b. Jan. 22, 1831, d. Dec. 31, 1865, unm.
- (7.) *Ellen S.*, b. May 19, 1834, m. C. A. Whitcomb of Leominster, Aug. 16, 1862, r. Leominster (1882).
7. SARAH, b. Sept. 22, 1798, m. Jonathan Kilburn of Lunenburg, Jan. 1, 1824. She had nine children, all b. at Shirley.
- (1.) *Martha*, b. Dec. 26, 1825, m. Augustus Dyke of Shirley, June 26, 1862; she had two children, and d. at Ayer, Jan. 27, 1867. 1. "Jenny Maria," b. at Shirley, April 12, 1863; 2. "Carrie Estella," b. at Ayer, Jan. 27, 1866.
- (2.) *George*, b. Jan. 21, 1828, m. Lucy A. Lord, Jan. 3, 1860, r. Shirley (1882).
- (3.) *Joseph Albert*, b. June 24, 1830, slain in battle, 1862, unm.
- (4.) *Sarah Jane*, b. July 31, 1832, d. at Shirley, Jan. 25, 1859, unm.
- (5.) *Charles Edwin*, b. Oct. 2, 1835, d. Dec. 11, 1882.
- (6.) *Cyrus Alden*, b. March 9, 1837. He has been twice m., (first) to Maria L. Mitchell, Oct. 12, 1867; she d. Feb. 13, 1874; he m. (second) Mrs. Julia F. Tobey, April 18, 1875, r. Shirley (1882); he has two children : 1. "Eva Maria," b. at Shirley, Sept. 4, 1868; 2. "Gracia Marion," b. at Shirley, Sept. 29, 1876.
- (7.) *Maria Elizabeth*, b. March 17, 1839, m. George Billings of Lunenburg, Sept. 8, 1864; she d. Nov. 1, 1882; she had four children, all b. at Lunenburg : 1. "George Alden," b. Nov. 24, 1867; 2. "Ida Maria," b. Jan. 16, 1870; 3. "Mary Amelia Longley," b. March 1, 1872; 4. "Arthur Pierce," b. May 8, 1875.
- (8.) *Lucy Angelina*, b. July 7, 1843, m. Augustus Dyke, March 18, 1873, r. Worcester (1882).
- (9.) *David Pingree*, b. July 10, 1847, r. Shirley (1880), unm.
8. SAMUEL, b. July 27, 1800, d. Aug. 10, 1820.
9. LUCY H., b. Oct. 10, 1802, m. Joseph Goodrich of Lunenburg, Dec. 6, 1825. She had seven children, and d. at Lunenburg, Oct. 11, 1879; Mr. Goodrich d. May 20, 1881.

Mr. and Mrs. Goodrich possessed a home of natural richness and beauty. It was one that had been in the Goodrich family during the four preceding generations. Its soil, naturally fertile, had the advantage of thorough cultivation at the hands of all its former occupants. It is productive of grass, grain, fruits, and indeed, well

*Lucy G. Goodrich*

pays the cultivation of all those products that are grown on New England fields and gardens. Such, too,

*Joseph Goodrich*

is the altitude of the locality, that a

salubrious and invigorating atmosphere is experienced at all seasons of the year. The buildings overlook a pleasant valley, at the bottom of which is a beautiful sheet of water, known as Masshapaug pond, but are, nevertheless, so far above this water as not to be incommoded by its damps and fogs. Here they lived, reared their family, and blessed their age by an example of industry and fidelity to duty. Their children, all b. at Lunenburg, were

- (1.) *Charles L.*, b. Sept. 7, 1831, d. Nov. 12, 1831.
- (2.) *Joseph Prescott*, b. Aug. 24, 1832, d. July 13, 1859, unm.
- (3.) *Melora Frances*, b. Oct. 3, 1834, m. Samuel Putnam of Leominster, Dec. 23, 1880, r. Leominster (1882).
- (4.) *Lewis Augustus*, b. June 29, 1836, d. Jan. 6, 1865, unm.
- (5.) *Lucy Augusta*, b. June 29, 1836, r. Lunenburg, unm. (1882).
- (6.) *George Edwin*, b. Nov. 4, 1838, d. Sept. 2, 1847.
- (7.) *Mary Fane*, b. Nov. 30, 1840, m. Charles G. Bigelow of Paxton, r. Leominster (1882). She has one child: 1. "Norman G.," b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., April 14, 1872.

VI. PHINEHAS, b. Aug. 27, 1764, m. Lydia Lowell of Millbury, June 3, 1804. He was a physician, and commenced the practice of his profession in his native town, but passed the most of his active life in Millbury, where he d. Jan. 4, 1831. He had one child:

1. ELVIRA, b. July 10, 1809, m. Rev. Willard M. Harding of Provincetown, Nov. 28, 1839; she is now a widow (1882).

VII. MIRIAM, b. April 24, 1767, m. Phinehas Holden of Shirley, Nov. 25, 1789, d. July 13, 1811.

**Longley, Joseph**, son of Deacon John of Groton and Deborah (Houghton), his second wife, and half-brother of William, John and Jonas, who had previously become residents of Shirley. He (Joseph) was b. at Groton, Sept. 12, 1724, m. Mary Walker, and became an inhabitant of what is now Shirley, a few years before it was incorporated a town. He owned the farm which is now the home of William P. Wilbur, situated near the South Village. At the organization of the town, in 1753, he was appointed chairman of the board of selectmen, five in number, and was also chosen clerk of the town at the same meeting. He was four times elected to the first office, and was retained as clerk until 1758, when he entered his majesty's service, and was mortally wounded in the battle and defeat at Fort William. He d. at Greenbush, N. Y. He had seven children:

1. JOSEPH, b. at Groton, Aug. 6, 1744. He was twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Thayer, who d. Feb. 1, 1797; he m. (second) Lucy



MRS. SAMUEL PUTNAM.



1

Shattuck, who d. May 20, 1834. He d. July 8, 1836. The following obituary appeared in the *Massachusetts Spy*, Worcester, Aug. 24, 1836:

"Died at Hawley, July 8, 1836, Mr. Joseph Longley, born at Groton, Mass., Aug. 6, 1744. He was a great-grandson to William Longley, who, with a part of his family, were killed by the Indians, at Groton, in 1684,—grandson to John Longley, who was a captive five years in Canada,—and son to Joseph Longley, who was mortally wounded in the battle and defeat of Fort William, 1758.

"When he was sixteen years of age, he was in the French war one year, and helped to build the stone barracks at Crown Point, 1769. He was five years in the revolutionary war for independence; in the first eight months, 1775; at Ticonderoga in 1776; at the capture of Burgoyne, 1777. In the December following, while in the van of one hundred volunteers, under Major Hull, pursuing a foraging party, eighty-two were cut off by the British cavalry, near Derby, deprived of their blankets, and put in prison at Philadelphia, where more than half died of cold, hunger and disease.

"In April, 1778, he, with others, were put on board a prison-ship for New York, where he was exchanged in July, and soon after joined his regiment and was in the battle that was fought in Rhode Island, and at that signal retreat under General Sullivan." He had five children, all b. at Shirley:

1. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 6, 1766, d. the same day.
2. JOHN, b. June 2, 1768, d. in Canada.
3. JOSEPH, b. May 9, 1770, m. Sally Parker of Pepperell, had eleven children, and d. at Rome, N. Y.
  - (1.) *Jonas*, b. at Hawley, Oct. 25, 1793, d. Sept. 14, 1794.
  - (2.) *Sally*, b. at Hawley, Aug. 28, 1795, d. Nov. 11, 1802.
  - (3.) *Olive*, b. at Hawley, May 22, 1797, d. Nov. 11, 1802.
  - (4.) *Jonas Parker*, b. at Hawley, June 27, 1799, m. Almira Crittenden, Dec. 5, 1819. Has had four children: 1. "Sally," b. Sept. 25, 1820; 2. "Olive," b. Sept. 5, 1822; 3. "Lyman," b. Aug. 30, 1824; 4. "Eliza," b. April 7, 1827.
  - (5.) *Lyman*, b. March 14, 1801.
  - (6.) *Olive*, b. at Hawley, Jan. 20, 1803, m. Ira Holden, Oct. 7, 1828.
  - (7.) *Calvin*, b. at Hawley, Jan. 4, 1805.
  - (8.) *Sally*, b. May 5, 1806, m. C. W. Steward, Nov. 21, 1826, d. Jan. 12, 1876.
  - (9.) *James Sullivan*, b. at Hawley, March 4, 1808, m. S. Miles of Ashfield, Dec. 9, 1829. He has had three children: 1. "Lewis," b. Dec. 24, 1830; 2. "Luther," b. April 14, 1832, d. May 14, 1832; 3. "Edwin," b. May 22, 1835.
  - (10.) *Caroline*, b. at Hawley, Sept. 24, 1810, m. I. T. Field, d. 1872.
  - (11.) *Zachary*, b. at Hawley, April 7, 1814, m. E. Kilbourn of Ashfield. He had one son, b. at Chester.

4. ZIMRI, b. Jan. 8, 1772, m. Lucy Shattuck of Hawley, who d. July 31, 1805. He had three children :

(1.) *Loren*, b. at Hawley, March 22, 1794, m. Thankful Tripp, April 30, 1817. He had four children, all b. at Hawley : 1. "Lucy," b. May 5, 1819 ; 2. "Elizabeth," b. April 28, 1821, d. July 8, 1822 ; 3. "Lorenzo," b. Oct. 14, 1824 ; 4. "Elizabeth," b. April 30, 1826.

(2.) *Daniel*, b. Oct. 7, 1795, d. Oct. 9, 1795.

(3.) *Elizabeth*, b. June 2, 1797, d. Aug. 1, 1797.

5. MARY, b. March 2, 1773, m. Levi Holden of Langdon, N. H., d. Dec. 19, 1839.

II. EDMUND, b. at Groton, Nov. 11, 1746, m. Alice Lawrence of Pepperell, pub. Oct. 15, 1773 ; she was b. Sept. 13, 1749. The largest portion of his active life was passed in Hawley, and he d. there Nov. 29, 1842. His wife d. Feb. 21, 1842. As has been intimated, his father was an early settler in Shirley, and an organizer of the town, having removed there from Groton when Edmund was but two or three years of age. Edmund remained in Shirley until he was m. and had three children, when he took his pack upon his back and his axe upon his shoulder, and traveled into western Massachusetts. Here he located himself, on an estate which he had purchased in the wilderness, in what was subsequently a town corporation bearing the name of Hawley, and situated in what is now Franklin county. Having set up a log cabin, he returned to Shirley for his family, with whom he removed to his forest home, which has proved the abiding place of his posterity unto the present time.

He was tall, comely, and of a commanding aspect, well adapted to the position he held, that of a military colonel, and his appearance would mark him as one who could command armies as well as regiments. He was one of the eighty that volunteered at the call of April 19, 1775, and was one of the eight months men that were mustered the same year. He had eight children :

1. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, Sept. 4, 1774, m. Martha Ann Taylor of Buckland. He lived with his father at Hawley, and enjoyed a wide-spread reputation. In his boyhood he was—with the exception of a few weeks—wholly deprived of the benefits of a public instruction ; but, knowing his wants, he became his own instructor, and no pupil could be placed in the care of a more devoted teacher. His geography, grammar, and, indeed, all the manuals of common-school acquirements, were his constant companions, when he could be for a moment released from physical labor. He was thus prepared for public trusts to which he was successively called in his town, county, and commonwealth. He was clerk of the town for several years, and was the representative of his townsmen in the state legislature at different times, and held that office at his death. He was a senator for the county of Franklin, and was a presidential elector in 1832 and 1836. For about twenty years he was in military life. He

commanded a regiment in the war of 1812. Afterwards he was a brigadier-general. In all his military engagements he was never known to be behind time. He d. in 1848, as full of honors as of years. He had twelve children, all b. at Hawley :

- (1.) *A Son*, b. Sept. 11, 1805, d. Sept. 24, 1805.
- (2.) *Martha Ann*, b. Sept. 30, 1806, d. Jan. 26, 1817.
- (3.) *Thomas Lawrence*, b. Feb. 13, 1808, d. Jan. 4, 1821.
- (4.) *Alfred*, b. Nov. 10, 1809, m. Julia M. Reed of Norton, Feb. 20, 1844. He has one child: 1. "Charles Lawrence," b. at Hawley, May 29, 1845, r. Centre Framingham, Trumbull county, Ohio, and was for a time teacher and preacher (1879).
- (5.) *Lucretia S.*, b. Oct. 4, 1811, m. Sedgwick Cooley.
- (6.) *Mary Ann*, b. Nov. 10, 1813, m. Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, missionary to the Sioux Indians, Feb. 16, 1837; she d. while on her mission, and left two sons, ministers, and two daughters, missionaries, who are yet in the Sioux country (1879).
- (7.) *Moses Maynard*, b. June 14, 1815. In 1844 he took up a residence in Oberlin, Ohio, as a teacher.
- (8.) *Martha Ann*, b. June 24, 1817, d. May 11, 1820.
- (9.) *Rhoda Olive*, b. March 2, 1819, d. April 28, 1821.
- (10.) *Thomas Lawrence*, b. Feb. 15, 1821, d. July 15, 1843. He was drowned in St. Peter's river, at Prairie des Sioux, where he had gone to aid his sister's husband, Rev. Mr. Riggs, in erecting a house, and to pass a year with his sister.
- (11.) *Joseph Groat*, b. May 24, 1823. In 1844 he went to Stringsville, Ohio, as a religious teacher, and d. May 6, 1871.
- (12.) *Henrietta Ann*, b. July 12, 1826, d. Sept. 9, 1850.

2. OLIVE, b. at Shirley, Oct. 18, 1776, d. at Shirley, Jan. 22, 1778.

3. EDMUND, b. at Shirley, April 11, 1779, m. Olive Field of Hawley, 1805. Like others of his name and family, he took distinguished rank among his fellow-citizens. He held a military office, and many times represented the town in the legislature of the state. He d. Aug. 18, 1853. He had ten children, all b. at Hawley :

- (1.) *Edmund*, b. Aug. 5, 1806, d. at Hawley, Oct. 28, 1829.
- (2.) *Calvin Cooley*, b. Jan. 29, 1808, d. at Hawley, Nov. 17, 1825.
- (3.) *Elijah Field*, b. May 13, 1810, m. Catharine Tolman of Cornelius, N. Y., and had two children: 1. "Edmund," b. at Canandaigua, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1838; 2. "Calvin Elijah," b. at Hawley, Dec. 23, 1843.
- (4.) *Otis*, b. June 19, 1812, m. G. Rebecca Mantor, Oct. 8, 1837, and had two children, both b. at Canandaigua: 1. "Gratia C.," b. Jan. 6, 1839, d. Feb. 1, 1843; 2. "Angie K.," b. June 23, 1840. Mr. Longley was murdered in Lawrence, Kansas, Aug. 23, 1863, at the "Quantrell raid." His widow m. Samuel Williams of Hawley, June 4, 1866.
- (5.) *William Ferguson*, b. Aug. 6, 1814, m. Lydia Bassett of Hawley.

- (6.) *Freeman*, b. Oct. 19, 1816, m. Millicent B. Ward of Halifax, Vt.
- (7.) *Wealthy Field*, b. July 13, 1819, m. Franklin Howes of Hawley.
- (8.) *Abner T.*, b. Nov. 26, 1821.
- (9.) *Olive W.*, b. May 16, 1824.
- (10.) *Elisa H.*, b. Sept. 11, 1827.
- 4. OLIVE, b. June 28, 1781, m. Rev. Thomas H. Wood of Halifax, Vt., and d. there, March, 1817, leaving children.
- 5. RHODA, b. Oct. 20, 1783, d. Sept. 7, 1794.
- 6. LUTHER, b. Aug. 16, 1785, m. Harriet Shattuck of Hawley, Jan. 5, 1808; he d. June 12, 1832. He passed his life in Hawley, and was engaged in mercantile pursuits, and also received from his townsmen important official trusts. He was clerk of the town twenty-eight successive years, and for a quarter of a century he was post-master. His son-in-law, Edwin Scott, succeeded Mr. Longley in the last-named office, and has held it for twenty-three years (1879), thus making it a family trust for almost half a century. Mr. Longley had nine children; they were all b. at Hawley:
  - (1.) *Calvin S.*, b. Nov. 29, 1809, m. Eliza Joy, Oct. 25, 1832. He had eight children: 1. "Ann Eliza," b. April 23, 1833, m. Edwin Scott, Sept. 10, 1854; she has had four children: 1. George E., b. May 8, 1855, d. May 28, 1860; 2. Florence B., b. May 11, 1861; 3. Frank B., b. Sept. 10, 1865, d. Aug. 7, 1867; 4. Carrie L., b. Aug. 11, 1869. 2. "Sylvia Hawks," b. Sept. 30, 1835, m. J. H. Bassett, Sept. 8, 1859. 3. "Percis J.," b. Sept. 18, 1837, d. Dec. 20, 1837. 4. "A Son," b. April 19, 1839, d. same day. 5. "A Son," b. July 19, 1840, d. July 22, 1840. 6. "Carrie E.," b. Dec. 15, 1842, m. Nathaniel Lamson, June 5, 1861, d. April 4, 1872. 7. "Julia H.," b. July 6, 1845. 8. "Flora A.," b. March 10, 1854, m. Nathaniel Lamson, Dec. 24, 1872.
  - (2.) *Dan*, b. March 25, 1812, d. March 27, 1812.
  - (3.) *Luther*, b. May 5, 1813, m. Elizabeth McDougal, 1842, d. April 1, 1875; he had one child: 1. "Oscar E.," b. July 28, 1843.
  - (4.) *Alice Lawrence*, b. Aug. 13, 1815, d. June 3, 1862.
  - (5.) *Harriet N.*, b. 1818, m. Melzor Hunt, June 25, 1856, d. Feb. 5, 1864.
  - (6.) *Oliver S.*, b. July 23, 1820, m. Elizabeth Mickins, Nov. 26, 1844, d. March 11, 1876; he had three children: 1. "Luther C.," b. May 12, 1849, d. Aug. 12, 1852; 2. "Sarah J.," b. Aug. 5, 1846, d. Feb. 20, 1878; 3. "Ella M.," b. May 16, 1854.
  - (7.) *S. Newell*, b. Feb. 7, 1823, m. Maria Bassett, Aug. 20, 1849; he had four children, and d. Dec. 4, 1864: 1. "Alice M.," b. Oct. 17, 1850, d. Dec. 15, 1872; 2. "Lizzie A.," b. Jan. 23, 1853, d. June 21, 1859; 3. "Abby L.," b. July 14, 1855; 4. "Hattie L.," b. Jan. 17, 1860.

- (8.) *R. Olivia*, b. May 13, 1825, m. Uzal Bisbee, Oct. 6, 1842. She had four children: 1. "Hattie L.," b. Jan. 8, 1846, d. Dec. 13, 1869; 2. "R. Alice," b. Aug. 9, 1849, d. March 3, 1879; 3. "Julia C.," b. May 3, 1856; 4. "Carrie L.," b. May 12, 1860.
- (9.) *Emily S.*, b. March 2, 1828.
7. JOSHUA, b. at Hawley, Aug. 26, 1787, m. Elizabeth Hawks of Charlemont, June 4, 1812. He d. Nov. 2, 1851; his widow d. 1862. Agricultural pursuits engaged his attention in early life, but at the age of twenty-four years he commenced a mercantile course, which he pursued for a quarter of a century. Like some of his ancestry he had a proclivity for military service, and was early led to accept of a command in that service. He eventually became colonel of the regiment with which his town militia was connected. He removed from Hawley to Belchertown, Jan., 1838. He there held the office of post-master four years, an office that he had previously filled in his native town. He had ten children, all b. at Hawley:
- (1.) *Roswell Hawks*, b. Feb. 27, 1813, d. Feb. 27, 1846, unm. He was devoted to study, and worked hard during his boyhood, that he might be early prepared for a college course. But a failure of health forced him to relinquish his long cherished plan. Yet he seemed happy only when he could be engaged in the study of some favorite branch of literature or science. And, notwithstanding his invalid state, he practised writing some and studied much, and had not ill-health cut short his prospects, he gave promise of distinguishment in whatever profession he might have chosen.
- The town of Hawley forms a point of altitude above any other in Franklin county. It overlooks the beautiful valley of the Deerfield river, from which it is separated by a distance of about five miles, which space inclines from the Hawley heights to the bed of the river, forming a prospect grand and picturesque. While perambulating these heights and admiring this scenery in company with a friend, Mr. Longley was asked by his companion to write an acrostic which should spell the name of his native town. He responded in the following lines:
- "Hung amid rocks and nature's battlements she stands,  
And toward high heaven she lifts her outstretched hands;  
Waked by the eagle's cry, rocked by the stormy blast,  
Long may she proudly stand, to tell of ages past;  
Earth hath no sturdier elms, no race of men more brave,  
Youth, age and beauty, there, but not one cringing slave."
- (2.) *Henry Ashley*, b. Jan. 5, 1814, m. Eliza O. Smith of Belchertown, Oct. 16, 1839. He has had two children: 1. "Willie Hide," b. Aug. 18, 1843, d. Sept. 13, 1852; 2. "S. Lizzie," b. June 24, 1846.
- Mr. Longley left Hawley and settled at Belchertown in 1836, and engaged in mercantile pursuits, which he followed for

twenty years. But he was one who could not escape official trusts if he would, and had no disposition to ignore duty, public or private, if he could. He was post-master four years, was clerk, treasurer and town tax-collector eleven years, and was a deputy sheriff ten years. He was appointed sheriff of the county of Hampshire in 1855, and has held that position until [1879]. He represented Belchertown in the lower department of the state legislature in 1849, 1850, and in 1854; but his appointment to the office of county sheriff seemed to require that his residence should be in the shire-town, Northampton, where he was commissioned to the charge of the jail and house of correction in the year 1861.

- (3.) *Sylvia Hawks*, b. Aug. 27, 1815. She was for a time connected with a ladies' seminary at Philadelphia during early life, m. Lewis Bodman, Dec., 1837. She had one child that d. in infancy. She d. Oct. 22, 1838.
- (4.) *Olive Wood*, b. July 29, 1817, d. April 22, 1820.
- (5.) *Joshua Grout*, b. Aug. 27, 1819, was twice m., (first) to Delia Stacy, Oct. 1, 1846; she d. 1862; he m. (second) Maria D. Sakin, Nov. 22, 1871. He had five children: 1. "Jenny H.," b. June 2, 1850, d. Sept. 3, 1870; 2. "Herbert J.," b. Oct. 9, 1851; 3. "Kate," b. July, 1857; 4. "Hattie B.," b. June 3, 1862; 5. "Marion S.," b. Oct. 15, 1874. Mr. Longley was for a time a selectman in the town of Belchertown, and represented that town in the state legislature in 1864. He d. Jan. 20, 1874.
- (6.) *Samuel Worcester*, b. May 11, 1822. In early life he was apprenticed to a merchant in Charlemont during his minority, and afterward established himself in the same pursuit in Palmer. He, however, soon removed to Belchertown, where he d. July 9, 1882. He was appointed post-master during the Lincoln administration, and was for eighteen years deputy sheriff. He m. Delia L. Kingsbury of Williamsburg, 1846. He had five children: 1. "Ella J.," b. Nov. 6, 1847, d. Feb. 23, 1873; 2. "Eva J.," b. April 26, 1851, d. Jan. 30, 1874; 3. "George W.," b. June 8, 1855, r. Belchertown (1879); 4. "Susan L.," b. Jan. 26, 1857, d. Jan. 11, 1865; 5. "Julian," b. Nov. 23, 1864, d. Dec. 11, 1865.
- (7.) *Augustus Henry*, b. Nov. 4, 1824, m. Julia Bartlett, June 29, 1853; she d. Sept. 15, 1855. He had one child: 1. "Willie A.," b. April 21, 1854, d. Sept. 15, 1854.
- (8.) *Chalmers Puyson*, b. Jan. 30, 1827, m. Maria Shaw, who d. Aug. 15, 1875. He was for twenty years turnkey of the county jail, but retired from public life in 1877.
- (9.) *Elizabeth Brigham*, b. Jan. 14, 1831, d.
- (10.) *Julia Aspatia*, b. March 11, 1833, m. Edwin R. Bridgman, Oct. 26, 1852. She has had four children: 1. "Lizzie M.," b. Oct. 4, 1853, d. Oct. 4, 1854; 2. "Robert L.," b. Sept. 24, 1855; 3. "Gracie," b. May 6, 1862, d. Feb. 16, 1864; 4. "Bessie," b. Nov. 12, 1865.

- 8. CALVIN, b. April 5, 1791, d. Sept. 11, 1794.
- III. PHEBE, b. at Groton, Nov. 26, 1748.
- IV. JOHN, b. at Groton, Feb. 17, 1750.
- V. EUNICE, b. at Shirley, May 27, 1753.
- VI. OLIVE, b. at Shirley, June 26, 1755, d. Jan. 8, 1857.
- VII. OLIVE, b. at Shirley, Oct. 28, 1857.

---

LYON.

**Lyon, Aaron**, b. at Alstead, N. H., Aug. 11, 1781. His father and mother removed to that town from Grafton, Mass., soon after the birth of their eldest child, in the year 1769 or 1770. At this time the country was new, the roads but partially laid out,—and such as were established were designated by marked trees,—and deer, bears and wolves were still occupants of the forests. Mrs. Lyon assisted in planting the first orchard in Alstead, and the family remained there until they had four children, which constituted the entire household. Soon after the birth of the subject of this notice, the family returned to Massachusetts, and were favorably settled in Lancaster.

About this period, the Shakers, who had formed settlements at Shirley and Harvard, were in the enjoyment of their highest prosperity. The Lyons, who had previously known something of these strange people, united with them in full communion, giving up their property, their children and themselves to the new order of things. In a short time, however, Mr. Lyon became weary of his Shaker life, and after having striven in vain to prevail on his wife to join him and go back to the world, left "the believers," and returned to Lancaster, where he remained until his death. The wife continued her connection with the Shakers until her death, which occurred March 27, 1843, in the ninety-second year of her age. The children had all followed their father's example and "returned to the world." The eldest three took up residences in Lancaster, while the youngest, the subject of this notice, became a resident of Shirley. This was not far from the commencement of the present century. He lived at first in the house which is the present residence of Rev. Eleazer Robbins. He was a carpenter by trade, and well understood the business of his craft; but fortune did not favor his worldly efforts, which was his cause for seeking another field of operations. While he lived in town he built for his own use the house now owned and occupied by Mr. H. Brownson.

Aaron Lyon was twice m., (first) to Sally, daughter of John and Anna (Holden) Davis of Shirley, Aug. 1, 1802. She d. at Marietta, Ohio, Oct. 9, 1823. He m. (second) Elizabeth ———, who d. at Marietta, Feb. 26, 1826. Mr. Lyon d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, Aug. 11, 1835. He had nine children.



He left Shirley in 1814 or 1815, and became one of the colony that went from Shirley and settled in Marietta, Ohio. He, with his family and Mr. Zenas Davis, a brother of his wife, seven or eight in all, went the long and tiresome journey, through a western wilderness to their destined home, occupying in the route thirty-five days. Their transport was effected with a pair of horses and a large covered wagon.

After residing at Marietta a few years, he purchased a lot of land, containing one hundred and sixty acres, in or near Aurelius, Ohio, where he resided two years, and then returned to Marietta in 1823. Soon after the death of his second wife, in 1826, he removed to Cincinnati, and lived in the family of his youngest son, Aaron Lyon, Jr., where he d. His children were :

I. LUCY DAVIS, b. at Shirley, Sept. 2, 1804, m. Robert G. Paterfield of Marietta, 1823. She removed to some town in Pennsylvania, and had seven children :

1. THEOPHILUS JAMES. 2. CLARA SLOAN.
3. LUCY J. 4. ROBERT AUSTIN. 5. ANNA.
6. MARY. 7. WILLIAM MARTIN.

Mrs. Paterfield is now a widow, r. Eulinton, Venango county, Penn.

II. SARAH ANN, b. at Shirley, July 12, 1807, m. ——— Leutner, d. in Cincinnati, 1836.

III. CAROLINE CLARISSA, b. at Shirley, March 12, 1809, m. Euclid Warden, lived and d. at Milwaukie, Wis. She had two children :

1. LUCY A., m. ——— Green.
2. ALBERT, is m., r. Chicago, Ill. (1879.)

IV. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. at Shirley, Dec. 4, 1810, m., lived and d. at Cincinnati. His widow and children r. in that city (1879).

V. AARON, b. at Shirley, Sept. 12, 1812, m. Mary Matilda Olney, June 1, 1834, r. Peoria, Ill. (1878.) He has had five children, all b. at Cincinnati :

1. WILLARD SMITH, b. July 11, 1836, d. at Howe City, Ohio, Aug. 13, 1851.
2. ELIZA WESTON, b. Feb. 25, 1839, m. Weston Arnold, Oct. 12, 1859.
3. GEORGE WARDEN, b. June 28, 1842.
4. FRANKLIN OLNEY, b. March 12, 1847, m. Matilda Sanborn, July 17, 1877.
5. CHARLES EMORY, b. Feb. 7, 1850.

VI. MARY JOHNSON, b. at Marietta, Ohio, Dec. 15, 1817. She has been twice m., (first) to William Henry Lee of Cincinnati, Dec. 15, 1834; m. (second) Alonzo P. Kendall, Feb. 5, 1849, r. Andersonville, Ind. (1879.) She has had two children:

1. CORDELIA R., b. at Cincinnati, July 15, 1837, m. Alonzo Cameron, June 24, 1856, d. at Andersonville, Oct. 8, 1878. She had two children.

2. WILLIAM HENRY LEE, JR., b. at Patriot, Ind., Sept. 9, 1839, m. Sarah J. McCallock of Hopkinsville, Ky., Dec. 14, 1866.

VII. JOHN, b. at Aurelius, July 15, 1820, d. at Aurelius, July 1, 1822.

VIII. ROSALINDA MARIA, b. at Marietta, June 17, 1822.

XI. HARRIET E., b. at Marietta on Saturday, d. Nov. 28, 1828.

---

### McFARLAND.

**McFarland, John.** During the early part of the last half of the last century, John McFarland and Lydia, his wife, became residents of Shirley. How long they remained cannot here be stated, but at least until three children were born unto them. No tradition has come down to the present generation from them.

I. DEBORAH, b. June 30, 1758.

II. LYDIA, b. June 16, 1759.

III. MARY, b. October 13, 1760.

---

### McKENZEY.

**McKenze, Roderic**, and his wife, Polly, removed from Lancaster to Shirley, April 6, 1785, and remained inhabitants of the latter town during their lives. He was a soldier in the American army during a portion of the Revolutionary war, and his wife was an assistant in camp and hospital. He d. Sept. 9, 1820. She d., a pauper, Aug. 17, 1838, aged eighty-three years.

---

### McLAIN.

**McLain, Edward**, was an inhabitant of Shirley during a portion of the last quarter of the last century. The birth of one child, while he lived here has been entered upon the records of the town.

I. SARAH, b. Sept. 28, 1785.

## McLEOD.

**McLeod, David**, was b. at Boston, May 26, 1740, m. Sarah Henry of Shirley, and became an inhabitant of the town as early as 1778. His house was in the South Village, upon the hill at the corner of the streets just south of the engine house. His principal business was school-teaching, and he was so long engaged in this employment that an entire generation could refer back to him as their guide in obtaining a knowledge of letters. The active generation of fifty years since were among his pupils in childhood, and they retained many pleasant and some painful reminiscences of their venerated instructor, Master McLeod. They could say of him, as Goldsmith says of one (a predecessor of the craft) in his "Deserted Village :"

"He was kind, and if severe in aught,  
The love he bore to learning was the fault."

He had, in early life, traveled in Europe, a privilege that few of American lineage experienced at that time. Upon the birth-records of Shirley are entered the names of four children :

- I. THOMAS, b. at Boston, Dec. 28, 1772.
- II. WILLIAM SCOTT, b. at Marlborough, March 5, 1776.
- III. BRUCE, b. at Shirley, March 10, 1778, m. Timothy Vinton of Reading, pub. March 3, 1799. She had two children.
- IV. MARY GILLISPIE, b. at Shirley, Aug. 5, 1781.

## MILLS.

**Mills, James**, lived in a house which stood upon the farm owned and occupied by the late Luke Holden, in a westerly section of the town. He m. Mrs. Ruth Davis of Lunenburg, pub. Dec. 13, 1783. He had two children.

## MOORS.

**Moors, Jonathan**, b. at Groton, Feb. 13, 1728, lived in a northerly part of Shirley, and was twice m., (first) to Sybil Tarbell, who d. June 18, 1763; (second) to Susanna, daughter of Capt. Francis Harris. He had five children, and d. at Shirley, July 18, 1765. Mr. Joseph Longley, who was made clerk of the town at its organization and for two or three years succeeding, enlisted as a soldier in the war with Canada, from whence he never returned; and Mr. Moors was appointed clerk in his place, and had four successive

elections. He held other important official positions. His children were :

- I. JONATHAN, b. at Shirley, April 21, 1756.
- II. JOSEPH, b. at Shirley, April 16, 1758, m. Amy Hubbard of Groton, and soon after the war of the Revolution removed to Rindge, N. H. He d. Feb. 26, 1844. Amy, his wife, d. March 20, 1838. He had one child :
  1. HUBBARD, b. at Rindge, Nov. 11, 1788, m. Lucretia Emory. He resided in Boston several years, but returned to Rindge, 1823, and d. there Feb. 19, 1874. His wife, Lucretia, d. May 6, 1873. In his will Mr. Moors gave two thousand dollars to the Congregational society, and one thousand to the Methodist society of his native town.
- III. SYBIL, b. at Shirley, June 26, 1760.
- IV. PHINEHAS, b. at Shirley, Aug. 9, 1764, d. Oct. 12, 1764.
- V. ABEL, b. at Shirley, Jan. 22, 1766, m., and had five children :
  1. JOHN. 2. ABEL. 3. LOVELL. 4. HIRAM. 5. LAVINA.

While his children were minors Mr. Moors removed from this commonwealth, and established a home for himself and family in some town of New Hampshire.

**Moors, John**, b. at Groton, Dec. 25, 1747, m. Hannah, daughter of Deacon Hezekiah Sawtell of Shirley, pub. March 31, 1770. He had seven children, all b. at Shirley :

- I. JOHN, b. June 15, 1771, m. Ruth Coleman of Shirley, pub. July 6, —.
- II. HANNAH, b. July 26, 1773.
- III. HEZEKIAH, b. Dec. 3, 1775.
- IV. LEVI, b. Feb. 17, 1781.
- V. SYBIL, b. Sept. 5, 1783.
- VI. TIMOTHY, b. July 7, 1785.
- VII. LYDIA, b. June 25, 1787.

Mr. Moors was one of the patriots of '76. He enlisted as one of the eight months men, under Capt. Robert Longley, in 1775. He also enlisted, Dec. 2, 1777, for three years, and was in Capt. Smith's company of the Fifteenth Continental regiment, under Col. Timothy Bigelow.

**Moors, Hugh**, came to live in Shirley near the time of its incorporation, and owned a house and farm in a north-easterly section of the town, remote from any road, and surrounded by a dense

forest. He had a family, but of their number or names no record has been found. In the "Boston News Letter," which Snow says (in his history of Boston,) was the first periodical paper that appeared on our continent, the following sad record was made June 22, 1758:

"We hear from the district of Shirley in the county of Middlesex, that on the 25th ult. the following accident happened there, viz.: As Mr. Hugh Moors of that place was cutting down a tree, but a little way from his house, and that just as the tree was falling he looked up and saw a son of his, about five years old, coming to him in the place where the tree was about to fall; on which he ran and caught him in his arms; but in turning about to save his child's life, (which he did,) he lost his own, by one of the limbs reaching his head, which killed him instantly. The child is hurt but little, and is like to do well. Mr. Moors is much lamented by all that knew him; for he was a kind husband, a tender parent, and a good neighbor."

In the old cemetery there is a gravestone bearing the following record: "John Moore died May 8, 1758, Et. 96 years," which makes his birth-year 1662. "His wife, Agnes, d. July 23, 1757, Et. 89 years," which makes her birth-year 1668. Nothing further ever reached us concerning them, either through record or tradition.

---

## NUTTING.

**Nutting, Jonas**, b. at Westford, April 7, 1802. He was a son of Jonas Nutting and Martha Gould, was not born in wedlock, and therefore could not know the benefits of parental instruction. At the age of five years he was put in charge of the Shaker communion at Shirley, where he remained through all the after stages of his life, and where he died. The Shakers opened to him a comfortable home in his helplessness, and he proved to them a faithful coadjutor in his strength. In his boyhood he was taken under the immediate superintendence of their business agent—or deacon, as he is styled by his associates,—and was trained in a knowledge of farm husbandry, care of animals, traffic, and domestic economy; in all of which he proved himself an apt scholar. When his foster-father had passed away, the well-taught pupil was exalted to the place of his patron, and entered upon its duties; and during almost all of his after years he constituted the temporal *lead* of the Shakers in Shirley. Their business at home and abroad passed under his supervision, and he was regarded by his business associates of the world,—even as he was known to be, by the brethren of his faith,—an *honest man*. He was slow of utterance, apparently dull in his movements, yet his judgment was so well matured that his action was attended with few drawbacks or mistakes. For more than twenty of the last years of his life he was deeply afflicted with that apparently incurable disease termed asthma, and for many of these years his malady prevented his rest upon a bed, his sleep being obtained while seated in a chair and reclining forward upon pillows. Yet all this trial failed greatly to disturb the even

tenor of his spirits, or prevent the regular discharge of his daily duties. He d. very suddenly, Aug. 26, 1875. His funeral was attended by a large concourse of people, composed of the members of his own faith and friends and strangers from abroad. All seemed anxious to exhibit their respect for the memory of one whose life had been filled with the virtues and usefulness that had characterized that of Deacon Jonas Nutting.

---

## PAGE.

The Page families of Groton, Shirley, Lunenburg, Rindge, N. H., and many other New England towns, were descended, generally, from John Page, who immigrated to this country in 1630, and settled at Watertown. He came from Dedham, England, and brought his family, which consisted of his wife, Phebe, and three children, to which, according to Bond's history of Watertown, two were added after his settlement in America. He was the first constable of Watertown, being appointed in 1630, by the court. He was admitted freeman May 18, 1631. He d. Dec. 18, 1676; his widow d. Sept. 25, 1677. His children were scattered abroad, the fourth of whom, John, Jr., was the ancestor of the Groton and Shirley families.

John Page, Jr., was b. in 1630, took the oath of fidelity in 1652. About the year 1662 he removed to Groton, was a proprietor of the extensive territory that bore that name, and a distinguished settler of the place. He m. Faith Dunster, who is supposed to have been a niece of President Dunster of Harvard University. She d. April 3, 1699. He did not continue in Groton through life, but returned to Watertown about the year 1676, and d. about 1711. He was a selectman of Watertown in 1695, 1696, 1697 and 1698. He had three children b. at Groton, and one after his return to Watertown.

Samuel Page was a son of John Page, Jr., and Faith (Dunster) Page. He was b. at Groton, June 4, 1672. He m. Martha ———, and had two children b. at Groton, but eventually removed to Lunenburg, and was the first settler of that town, and, for a time his was the only family within its limits. "He received the title of 'Governor,' since he was presumed to control the whole town." His second born was the first of the name that was ever settled in Shirley.

**Page, Daniel,**<sup>4</sup> (Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) b. at Groton, Aug. 10, 1722, m. Ruth ———. It is probable that he was proprietor of the estate afterward owned by Phineas Page, and now by the heirs of the late Philemon Holden. The name of Daniel Page is on the list of petitioners that Shirley have a corporate existence, and he had four children, all of whom were b. at Shirley:

1. RUTH, b. Aug. 25, 1746. She was twice m., (first) to Silas Davis, and had five children. She m., (second) James Mills of Shirley, pub. Dec. 13, 1783, and had two or three children.

- II. HULDAH, b. Jan. 31, 1748, m. in early womanhood, and removed from town.
- III. MARTHA, b. Dec. 15, 1750, m. David Wilson, and had several children.
- IV. DANIEL, b. Jan. 26, 1753, m. Mary Davis, 1777. He had two children b. at Shirley :
  - 1. DANIEL, b. June 3, 1778.
  - 2. JOHN, b. October 25, 1779.

Mr. Daniel Page was one of the eighty volunteers who marched under the lead of Capt. Haskell, the day after the fight at Concord, April 19, 1775.

**Page, John**, is supposed to have been a son of John and Mary (Parker) Page of Groton, (John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) was b. in Groton, June 9, 1743, m. Esther Lawrence of Groton, Oct. 29, 1767. She was a daughter of Jonathan and Esther Lawrence. He lived in Groton until after the birth of his first child, then removed to Shirley, where three children were born. In 1775 he removed to Rindge, N. H., where three other children were born. Stearns says, in his History of Rindge, that he served in Col. Baldwin's regiment, in the war of the Revolution, and that, Dec. 21, 1788, himself and wife were dismissed from the church in Rindge and recommended to the church in Reading; that the state is not named in the record. No farther notice of him has been found. He had seven children :

- I. MOLLY, b. at Groton, June 15, 1768, m. Josiah Sawtell.
- II. ESTHER, b. at Shirley, Oct. 15, 1769, m. Jesse Davis.
- III. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, Nov. 21, 1771.
- IV. PRUDENCE, b. at Shirley, June 12, 1774.
- V. JOHN, b. at Rindge, Sept. 9, 1776.
- VI. EDMUND, b. at Rindge, Nov. 9, 1778.
- VII. JONATHAN, b. at Rindge, May 3, 1781, m. Rebecca Sawtell.

**Page, Simon**, was b. at Groton; but, owing to a defect in the town records, neither the date of his birth nor the names of his parentage are preserved. He is, however, supposed to have been the son of Jonathan Page, (Simon,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>) He m. Hannah Gilson, and his home was on territory that came within the limits of what was subsequently Shirley. His farm is situated on the eastern boundary of the town, and borders on the Nashua river; the same estate is now the home of William and E. L. White. He had eleven children, all b. at the same home, but all that were b. previous to 1753 were recorded at Groton, the remainder at Shirley.

- I. SIMON, b. at Groton, June 6, 1742. He was twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Moors of Groton, pub. Jan. 15, 1767; (second) to Elizabeth DeRumpell of Groton. He had eight children, all b. in Shirley. He d. at Shirley. He was one of the patriots of the Revolution, in 1775; was amongst the volunteers who marched from Shirley in the company of Capt. Haskell, on the alarm, April 19, 1775. On the 15th of the following July, he enlisted into the regular service for eight months.
1. EUNICE, b. Aug. 17, 1767, m. Abijah Nutting of Groton, Feb. 6, 1788, and made that town her life residence. She had six children, and d. Jan. 2, 1825. Her children were :
  - (1.) *Abijah*, b. Nov. 24, 1790.
  - (2.) *Eunice*, b. April 18, 1792.
  - (3.) *Alpheus*, b. March 10, 1798.
  - (4.) *Levi*, b. Feb. 18, 1801.
  - (5.) *Lucinda*, b. April 5, 1803.
  - (6.) *Hannibal*, b. March 17, 1805.
2. SYBIL, b. Sept. 5, 1769, d. at Shirley, Jan. 18, 1784.
3. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 12, 1771, m.
4. SUSIE, b. Jan. 8, 1774, m. Phinehas Nutting of Groton, 1793, and had seven children, all b. at Groton :
  - (1.) *Sukey*, b. Aug. 5, 1793.
  - (2.) *Lydia*, b. April 4, 1795.
  - (3.) *Phinehas*, b. June 5, 1797.
  - (4.) *Simon*, b. April 27, 1800, m. Sarah Huntress, Nov. 22, 1823.
  - (5.) *Joel*, b. April 3, 1802, m. Esther Lawrence, July 10, 1825, d. May 9, 1854.
  - (6.) *Nancy*, b. March 14, 1804.
  - (7.) *William Stuart*, b. Nov. 14, 1806.
5. LYDIA, b. Dec. 27, 1776, m. John Moors of Groton, removed to Mount Holly, Vt., lived and d. in that town.
6. HANNAH, b. Feb. 28, 1778, d. May 3, 1778.
7. SIMON, b. Oct. 30, 1780, m. Mary Kemp of Groton, Jan. 27, 1801. He lived on the farm now owned by the heirs of the late Porter Kittredge, and gained quite a reputation as a cultivator of hops; and in other ways he was a thrifty, industrious farmer. He died Sept. 11, 1839. His death was occasioned by the accidental discharge of a musket, the contents of which penetrated his lungs, and his life was closed in a few hours. He stood upon the stairs leading to the attic of his house; the gun lay along the floor, and, as he drew it toward himself by its muzzle, the lock came in contact with an uneven board, which caused the fatal discharge. His widow died at Pepperell, Dec. 27, 1855. He had eight children, all of whom were born in Shirley.
  - (1.) *Richard Ransom*, b. April 17, 1801, m. Ruth Messer of Londonderry, N. H., Jan., 1838. He had two children: 1. "Charles Kimball," b. at Londonderry, June 27, 1832, m.



- Mary Ann Tucker of Lowell, Aug. 9, 1855; had one child: 1. Hannah Maria, b. at Lowell, July 14, 1857. 2. "George," b. at Londonderry, April 1, 1838, d. at Shirley, Oct. 8, 1839. Ruth, the wife of Richard R. Page, d. at Shirley, Dec. 16, 1839. He d. at Pepperell, Feb. 22, 1863.
- (2.) *Simon Gilson*, b. Jan. 15, 1803, m. Olive Hall of Shirley, pub. Nov. 25, 1830. He died at Shirley, Feb. 12, 1839. He had one child.—(*See register Hall family, p. 430.*)
- (3.) *Lucinda*, b. April 28, 1805, m. Sumner Hopkins of Groton, Mar. 29, 1824. She has had seven children: 1. "Lucinda Jane," b. at Shirley, June 5, 1825, m. Hugh O'Failing of Arcadia, Wayne Co., N. Y. 2. "Sumner Crosby," b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1827; 3. "Charles Bradley," b. at Shirley, Aug. 16, 1829; 4. "Mary Augusta," b. at Waterloo, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1835, m. Davis McCarn of Arcadia, Apr. 8, 1854; 5. "Emily Ann," b. Feb. 17, 1837, d. Mar., 1837; 6. "Edmund Theodore," b. in Galen, N. Y., May 31, 1838; 7. "Letitia Ann," b. at Arcadia, Sept. 1, 1840.
- (4.) *Edmund*, b. June 25, 1807, d. at Shirley, Nov. 24, 1838, unm.
- (5.) *Adeline*, b. June 25, 1807, m. Nathan Holden of Shirley, Dec. 8, 1840, r. Shirley (1883).
- (6.) *Hannah*, b. Dec., 1809, d. Apr. 29, 1868, unm.
- (7.) *Edson*, b. Aug. 28, 1813, d. Aug. 29, 1813.
- (8.) *Mary*, b. June 13, 1816, m. Edmund F. Nutting of Pepperell, May 3, 1838, r. Pepperell (1883). She has had seven children, all b. at Pepperell: 1. "Mary Elizabeth," b. May 20, 1839, d. Nov. 18, 1841; 2. "Adeline Francina," b. Aug. 22, 1840, d. Nov. 21, 1841; 3. "George Henry," b. May 22, 1843, d. Sept. 1, 1846; 4. "Almira Frances," b. Feb. 28, 1845; 5. "Ellen A.," b. Feb. 9, 1847; 6. "Edmund Page," b. June 25, 1849; 7. "Charles Farnsworth," b. June 6, 1853.
8. *JOEL*, b. July 22, 1785, m. Leah Dickerson, June 9, 1803. He had seven children, all b. at Shirley. While his children were young and helpless he left his family, surrounded by want, to the care of their mother, and to such sympathizing friends as her forlorn condition might call up, and his whereabouts has remained a mystery unto this day. His children were:
- (1.) *Almira*, b. Nov. 7, 1804. Has been twice m., (first) to John Barnard of Stow, 1825; he d. Oct. 31, 1854; (second) to Ephraim Richards of Mexico, Me., r. Mexico (1879). She has had eight children, all b. at Mexico: 1. "Jane Augusta," b. March 29, 1827, d. Aug. 11, 1829; 2. "Elizabeth Leah," b. April 25, 1829, m. Jarvis Richards, and had eight children; 3. "Sarah Jane," b. Sept. 17, 1832, m. Marvel Taylor, and had two children; 4. "Mary Ann," b. Feb. 7, 1834, m. Henry McColleston, and had two children; 5. "Stephen G.," b. July 23, 1836, m. Sarah Jane Barnard, and had three children; 6. "Louisa Elmira," b. March 21, 1839, d. May 1, 1841; 7.

- "Hiram Abiff," b. Nov. 3, 1843, d. Aug. 15, 1864; 8. "Abby L. A.," b. Sept. 28, 1846, d. March 24, 1853.
- (2.) *Joel*, b. March 17, 1806, d. 1822.
- (3.) *Louisa W.*, b. March 21, 1808. She has been twice m., (first) to Joel Foster of New Ipswich, N. H., Oct. 1, 1825; he d. March 22, 1839; m. (second) John Griffin, July 15, 1845; he d. Dec. 5, 1856; she is a widow, r. Shirley (1883). She has had seven children: 1. "Sarah Louisa," b. at Lowell, Nov. 16, 1827, d. Jan. 24, 1831; 2. "Mary Kendall," b. Nov. 30, 1828, d. at Lowell, Jan. 24, 1831; 3. "Mary Louisa," b. Jan. 15, 1831, m. William Turner of Plymouth, Vt., June, 1845, d. May 31, 1876; 4. "Joel," b. March 31, 1832; 5. "George Page," b. June 16, 1837; 6. "Alonzo Franklin," b. Feb. 7, 1848, m. Elizabeth F. Carkers, Sept. 5, 1867; 7. "Walter Eugene," b. Nov. 17, 1849, r. Shirley, unm. (1883).
- (4.) *Simon Dickerson*, b. 1810. In early manhood he left his family and went to parts unknown, in imitation of his father's example; and his absence, like that of his father, has always remained a mystery.
- (5.) *Elizabeth*, b. May 10, 1812. She has been twice m., (first) to Francis Harris of Shirley, Nov. 18, 1833; he d. May 20, 1860; she m. (second) Reuben Wyman, Nov. 18, 1861; he d. Dec. 5, 1868; she r. in Townsend (1879).
- (6.) *William*, b. June 25, 1814, m. Elizabeth E. Davis of Lunenburg, June 19, 1839, d. the same year.
- (7.) *George*, b. Feb. 10, 1817, d. at Shirley, Nov. 16, 1838.
- II. JAMES, b. April 22, 1744, d. Sept. 23, 1773.
- III. HANNAH, b. May 31, 1746, died young.
- IV. LYDIA, b. Dec. 10, 1748, m. Simon Holden of Shirley, April 20, 1794.
- V. JONAS, b. Sept. 2, 1750, m. Lucy Holden of Shirley, pub. Nov. 23, 1775. He was one of the eighty patriots called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. He d. at Shirley, Jan. 26, 1822. He had sixteen children:
1. Lucy, b. at Shirley, Jan. 13, 1777, m. Moses Chaplin, April 7, 1801, d. Feb. 25, 1846.
  2. JONAS, b. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1778, m. Eunice Wait of Ipswich, May 24, 1808. He d. at Shirley, Sept. 29, 1824; his widow d. at Dover, N. H., Sept. 15, 1826, aged 40 years. They had seven children:
    - (1.) *Eunice Wait*, b. at Shirley, May 2, 1809, m. Francis Kauffer, June 27, 1827. She d. at Lowell, Nov. 14, 1847. She had five children: 1. "John Francis," b. at Andover, June 3, 1828, d. in Maine, Feb. 1859. He d. from inhaling steam. 2. "Clarissa Ann," b. at Andover, June 23, 1830; m. Dr. David Burbank of San Francisco, Cal.; 3. "Eunice Aedeline," b. at Roxbury, Dec. 13, 1832, d. at Concord, N. H.,

- June 23, 1850; 4. "Mary Ann," b. at Boston, Oct. 13, 1836, d. at Lowell, Oct. 16, 1843; 5. "Hale Page," b. at Methuen, Dec. 31, 1839, m. Etta St. Clair of South Strafford, Vt., April 24, 1871; has one daughter: 1. Nellie M., b. Nov. 3, 1874.
- (2.) *Jonas Augustine*, b. at Groton, Nov. 15, 1810. He went into the Southern States in 1837, and has never since been heard from (1861).
- (3.) *Clarissa Ann*, b. at Concord, N. H., April 17, 1812, d. Sept. 26, 1813.
- (4.) *John Oliver*, b. at Concord, N. H., June 27, 1814, m. Elizabeth Frye of Andover, Sept. 29, 1836. He had eight children, the first two of whom were born at Andover—all the others at North Woburn: 1. "Oliver Hale," b. Sept. 30, 1837; 2. "Evelina Elizabeth," b. June 19, 1839; 3. "John Augustine," b. March 14, 1841; 4. "Theophilus Frye," b. Dec. 29, 1843, d. at Woburn, Feb. 8, 1883;—in 1861 he enlisted as private in the Union army; was wounded and discharged for disability in 1862; recovered and re-enlisted in 1863, and served through the war, retiring with a captain's commission. 5. "Herman Lovejoy"; he enlisted in the Union army during the Rebellion, and was killed in battle. 6. "Mary Shattuck," b. June 1, 1845, d. at North Woburn, Feb. 19, 1859; 7. "Eunice Wait," b. Dec. 26, 1847; 8. "Clarence Henry," b. Sept. 14, 1850. Elizabeth (Frye), wife of John O. Page, d. at North Woburn, Feb. 20, 1859, and he was again m., Feb. 22, 1860, to Mrs. Harriet Frye of Lawrence.
- (5.) *Hale Wait*, b. at Concord, N. H., June 12, 1816, m. Sarah M. Wheeler of Salem, N. H., Nov. 3, 1840. He had two children b. at Methuen; in 1847 he removed to Fitchburg, where he established a successful business in the manufacture of piano-forte cases. He was a representative to the General Court in 1857 and in 1863, and held other responsible positions in that town. In 1872 he removed to Kalamazoo, Mich., where he now resides (1883). Children: 1. "Charles Eugene," b. Nov. 6, 1841, d. Nov. 13, 1841; 2. "Cynthia Maria," b. Sept. 4, 1844, m. Sept. 6, 1866, Rev. Kendall Brooks, D. D., (born in Roxbury, Sept. 3, 1821,) son of Kendall and Mary (Pettee) Brooks. Mr. Brooks graduated from Brown University, 1841; was ordained as Baptist minister, August 31, 1845; was pastor in Eastport, Me., from 1845 to 1852; was Professor of Mathematics in Waterville College from 1852 to 1855; was pastor in Fitchburg from 1855 to 1865; was editor of the *National Baptist*, Philadelphia, 1865 to 1868; and since 1868 has been President of Kalamazoo College, at Kalamazoo, Mich. He has one child: 1. Kendall Page, born in Kalamazoo, July 4, 1876.
- (6.) *Joseph Wait*, b. at Charlestown, Dec. 5, 1818, left home at early manhood, and has not been heard from since 1840, when he was at Fort Gibson, Ark.
- (7.) *George Henry*, b. at Shirley, Feb. 27, 1821, d. July 30, 1822.



Autograph Print, W. P. Allen, Gardiner, Mass

HALE W. PAGE, Esq.



3. PETER, b. at Shirley, March 5, 1779, d. young.
4. PHILEMON, b. at Shirley, Dec. 28, 1780, m. at Bangor, Me., and had a family, d. 1846.
5. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, Dec. 7, 1781, m. John Ivory of Shirley, Feb. 6, 1802, and removed to western New York; d. Jan. 31, 1809.
6. ASA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 25, 1783, m. and had a family.
7. DENNIS HOLDEN, b. March 27, 1784, m. Sarah Jennerson of Shirley, July 11, 1807, and d. at Shirley, May 4, 1851. He had nine children:
  - (1.) *Sarah Ann*, b. Nov. 3, 1808, m. Charles D. Bond of Brimfield, Jan. 23, 1834. She d. Feb. 9, 1870. She had three children: 1. "Caroline A.," b. Oct. 21, 1834, d. Feb. 19, 1838; 2. "Ellen Maria," b. March 30, 1839, d. May 19, 1843; 3. "Charles Henry," b. Nov. 21, 1844, d. Feb. 15, 1845.
  - (2.) *Miriam*, b. Sept. 24, 1811, m. Thomas Lawton, March 31, 1834, d. at Pepperell, June 17, 1879.
  - (3.) *Hannah*, b. March 17, 1814, m. Edmund Harris of Lunenburg, March 31, 1842; he d. Oct. 14, 1861. She is a widow, r. Clinton (1883). She has had four children: 1. "Charles B.," b. Sept. 10, 1843, m. Sarah S. Chase of Holyoke, d. March 12, 1878; 2. "George W.," b. Oct. 6, 1844, m. Kate S. Gould of Nashua, N. H.; 3. "Edwin R.," b. March 11, 1846, m. Annie J. Piper of Dixmont, Me., Jan. 3, 1876; 4. "Lilla J.," b. Feb. 29, 1856.
  - (4.) *Dennis*, b. at Boston, July 8, 1816, m. Harriet N. Shattuck of Pepperell, Sept. 9, 1847, d. at Shirley, March 19, 1869. He had four children: 1. "Charles F.," b. at Pepperell, Nov. 3, 1848, m. Netty S. Blanchard, Sept. 6, 1877, r. Boston (1879); 2. "Helen Josephine," b. at Boston, Dec. 4, 1851, m. Henry J. Vinal, Nov. 17, 1874; 3. "Edward W.," b. at Shirley, May 8, 1855, d. May 13, 1856; 4. "Annie L.," b. at Shirley, Feb. 27, 1858, m. Waldo L. Lancaster, Oct. 25, 1874.
  - (5.) *George*, b. Oct. 19, 1818, m. Abigail Gibson of Shirley, Oct. 18, 1842, d. at Shirley, March 11, 1881. He had three children: 1. "Walter Bowman," b. at Shirley, April 18, 1843, m. Lucy Bancroft of Pepperell, pub. Aug. 23, 1865, r. Pepperell (1883); 2. "Julia Maria," b. at Shirley, Aug. 12, 1844, m. Thomas L. Hazen of Shirley, Nov. 17, 1867, r. Shirley (1883); 3. "Clara E.," b. at Shirley, Dec. 3, 1852, d. March 3, 1875.
  - (6.) *Harriet N.*, b. April 9, 1821, m. Sullivan Davis, Dec. 1, 1842, r. Pepperell (1883).
  - (7.) *Mary M.*, b. Aug. 10, 1825, m. Leonard C. Grovener, June 3, 1855, r. Boston (1883).
  - (8.) *Abigail Jane*, b. Feb. 6, 1827, m. James D. Chapman, May 14, 1851, d. June 8, 1855. She had two children: 1. "Flora Ella," b. July 30, 1853, m. Eaton W. Vinal, Nov. 11, 1872;

- she has had one child: 1. Ella J., b. May 22, 1876. 2. "Elizabeth Jane," b. June, 1855, m. Juline C. Crosby of Litchfield, Minn., March 20, 1873; she has had three children, all b. at Litchfield: 1. Everett, b. June 22, 1874; 2. Mande, b. May 28, 1876; 3. Roy, b. May 13, 1879.
- (9.) *Walter B.*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 12, 1829, d. Dec. 3, 1839.
8. MARIA, b. Aug. 10, 1785, d. young.
9. JAMES, b. Nov. 11, 1786, m. Mrs. Rebecca Whitney. Of the time of his marriage no record has been found. He d. April 13, 1849. He had three children:
- (1.) *Elizabeth*, b. at Shirley, and d. at Fitchburg.
- (2.) *Thomas*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 10, 1827, m. Charlotte A. Allen, Nov. 14, 1850, r. Lunenburg (1880). He has had three children: 1. "Alice," b. at Lunenburg, June 22, 1856, d. June 23, 1858; 2. "Annie T.," b. at Lunenburg, Nov. 17, 1860; 3. "Lottie E.," b. Oct. 17, 1863.
- (3.) *James*, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 10, 1827. He has been thrice m., (first) to Emily Jewett, Nov. 27, 1853; she d. Oct. 24, 1856; m. (second) Amelia M. Jewett, a sister of his former wife, May 6, 1858; she d. March 1, 1859; m. (third) Emily Warren, Nov. 27, 1862; she d. May 8, 1880. He has had four children: 1. "Miriam A.," b. Aug. 28, 1864; 2. "Emily G.," b. March 6, 1866, d. June 6, 1866; 3. "Mabel V.," b. March 25, 1871; 4. "Homer James," b. May 1, 1880, d. May 9, 1881.
10. MARIA, b. Jan. 21, 1788, m. David Sill, d. March 26, 1853.
11. ELEANOR, b. Dec. 12, 1790, d. at Groton, unm., Oct. 11, 1866.
12. PETER, b. April 3, 1792, was strangled by a bean which had entered the trachea and could not be ejected, 1794.
13. CELINDA, b. May 21, 1793, m. Moses Kezar, Dec. 12, 1812, d. Oct. 23, 1845.
14. EDY HOLDEN, b. Sept. 21, 1794, m. Abraham Stone of Groton, pub. Oct. 26, 1823, d. at Groton, June 10, 1826.
15. HANNAH, b. May 1, 1796, d. Aug. 30, 1806.
16. LYDIA WHITNEY, b. Feb. 27, 1798, m. Abraham Stone, Jan. 8, 1828; she d. at Groton, March 26, 1853. She had one child:
- (1.) *Valancourt*, b. at Groton, Oct. 5, 1829, m. Ellen A. Mason of Quincy, Dec. 25, 1854. He has had three children: 1. "Lizzie E.," b. Jan. 13, 1857; 2. "George Valancourt," b. Dec. 24, 1861; 3. "Arthur P.," b. Jan. 16, 1870.
- VI. BETTY, b. May 22, 1752, d. at Shirley, Jan. 19, 1776, unm.
- VII. HANNAH, b. March 24, 1757, m. Abel Walker of Shirley, Feb. 22, 1783, and removed to Langdon, N. H., where she died July 20, 1841, aged 84. She had ten children. (See Walker family.)

VIII. ABEL, b. Aug. 15, 1759, m. Lydia Cook, daughter of Enoch Cook of Groton, pub. Jan. 28, 1786. He d. at Lunenburg, Dec. 7, 1804.\* He had four children :

1. ENOCH COOK, b. Jan. 5, 1787. He was four times m., (first) to Betsey Dunsmore of Lunenburg, Aug. 31, 1808 ; she d. June 6, 1811, aged 22 ; he m. (second) Hannah Dunsmore, 1811 ; she d. Jan. 2, 1828 ; he m. (third) Sarah Allen of Groton, Oct., 1829 ; she d. Dec. 2, 1863 ; m. (fourth) Mrs. Mary Gibson of Lunenburg, July 18, 1865. He d. in Lunenburg, Jan. 12, 1874. He had six children :

(1.) *John*, b. at Groton, June 5, 1810 ;—he learned the printing business of Edmund Cushing of Lunenburg ; in 1830 he commenced printing in Fitchburg, and, in connection with J. E. Whitcomb, started the first newspaper ever printed in the town—called the *Fitchburg Gazette*. He soon left the place, and spent a large portion of his life in New York city, where he was married, and where he died, Oct. 1856.

(2.) *Enoch*, b. at Lunenburg, May 4, 1813 ; m. Mrs. Frances Hall of Boston, May 21, 1835 ; r. Fitchburg (1883).

(3.) *Hannah*, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 2, 1816 ; m. May 7, 1840, Samuel Dean Chase, (b. in Newbury, May 13, 1817,) has had six children, all born in Methuen : 1. "Alonzo Page," b. July 15, 1841, m. Harriet A. Merrill of Salem, N. H., Aug. 1862, and died in Methuen, Nov. 7, 1880, leaving a widow and one daughter : 1. Lillian P., b. in Peoria, Ill., Dec. 19, 1870 ; 2. "Mary E.," b. Feb. 10, 1843, d. at Methuen, Aug. 26, 1846 ; 3. "Alphonzo D.," b. Oct. 2, 1844, d. Nov. 14, 1844 ; 4. "Albert G.," b. August 2, 1847, d. Sept. 17, 1849 ; 5. "Eugene S.," b. Dec. 5, 1851, m. Lizzie M. Tewksbury of Methuen, Nov. 28, 1880, r. Methuen (1883) ; 6. "George C.," b. May 18, 1857, d. at Methuen, March 20, 1879.

(4.) *George*, b. at Lunenburg, July 22, 1818 ; has been twice m., first to Sarah Gilchrest of Lunenburg, by whom he had four children : 1. "Maria," m. — Flint, and had one child ; her husband d. in the Union army during the rebellion. She m. second John Stearns, and r. (1883) at Peterborough, N. H. ; 2. "Nancy," m. Charles Hayward of Winchendon, and has children ; 3. "George Harlan," m. Mary Smith, and r. Bangor, N. Y. ; he has two sons : 1. Frank Enoch ; 2. George Burton ; 4. "Elizabeth," m. John J. Bonnell of Worcester ; she has had three children : 1. a daughter, died ; 2. Rosa, b. April, 1877 ; 3. Ralph, d. aged two years.

(5.) *Edmund*, b. at Lunenburg, Sept. 22, 1820 ; m. Abbie Smith, daughter of Samuel D. Smith of Fitchburg ; he died at Leominster, July 16, 1866 ; he had one daughter : 1. "Ella," m. George Briscoe, and had four sons.

---

\*By a record found among the descendants of Abel Page it appears that Simon Page, senior,—ancestor of this branch of the Page family,—was born in Groton, Jan. 23, 1722 ; and that the supposition expressed on page 566 (that he was a son of Jonathan Page) is correct.



- (6.) *Elizabeth*, b. at Lunenburg, March 19, 1823; m. Myrick Felton of Berlin, and had five children: 1. "Martha Emma," b. Oct. 14, 1852, m.; 2. "Abbott L.," b. Aug. 14, 1855, m. Alice I. Brown of Fitchburg, April 8, 1882; 3. "Marion Annetta," b. Aug. 31, 1858; 4. "Truman P.," b. Jan. 25, 1861; 5. "Lucinda Elizabeth," b. Oct. 10, 1864. Mrs. Elizabeth (Page) Felton d. Sept. 30, 1871.
2. POLLY, b. Jan. 5, 1789, m. Timothy Stone, 1810; had four children:
- (1.) *Sophia*, b. at Groton, Feb. 9, 1811, m. Daniel N. Bardeen, March 27, 1832.
  - (2.) *Abel*, b. Nov. 25, 1812, m. Sally Ann Park, pub. April 9, 1837, d. at Ayer, 1876.
  - (3.) *Sherman*, b. at Groton, Dec. 2, 1814.
  - (4.) *Amelia*, b. at Groton, April 4, 1817, d. March, 1819.
3. ABEL, b. at Shirley, June 10, 1791, m. Zena Pierce. He had five children, all b. at Harvard:
- (1.) *Abel Augustus*, b. 1837.
  - (2.) *Charles Hamlin*, b. 1838.
  - (3.) *Silas N.*, b. 1839.
  - (4.) *Sarah Fane*, b. 1842.
  - (5.) *Catherine Park*, b. 1849.
4. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 14, 1794, m. Nathaniel Stone of Groton, May 7, 1816, r. Ayer (1880). She has had six children, all b. at Groton:
- (1.) *Mary Ann*, b. June 28, 1817, m. R. Sawyer Hoar, May 22, 1839, r. Littleton (1880).
  - (2.) *Nathaniel M.*, b. Aug. 16, 1820, d. Sept. 20, 1820.
  - (3.) *Lydia Frances*, b. June 16, 1824, m. Jeremiah A. Tuttle, Feb. 3, 1846, r. Littleton (1880).
  - (4.) *Andrew N.*, b. Nov. 12, 1829, d. Oct. 1, 1866.
  - (5.) *Charles F.*, b. Oct. 17, 1831. He has been twice m., (first) to Amanda Warner, Dec. 14, 1863; she d. Dec. 5, 1871; m. (second) Abbie Barnard, Aug. 20, 1874, r. Littleton (1880).
  - (6.) *Abbie A.*, b. Nov. 2, 1837, m. Augustus S. Tuttle of Groton, April 18, 1858. She is now a widow, and r. at Ayer (1880).
- IX. PETER, b. Sept. 9, 1761, d. July 8, 1773, drowned in the Nashua river. The following notice of the accident appeared in the *Massachusetts Gazette*, July 22, 1773: "We heard in Shirley that on the 8th inst., six lads, the oldest of them not nineteen years of age, went into a river there to bathe themselves. They all, unexpectedly, got into deep water; one of them, viz., a son of Mr. Simon Page, was drowned; the others, as none of them were swimmers, very narrowly escaped from sharing the same fate."
- X. EUNICE, b. July 24, 1763, d. April 30, 1767.
- IX. BETSEY, b. April 27, 1765, d. June 16, 1776.
- XII. OLIVER, b. April 17, 1767. He inherited the family homestead, situated in the easterly part of the town, and bounded on

the east by the Nashua river. He was a thriving agriculturist, and left, at his death, a well cultivated and well furnished farm. He was twice m., (first) to Esther Kemp of Groton, 1791; she d. Nov. 26, 1826; m. (second) Rebecca Sawyer of Groton, pub. Sept. 23, 1827; he d. Dec. 14, 1827. He had ten children, all b. at Shirley:

1. LAVINA, b. Nov. 11, 1792, m. Thomas Farnsworth of Groton, June 12, 1812; he d. at Groton, May 1, 1831; she remained a widow unto her death. Her last years were passed at the "Old Ladies' Home," in Boston, where she d., Oct. 3, 1879. She had six children, all b. at Groton.
  - (1.) *Thomas Spencer*, b. Oct. 1, 1813, m. Harriet H. Lawton of Concord, Dec. 3, 1835, r. Clinton (1879).
  - (2.) *Jonas*, b. Oct. 2, 1815, d. Feb. 2, 1816.
  - (3.) *Benjamin Franklin*, b. Oct. 20, 1817, m. Harriet N. Joslin of Boston, Jan., 1844, d. at —, N. Y., July 2, 1867.
  - (4.) *Calvin Page*, b. April 24, 1819, m. Elvira D. Betton of Windham, N. H.; he d. May 28, 1866. He had three children: 1. "Mary Stacy," b. Dec. 5, 1846; 2. "Emily Frances," b. Dec. 25, 1851; she was adopted by A. N. Swain of Bellows Falls, Vt., and m. Henry Clinton Johnson; 3. "George Calvin," b. May 3, 1853.
  - (5.) *Jonas*, b. June 3, 1823, m. Hannah C. — of Freedom, N. H., r. at Freedom [1879.]
  - (6.) *Lavina Page*, b. May 11, 1825, m. Robert M. Cooper, pub. Aug. 22, 1843, d. at Groton, Aug. 18, 1860.
2. OLIVER, b. June 2, 1795, m. Sally Dodge of Groton, Dec. 17, 1821, d. Nov. 26, 1846. He had one child:
  - (1.) *Maria*, b. at Groton, Oct. 2, 1833, d. Aug. 30, 1849.
3. PETER, b. Sept. 24, 1797, m. Hannah W. Hardy of Newburyport, April 17, 1828, d. at Shirley, Feb. 27, 1840. He had seven children, all b. at Shirley:
  - (1.) *Peter*, b. May 3, 1829. He has been twice m., (first) to Mrs. Susan E. Burnham (her maiden name was Larogue) of Gloucester, Nov. 23, 1850. She d. at Portsmouth, N. H., Dec. 11, 1878; m. (second) Monica Hanlon, r. Amesbury (1880). He has had six children: 1. "Mary F.," b. at Gloucester, May 5, 1851; she m. Forest J. Tafton; 2. "Lucy S.," b. at Gloucester, Dec. 16, 1852, d. Jan. 25, 1854; 3. "Lucy E.," b. at Gloucester, Oct. 28, 1854, d. Oct. 2, 1855; 4. "Charles H.," b. at Gloucester, May 8, 1856; 5. "Willie," b. at Gloucester, Aug. 8, 1857; 6. "Howard B.," b. at Portsmouth, July 8, 1860.
  - (2.) *Emily*, b. Oct. 22, 1830, d. Dec. 1, 1839.
  - (3.) *Sarah Jane*, b. Sept. 2, 1832, m. Henry O. Seaver of Townsend, March 25, 1856, r. at Townsend (1883); she has had three children, b. at Townsend: 1. "Charles Henry," b. Oct. 12, 1857; 2. "Daniel Eddy," b. Feb. 17, 1861, d. May 16, 1862; 3. "Irving A. W.," b. Oct. 23, 1870.
  - (4.) *Amanda M.*, b. July 4, 1834, m. James L. Kemp of Groton, Oct. 3, 1854, d. May 29, 1876. She had six children: 1.

- "Frank E.," b. March 17, 1857; 2. "Hattie A.," b. April 7, 1859; 3. "Lilla," b. Jan. 9, 1862, d. 1880; 4. "Harry E.," b. June 22, 1863; 5. "Flora W.," b. Nov. 11, 1866; 6. "Luella Jane," b. Oct. 22, 1871, d. May 30, 1876.
- (5.) *Daniel Wesson*, b. Nov. 30, 1836, m. Mercy R. Chadbourn of Sanford, Me., May 17, 1862, r. East Boston (1880). He has had five children: 1. "Edgar W.," b. at Boston, April 14, 1863, d. Sept. 9, 1863; 2. "Weston R.," b. at Boston, July 14, 1864; 3. "Joseph C.," b. at Natick, May 15, 1866; 4. "Mercy A.," b. Jan. 22, 1870; 5. "Hannah E.," b. May 1, 1873.
- (6.) *George Edward*, b. Jan. 15, 1839, m. Mary ———, r. Ashuelot, N. H.
- (7.) *Charles Dudley*, b. Nov. 14, 1840, m. Emily Ann Litchfield of Lunenburg, May 29, 1862, r. Leominster [1880]. He has had five children, and all b. at Leominster: 1. "Anna Eveline," b. Oct. 4, 1866; 2. "Howard Litchfield," b. Nov. 12, 1869; 3. "Alice Louisa," b. Sept. 8, 1873; 4. "Charlie Ivan," b. Sept. 8, 1873, d. Sept. 8, 1873; 5. "Robert Lorin," b. May 18, 1878.
4. LUTHER, b. Oct. 11, 1799, m. Hannah W. Murray of Hill, N. H., April 2, 1833, d. at Woburn, Feb. 1, 1869. They had five children, all b. at Groton:
- (1.) *Luther Malcomb*, b. Jan. 11, 1834, d. Feb. 14, 1835.
- (2.) *Hannah Augusta*, b. April 3, 1836, d. Sept. 29, 1837.
- (3.) *Luther Tidd*, b. Oct. 7, 1838, m. Elizabeth Shattuck of Pepperell, Nov. 18, 1863, d. at Pepperell, Aug. 5, 1879. He has had three children, all b. at Pepperell: 1. "Frank Getchel," b. May 2, 1864, d. April 30, 1877; 2. "Lizzie Florence," b. Nov. 12, 1868; 3. "Katie Brigham," b. Nov. 2, 1871.
- (4.) *Hannah Emily*, b. Oct. 11, 1843, m. Albert A. Clemence of Weare, N. H., Aug. 21, 1873. She has had three children: 1. "Louisa Page," b. Nov. 20, 1874; 2. "Warren Luther," b. Aug., 1876; 3. "George Albert," b. Nov. 3, 1878.
- (5.) *George Henry*, b. Oct. 11, 1843, d. Feb. 11, 1845.
5. NANCY, b. March 11, 1802. She has been twice m., (first) to Joseph Estabrooks of West Cambridge, pub. Sept. 10, 1820; he d. Aug. 21, 1864; m. (second) Jonathan Kilburn of Shirley, July 4, 1869. She is now a widow, r. Ayer (1883). She has had three children, b. at Shirley:
- (1.) *Ann M. A.*, b. Dec. 23, 1820, m. Henry Hapgood of Harvard, May 8, 1839. She has had two children: 1. "Charles H.," b. at Harvard, Oct. 7, 1840, r. Clinton (1880); 2. "Augusta A. P.," b. at Harvard, Sept. 12, 1844, r. Ayer (1883).
- (2.) *Angelina*, b. Aug. 25, 1823, m. William P. Mills, May 24, 1849. She has had one child: 1. "Chester P.," b. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1851, r. Ayer (1883).
- (3.) *Henry J.*, b. July 22, 1825. He has been twice m., (first) to Harriet Williams of Shirley, April 25, 1854; she d. at

- Groton, Nov. 9, 1871; m. (second) Lavina J. Blood of Pepperell, Dec. 11, 1873. He has had six children, all b. at Groton: 1. "Hattie P.," b. Aug. 23, 1855; 2. "George H.," b. Jan. 29, 1858; 3. "Willie H.," b. July 4, 1860; 4. "Isabel," b. Aug. 16, 1864; 5. "Nelly L.," b. Aug. 28, 1874; 6. "Newton L.," b. Aug. 28, 1874, d. May 11, 1875.
6. ESTHER, b. April 1, 1804, m. Asa Jenkins of Shirley, April 7, 1825, d. at Shirley, March 19, 1855.
7. EUNICE, b. July 4, 1805, m. Edmund Jenkins, April 10, 1828, d. at Shirley, June 17, 1879.
8. DANIEL, b. Aug. 15, 1808, d. Dec. 23, 1835, unm.
9. WILLIAM W., b. Dec. 25, 1811, d. Dec. 10, 1834, unm.
10. MARY ANN, b. Dec. 10, 1814. She has been twice m., (first) to Isaac Jaquith of Boston, 1835; m. (second) John R. Teague. She d. at Boston, Nov. 17, 1876. She had one child:  
(1.) Isaac, b. 1838, d. Aug. 23, 1839.

**Page, Phinehas**, son of John and Mary (Parker) Page, (Phinehas,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> John, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John.<sup>1</sup>) He was a brother of John Page, whose register precedes this in these pages. He was b. at Groton, May 24, 1745, m. Hannah Stone of Groton, Feb. 2, 1769. He lived at the place previously occupied by Daniel Page, in a westerly section of the town, and which is now owned by the heirs of the late Philemon Holden,—a farm whose thrift has been highly creditable to its several owners. Mr. Page was one of the volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. He d. at Shirley, Dec. 31, 1833. He had eight children:

- I. THEOPHILUS, b. at Shirley, Dec. 12, 1769. He m. his wife from Amherst, N. H., secured a home in Schenectady, N. Y., where he d. in 1853.
- II. PHINEHAS, b. at Shirley, Nov. 5, 1771, d. May 22, 1772.
- III. PHINEHAS, b. at Shirley, March 16, 1773, d. at Amherst, N. H., Dec. 19, 1805.
- IV. LEVI, b. at Shirley, Aug. 18, 1775, left town at early manhood, and established a home in some town in the State of New York, where he was m., and had two children; he d. Oct. 17, 1853.
- V. EDMUND, b. at Shirley, Mar. 13, 1778, m. Betsey Dwight of Shirley, Feb. 1, 1806. He became a resident of Dunstable at the time of his marriage, where he remained through life. He was engaged in trade, held an influential position in the town and had much to do with its municipal arrangements; indeed, passed as the 'Squire' of its little domain. In that town his children were born, and there he died in 1871. He had seven children:
1. MARY ANN, b. July 6, 1806, m. Isaac Kendall of Dunstable,

May 22, 1831, d. July 5, 1870. She had three children born at Dunstable :

- (1.) *A Son*, b. Mar. 10, 1840, d. Mar. 12, 1840.
- (2.) *Mary Jane*, b. Sept. 24, 1841, m. Francis F. Woods of Dunstable, Feb. 4, 1865.
- (3.) *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 8, 1846, m. Herman L. Parker of Dunstable, Nov. 18, 1869.

2. BETSEY, b. April 3, 1809, m. James Kendall of Dunstable, Oct. 30, 1831. She had five children born at Dunstable :

- (1.) *James Norman*, b. Sept. 18, 1832.
- (2.) *Alfred P.*, b. Dec. 19, 1833, m. Harriet A. Marsh of Hudson, N. H., April 20, 1865.
- (3.) *Mary Ann*, b. Nov. 5, 1835, m. Isaac Newton Cummings of Nashua, N. H., Jan. 6, 1864.
- (4.) *Ellen Frances*, b. Sept. 11, 1845, m. Willard E. Hollis, Oct. 1, 1868.
- (5.) *Lewis H.*, b. Nov. 13, 1851.

3. EDMUND D., b. Oct. 11, 1811, m. Rebecca Bancroft of Tyngsboro', June 9, 1836. He had one child :

- (1.) *Frances R.*, b. at Nashua, Oct. 21, 1839, m. Rufus G. Sargent of Nashua, Feb. 25, 1865.

4. ALBERT GALLATIN, b. March 13, 1814, m. Sarah C. Swallow of Dunstable, Aug. 28, 1834. He had four children, all b. at Fitchburg. He d. Mar. 27, 1871.

- (1.) *Sarah Emily*, b. May 28, 1835, m. Austin Farrar of Springfield, N. H. She has had one child : 1. "Albert Austin," b. June 19, 1856, m. Lizzie E. Shattuck of Townsend ; and d. March 27, 1880.
- (2.) *Elisa Jane*, b. Nov. 3, 1837, m. Edward D. Atherton of Conway, N. H. ; r. Fitchburg (1883). They have one child : 1. "Willis Burton," b. June 15, 1870.
- (3.) *Albert Willis*, b. Sept. 23, 1839 ; d. March 4, 1851, at Fitchburg.
- (4.) *Frank Dwight*, b. Feb. 9, 1855, m. Della I. Plimpton, Sept. 17, 1878 ; r. Fitchburg (1883).

5. JOHN, b. June 22, 1816, m. Sarah R. Read of Dunstable, Aug. 21, 1844. He r. Fitchburg (1883), and has had two children :

- (1.) *Sarah Angenette*, b. at Fitchburg, May 25, 1848, m. Wesley Osborne, and has one child : 1. "Frank."
- (2.) *George Austin*, b. June 6, 1860, d. Nov. 6, 1860.

6. NORMAN K., b. Dec. 2, 1818, m. Mary H. Leavill of Lowell, Sept. 3, 1856. He had two children, b. at Nashua, N. H. :

- (1.) *Charles Norman*, b. July 11, 1857.
- (2.) *John Dwight*, b. Aug. 6, 1860.

7. HARRIET, b. Oct. 19, 1822, d. Jan. 4, 1845.

VI. EDE, (as she stands in the family record, but EDITH, as her name appears upon her gravestone,) b. July 18, 1781, m. John

Rockwood of Groton, Dec. 7, 1803, d. May 24, 1826. She had four children :

1. CALVIN, b. at Groton, Aug. 10, 1805, m. Harriet B. Cornell of Portsmouth, R. I., d. at Harvard, July 25, 1881.
2. JOHN S., b. at Groton, Dec. 18, 1806, m. Mrs. ——— Everts of New York, 1847, d. at New York, May, 1875.
3. HARRIET, b. at Groton, Sept. 10, 1808, m. Francis D. Stedman of Lancaster, Nov., 1826, r. Boston (1881).
4. WALTER, b. at Groton, July 12, 1810, m. Elizabeth Swett of Newburyport, 1836. He had six children, and d. at Nashville, Tenn., July 13, 1851. His widow d. at Nashville, March 26, 1853. Their children were :
  - (1.) *William McLain*, b. at Nashville, March 1, 1838, m. Triphena Jenkins of Vicksburg, Miss., Jan. 7, 1860, d. at Vicksburg, of yellow fever, Sept. 28, 1878.
  - (2.) *Kate Morrell*, b. at Nashville, Sept. 8, 1839, m. John E. Tilton of Salem, Sept. 22, 1859.
  - (3.) *Mary Jane Varnum*, b. at Nashville, Sept. 17, 1841, m. Lee S. Daniel of Vicksburg, Dec. 22, 1860.
  - (4.) *Sarah Swett*, b. at Nashville, June 25, 1846, d. July 1, 1853.
  - (5.) *John L.*, b. at Nashville, Dec. 9, 1847, m. Kate Brattle of Walpole, Nov. 24, 1870.
  - (6.) *Walter*, b. at Nashville, June 26, 1849.
5. WILLIAM, b. at Groton, Jan. 20, 1814, d. at New York, May 22, 1836.

VII. ELI, b. at Shirley, Sept. 19, 1784, m. Clarissa Harkness of Lunenburg, June 19, 1810. He was a practical man, but rarely extended his business operations beyond the circle of his home duties. These he managed with great care and thrift, and left, at death, a generous estate to a few claimants. He d. at Shirley, Dec. 19, 1862, and his remains, with those of his wife, lie in the old cemetery of the town, beneath a costly monument erected to their memory by their youngest son. Mrs. Page d. Oct. 7, 1858. Two children :

1. THOMAS H., b. Sept. 8, 1814. He was twice m., (first) to Emily Longley of Shirley, Dec. 29, 1842 ; she d. Sept. 19, 1850 ; m. (second) Mary A. Jacobs of Groton, Nov. 1, 1853. He d. at Ayer, Aug. 23, 1873. He had one child :
  - (1.) *Mary Emily*, b. at Shirley, May 18, 1847, m. Massena Heath, Dec. 5, 1878.
2. ALFRED, b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 23, 1817, m. Sally Maria Felt of Jaffrey, N. H., Dec. 29, 1862. He has had one child :
  - (1.) *John Eli*, b. at Shirley, May 8, 1869, d. at Ayer, Aug. 5, 1869.

VIII. WALTER, b. Nov. 14, 1786, d. at Londonderry, Vt., July 1, 1810.

## PARK.

It has been found difficult, not to say impossible, to trace the origin of the families of this name who lived in Groton and Shirley previous to the year 1800, and all that has been here attempted, is to give some fragmentary records which have come to the notice of the compiler of this register, in the disconnected state in which they have been found.

**Park, James**, is supposed to have lived within the limits of what afterward became the town of Shirley, as early as 1747, for his name stands upon the petition of that date that an independent town be established. He m. Jane Riches, Oct. 11, 1739, and had one child :

I. WILLIAM, b. April 14, 1740.—*Butler's History of Groton.*

MARTHA, daughter of Thomas and Rosanna Park, b. at Shirley, Nov., 1782, d. Jan. 10, 1783.

TWINS, son and daughter of Thomas and Rosanna Park, b. April 19, 1774, d. April 22, 1774.—*Gravestone records.*

## PARKER.

This is a very common name. It has been borne by families that have lived in almost every New England town, at some periods of its history. And there has been a respectableness and more than average ability connected with individuals of the name. Mr. Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, says that forty-one of the name, in 1834, had graduated from Harvard University alone, and thirty-eight from other New England colleges.

James Parker, the common ancestor of families of the name in Groton and vicinity, appeared at Woburn as early as 1640, m. Elizabeth, a daughter of Robert Long of Charlestown, May 23, 1643, and lived at Woburn until 1652, during which time he had six children. He then removed to Chelmsford, where he remained unto the year 1659, and had four children b. there. In 1660 he removed to Groton and made that town his life-home. He had one son, b. at Groton, by his wife Elizabeth. The date of Mrs. Parker's death has not been preserved. Mr. Parker m. a second wife in his old age, Mrs. Eunice ———, who had one child, a daughter, who was thirty years younger than the last that preceded her.

Mr. Parker came to Groton at or near the time of its organization, and was the first and largest proprietor of the territory. The town was originally divided into what were called *acre rights*, each one of which would entitle its owner to nearly fifty acres, on an equitable division of the territory. Mr. Parker had fifty of these rights. His landed estates were frequently increased by additional purchases, so that he became the largest land-holder if not the richest man within the territory, during its early history.

The position which he held among his fellow-townsmen proved that he had a commanding intellect as well as a long purse. According to Mr. Butler's History of Groton, he was a deacon in the church, a sergeant, and so on up to captain, in the military service. He was one of the selectmen of the town at its organization, in 1662, and held that office for more than thirty years. He was also for a season the town clerk. During the years of his activity he was moderator at most of the town meetings; a member and chairman of all important committees appointed to locate roads, lay out lands, establish boundaries of the town, and in fine for the transaction of any business of a municipal, parochial or public nature. In the latter years of his life, he was appointed to represent the town in the General Court.

His home was far out from what is now the village, near Martin's pond, somewhat removed from the highway, in a shaded, secluded spot, with, at present, no house to mark the place where dwelt the chief original proprietor.

This account of the early home of James Parker, came from some of his descendants, who retained a few acres of the estate through several generations, in remembrance of their illustrious ancestor, of whom they were very proud. But quite recently a pamphlet has appeared, entitled "Old Homesteads of Groton, Mass.," written by Francis Marion Boutwell, where the following account of the Parker homestead appears; but it was probably a second establishment:

"Captain James Parker lived on the Dr. Amos B. Bancroft place, where Captain Asa S. Lawrence now lives. His home estate occupied both sides of the present main street, the northern boundary being James brook, probably named for him; and his southerly line was near, if not exactly upon, the line which now separates the land of George D. Brigham from the high-school lot and the land of Andrew Robbins, known as the Loring estate. The southerly line upon the east side of the road was no doubt near the present line which separates the Dr. Joshua Green estate from the brick-store lot.

"Captain Parker owned a large part of Half-Moon meadow, and was the owner of a good deal of real estate in different parts of the town. He was for many years the richest, and in all matters of secular character, the leading man in town."

To follow down the lineage of the Shirley Parkers from this, their illustrious ancestor, we come to

James Parker, Jr. He was the fifth of the twelve children in his father's family, was b. at Woburn, April 15, 1652, m. Mary Parker, Dec. 11, 1678, lived at Groton and had five children; he was killed by the Indians, July 27, 1694, and his family were carried into captivity. His second son was

Phinehas Parker, who was b. at Groton, in [1684]. He was twice m., (first) to Abigail ———, who d. Feb. 4, 172—; m. (second) Elizabeth ———. He d. Aug. 13, 1744. He had eight children. His second son was

Leonard Parker, who was b. at Groton, June 3, 1718, m. Abigail ———, and had ten children, the third of whom was



**Parker, James**, who was b. at Groton, Nov. 26, 1744. He came to Shirley soon after he attained his majority, and was settled upon that beautiful *valley farm* that is now in the possession of his descendants of the third generation. He m. Sarah Dickerson of Shirley, and had ten children.

Unlike his distinguished ancestor, of Groton, he troubled himself very little with public official business. He had, for a time, a lieutenancy in the town militia, and was for one year a selectman. Towards the close of his life he had a justice's commission, but he exercised none of the functions of that office, being content with the title alone.

He lived in the days of the American Revolution, yet he took no personal part in the strife with the mother land, except to be enrolled with the eighty volunteers who were called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. His life was mainly passed in the discharge of his private business, to which he devoted himself with becoming fidelity. His lands were kept under skilful cultivation, and his business relations were conducted with so much shrewdness as to give him a pecuniary position above that of the most of his fellow-townsmen. In 1802 he resigned his farm to the care of his eldest son, and removed to the centre village of the town, and occupied the house which, at a later period, was the home of his youngest son, Hon. L. M. Parker, but which is now owned and occupied by Mrs. Lucy R. Holden. Here he d., Sept. 29, 1830. His wife, Sarah, preceded him to the grave; she d. Nov. 22, 1829. His children were all b. at Shirley, and were :

- I. SARAH, b. July 8, 1768. She was twice m., (first) to Benjamin Edgerton of Shirley, Dec. 7, 1788; he d. April 2, 1806; she m. (second) Moses Jones of Lancaster, and d. at Shirley, Feb. 25, 1844.
- II. JAMES, b. Feb. 4, 1771, m. Ruth Harkness of Lunenburg, pub. Sept. 4, 1803. He d. Nov. 18, 1853. His widow d. Sept. 1, 1859. In early manhood he held a military commission during the usual time of such appointments, rising through all the minor grades of the service to the office of captain, which was the usual title by which he was addressed through life. He held some places of municipal trust,—was many times appointed overseer of the poor, and filled other responsible positions. It was his choice, however, to stand aloof from public cares, that he might the better fulfil the obligations of home; this he did with faithfulness, was a pattern of industry and economy, and “went down to his grave in a good old age.” He had three children, who were b. at Shirley :
  1. THOMAS HARKNESS, b. July 14, 1804, m. Nancy Crossman of Boylston, pub. May 5, 1839. He d. July 25, 1881. His widow and children reside at the old mansion, in the pleasant valley, where all their fathers of the name dwelt before them. Mr. Parker had two children, b. at Shirley :
    - (1.) Emerson, b. June 2, 1840, unm. (1883.)
    - (2.) Pamela H., b. May 22, 1846, unm. (1883.)

2. SALLY, b. March 14, 1807, m. <sup>Edward</sup> Edmund Fales of Thomaston, Me., June 4, 1835. She had one child, and d. at Shirley, Dec. 30, 1845.  
(1.) *Sarah*, b. at Shirley, Dec. 19, 1836, m. Edward Roberts of Shirley, Nov. 12, 1857, d. Feb. 22, 1859.
3. JAMES OTIS, b. June 5, 1811. He has been twice m., (first) to Martha Lincoln Carter of Lancaster, May 13, 1845; she d. at Lancaster, April 30, 1847; m. (second) Harriet Morgan Gould of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1863; she d. at Shirley, Sept. 14, 1876. Dr. Parker is a widower, r. Shirley (1883). He has one child:  
(1.) *James C. C.*, b. at Shirley, June 19, 1846, r. Shirley, unm. (1883.)
- III. LOVEY, b. Jan. 7, 1773, m. Samuel Hazen of Shirley, April 17, 1796, d. at Shirley, April 4, 1821.
- IV. HENRIETTA, b. July 3, 1775, m. Thomas Whitney of Shirley, July 7, 1799, d. at Shirley, Nov. 6, 1864. The following notice of Mrs. Whitney, giving the prominent traits of her character, was written by one who had the partiality of a near kinswoman and friend:  
"In speaking of this aged and estimable woman, we are aware that to those who enjoyed the privilege of an intimate acquaintance all eulogy is needless; but when a career so actively useful is ended on earth, and a spirit so pure has passed tranquilly to its rest, the influence of such a life has yet its work to accomplish. With a mind of no ordinary stamp—of almost masculine vigor, she combined a woman's heart, tender and loving. Strong in her feelings, firm in her friendships, decided in her opinions, (which, formed with deliberation and good judgment, were emphatically her own,) she unconsciously commanded from all respect and confidence.  
"After a life of practical religion, in which much of her happiness was the reflection of that generously bestowed on others, she approached its close with a faith in her Savior and a trust in her Maker which banished from the tedious hours of her last illness all fears for her future. And with words of affectionate counsel on her lips, and peace in her heart, beloved and honored, she fell asleep."
- V. RHODA, b. Oct. 20, 1777, m. Stephen Longley of Shirley, Jan. 17, 1798, d. at Shirley, Dec. 7, 1832. She was a true and faithful wife, a tender and careful mother, a trustworthy friend, and a devoted Christian believer.
- VI. ABIGAIL PRESCOTT, b. Dec. 17, 1779, d. at Shirley, Oct. 11, 1801, unm.
- VII. DANIEL, b. June 29, 1782, m. Ann Collins of Philadelphia. He had several children, all but two of whom d. young. The eldest, a daughter, m. Clement Hill. The youngest, a son, d. at Philadelphia, 1848. Mr. Parker d. at Washington, D. C., April 5, 1846.

VIII. DAVID, b. May 19, 1784, m. Pamela Dwight, daughter of John and Susanna Dwight, of Shirley, Jan. 1, 1804. He d. at Shirley, July 16, 1873. He had ten children, all b. at Shirley :

1. LEONARD M., b. Jan. 7, 1805, m. Paulina Twing, Jan. 7, 1828. He has had two children, r. Shirley; a widower (1883).

(1.) *Martha Fane*, b. Nov. 2, 1829, m. John R. Holden of Shirley, May 4, 1858, r. Shirley (1883).

(2.) *Minerva*, b. July 26, 1836, d. Aug. 26, 1836.

2. PAMELIA, b. June 16, 1807, m. Jeremiah C. Hattwell, Dec. 11, 1832, d. at Shirley, April 26, 1875.

3. CATHERINE, b. Nov. 22, 1808, m. Gilman Roby of Dunstable, Oct. 26, 1837, d. at Dunstable, by a stroke of lightning, June 21, 1838. It was on a Sunday that she was smitten. She had just returned from church, and while passing through a lower room of her dwelling, during a sudden shower, the electricity entered the house at the eaves, passed down between the ceilings, and burst through between the windows of the basement story, shattering the looking-glass in its course, and was attracted to the head of the unfortunate woman by a silver comb in her hair. The fluid entered her head, passed through her body, and made its outward passage through the heels of her shoes. She breathed for a season, under intense agony, when she quietly passed away.

4. DAVID, b. April 23, 1811, m. Eleanor L. Wetherbee of Fitchburg, Nov. 12, 1834, r. Lancaster (1883). He has had nine children, all of whom were b. at Lancaster.

(1.) *Henry J.*, b. Aug. 17, 1835. He had a captain's commission in the war of the Rebellion, and was slain at the battle of Resaca, Ga. He survived his fall but a few moments. He expressed a wish to see his far-off friends, and then took his handkerchief and tried to assuage the fast-flowing tide of life,—but in vain; he then returned it to his cap, and breathed his last. The handkerchief was sent, in the state he left it, to his sorrowing mother,—the only relic she possesses of her brave son who gave his life at the call of his country.

He m. Mary A. Richardson, Jan., 1856; she d. Oct. 27, 1874. He was killed May 15, 1864. He had five children :

1. "Charlie H.," b. at Lancaster, Aug. 11, 1856, d. Aug. 25, 1856; 2. "Lottie E.," b. at Lancaster, Feb. 14, 1858; 3. "Mary E.," b. at Lancaster, March 9, 1860; 4. "Henrietta A.," b. at Lancaster, July 22, 1861, d. Aug. 22, 1864; 5. "Henry J.," b. at Lancaster, July 19, 1862, d. Aug. 31, 1863.

(2.) *Minerva E.*, b. Sept. 17, 1837, m. Levi P. Wood, Dec. 21, 1858. She has had three children, r. Lancaster (1883). 1.

"Minett A.," b. Oct. 26, 1860, d. Feb. 21, 1861; 2. "Carrie E.," b. Dec. 18, 1864; 3. "Etta E.," b. Nov. 20, 1872.

(3.) *Catherine R.*, b. Feb. 18, 1839, m. George F. Maynard of Fitchburg, Feb. 19, 1860; he d. Oct. 22, 1877. She had

three children: 1. "Frank H.," b. July 3, 1861; 2. "Annie L.," b. Nov. 26, 1866; 3. "Lenora S.," b. Sept. 11, 1868, d. July 11, 1869.

- (4.) *Loring D.*, b. Oct. 25, 1840. He has been twice m., (first) to Francena E. Wood of Harvard, March 2, 1861; she d. at Ashburnham, April 9, 1870; m. (second) Laura J. Green of Alstead, N. H., Jan. 21, 1871, r. Rockingham, Vt. (1880.) He has had eight children: 1. "Emerson F.," b. at Shirley, Nov. 27, 1863; 2. "Henry E.," b. at Fitchburg, June 23, 1866; 3. "Lillian A.," b. at Fitchburg, March 18, 1868; 4. "Charles W.," b. at Fitchburg, Aug. 28, 1871; 5. "Ada E.," b. at Fitchburg, March 5, 1874; 6. "Frank G.," b. at Ayer, Aug. 30, 1876; 7. "Leon D.," b. at Fitchburg, Oct. 13, 1877; 8. "Grace L.," b. at Rockingham, March 12, 1880, d. March 14, 1880.

Mr. Parker is a musical instrument maker, and is particularly devoted to the manufacture of violins, in which he has had good success.

- (5.) *Leonard H.*, b. May 1, 1842, m. Hannah J. Wood of Harvard, Dec. 21, 1863, r. Harvard (1880). He has had four children: 1. "Addie M.," b. at Shirley, Nov. 19, 1867; 2. "Eugene M.," b. at Groton, April 1, 1870; 3. "Willie M.," b. at Groton, Jan. 28, 1872; 4. "Herbert H.," b. at Littleton, July 9, 1877.

Although Mr. Parker has scarcely arrived at the period of middle life, he has passed a somewhat eventful career. When about seventeen years of age, he was standing by the side of a younger brother, looking out of an attic window of his father's dwelling, during a shower of rain. A bolt of lightning struck a neighboring tree, passed down the trunk, and entered the window. The subject of this notice found himself prostrated at the opposite side of the room, without serious injury; while his less fortunate brother had fallen, under horrid disfigurements, to rise no more; the stock of a musket which the lad held in his hand was split in pieces.

In 1863 Leonard H. Parker enlisted in Company G, 36th regiment of Massachusetts volunteers, for three years, or during the war. He was stationed at Camp Nelson, Ky., for a season. Here he became sick with measles, attended by erysipelas and chronic diarrhœa. On the ninth of March, 1864, his army corps was ordered to the front, and the hospital patients were conveyed by ambulance to Nicholasville station. There he was put into a box car, and conveyed to Lexington station, where he was taken out and laid upon the platform as a dead man, and was so reported and recorded. He was covered with a blanket, and, to use his own words, "How long I lay I don't know, but when I revived three doctors were standing by, and I heard one of them tell the nurse not to give me any more medicine, as I could not live. I was then suffering from lung fever. In a few weeks I was brought

back to Camp Nelson, where I stayed until the close of the war, during which time I was confined in the small-pox hospital by varioloid."

During the years that have followed, Mr. Parker has sustained an active and enterprising career; has been called to places of trust and usefulness, and such are his present health and habits as to promise for him a valuable future.

- (6.) *Charlotte W.*, b. Jan. 28, 1844, d. March 8, 1844.
- (7.) *David Waldo*, b. June 1, 1845, d. June 29, 1859, killed by lightning.
- (8.) *Alfred H.*, b. June 18, 1848, m. Ella Gerry of Fitchburg, May, 1877. He has two children: 1. "Edgar O.," b. June 21, 1878; 2. "Irving F.," b. May 6, 1880.
- (9.) *Dana E.*, b. June 16, 1851, d. March 17, 1867.
5. LORING, b. July 24, 1813, m. Pamela Lawrence, Nov. 13, 1856, r. Shirley (1883). He has had one child:
  - (1.) *Amos*, b. at Shirley, Oct. 12, 1859.
6. HARRIET, b. Feb. 23, 1818, m. Ansel Tyler of Lancaster, Nov. 12, 1840, r. Leominster (1880). She has had four children:
  - (1.) *Josie P.*, b. July 15, 1848, m. W. H. Adams of Pepperell, Dec. 3, 1873. She has one child: 1. "Clesson T.," b. Aug. 16, 1876.
  - (2.) *Hattie J.*, b. Sept. 22, 1849, d. Aug. 22, 1851.
  - (3.) *Nettie L.*, b. Nov. 15, 1851, m. R. A. Hillson of Leominster, Oct. 19, 1872.
  - (4.) *Hattie C.*, b. Sept. 7, 1856.
7. GEORGE, b. Aug. 29, 1819, d. July 14, 1873, unm.
8. DANIEL, b. Jan. 3, 1821, d. Dec. 30, 1825.
9. JANE, b. July 29, 1824, d. Jan. 7, 1825.
10. HENRY, b. 1826, d. when eight days old.
- IX. LYDIA BOWES, b. Dec. 20, 1786, m. Moses Treadwell of Ipswich, Sept. 20, 1814. She d. at Ipswich, Oct. 10, 1830. She had five children, b. at Ipswich:
  1. LYDIA BOWES PARKER, b. Aug. 6, 1815, m. James P. Whitney of Shirley, May 31, 1836. She d. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1842.
  2. JAMES PARKER, b. June 25, 1817, r. San Francisco, Cal., unm. (1880.)
  3. SARAH ANN, b. May 18, 1819. She has been twice m., (first) to James P. Whitney of Shirley, June 11, 1846; he d. Jan. 14, 1847; she m. (second) Isaac Kendall of New York, Sept. 13, 1855. She has four children, and is a widow. Her children were b. at New York.
    - (1.) *Virginia Beverly*, b. June 24, 1856.
    - (2.) *Leonard Treadwell*, b. July 17, 1857.
    - (3.) *George Choate*, b. Jan. 18, 1859.
    - (4.) *Edith*, b. Oct. 13, 1861.

4. LEONARD LINCOLN, b. April 5, 1821, d. at San Francisco, Feb. 12, 1876, unm.
  5. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 22, 1826, m. Samuel B. Woodward of Worcester, Sept. 14, 1852, d. at Worcester, March 25, 1857. She had one child:  
(1.) *Samuel B.*, b. at Worcester, Aug. 24, 1853, r. Worcester (1880).
- X. LEONARD MOODY, b. Jan. 9, 1789, m. Martha, daughter of Gov. Levi Lincoln, Sen., pub. March 22, 1814. He d. at Shirley, Aug. 25, 1854. Mrs. Parker d. at Charlestown, April 26, 1822. He had three children, all of whom were b. at Charlestown:
1. MARTHA LINCOLN, b. Aug. 4, 1815, d. at Worcester, unm., Oct. 2, 1835.
  2. ELIZABETH WALDO, b. May 9, 1817, m. Francis H. Kinnicutt of Worcester, Oct. 26, 1837, r. Worcester (1883), and has had six children, all of whom were b. at Worcester.
    - (1.) *Rebecca Newton*, b. Sept. 17, 1838, m. Dr. George E. Francis of Worcester, June 23, 1868, r. Worcester (1883). She has had two children, both b. at Worcester: 1. "Elizabeth Kinnicutt," b. Aug. 14, 1869; 2. "George Kinnicutt," b. Nov. 24, 1871, d. Dec. 20, 1877.
    - (2.) *Elizabeth Waldo*, b. Aug. 18, 1840, m. Dr. William H. Draper of New York, Oct. 15, 1861, d. Dec. 19, 1869. She had three children: 1. "William Kinnicutt," b. Feb. 2, 1863; 2. "Martha Lincoln," b. Aug. 23, 1864; 3. "Robert Watts," b. Dec. 24, 1867, d. Sept. 20, 1868.
    - (3.) *Julia B.*, b. July 1, 1843, m. John M. Barker, Sept. 17, 1868, r. Worcester (1880).
    - (4.) *Frank Parker*, b. July 13, 1846, m. Eleanor Kissel of New York, Nov. 19, 1875, r. New York. He is engaged in the practice of medicine. He has had two children: 1. "Frank Harrison," b. Nov. 13, 1876; 2. "Gustave Herman Kissel," b. Jan. 19, 1878.\*
    - (5.) *Lincoln Newton*, b. March 14, 1849, m. Edith Paley, daughter of Judge Paley of Concord, N. H., Oct. 10, 1878, r. Worcester (1883). He has had one child: 1. "Roger," b. at Worcester, Feb. 12, 1880.
    - (6.) *Leonard Parker*, b. May 22, 1854.
  3. SARAH REBECCA, b. March 6, 1822, m. Joseph Mason of Worcester, Nov. 10, 1846, r. Worcester (1883). She has had one child:  
(1.) *Joseph P.*, b. at Worcester, Sept. 15, 1848, m. A. Wright of New York city, Nov. 13, 1877, r. Worcester (1883).

**Parker, Jonas**, son of Leonard and Abigail Parker, and brother of James. (Jonas,<sup>4</sup> Leonard,<sup>4</sup> Phinehas,<sup>3</sup> James, Jr.,<sup>3</sup> James.<sup>1</sup>) He was b. at Groton, June 15, 1750, m. Elizabeth Little of Shirley, pub. March 17, 1774. He d. at Shirley, Feb. 15, 1794. He lived in a westerly section of the town, on the farm, and, as some suppose, in

the very dwelling of the late Luke Holden (now the home of Zopher Jones). The name of Jonas Parker, Jr., is included in the report made by Capt. Henry Haskell, to the colonial authorities, Dec. 23, 1775, as one of the volunteers under his command, from Shirley, on the alarm of April 19, 1775. The subject of this genealogical notice must have been the person intended ;—his son, Jonas Parker, Jr., was at this time only about six months old.

Jonas Parker had eight children, all b. at Shirley :

I. JONAS, b. Oct. 9, 1774, m. Esther Lawrence of Shirley, Nov. 23, 1799. After short residences in several different towns, he was removed to Pepperell, where he d.

II. THOMAS LITTLE, b. Feb. 22, 1776, m. Rachel Willard of Harvard, pub. June 28, 1802, and settled in Boston, where there were b. to him three children :

1. CAROLINE. 2. MARY. 3. THOMAS. Caroline d. at Boston, and the family removed from New England to parts unknown.

III. BETSEY, b. Nov. 29, 1777, m. Leonard Edgarton, July 12, 1798, lived and d. at Harvard.

IV. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 11, 1779, m. Martha Wellington. As may be seen by reference to the third chapter of this history, Jonas Parker, the older brother of William, was a pioneer in the manufacture of paper, in town ; and William Parker wrought under the instruction of his brother, and was engaged through life in making and trafficking in paper. He lived and d. at Boston, but his paper manufactory was located at Sudbury. Mr. Parker had three children, b. at Boston ; one d. early ; the others were :

1. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. Dec. 26, 1814, r. Boston (1880), unm.

2. MARTHA WELLINGTON, b. Aug. 13, 1826, m. Rev. Samuel Hobert Winkley, Aug. 13, 1849, and has several children, r. Boston (1883).

V. REBECCA, b. Nov. 12, 1781, m. John Robbins of Shirley, Jan. 20, 1800.

VI. PHINEHAS, b. Feb. 2, 1784, d. young.

VII. LYDIA, b. Nov. 8, 1785, m. John Foley of Boston.

VIII. JOSEPH, b. Nov., 1787, d. young.

**Parker, Abel**, was b. at Groton [probably], Nov. 24, 1745, a son of Nathaniel and Eleanor (Walker) Parker, m. Sarah ———, and lived at Shirley as early as 1772. He went from this town with the volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775, and left the birth-dates of two children upon the town records.

I. ABIGAIL, b. March 29, 1772.

II. SEWALL, b. March 15, 1775.

**Parker, Abel, Jr.**, supposed to have been a son of Abel and Esther (Shattuck) Parker of Groton, and b. Nov. 18, 1754, is supposed to have lived in Shirley, at the commencement of the war of the Revolution, as he was one of the eighty volunteers under Capt. Haskell, on the alarm of April 19, 1775. He also enlisted under Capt. Robert Longley, on the 26th of the same month, for a service of eight months. Whether or not he had a family in town is unknown.

**Parker, Peter, Jr.**, son of Peter and Prudence (Lawrence) Parker of Groton, b. Jan. 15, 1747. He was one of the 19th of April volunteers. He m. Mary ———, and lived in town until his death, which occurred March 28, 1777, two months before the birth of his youngest child. He had three children :

- I. MARY, b. at Groton, Dec. 12, 1771.
- II. PRUDENCE, b. at Shirley, Aug. 12, 1774.
- III. PETER, b. at Shirley, May 29, 1777.

**Parker, John**, (supposed to have been a son of Abel and Esther Parker of Groton, and a brother of Abel Parker, Jr.) was b. April 15, 1757; and that he was a resident of Shirley in 1775 is proved by the fact that he enlisted into Capt. Longley's company from Shirley, July 13, 1775, for a service of eight months.

## PATTERSON.

James Patterson, or Pattison, was a Scotchman by birth, and was a soldier in the army opposed to Cromwell and the Commonwealth. He was made a prisoner by the Cromwell army at the battle of Dunbar, Sept. 3, 1650, and was transported to America by order of the Protector. He embarked at London, Nov. 6, 1651, and the first that is known of his whereabouts, on this side of the Atlantic, was in 1658, when he was a resident of Billerica, where he became a large landholder. He m. Rebecca Stevenson of Cambridge, May 29, 1662. In King Philip's war his house was a garrison; and for his services in that war he was awarded (or his heirs were) a grant of land in Narragansett No. 6, which is now Templeton. He had eight children.

James Patterson, Jr., was the seventh in the order of age, and was b. at Billerica, April 13, 1683. He removed to Dunstable, where he resided several years, and then he became an inhabitant of Groton, where he d. 1738. He had six children, of whom

**Patterson, James**, was second in order of birth. (James,<sup>3</sup> James, Jr.,<sup>2</sup> James.<sup>1</sup>) He married Mrs. Elizabeth Bartlett, (whose maiden name was Nichols,) Jan. 17, 1744, and lived in that part of Groton now known as Shirley, on or near the farm now owned by



Warren Wilson, situated on the east road leading from the centre of the town to the South Village. He was one of the petitioners, in 1747, that Shirley be made an independent municipality, and was chairman of the board of selectmen the second year after the organization of the town. He died May 4, 1759. His children—six in number—were all b. in Shirley, three before and three after its organization.

I. SYBIL, b. July 22, 1747, m. ——— Brown, and removed to Temple, N. H.

II. NICHOLAS, b. March 22, 1749. He removed to Harvard, and established himself in that place as a tanner. He was twice m., (first) to Anna ———, (second) to Mrs. Abigail Whitney, pub. Sept. 12, 1778. About the year 1790 he and his son Artemas went to Vermont, and took up some wild land at Otter Creek. Both d. of fever while there. He had seven children, all b. at Harvard :

1. SYBIL, b. Jan. 31, 1774.

2. BETSEY, b. July 31, 1776.

3. ABIGAIL, b. July 22, 1779.

4. ARTEMAS, b. April 7, 1781, d. at Otter Creek, Vt.

5. LUCINDA, b. Feb. 25, 1783, d. 1832.

6. ANNA WILLARD, b. March 5, 1785.

7. ALEXANDER, b. May 15, 1787, d. at sea, unm.

III. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 25, 1751, became a resident of Boston, and was there engaged in the trade of a carpenter.

IV. JAMES, b. May 8, 1754. He removed to Fitchburg, where he was apprenticed to John Gaffold or Garfield, a tanner, with whom he formed a partnership when he came to a lawful age. Here he was m. to Miriam Hovey, Oct. 19, 1778. Soon after, he closed up his business in Fitchburg, removed to Lunenburg, kept a public house in the centre of the town, and also a country store. He was a captain of the town militia, owned the first ox-wagon and the second chaise that ever had a proprietorship in Lunenburg. At the time of the Shays rebellion he marched his company to Springfield to assist in its suppression. He arrived there in that severe snow storm, (to which allusion has already been made in this history,) late at night ; and as all the buildings in town were previously occupied, he and his men were forced to pass the residue of the night without shelter. He thus received a severe cold, which terminated in consumption and death. He had great energy of character and great goodness of heart, giving him a name and standing among his fellows. He d. at Lunenburg, 1787.

The following anecdote exhibits his dispatch in business matters. On the 8th of March, 1782, having previously sent two teams to Medford for goods, he mounted his "brown mare," which was

celebrated for fleetness, and rode to Medford to superintend the loading of the teams ; and having done this, returned to Lunenburg within twenty-four hours, having performed a journey of eighty miles. Arriving home on the morning of the 9th, he found that during his absence his wife had given birth to his first and only son.

On one occasion, when riding the "brown mare," he was suddenly stopped by some one calling to him. This proved to be Dea. Foster, an officer in the church of which he was a member ; and wishing to know what the deacon desired, received for reply, "If you are as earnest for the kingdom of heaven, as you are for this world's goods, you will take it by violence."

When James became of age he received a patrimony of £50. With this he bought a wig, a watch, and a horse. Thus equipped he sued for the heart and hand of Miriam Hovey, who was a fine vocalist and a lady of great personal beauty. Her father rejected his suit because he thought that Patterson had adopted an improvident mode of starting in life. Immediately the horse and watch were sold, and not long after the young man joined the church, and in due time attained the woman of his choice. His joining the church, however, proved to have been more from principle than from motives of policy, for his subsequent life, though short, bore the fruits of righteousness to a degree that made him conspicuous among his fellows. Subsequent to his death his widow m. Dr. Absalom Haskell of Lunenburg, and d. May 12, 1804. The children of James Patterson were :

1. LOVISA, b. at Lunenburg, July 4, 1779, m. Luther Coolidge of Natick, April 11, 1802. She d. April 29, 1816. She had six children :
  - (1.) *James Patterson*, b. at Boston, April 28, 1803, r. North Brookfield (1880).
  - (2.) *Elisabeth*, b. at Boston, Oct. 4, 1804, m. E. Newell Hunting of Charlestown, r. Charlestown (1880).
  - (3.) *Susan*, b. at Boston, Sept. 29, 1806. She was twice m., (first) to Isaiah Lowe, March 26, 1829. He d. March 9, 1834 ; she m. (second) Charles Lincoln, who was for many years the efficient and popular warden of the state prison, and who was murdered by one of the convicts (Rogers) June 15, 1843.
  - (4.) *George*, b. at Boston, July 3, 1808, mariner, d. unm., June 1, 1846.
  - (5.) *Sarah*, b. at Boston, June 4, 1810, m. Zophar Wetherbee, Dec. 25, 1832. She r. for many years at Harvard, and her husband was proprietor of the hotel in that town.
  - (6.) *Louisa Barton*, b. at Boston, Feb. 22, 1812. She was twice m., (first) to David Taylor of Fitchburg, Sept. 12, 1829. He d. Sept. 1, 1844 ; she m. (second) Jeremiah Stewart, March 16, 1848.
2. LYDIA, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 6, 1781, d. March 19, 1781.

8. JAMES, b. at Lunenburg, Mar. 9, 1782. When he was twenty-one years old he went to reside in Nashua, N. H. He subsequently removed to Dunbarton, N. H., where he lived several years ; he afterward lived in Lunenburg, whence he finally removed to Clinton, where he d. June 30, 1865. In Nashua, where he was an early settler, he erected a building where he conducted for a long period an extensive bindery ; and later in his life he established, at Clinton, a manufactory for roll-covering and belting, with which he supplied the mills at that place. He was an earnest advocate of temperance, and a devoted member of the church of Christ. He m. Sarah Stearns, Dec., 1805, who d. at Lunenburg, March 17, 1843. James Patterson had seven children :

- (1.) *James*, b. Nov. 8, 1807. He resided several years in the city of New York, a merchant. Afterward he was abroad in Europe for some years, living chiefly in London and Paris. When he returned he established himself in Boston, where he organized and superintended the penny-post department of the Boston post-office. He m. Isabella Graham Bates of New York, Nov. 20, 1833, and d. at Longwood, Oct. 17, 1875.
- (2.) *Susan*, b. at Nashua, and d. at the age of six years.
- (3.) *Mary Stearns*, b. March 3, 1811. She was at one time principal of the female department of Cortland Academy, Homer, N. Y., and was teacher of belles-lettres at New Hampton (N. H.) Female Seminary, 1856 ; r. Lawrence, unm. (1880.)
- (4.) *Stearns*, b. Jan. 2, 1814. He was a clerk in his brother's store at New York ; afterwards he studied divinity at Andover and New Haven, and was for several years an active clergyman of the Methodist Episcopal church, in Delaware and Pennsylvania ; and later, professor of language in the female college at Wilmington, Del. Failing health induced him to retire to a farm in Stroudsburg, Penn., where he was accidentally killed, while plowing, by a kick from one of his horses, May 19, 1871. He was buried in Mt. Moriah cemetery, Philadelphia.

At the eighth anniversary of the Alumni Association of the Wesleyan Female College, the following eulogy was pronounced :

"The spring-time has been clouded with still another loss, in the death of one who, for a series of years, was an honored member of the college faculty.

"Life went out, as sinks beneath the hill  
The glory of a setting star,—clear, suddenly and still.

"Rev. Stearns Patterson, Professor of Mental Philosophy and the Classics, is remembered by all with respect, and by some of us as one of the purest types of a faithful Christian teacher. He entered upon his duties here in the autumn of 1854, and remained until his health demanded a change. His individuality was marked, his scholarship unquestioned. He was a

thorough classical linguist, and possessed the gift of reducing to the simplest form, the often complex rule. Punctual, methodical, cultured, abounding in goodness of heart and the grace of the Spirit, he has finished his work. He was no false light. With a strong, deep and undemonstrative nature, he combined a kindness, a tenderness, that was almost child-like in its simplicity. His name is honored, his memory cherished, his work immortal."

Rev. Stearns Patterson m. Anna Sargent, March 24, 1851. She d. Dec. 10, 1877, leaving two sons: 1. "Howard," who received the degree of M. D., at Jefferson Medical College, and is now a practising physician in Philadelphia; 2. "Homer," a graduate of Pennsylvania College of Dental Surgery, now a practitioner in Philadelphia.

- (5.) *Lucius*, resided for a time at Nashua, and was engaged there in harness-making. He removed from there to Charlestown, where he was for over twenty-five years an officer in the state-prison, till his death, May 19, 1866. He was twice m., (first) to Hannah J. Marshall of Nashua; she d. Dec. 11, 1852; he m. (second) Emily Fernald of Ossipee, N. H.; she d. July 23, 1871. He had four children: 1. "Sarah M.," b. Sept. 23, 1845; she was for a time a teacher in a public school at Everett, is now m., and r. at West Windham, N. H. (1880.) 2. "Susan Lincoln," b. March 27, 1848, d. Aug. 19, 1850; 3. "Mary;" 4. "Frank," r. Haverhill.
- (6.) *Oliver Stearns*, r. in Nashua for a time, was an excellent musician. He went to Geneva, N. Y., studied medicine, and received his degree from Geneva Medical College. He established himself in Waterloo, and had an extensive practice in that town and vicinity. He d. at Waterloo, Dec. 25, 1869, from the effects of a fall from his carriage. He m. Caroline Fatzinger of Waterloo, N. Y., and had three children: 1. "Sarah," b. Oct. 9, 1844, m. Dr. George Yost of Ypsilanti, Mich.; 2. "Thomas F.," b. Feb. 8, 1847, r. Boston; in the office of Mudge, Sawyer & Co. (1880); 3. "Anna C.," b. Sept. 10, 1849, m. Joseph Kampman, r. Boston (1880.)
- (7.) *Sarah Stearns*, b. March 15, 1821, m. John Rodman Rollins of Newburyport. Mr. Rollins is now (1883) cashier of the Lawrence National Bank. He was, at a former period, preceptor of the Lunenburg Academy, and is remembered there with the most lively gratitude by many of his former pupils. He had filled other important stations before being called to his present responsible trust. They have two children: 1. "Elizabeth Stearns," b. Nov. 1, 1848, r. Lawrence (1880), unm.; 2. "John James," b. March 14, 1851, d. June 28, 1851; 3. "William Hobart," b. June 19, 1852, graduate of the Harvard Dental and Medical schools, now (1880) a practical dentist, Beacon street, Boston.

4. *DRUSILLA*, b. at Lunenburg, June, 1784. She has been twice

m., (first) to Stephen Pierce of Lunenburg; (second) to Dr. John Pierce, brother of Stephen. She had five children:

(1.) *James Patterson*. (2.) *Susan*.

(3.) *John*, b. 1814, was a Universalist clergyman, but d. in early manhood.

(4.) *Sarah*, m. Samuel Wilbur of Boston.

(5.) *Frances*, m. Horace Wilbur.

5. *SUSANNA*, b. at Lunenburg, March 14, 1786, m. Oct. 12, 1806, Josiah Locke, b. Oct. 1, 1780, son of William and Mary (Fowle) Locke of Lancaster. She d. in Bloomfield, Me., May 27, 1819, by suicide while in a state of mental derangement. Mr. Locke died March 28, 1826. He was an enterprising merchant and man of business in Bloomfield, was frequently elected to offices of trust in the town, and d. highly esteemed for his integrity.—(*Book of the Lockes*, p. 101.) His children, b. in Canaan, now Bloomfield, were

(1.) *Mary S. W.*, born Aug. 8, 1807, m. March 20, 1835, Rev. George W. Hathaway, who was b. in Freetown, Dec. 11, 1807, grad. at Williams College, 1827, and at Andover Theological Institution, 1830; was ordained over the Congregational church in Bloomfield, March 20, 1833. Mrs. Hathaway d. March 14, 1849. Children: 1. "Josiah Locke," b. March 20, 1836; 2. "Philo," b. Aug. 28, 1837; 3. "Emily Ballard," b. March 30, 1839, died July 6, 1840; 4. "Sarah Crosswell," b. Feb. 22, 1841; 5. "Margaret Winslow," b. Feb. 1, 1843; 6. "Susan Patterson," b. Mar. 22, 1845; 7. "Martha Nichols," b. Dec. 31, 1846; 8. "Mary," b. Feb. 17, 1849.

(2.) *Ann L.*, b. Jan. 11, 1811, m. [1850 or '51] the widower of her sister, Rev. George W. Hathaway, of Bloomfield.

(3.) *Samuel W.*, b. Jan. 17, 1813, drowned at Bloomfield, Me., Jan. 28, 1820.

(4.) *James P.*, b. July 25, 1818, d. Oct. 6, 1818.

V. *JANE*, b. at Shirley, June 23, 1756, m. Oliver Scripture of New Ipswich, N. H. She had twelve children, d. April 22, 1837. Her husband d. July 29, 1821. Her children were:

1. *BETSEY*, b. at New Ipswich, Aug. 5, 1777, d. Feb. 24, 1795.

2. *SALLY*, b. at New Ipswich, Oct. 7, 1779, m. Supply Wilson of New Ipswich, Sept. 19, 1802; she d. July 3, 1837; she had twelve children, all b. at New Ipswich.

(1.) *Supply Franklin*, b. July 8, 1803, m. Camelia Clute of Waterford, N. Y., 1836, settled somewhere in that state, a merchant.

(2.) *Sally*, b. Sept. 22, 1804, m. Jason Bigelow Perry of Rindge, N. H., Nov. 11, 1828. She was happy in her husband, he being a useful citizen, as well as a thoughtful and affectionate father. She had nine children: 1. "Mary," b. Mar. 18, 1830, m. Dana S. Walker; 2. "Eliza," b. Aug. 3, 1831, m. Julius A. Hale; 3. "Susan," b. April 11, 1833, m. Washington Whittemore; 4. "John Wilson," b. April 17, 1835, m. Mary Vose

- Cutter, Feb. 15, 1860; 5. "James Bigelow," b. Aug. 13, 1837, m. Arlette Tuttle, r. McHenry, Ill. (1880); 6. "Harriet," b. Sept. 22, 1839, m. Walter Morse Flanders of Warner, N. H., d. at Warner, June 18, 1863; 7. "Sarah," b. Sept. 12, 1842, m. Walter Morse Flanders, the widower of her elder sister, June 2, 1864, r. Warner (1880); 8. "Jason Stanley," b. Jan. 8, 1847, m. Elsie Augusta Page, daughter of Joel and Sarah (Pierce) Page of Fitchburg; 9. "Jane Sophrona," b. Jan. 8, 1847.
- (3.) *Matthias Spaulding*, b. April 22, 1806, m. Laura Morgan of Wilton, N. H., 1833, d. at New Ipswich, March, 1880.
- (4.) *Mary*, b. Jan. 2, 1808, m. Joseph Baxter Breed of Rindge, N. H., June 6, 1833; she d. at Geneseo, Ill., Aug. 23, 1869. She had seven children: 1. "Mary Elizabeth," b. June 8, 1834, m. John C. Spencer, Jan. 12, 1860, r. Geneseo, Ill.; 2. "Martha Jane," b. June 8, 1834, d. same day; 3. "Sarah Marinda," b. Nov. 15, 1835, d. Dec. 3, 1835; 4. "Marind," b. Oct. 10, 1836, m. John L. Combs, Nov. 3, 1865, r. Geneseo; 5. "Harriet Wilson," b. Aug. 9, 1838, d. Sept. 5, 1839; 6. "Augustus Baxter," b. Sept. 12, 1840, d. in the service of his country, May 31, 1863; 7. "George Henry," b. May 28, 1844, m. Caroline A. Albro of Providence, R. I., r. Geneseo.
- (5.) *James*, b. Nov. 22, 1809, d. unm., 1840.
- (6.) *Susan*, b. Oct. 14, 1811, m. Nathan Kendall of Amherst, 1839.
- (7.) *Abigail*, b. July 25, 1813. She went west and became a teacher.
- (8.) *Harriet*, b. July 15, m. H. J. Taylor, r. Iowa.
- (9.) *Sophronia*, b. Feb. 15, 1818, d. March 25, 1819.
- (10.) *Jane C.*, b. Jan. 18, 1820, m. Rev. William Ireland, 1848. He was a missionary stationed at Ifumi, South Africa, among the Zulus. She was educated at the New Ipswich Academy, and was five years a teacher before she went abroad.
- (11.) *Augustus*, b. Jan. 13, 1822, d. June 21, 1832.
- (12.) *Sophronia*, b. Feb. 6, 1824, m. Rev. ——— of Jaffrey, N. H.
3. JANE, b. June 23, 1781, d. April 8, 1819.
4. OLIVER, b. June 16, 1783. He was a physician, and commenced the practice of his profession in Chelmsford, 1807, removed to Hollis, N. H., May, 1818, m. Eliza Farrar of New Ipswich.
5. LUCINDA, b. July 24, 1785, d. Dec. 28, 1800.
6. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 9, 1787.
7. SYBIL, b. Sept. 2, 1789.
8. NANCY, b. Dec. 9, 1791.
9. JAMES PATTERSON, b. March 13, 1794, d. July 3, 1804.
10. BETSEY, b. June 13, 1796.

11. CALVIN, b. March 19, 1799.

12. ISAAC, b. Nov. 9, 1801.

VI. THOMAS, b. at Shirley, May 25, 1759.

**Patterson, John**, son of James of Dunstable and Groton, and brother of James, whose family register precedes this. He was b. at Dunstable [in 1723], became a resident of Shirley in early manhood, and owned a farm (as tradition saith) near that of his brother, on the east road from the centre of the town to the South Village. He m. Jane Parker of Groton, pub. Jan. 4, 1758. He d. June 18, 1797. He had six children :

I. LEMUEL, b. at Shirley, Jan. 8, 1759, m. Susanna Longley, pub. April 19, 1782, became a resident of Harvard, and had six children, all b. at Harvard :

1. LEMUEL, b. Sept. 9, 1783.

2. JAMES, b. April 23, 1785.

3. ASA, b. May 29, 1788.

4. JOHN, b. Sept. 14, 1790.

5. EXION, b. Jan. 15, 1798, m. Josiah Bigelow of Leominster.

6. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 5, 1800.

II. SARAH, b. at Shirley, March 19, 1761, d. March 21, 1764.

III. JOHN, b. at Shirley, Dec. 8, 1762. He r. for a time at Lunenburg, where he was proprietor of the well-known store and tavern in the centre of that town. He also passed several years of his active life at Shirley, varying from one town to the other. He finally removed with his family into the vicinity of Troy, N. Y., where he remained through the rest of his life. He m. Lucy Putnam of Lunenburg, who d. in that town, Aug. 3, 1807. He had nine children :

1. SOPHIA, b. at Lunenburg, March 18, 1785, d. Oct. 25, 1800.

2. LUCY, b. at Shirley, March 9, 1787, m. Jacob P. Carter of Lunenburg, and d. at Lunenburg, March 14, 1812. She had one child :

(1.) *Lucy*, who m. Edward Barry of Boston.

3. AGNES, b. at Shirley, July 30, 1789. She was twice m., (first) to ——— Lothrop, m. (second) to ——— Smith of Boston ; removed to Indiana.

4. JOHN, b. at Shirley, Feb. 22, 1792, removed to Troy, N. Y., where he d.

5. PUTNAM, b. at Shirley, June 27, 1794, went to Troy.

6. HARRIET, b. at Shirley, Dec. 22, 1796, d. Jan. 5, 1797.

7. HARRIET, b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 3, 1797, m. ——— Bates, removed into the State of Connecticut, and had eight children.

8. CHRISTIANA, b. at Lunenburg, May 4, 1800, m. John Rockwood of Groton, d. at Groton, April 14, 1867.
9. SOPHIA, b. at Lunenburg, March 16, 1806, m. James Barry, Jr., of Boston, pub. Sept. 29, 1821. She had seven children :
  - (1.) *James Patterson*, b. at Boston, Aug. 27, 1823.
  - (2.) *Theodore A.*, b. April 29, 1825.
  - (3.) *George Edward*, b. Feb. 2, 1827.
  - (4.) *Sophia Patterson*, b. May 28, 1831, d. 1832.
  - (5.) *Daniel Webster*, b. Nov. 4, 1835.
  - (6.) *John Rockwood*, b. Dec. 12, 1837.
  - (7.) *Agnes Sophia*, b. March 19, 1839.
- IV. SAMUEL, b. at Shirley, Oct. 3, 1764. He was a cooper by trade, and resided with Capt. James Patterson, at Lunenburg, till the death of the latter in 1787, after which he conducted the farm "at halves," and continued to keep the tavern there until 1796. Eventually he removed to the vicinity of Troy, N. Y. He was never married.
- V. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Feb. 3, 1767.
- VI. JAMES, b. at Shirley, July 26, 1769.

**Patterson, Hezekiah**, a son of James of Groton, a brother of James and John of Shirley, and was settled near them, on the east road leading from Shirley Centre to the South Village. He was b., probably, at Dunstable, m. Mary Pierce of Groton, Nov. 18, 1762, and had six children :

- I. JONATHAN, b. at Shirley, May 9, 1763, d. Sept. 16, 1765.
- II. HEZEKIAH, b. at Shirley, Aug. 26, 1765, m. Jane, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Little) Hazen of Shirley, pub. Nov. 20, 1791. He had no children, and d. Sept. 3, 1825. His widow d. April 10, 1851.
- III. SUSANNA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 26, 1768, m. Thomas Hubbard of Groton, June 16, 1796. She d. Oct. 30, 1804. She had two children :
  1. ELIZA, b. Aug. 26, 1796, d. Feb. 8, 1817.
  2. CALVIN, b. Oct. 1, 1797, m. Sally Ames, Oct. 15, 1823, d. March 16, 1837. He had two children :
    - (1.) *Eliza*, b. April 6, 1824.
    - (2.) *Calvin Patterson*, b. Jan. 29, 1826.
- IV. MARY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 7, 1770, m. Thomas Hubbard, the widower of her older sister. She d. Feb. 3, 1852. She had two children, both b. at Groton :
  1. CHARLES, b. July 29, 1810.
  2. ANDREW, b. Sept. 16, 1812.



V. ESTHER, b. at Shirley, Oct. 5, 1773, m. Sylvester Phelps of Lancaster, Sept. 21, 1795. She d. at Lancaster. She had ten children, all b. at Lancaster :

1. HENRY, b. Jan. 13, 1796, m. Mary Thurston of Lancaster, d. Aug. 6, 1826. He had one child :  
(1.) *Elizabeth*.

2. HEZEKIAH PATTERSON, b. Sept. 19, 1797, d. April, 1834.

3. ELIZA, b. April 6, 1799, m. Thomas Clark of Shirley, April 26, 1827, d. at Shirley, Jan. 24, 1876.

4. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 1, 1801, d. Feb., 1832.

5. KATHARINE, b. Sept. 30, 1803, m. Daniel Carter of Lowell, May 10, 1827. She had five children :

(1.) *Henry Phelps*, b. at Lowell, June 1, 1828, m. Mary Abby Dennis, has had one child : 1. "Harry Dennis," b. April 24, 1866.

(2.) *Leroy W.*, b. Aug. 6, 1830, d. Aug., 1835.

(3.) *Katharine*, b. Jan. 12, 1835, m. Francis H. Chandler, March 10, 1860, r. Lowell (1883).

(4.) *Herbert W.*, b. Dec. 10, 1837, d. April 30, 1843.

(5.) *John Townsend*, b. April 8, 1841. He has been twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Gowdy, Oct. 12, 1862 ; m. (second) Eleanor D. M. Crelis, Aug., 1870. Has two children : 1. "Frank Henry," b. Oct. 30, 1870 ; 2. "Rose M.," b. June 12, 1876.

6. CAROLINE, b. Sept. 30, 1803, m. John Townsend of Lancaster, May 28, 1835, d. March 5, 1840.

7. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 26, 1806, d. May 8, 1839.

8. MARY PIERCE, b. May 6, 1808, d. May 24, 1808.

9. JOEL WRIGHT, b. March 27, 1810, m. Lorinda Davis of Lancaster, d. Feb. 23, 1879. He had seven children, all b. at Lancaster :

(1.) *Henrietta Eliza*, b. July 9, 1837, r. Lancaster (1883), unm.

(2.) *Mary Ann*, b. Sept. 25, 1839, d. Jan. 8, 1855.

(3.) *Julia Lorinda*, b. Sept. 5, 1844, d. March 11, 1846.

(4.) *Emma Adelia*, b. Sept. 29, 1847, r. Lancaster (1880).

(5.) *Austin Joel*, b. June 26, 1850, m. Fanny B. Wilder of Lancaster, Jan. 15, 1874. He has had two children : 1. "Henry Gardner," b. June 21, 1875 ; 2. "Lena Gertrude," b. Aug. 18, 1877.

(6.) *Clara Gardner*, b. July 2, 1853.

(7.) *Amelia H.*, b. March 3, 1857.

10. MARY ANN PIERCE, b. March 26, 1813, d. May, 1833.

VI. BETSEY, b. at Shirley, March 27, 1776, m. Philemon Atherton of Harvard, Nov. 24, 1803, d. Oct. 30, 1854.

The Pattersons of Shirley were useful and substantial citizens, and were the progenitors of a worthy race of men and women. Their general business was agriculture ; and the yearly improvement of their farms, and the thrift that attended their labors, proved the wisdom and industry of their lives. Though their thought and care were mainly devoted to their private interests, they by no means forgot or ignored their public responsibilities, but accepted and fulfilled the trusts to which they were from time to time called, with honor to themselves and to the general advantage of the community. Their remains sleep beneath the turf of the old cemetery, but it is to be regretted that only a few of their graves have monuments to mark their locality.

### PEABODY.

This name has been traced back to a period of great antiquity, and has been borne by many distinguished families of Great Britain. The first, and so far as the compiler of this record knows, the only one that ever immigrated to New England, and who, of course, is the ancestor of the several families of the name scattered through the Eastern States, was Lieut. Francis Peabody. He was b. at St. Alban's, Hertfordshire, England, in 1614, emigrated in ship Planter, (Nicholas Travice, master,) in 1635, and was one of the original settlers of Hampton, Norfolk county. He went there in the summer of 1638. He was one of the most prominent men in that town, both in property and enterprise, m. Mary Foster, and d. Feb. 19, 1697.—*See New England Genealogical Register, Vol. II.*

To which branch of his numerous descendants the humble family of this name belonged that settled in Shirley cannot here be stated ; but it is certain that, when quite a young man,

**Peabody, Thomas**, found a home here and passed a long, though a somewhat obscure, life amid the wild scenes where his lot was cast,—and went down to his grave an old man. He was proprietor of a small farm situated on the banks of the Nashua river, half a mile above the Mitchel mills, in a rural valley, and far removed from any public road. Here, in a house made of logs, the large family registered in these pages was bred and reared. The farm is now connected with other farms, and the buildings have been removed or demolished. Mr. Peabody was one of Capt. Haskell's company of volunteers raised by the alarm, April 19, 1775. He was twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Longley, pub. Nov. 24, 1770. She had seven children, and d. Feb. 3, 1784. He m. (second) Patience Bartlett of Shirley, pub. March 21, 1785. She had twelve children, making him the father of nineteen children. He d. Sept. 2, 1827. His children were, all but one, b. at Shirley.

I. RUTH, b. Feb. 18, 1772, m. ——— Carroll of Boston. She lived and d. in that city.

- II. ELIZABETH, b. at Townsend, Jan. 27, 1774.
- III. OLIVE, b. Feb. 22, 1776, lived in Boston with her sister Ruth, until the death of the latter, when she m. Mr. Carroll, her sister's widower.
- IV. POLLY, b. April 22, 1778.
- V. LUTHER, b. April 9, 1780.
- VI. CALVIN, b. April 21, 1782.
- VII. SALLY, b. Jan. 31, 1784, r. and d. at Boston.
- VIII. THOMAS, b. Nov. 14, 1785, m. Mrs. Leah Page of Shirley, May 15, 1848, d. Oct. 12, 1861.
- IX. WILLIAM BARTLETT, b. Feb. 21, 1787.
- X. SILENCE BARTLETT, b. Sept. 9, 1788, r. Nashua, N. H., unm. (1872.)
- XI. EDMUND LONGLEY, b. March 9, 1790, d. at Nashua.
- XII. JAMES, b. May 18, 1791, became a resident of Boston, m. Mrs. Lillie Dellingham of that city, and d. there.
- XIII. ISAAC, b. Jan. 21, 1793.
- XIV. JOHN AMORY, b. Sept. 15, 1794.
- XV. REBECCA, b. June 8, 1796.
- XVI. LUCY, b. April 13, 1798, r. Boston, unm. (1865.)
- XVII. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. April 3, 1800, d. young.
- XVIII. NABBY, b. Oct. 25, 1801, m. William Budlong of Warwick, R. I., Sept. 30, 1828, had several children.
- XIX. OLIVE, b. Oct. 24, 1804, d. young.

---

### PHELPS.

There are numerous families of this name scattered through the towns of New England, but their early history is imperfectly known to us.

**Phelps, Timothy**, is the original of the Shirley families of the name. He was the second son of Francis and Phebe Phelps of Hollis, N. H. He was b. in that town, Sept. 10, 1745, m. Sally Farnsworth of Harvard, and lived there until about the year 1780, when he removed to Shirley, and was the occupant of a house situated on land now a part of the farm owned by Mr. Joseph Hazen. He d. at Shirley, Dec. 26, 1826. He had five children:

- I. SALLY, b. at Harvard, 1768, m. William Conant of Shirley, Nov. 17, 1796, and d. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1848.
- II. JOHN, b. at Harvard, March 8, 1769, m. Polly Brown, daughter of Dea. Joseph Brown, May 13, 1794. He had two children, and d. at Marietta, Ohio.
  1. ANNA, b. at Shirley, April 8, 1800, m. Jonas Longley of Shirley, June 5, 1830, d. March 24, 1850.
  2. JOHN, b. at Shirley, Dec. 18, 1802, m. Julia Ayers, May 29, 1826, d. April 29, 1844. He had seven children :
    - (1.) *Mary*, b. April 15, 1827, m. Edward Allen, Jan. 15, 1851.
    - (2.) *Julia*, b. Aug. 8, 1829, m. Lewis Washburn, Nov. 27, 1851.
    - (3.) *William*, b. Nov. 27, 1832, m. Celia Cromwell, July 14, 1855.
    - (4.) *John*, b. May 14, 1834.
    - (5.) *Joseph*, b. Feb. 1, 1835.
    - (6.) *Sarah*, b. March 31, 1837.
    - (7.) *Katie*, b. Nov. 15, 1839.
- III. JACOB, b. at Harvard, May 8, 1775, m. Susanna Dickerson, Nov. 29, 1798. He d. at Shirley, Aug. 29, 1857. He had six children, all b. at Shirley :
  1. SUSAN, b. Dec. 13, 1799, m. Merrick Andrews, 1822. She d. at Shirley, July 18, 1837. She had one child :
    - (1.) *James*, b. Feb. 26, 1823, m. Rebecca A. Blood of Pepperell, Feb. 4, 1851. He has had four children : 1. "Elmer H.," b. July 21, 1857 ; 2. "Edward E.," b. July 2, 1861 ; 3. "Jonas E.," b. March 24, 1865 ; 4. "Charles A.," b. Dec. 29, 1868.
  2. SALLY, b. Aug. 25, 1801, m. July 4, 1825, George Farrar, who was b. at Concord in 1795. Mr. Farrar was by trade a blacksmith. About the year 1830 he came to Shirley and established his business at the north part of the town, where he r. till 1868. He then removed to Lunenburg, where he r. till his death, which took place Jan. 5, 1881, at the age of eighty-six years. He wrought at his anvil till past the age of three-score and ten, when, having secured a competency, he laid down the implements of his trade and devoted his time and strength to horticulture. His industry, honesty and obliging habits secured for him the respect and goodwill of his townsmen. His widow r. Lunenburg (1883). She has had four children :
    - (1.) *George*, b. at Concord, Sept. 25, 1825, m. March 29, 1852, Emily Perkins Bowker of Lyndon, Vt. She d. at Fitchburg, Oct. 15, 1877. He is a machinist, and r. at Fitchburg (1883). He has had two children : 1. "Lizzie Estelle," b. at Fitchburg, May 29, 1855, m. Oct. 12, 1880, George H. Johnson, of North Andover, and has one child : 1. May Louise, b. Nov. 12, 1882 ; r. Fitchburg ; 2. "Freddie A.," b. Oct. 1859, d. March 22, 1862.

- (2.) *Amos Wright*, b. at Concord, Feb. 19, 1827. He has been twice m., (first) to Mary Ann Farrar, Nov. 26, 1846; she d. Jan. 31, 1856; he m. (second) Mary Harris of Shirley, April 10, 1857, r. Shirley. He has had four children: 1. "Eva Frances," b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1856, m. Daniel Adams of Concord; 2. "John W.," b. at Shirley, May 30, 1858; 3. "Henry W.," b. at Shirley, Oct. 23, 1859; 4. "George," b. at Shirley, Nov. 4, 1862.
- (3.) *Ephraim Elisha*, b. at Concord, Feb. 5, 1829, m. Ida May Putney, daughter of L. D. Putney of Fitchburg. She d. Nov. 21, 1875. Mr. Farrar r. Fitchburg (1883).
- (4.) *Charles Stillman*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 14, 1831, m. Augusta Taylor, Nov. 29, 1859, r. Lunenburg (1883). He has had one child: 1. "Charles Augustus," b. Sept. 20, 1864, d. in Lunenburg, Dec., 1881.
3. JACOB, b. March 29, 1803, m. Hannah Nutting of Pepperell, Sept. 17, 1839. She d. at Shirley, Aug. 26, 1853. He d. Nov. 24, 1854.
4. CLARISSA, b. Feb. 9, 1804, m. John Taylor, Dec. 16, 1835. Her husband d. May 4, 1854. She is a widow, r. Shirley (1883). She has had five children:
- (1.) *John*, b. April 8, 1838, d. Oct. 19, 1841.
  - (2.) *Henry*, b. Aug. 30, 1839.
  - (3.) *Augustus*, b. Jan. 30, 1843, r. Lunenburg (1883).
  - (4.) *Augusta*, b. Jan. 30, 1843, m. Charles S. Farrar of Shirley, Nov. 29, 1859.
  - (5.) *Walter*, b. Sept. 18, 1844, m. Amelia Sherman.
5. LUCY D., b. March 2, 1809, m. Luther Holden of Shirley, May 26, 1835, r. Shirley (1883), a widow.
6. STEWART, b. Sept. 26, 1811, m. Priscilla B. Winslow, Jan. 16, 1840, r. Shirley (1883). He has had eleven children, all b. in Shirley:
- (1.) *Luther S.*, b. May 17, 1840, r. Lunenburg (1883), unm.
  - (2.) *Stillman P.*, b. May 3, 1842, d. at Lunenburg, Aug., 1869.
  - (3.) *Susie*, b. Jan. 6, 1843, d. Nov. 8, 1847.
  - (4.) *Sarah Jane*, b. March 31, 1844, d. March 23, 1856.
  - (5.) *Lucy Ann*, b. March 12, 1851, d. July 1, 1868.
  - (6.) *Clara W.*, b. Dec. 13, 1853.
  - (7.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. May 5, 1855, m. Anson Spaulding of Lunenburg, May 1, 1875, r. Townsend (1883). She has had one child: 1. "William S.," b. at Townsend, May 29, 1876.
  - (8.) *Annie*, b. April 30, 1857, m. Charles Andrews of Shirley, Feb. 2, 1876, r. Shirley (1883). She has one child: 1. "Jennie F.," b. Jan. 19, 1877.
  - (9.) *Susie*, b. Nov. 27, 1858, r. Shirley (1883), unm.
  - (10.) *Herbert*, b. Sept. 25, 1860.
  - (11.) *Hattie F.*, b. Jan. 23, 1863.

- IV. JOSHUA, b. at Harvard, Oct. 11, 1779, m. Nancy Holman of Salem, and had four children. He was a privateersman in the war of 1812, and d. in Kentucky.
- V. POLLY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 9, 1787, m. Levi Crouch of Groton, and had two children.

---

PHILLIPS.

**Phillips, Nehemiah**, son of Samuel and Abigail (Frost) Phillips, was b. at Groton, Feb. 28, 1744, m. Patience ———, and removed to Shirley, April 3, 1774, with four children, viz.: Moses, Patience, Mary and Abigail. How long they remained cannot be told, but the authorities of the town refused to admit them as legal inhabitants.

Deborah Phillips, a sister of Nehemiah, b. at Groton, April 6, 1746, came to reside at Shirley, Feb., 1782, but was warned out of town by order of the selectmen.

**Phillips, Jonathan**, became an inhabitant of Shirley previous to 1800, and left the birth-date of one child upon its records:

1. JONATHAN AMASA MYCALL, b. at Shirley, June 12, 1801.

---

PHIPPS.

Mr. Savage gives no early immigrant of this name, and hence we have supposed it a corruption of Phips, a name often found among the New England colonists. He says the names Phipps and Phips were both used and repudiated by persons of the same kindred; and on the whole supposes it one and the same name. The original in this country was James Phips, who came from Bristol, England, and settled on the Kennebec river in Maine. He brought his family with him, which, with the addition of those born in this country, consisted of twenty-one sons and five daughters,—and all the children of one mother! So Cotton Mather says in his *Magnalia*, page 152, 1 vol., Hartford ed. One of the youngest of these children, only a few months old when his father died, was the celebrated Sir William Phips, who was knighted by James II.

From James Phips descended the early New England families of the name, but to what place in the general record should be assigned the humble family of Phipps that settled in Groton, in the first half of the last century, cannot here be told. Charles Phipps m. Hannah Pierce of Groton, and had one child:

**Phipps, Charles**, b. at Groton, Sept. 9, 1751, m. Hannah, daughter of George Chase of Shirley, pub. Jan. 13, 1774. He came

to reside in Shirley, Dec., 1773, but was refused legal citizenship by the town authorities. He remained, however, for some years, and proved himself of considerable advantage to those who rejected him, as he helped make up the town quota of soldiers for the war of the Revolution. He enlisted in Captain Longley's company, April 29, 1775, for a service of eight months, when it was one of the hardest periods to secure recruits.

### PIERCE.

There was a John Pierce settled at Watertown as early as 1637. His grandson, Daniel Pierce, was one of the original proprietors of Groton,—having a ten-acre right ;—and probably lived there as early as 1662. From him descended the families of Groton and vicinity that bear his name. Among these was one John, (supposed to have been a great-grandson of Daniel,) who settled on that part of the territory now known as Shirley.

**Pierce, John**, b. at Groton, Oct. 4, 1720. He was a son of Daniel and Eleanor (Boyton) Pierce, and m. Hannah ———. He had four (and probably six) children :

I. HANNAH, b. at Groton (afterward Shirley), Jan. 5, 1743, d. young.

II. JOHN, b. at Shirley, May 12, 1753, m. Sally ———, and had two children, b. in Shirley :

1. JOHN, b. March 31, 1777.

2. SOLOMON, b. March 15, 1779.

III. HANNAH, b. at Shirley, April 27, 1756.

IV. SOLOMON, b. at Shirley, Nov. 18, 1759. He enlisted in the war of the Revolution, in Captain Sylvanus Smith's company, of the Fifteenth Continental Regiment, for three years.

There were two other persons by the name of Pierce, who held residences in Shirley, and were married here,—the dates of whose marriage render it highly probable that they belonged to the family of John and Hannah Pierce ; as no other family of the name is known to have lived here before the present century. So strong is this presumption that their names are here entered, in connection with the above explanation.

V. ABNER, was m. to Lydia Hartwell, March 13, 1794, both of Shirley.

VI. JOSHUA, was m. to Betty Warren, April 13, 1794, both of Shirley.

## PORTER.

**Porter, William**, and his wife, **Mary**, removed from Lunenburg to Shirley sometime between the years 1750 and 1753. They had the births of three children entered upon the records of Shirley:

- I. **JOHN**, b. at Lunenburg, Dec. 1, 1747.
- II. **MARY**, b. at Lunenburg, Feb. 3, 1750.
- III. **WILLIAM**, b. at Shirley, July 20, 1753.

## POWERS.

Among the settlers upon the territory now known as the town of Shirley stands the honored name of

**Powers, Jeremiah**. He lived on a farm in a northern section of the town, and was distinguished for his enterprise and fidelity to public trusts. He was a signer of the petition to make Shirley an independent township, and was one of the first and ablest laborers in behalf of its infant interests. He was chairman of the selectmen of the town from 1758 to 1763, and filled other important civil positions. He was also a military official. He removed from town sometime previous to 1769, and lived in Springfield, Vt. From there he removed to what was then regarded the "far west," since which little has been heard from him or his family. He was m. to **Eunice Bennett** of Groton, Feb. 9, 1748. He had eight children, whose births stand upon the records of Shirley, and tradition says that two were subsequently born.

- I. **DAVID**, b. at Groton, (afterward Shirley,) Sept. 13, 1751.
- II. **EUNICE**, b. at Shirley, July 26, 1754, d. April 20, 1756.
- III. **EUNICE**, b. at Shirley, June 19, 1757.
- IV. **ASAHEL**, b. at Shirley, Sept. 29, 1759.
- V. **PETER**, b. at Shirley, Aug. 24, 1762.
- VI. **MOSES**, b. at Shirley, Aug. 27, 1764.
- VII. **BLANCHARD**, b. at Winchester, May 16, 1769.
- VIII. **ANNE**, b. at Springfield, Vt., Oct. 2, 1774.
- IX. **CYNTHIA**. X. **PATTY**.

## PRATT.

**Pratt, David**, a son of **John** and **Hannah Pratt**, b. at Groton, Oct. 29, 1748, m. **Susanna Hartwell** of Shirley, pub. Dec. 28, 1771.



At that date he became an inhabitant of Shirley. He was one of the eighty volunteers called out by the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, and was one of the eight months men enlisted the same year. He had three children, b. at Shirley :

I. ANNA, b. June 27, 1772.

II. HANNAH, b. Feb. 11, 1774.

III. DAVID, b. Oct. 18, 1775.

**Pratt, Ebenezer**, removed to Shirley from Weymouth about the year 1785. His family consisted of a wife and six children, (b. at Weymouth.) He became the owner and occupant of the farm where Dr. James O. Parker now lives. After remaining there a few years he exchanged estates with Mr. John Kelsey, who lived in the south-easterly part of the town, on the farm more recently known as the Balch place, where he passed the residue of his life. He d. in the year 1800. His children were :

I. ROBERT.

II. SOLOMON, m. Hannah, daughter of Capt. Francis Harris of Shirley, pub. Aug. 1, 1782. He was a blacksmith and edged-tool maker,—carried on his business at the water-privilege now owned by George Kilburn,—and lived in the house which is at present owned and occupied by his grandson, Sumner E. Hopkins. He eventually left his family, took a residence somewhere in the State of Maine, and never returned to his early kindred. He had seven children, all of whom were b. in Shirley :

1. SALLY LOVELL, born March 21, 1783, m. Joshua Durgin of Fryeburg, Me. She had fifteen children, and d. 1855.

2. MARY, b. Nov. 1, 1784, m. Jesse Reed of Westford, removed to Concord, N. H., where she d. She had four children.

3. FRANCIS H., b. June 5, 1786, m. ——— Beetle, r. in northern New Hampshire, and has been twice m.

4. HANNAH, b. Jan. 20, 1789, has been twice m., (first) to Spencer Gordon of Watertown, Nov. 27, 1806; m. (second) Columbus Warren; d. at Newmarket, N. H., Aug., 1857.

5. MATILDA, b. Sept. 10, 1791, d. June 3, 1818.

6. SUSAN DWIGHT, b. July 4, 1795, m. Ebenezer Hopkins, May 14, 1818. She d. at Shirley, Sept. 10, 1882. She had two children :

(1.) *Ebenezer*, b. Nov. 1, 1818, d. Jan. 14, 1823.

(2.) *Sumner E.*, b. July 18, 1823. He has been twice m., (first) to Almira J. Sawtell, May 4, 1843; she d. Oct. 12, 1847; he m. (second) Harriet C. Adams of Pepperell, Dec. 19, 1849, r. Shirley. They occupy the same dwelling that had been the home of the two preceding generations of the Pratt family. He has had two children, b. in Shirley: 1. "Ella Jane," b. April 1, 1850, m. John W. Bean of Portland, Me.,

April 1, 1877, r. Portland (1883); 2. "Fannie S.," b. Aug. 21, 1852, m. Charles Ramsdale of Shirley, Oct. 3, 1872, r. Salem (1883).

7. SOLOMON, b. April 30, 1797, was a soldier in the last American war with Great Britain, and d. at Sackett's Harbor, June 3, 1813.

III. EDWARD, left town at early manhood, and never returned.

IV. EBENEZER, m. Eunice Farewell, pub. Dec. 7, 1778, had one child:

1. JOHN, b. at Shirley, d. June 16, 1789. Eunice (Farewell) Pratt d. Dec. 27, 1782.

V. POLLY, m. Joseph Longley, Feb. 15, 1787.

VI. LORINNA, m. William Gleason of Shirley, Sept. 29, 1799.

---

### PRESTON.

**Preston, William.** There was a man of this name who in 1747 resided in what was afterwards Shirley. He signed the petition to have the territory of Groton divided, and a new town incorporated; but his name appears in no other record, nor yet in any living tradition.

---

### RANDALL.

**Randall, Samuel,** lived in Shirley as early as 1776. His residence was in a northerly section of the town, and the births of three children have been entered upon the records:

I. IVORY, b. Aug. 13, 1776.

II. CYNTHIA, b. June 24, 1778.

III. SAMUEL, b. April 16, 1780.

---

### RICHARDS.

**Richards, Charles,** and his wife, were natives of Ireland, and emigrated to America, probably, at the time of his marriage or soon after,—as his first child was b. in this country. He resided in Marblehead, Wenham and Lunenburg, before he came to Shirley,—which was about the year 1741, a few years before its incorporation. He lived upon an estate near Lunenburg line, which has not retained a separate existence, but has been united with others. He

had a fair standing in town, notwithstanding his outlandish birth, and was a selectman for the years 1763 and 1764. He and his wife d. in Shirley. They had nine children :

- I. JOHN, b. at Marblehead, Jan. 13, 1729.
- II. MARGARET, b. at Wenham, June 24, 1732, d. at Shirley, Aug. 28, 1752.
- III. CHARLES, b. at Wenham, May 27, 1735, m. Anna ———, and had three children whose birth-dates have found a place on the records of Shirley :
  1. CHARLES, b. Sept. 5, 1757.
  2. MARY, b. Aug. 20, 1759.
  3. DANIEL, b. at Groton, Aug. 23, 1761.
- IV. MITCHEL, b. at Wenham, May 27, 1737, m. Esther ———, and had six children, five of whom were b. at Shirley :
  1. JOHN, b. Sept. 18, 1762.
  2. MITCHEL, b. June 19, 1764, attempted to m. Lydia Davis of Harvard, but his father appeared personally and forbade the bans.
  3. JOANNA, b. at Lunenburg, May 4, 1768.
  4. ESTHER, b. at Shirley, March 11, 1773.
  5. ELIZABETH, b. May 28, 1775.
  6. MARTHA, b. Jan. 27, 1780.
- V. EDWARD, b. at Lunenburg, Aug. 25, 1740, m. Mary ———, and had four children b. at Lunenburg. In 1779 he proposed to remove to Shirley (with his wife and children, viz., Edward, Molly, Eleanor, and Margaret,)—under the auspices of Mr. Jonas Parker ; but the selectmen of Shirley refused, June 2nd of that year, to admit them as legal inhabitants.
- VI. ELIZABETH, b. at Groton, (afterward Shirley,) Feb. 22, 1742.
- VII. MOSES, b. at Groton, (afterward Shirley,) May 24, 1745.
- VIII. ELEANOR, b. at Groton, (afterward Shirley,) April 26, 1748.
- IX. SURAINA, b. at Groton, (afterward Shirley,) Sept. 15, 1850.

---

#### RITTER.

This is a very uncommon name. It does not appear in the Genealogical Dictionary of Mr. Savage, nor in any published genealogy that has come in our way ; but the name is found on the records of Shirley. In the latter part of the last century,

**Ritter, Moses**, lived in the northwesterly part of the town, near the present residence of Abram Fairbanks. Dec. 8, 1791, he was m. to Elizabeth Diggins; and Lydia Ritter, supposed to be his daughter, was m. to Ezra Clapp of Lunenburg, June 28, 1811. This is all that is known of them.

## ROBBINS.

Mr. Stearns, the historian of Rindge, says there are several families in New England bearing the name of Robbins;—meaning, we suppose, that there have been several distinct immigrations of persons of the name, who claim no relationship, one with the other;—and their posterity have spread themselves through a large portion of the Eastern States. Savage says that thirteen of the name have graduated from Yale College, nine from Harvard University, and seven from other New-England colleges. This shows that they have been both numerous and distinguished. Butler says, in his History of Groton, that a family by the name of Robbins was settled in that town as early as 1697, and were probably the immediate posterity of immigrants. From this Groton family descended the Robbins family of Shirley,—descendants of the name still being residents in the town.

**Robbins, Eleazer**, was b. at Harvard, May 15, 1751. He was a son of Eleazer Robbins of Harvard, who, it is supposed, was a son of Eleazer Robbins of Groton, and b. there, July 18, 1714.

The subject of this notice served his country in the Revolutionary war, and is said to have been engaged in the battle of Bunker Hill. He was twice m.; (first) to Martha Warner of Guilford, Vt., by whom he had one child, a daughter, who d. in infancy, or while very young. He then, with his wife, united with the Shaker community, and became, as he then supposed, a permanent receiver of their faith and church polity; so much so as to freely incorporate his private property with the general funds of the order,—a step which he was led subsequently to regret. Mrs. Robbins d. while with the Shakers—and her widowed husband soon after renounced his faith in their mysteries, and again mingled himself with the outside world. He m. a second wife, Mrs. Polly Warren, widow of Benjamin Warren of Shirley, Oct. 15, 1797. At the time of his second marriage he resided at Lancaster, but he subsequently lived in Shirley and other places, and died at Groton, Jan. 30, 1819. His widow then came to Shirley, and passed the residue of her years in the house now occupied by her eldest son, Elder Eleazer Robbins. She d. at Cambridge, June 17, 1845, and was interred in the old cemetery at Shirley. She had ten children:

I. HANNAH B., b. at Lancaster, May 27, 1798, m. John Chamberlain, June, 1839. Their home was in Hartford, Conn., and they had one child:

1. JOHN, b. at Hartford, 1840.

II. AEROBA, b. at Lancaster, Nov. 16, 1799, m. Jotham Keys of Princeton, Jan. 15, 1824. Her home was at Princeton, and she d. there, April 2, 1876. She had six children, b. at Princeton :

1. GEORGE, b. 1826.
2. EDWIN, b. 1828, d. 1829.
3. JOHN H., b. 1830, d. 1833.
4. EDWIN, b. 1832, d. 1834.
5. MARY R., b. 1835.
6. WILLIAM, b. 1837, d. 1844.

III. SARAH MANNING, b. at Lancaster, Sept. 25, 1801, m. Maurice O'Connor, April 10, 1823. He was b. at Wexford county, Ireland, June 18, 1795. She has had nine children :

1. JOHN RODERICK, b. Jan. 16, 1824.
2. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 28, 1826, d. July 22, 1826.
3. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 27, 1827.
4. CORNELIA ROSALINDA, b. March 23, 1830, d. June 17, 1830.
5. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. May 5, 1831, d. June 30, 1831.
6. JEROME ALONZO, b. Aug. 5, 1832.
7. LUCY AEROBA, b. April 1, 1835.
8. CHARLES BENJAMIN CLINTON, b. April 20, 1838.
9. MARTHA ANGELINA, b. Dec. 8, 1839.

IV. ROSALINDA DAVIS, b. at Shirley, July 5, 1803, m. John Parsons, b. March 27, 1806, a son of John and Lucy Parsons of Alfred, Maine. They were m. Oct. 16, 1834. Their first home was in Chesterfield, Maine, but they have since lived at Charles-town, and now reside in Shirley (1883). She has had four children :

1. JOHN ELEAZER, b. at Chesterfield, Maine, Nov. 20, 1835. He graduated from Harvard Medical School, March 11, 1863. He was enrolled as surgeon in the United States navy three years, and held the same position in the army for one year, which kept him in the public service during the rebel war. He is now a settled physician in Ayer (1883), and is fast advancing his reputation as a skilful and trustworthy medical adviser.
2. WILLIAM USHER, b. at Chesterfield, July 20, 1838, d. at Alfred, Feb. 1, 1840.
3. CHARLES OLIVER, b. at Chesterfield, May 25, 1842, d. at Cherryfield, Me., Aug. 24, 1844.
4. CHARLES OLIVER, b. Dec. 25, 1846.

V. MARY, b. June 24, 1805, m. James Hall of Cambridge, a native of Scotland, April 3, 1838, d. Oct. 31, 1858.

VI. ELEAZER, b. at Chesterfield, N. H., May 30, 1807. He has been thrice m., (first) to Huldah H. Leavell of Effingham, N. H., Jan. 29, 1837; she d. at Waterborough, Me., Oct. 5, 1846; he m. (second) Arabella Frances Baker of Portland, June 29, 1847; she d. at Shirley, March 13, 1875; he m. (third) Mrs. Roxanna Hartwell of Hartford, Conn., Nov. 4, 1878, r. at Shirley (1883). Mr. Robbins is a clergyman of the Baptist denomination, and has been located in different places as a preacher of that faith. He has manifested an earnestness in his pulpit and pastoral labors, such as rarely fails of producing salutary results. He has had five children:

1. MARY CORDELIA, b. at Effingham, April 21, 1838, d. at Shirley, Sept. 23, 1863.
2. JAMES NEWTON, b. at Waterborough, Maine, Aug. 8, 1840, died Feb. 21, 1842.
3. CHARLES FREEMAN, b. at Waterborough, Sept. 10, 1843. He was a soldier of the Federal army during the war of the Rebellion. While out on a foraging expedition he was siezed by a gang of Mosby's border ruffians, and was eventually incarcerated in Libby prison, where he was suffered to die of starvation, Dec. 7, 1864.
4. FRANK HALL, b. at Waterborough, Nov. 17, 1845, d. at Shirley, March 13, 1875.
5. ARABELLA FRANCES, b. at Waterborough, Sept. 7, 1848, m. Rev. Ernest Scott of Stoughton. He was b. there, March 5, 1850, and graduated from Tufts College, Medford, June 17, 1874. They have lived in Brentwood and South Hampton, N. H., and in 1881 removed to Centerville, Mass. They have had four children:
  - (1.) *Ethel Arabella McColester*, b. at Harvard, Sept. 1, 1875.
  - (2.) *Ernest Robbins*, b. at Brentwood, Aug. 5, 1877.
  - (3.) *Walter Erving*, b. at South Hampton, Sept. 29, 1878.
  - (4.) *Olive Jewell*, b. at South Hampton, Feb. 17, 1880.

VII. MARTHA W., b. at Hinsdale, N. Y., Dec. 2, 1809, m. Henry F. Magee of Cambridge, May 12, 1835. She r. Cambridge (1881), has had three children, and is a widow.

1. MARSTON E., b. at Cambridge, Dec. 12, 1835, d. Feb. 15, 1867.
2. GEORGE E., (called George E. Hall,) b. at Shirley, Dec. 30, 1837.
3. WASHINGTON WEBSTER, b. at Roxbury, Nov. 10, 1839, d. Feb. 11, 1875.

VIII. BENJAMIN WARREN, b. at Lancaster, April 19, 1812. He has been twice m., (first) to Lucy K. Farnsworth of Groton, June 1, 1836; she d. March 1, 1873; he m. (second) Melinda Smith, May 13, 1877, r. Shirley (1881). He has had eleven children:

1. DANIEL O., b. at Cambridge, April 18, 1837, d. Sept. 27, 1837.

2. BENJAMIN W., b. at Cambridge, Aug. 11, 1838.
  3. CHARLES H., b. at Waterborough, Me., April 18, 1841.
  4. MARTHA A., b. at Waterborough, May 30, 1842.
  5. ALBERT F., b. Oct. 17, 1843.
  6. MARY, b. Feb. 17, 1845.
  7. FREDERICK N., b. Jan. 3, 1847.
  8. JAMES H., b. July 9, 1848.
  9. EDWARD F., b. Feb. 7, 1850, d. Feb. 4, 1851.
  10. LUCY R. P., b. Jan. 5, 1853.
  11. MARIA FREEMAN, b. Jan. 26, 1858.
- IX. LYDIA L., b. May 24, 1813, d. at Cambridge, March, 1814.
- X. CHARLES H., b. May 14, 1814, d. at Cambridge, Aug. 10, 1814.
- 

### RUSSELL.

The Russell settlers in New England have been so numerous, and their families have been so distinct, that it has been found very difficult to trace the pedigree of obscure wanderers back to the original home of their lineage. One of these,

**Russell, John**, found his way to the territory of Groton in early manhood, and settled in the forest, on an estate that afterwards came within the limits of Shirley. He was a petitioner that the territory be divided, and that an act of incorporation for a new town be obtained. He lived in a remote part of the town, north-east from the centre, and far away from any road. The ruins of a cellar, still distant from any settlement, mark the locality of the forest home of these early settlers. He married Mary Cranson of Groton, Nov. 5, 1746, and, for aught we have been able to learn, they continued in Shirley through their lives, though all traces of the family have long since disappeared. They had four children, all but one of whom were b. before the organization of the town :

- I. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 15, 1747.
- II. ROBERT, b. Aug. 28, 1748.
- III. AZDILL, b. March 24, 1752.
- IV. HANNAH, b. Oct. 24, 1754.

**Russell, Solomon**, was a son of Ephraim and Miriam Russell of Groton ; was b. there, Jan. 29, 1750, m. Beulah ———, and eventually became a resident of Shirley, where he had the births of three children recorded :

- I. THADDEUS BANCROFT, b. Dec. 25, 1787.

II. SALLY HEALD, b. April 24, 1791.

III. SUKEY WHEELER, b. April 25, 1793.

"William Russell, and Lucy, his wife, and their six children, viz., Lucy, William, Lydia, Hannah, Peter and Richard, came from Littleton to reside in the district of Shirley, in September, 1772. Entered by order of the Selectmen. Obadiah Sawtell, Town Clerk."—*Town Records, vol. 1, page 152.*

---

### SAMPSON.

**Sampson, William**, is the name of a man who resided in Shirley during the latter half of the last century. We do not know that he had a family, but his name is on the roll of the eighty called out by the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He also enlisted in Capt. Robert Longley's company, April 26, 1775, for a service of eight months.

---

### SAWTELL.

This name has been spelled and pronounced in different ways; indeed, the variation has been so great that some have believed that they could not all have descended from the same family. Mr. Butler, the Groton historian, says that two independent families, from England, were among the early settlers of Groton, and that the distinctive orthography of name has been preserved unto the present day by their descendants. Nathaniel Sartell came from England and settled in Groton, near the beginning of the last century; one of his sons was a munificent donor to the town and church of Groton.

Mr. Savage, in his *Genealogical Dictionary*, includes all under the name Sawtell, though different branches of the family have spelled their names Sartell, Sattell, Sautell; and Mr. Sawtelle, the historian of Townsend, adds to the variety given by Mr. Savage, the names Sartwell and Sortwell. They, however, have both inferred that all have descended from the same original family, and that changes have been made through accident, or have come out from the notion, the taste or caprice of individuals.

According to Bond's *History of Watertown*, Richard Sawtell, (the ancestor of most of those who bear the name in New England,) was a proprietor of Watertown as early as 1636; and he subsequently became a proprietor of Groton. Mr. Butler says that Richard Sawtell and his two sons, Jonathan and Zachariah, were among the original settlers of Groton, and were proprietors. Richard was clerk of the town the first three years that records were made. His children were probably all b. at Watertown, though the births of all have not been recorded; and he returned to Watertown to die. His



death occurred Aug. 21, 1694. Mr. Bond adds, "At what time he returned to Watertown, or how long he resided at Groton, has not been ascertained. Probably he was driven back by Indian hostilities about the year 1675 or 1676."

Of the descendants of Richard Sawtell, five were settled at Shirley, all, probably, previous to or near the time of its incorporation. They were, as near as can be determined from imperfect records, of the fifth generation from Richard. Their locations cannot here be precisely defined, in each case, but their homes were, with one exception, north of the Mulpus, on farms made up of forest grants made to Richard and his sons, and probably nearly contiguous one with the other.

**Sawtell, Hezekiah**, was the first in the order of age. He was a son of Hezekiah and Joanna (Wilson) Sawtell, and was b. at Groton, Dec. 11, 1725. He was a resident of Shirley as early as 1747, as his name appears among the petitioners of that date for a separate township. He was then twenty-two years old, and probably had been one year in possession of his patrimonial estate. His house stood in the neighborhood of the present residence of George Adams. He made himself an active public servant of the new municipality,—was a selectman in 1765, 1766 and 1767, and was appointed a deacon of the church at its organization;—and in his life proved himself a worthy professor of religion and church officer. The genealogy of his family, which here follows, is confined to one generation, owing to the paucity of records and tradition relating to it. He m. Margaret ———, and d. where he had lived, and his remains, with those of his wife, were interred in the old cemetery, without a stone to mark their resting place or record the time of their departure. They had twelve children, all b. in the same house, but one of them a year before the town received its act of incorporation.

I. HANNAH, b. July 17, 1752, m. John Moors of Shirley, pub. March 31, 1770.

II. SYBIL, b. Sept. 11, 1754, d. at Shirley, June 9, 1765.

III. THANKFUL, b. Aug. 24, 1756.

IV. EUNICE, b. Nov. 11, 1757, d. at Shirley, Oct. 2, 1765.

V. PHEBE, b. Dec. 11, 1759.

VI. ESTHER, b. July 30, 1761.

VII. SARAH, b. Sept. 26, 1762, d. March 23, 1764.

VIII. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 22, 1765.

IX. DORCAS, b. April 15, 1766, m. Asa Holden, Jr., of Shirley.

X. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 14, 1767.

XI. HEZEKIAH, b. June, 1769.

XII. JOHN, b. Oct. 23, 1770.

**Sawtell, Elnathan**, son of Hezekiah of Groton, and brother of Hezekiah of Shirley, was b. at Groton, Oct. 21, 1728, m. Mary Stone of Groton, pub. March 5, 1752, and settled in Shirley near the time of its incorporation,—and probably on a farm near that of his elder brother. We find no record of his death, and know not whether he lived in town through life. He had three children b. in Shirley:

I. ELNATHAN, b. Sept. 14, 1753.

II. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 22, 1755.

III. MOLLY, b. Sept. 13, 1757.

**Sawtell, Obadiah**, son of Hezekiah of Groton, and brother of Hezekiah and Elnathan of Shirley. He was b. at Groton, Oct. 11, 1732, and was among the early settlers and active men of the newly organized town. He owned and occupied the farm known as the Barrett place, now (1883) the home of Rev. Charles A. Whitney, and there kept a public house. How extensively persons appeared from outside the town for hotel accommodations, tradition does not inform us; but it was the general resort of the Shirleyites on their gala days,—such seasons as the election of his majesty's council, trainings, town-meetings, shooting-matches, and other festive occasions;—when ball-playing, wrestling, and sometimes boxing, made up the out-of-door entertainments, and when the veterans of the late French war would entertain their friends inside with a relation of their feats of valor in the service of his gracious majesty, King George the III. against the Indians and French. The landlord had little else to do than bear the noise, and supply his customers with their required potations of alcoholic drink.

Although such meetings would now be considered nuisances, which ought to be abated, they were not wholly without their uses in those times. Patriotic discussions relating to the "stamp act," the "Boston port bill," the "duty on tea," and its destruction in Boston harbor, engaged the attention of thoughtful minds, even at their seasons of merry-making. These discussions produced resolution and action when the news of the scenes of Lexington and Concord was received; and the movements of central statesmen in relation to public grievances were seconded by these humble patriots, who entered into the incipient measures of their leaders, looking toward revolution and independence.

Among the patriots of Shirley, Obadiah Sawtell was found in the front rank. He was distinguished by the people as "*the* landlord," and by children he was reverently styled "the old landlord;" and either because he could give entertainments, or, what is far better, because he had intrinsic merit, he was much respected by his fellow-citizens, and was frequently set apart to official positions of high character. He was for ten years the clerk of the town, though his chirography and orthography were hardly adequate, even at that period. He likewise filled the office of a selectman for eight years. When the clouds of the Revolution began to hover over the land,

Mr. Sawtell was singled out as the town's delegate to a Provincial Congress; he was the first representative which the town sent to the General Court under the constitution, and was a delegate to the convention that adopted the constitution of the United States. He had numerous appointments to smaller trusts, all of which goes to prove that the landlord or the *man* had the confidence and the votes of his peers. He remained in the service of the public during the largest part of his active life.

Mr. Sawtell was twice m., (first) to Mary Gould of Shirley, pub. May 26, 1756; she d. Feb. 14, 1773; he m. (second) Mrs. Sarah Fletcher of Chelmsford, 1774. He had nine children:

- I. OBADIAH, b. at Groton, Nov. 29, 1757. He was one of the eighty Shirley volunteers, called out by the alarm of the 19th of April. He also enlisted May 7, 1775, for a service of eight months.
- II. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, May 15, 1760, m. John Tarbell, removed to Albany, N. Y., where she died.
- III. SOLOMON, b. at Shirley, Feb. 23, 1762. He removed to Rindge, N. H., about the year 1796, where he passed the remainder of his life; he died there Aug. 11, 1834. He was an honest man and a highly respected citizen. He m. Olive Converse of Rindge, Nov. 19, 1801; she died Aug. 10, 1843. They had eleven children, all but one born at Rindge.
  1. MARY, b. Sept. 4, 1802, d. Oct. 11, 1805.
  2. ARVILLA, b. June 4, 1804, d. Oct. 29, 1805.
  3. MARY, b. June 3, 1806, d. young.
  4. ARVILLA, b. July 24, 1807, m. Ezra Hudson of Templeton. She had two children:
    - (1.) *Arvilla*, m. ——— Blodgett.
    - (2.) *A Son*, d. in infancy.
  5. CYNTHIA, b. at Chelmsford, June 14, 1809, m. Lucius Converse of Rindge.
  6. SHEREBIAH FLETCHER, m. Sarah Woodbury, removed to Gardner, where he d. Nov. 8, 1845. Had two children that d. in infancy.
  7. AUGUSTUS W., b. June 10, 1813, m. Orris M. Butterfield, removed to Warren, where he d. Nov. 21, 1846. He had three children b. at Warren.
    - (1.) *Adelaide L.*, b. April 22, 1840.
    - (2.) *Harriet A.*, b. Sept. 20, 1842, m. C. H. Baker of Warren, Oct. 20, 1862.
    - (3.) *Martha P.*, b. Aug. 20, 1844, m. Henry L. Merritt of Warren, June 1, 1872.
  8. ALONZO, b. Oct. 11, 1815, m. Mary Ann Davis, b. Nov. 25, 1821, daughter of Jonas and Hepsibah Davis of Temple, N. H., removed to Gardner, Mass., and soon after to Minneapolis, Minn.

9. OBADIAH, b. May 11, 1817, was twice m., (first) to Sarah F. Jennison, May 1, 1842; she d. June 1, 1850; he m. (second) Clarissa Rand. He has resided in New York, and in Texas; now lives in Manitowoc, Wis., (1875). He has had seven children:
    - (1.) *Oscar*, b. March 24, 1845, d. Sept. 10, 1845.
    - (2.) *Sarah Olive*, b. June 26, 1847, m. David H. Spear of Templeton, Sept. 24, 1870, r. Lowell (1875).
    - (3.) *Calvin C.*, b. Nov. 14, 1863.
    - (4.) *Charles S.*, b. Aug. 26, 1865.
    - (5.) *Fanny Maud*, b. Sept. 1, 1869.
    - (6.) *Minerva R.*, b. April 15, 1871.
    - (7.) *Edith R.*, b. Nov. 29, 1872, d. Oct. 6, 1873.
  10. SOLOMON, b. Jan. 29, 1821, m. Mary Ann Carpenter of Stafford Springs, Conn., removed to Warren, Mass., where he d. Feb. 29, 1852.
  11. RACHEL ELIZA, b. April 20, 1824, d. Oct. 13, 1852, unm.
  - IV. SARAH, b. at Shirley, April 2, 1764, m. Jesse Farnsworth of Lunenburg, pub. Feb. 1, 1789, d. at Shirley, May 12, 1845.
  - V. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, July 18, 1766.
  - VI. REBECCA, b. at Shirley, June 3, 1768.
  - VII. ZECHARIAH, b. at Shirley, March 11, 1770, d. Feb. 12, 1771.
  - VIII. EDE, b. June 17, 1772, d. Aug. 4, 1772.
  - IX. MARY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 6, 1778.
- Sawtell, Richard**, son of Hezekiah Sawtell of Groton, and a brother of Hezekiah, Elnathan and Obadiah, of Shirley. He was b. at Groton, June 21, 1737, m. Elizabeth Bennett of Lunenburg. He d. Oct. 16, 1815. His wife d. May 14, 1786. They had six children:
- I. SYBIL, b. at Shirley, Dec. 6, 1763, m. Jonathan Farewell, Jan. 25, 1801, removed to Milford, Mass., where she d. March 20, 1839.
  - II. SALLY, b. at Shirley, Nov. 3, 1765. She was twice m., (first) to Edmund Tarbell of Groton, Jan. 1, 1795; he d. Jan. 20, 1796; she m. (second) Israel Longley of Shirley, June 6, 1799; she d. April 11, 1826. She had three children, two of whom were of her second husband, and were registered under his name (*See page 525*). Her first born,
    1. SALLY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 25, 1797, m. Jerome Gardner of Harvard, May 23, 1819. She is now a widow, r. Shirley (1883). She has had eleven children, all of whom were b. at Harvard:
      - (1.) *Moses Tarbell*, b. Jan. 23, 1820, m. Martha Fessenden Billings of Lancaster, June 20, 1844. He has had five children,

- r. Shirley (1883). 1. "Jerome Tarbell," b. at Shirley, Aug. 9, 1845, d. in infancy; 2. "Martha Ellen," b. at Shirley, May 19, 1847, d. July 19, 1853; 3. "Clara Billings," b. at Shirley, Nov. 4, 1850; 4. "Fred Tarbell," b. at Shirley, July 26, 1854, d. Jan. 16, 1862.
- (2.) *Jerome*, b. April 27, 1821, m. Ann Maria, daughter of Joseph and Ann (Longley) Hazen of Shirley, Oct. 24, 1850, r. Shirley (1883). He has had three children: 1. "Elfie," b. at Shirley, March 18, 1853, m. James H. Ross, Oct. 24, 1882; 2. "George Herbert," b. at Shirley, Sept. 5, 1855, m. S. Anna Ross of Providence, R. I., May 30, 1879; she d. May 29, 1880; 3. "Jerome Tarbell," b. at Shirley, April 9, 1860, d. Aug. 28, 1876.
- (3.) *Walter L.*, b. Feb. 27, 1823, d. Oct. 18, 1830.
- (4.) *Sarah Tarbell*, b. Dec. 17, 1824, m. Samuel Fletcher Whitney of Harvard, Oct. 26, 1848, r. Harvard (1883). She has had eight children, all b. at Harvard: 1. "Estella," b. Dec. 11, 1851, m. Albert Scattergood of Albany, N. Y., May 12, 1875; 2. "Harry Fletcher," b. May 5, 1853, m. Hattie Goddard of Harvard, daughter of Rev. Daniel F. Goddard, Aug. 22, 1877, r. Harvard; 3. "Jerome Gardner," b. Jan. 13, 1855; 4. "Clara Sophia," b. June 7, 1856; 5. "Samuel Willie," b. Feb. 23, 1859; 6. "Gertrude Gardner," b. June 2, 1861; 7. "Ruth," b. Jan. 1, 1863, d. Dec. 18, 1864; 8. "Evelyne," b. Sept. 25, 1866.
- (5.) *Clarissa Simons*, b. Feb. 7, 1827, r. Shirley (1883).
- (6.) *Margaret Blanchard*, b. Dec. 2, 1828, m. Daniel Hartwell Fairbanks of Harvard, Sept. 19, 1850, d. June 15, 1874. She had one child: 1. "Margaret Eugenie," b. at Harvard, March 30, 1853, m. Charles F. Wyman of Worcester, Sept. 10, 1878, d. Sept. 23, 1879.
- (7.) *Sophia Longley*, b. Jan. 16, 1831, m. Franklin Wyman of Westminster, Dec. 8, 1865, r. Worcester (1883). She has had one child: 1. "Evelyne," b. at Westminster, Dec. 10, 1871.
- (8.) *Walter Longley*, b. Dec. 31, 1832.
- (9.) *George*, b. Nov. 16, 1834, m. Violetta Frances Hosmer of Harvard, Nov. 18, 1856. He has had six children, all b. at Acton: 1. "Arthur," b. Jan. 24, 1858; 2. "Alice Gertrude," b. Feb. 28, 1864, d. Feb., 1870; 3. "Ada Violetta," b. Dec. 2, 1866, d. in infancy; 4. "Walter Clifton," b. Jan. 30, 1869; 5. "Bertha Louisa," b. Feb. 3, 1871; 6. "Myra Adelia," b. April 21, 1875, d. in infancy.
- (10.) *Alfred Wilder*, b. Aug. 21, 1836.
- (11.) *Mary*, b. Oct. 24, 1838, m. Charles F. Lamb of Fitchburg, Oct. 26, 1862.

III. RICHARD, b. at Shirley, Feb. 6, 1768, removed to Norridge-wock, Me., where he married, passed his life and died.

IV. MARIA, b. at Shirley, Aug. 13, 1770, d. April 21, 1808.

V. PHINEHAS, b. at Shirley, Jan. 22, 1773, d. Sept. 20, 1775.

VI. NABBY, b. at Shirley, July 1, 1779, m. ——— Abbott, removed to Malden.

**Sawtell, Moses**, son of David Sawtell of Groton, b. at Groton, Jan. 24, 1731, m. Elizabeth ———. He lived in Groton until after the birth of his first child, when he removed to Shirley, where five more children were born. It is probable that Mr. Sawtell and his wife d. at Shirley, though of this we are not certain, as no descendants of the family remain in town.

I. NATHAN, b. at Groton, Feb. 24, 1758.

II. DAVID, b. Oct. 17, 1763.

III. REUBEN, b. Feb. 26, 1766.

IV. RHODA, b. Jan. 12, 1768.

V. AMAZIAH, b. Jan. 20, 1770.

VI. TABITHA, b. May 25, 1772.

## SHAW.

**Shaw, William**, lived in Shirley near the close of the last century, and m. Thirsa Stimpson of Shirley, pub. Nov. 10, 1799.

## SIMONDS.

The natural inference would be that the names Simonds and Symonds are different spellings of the same name ; but never having seen this confirmed by any genealogy that has passed under our observation, we are led to suppose that they must designate different families, independent of relationship.

**Simonds, William**, lived in what was afterward the town of Shirley, as early as 1747, and signed the petition that led to its being made a separate town. The farm owned by Charles Andrews, in a northern section of the town, was the home of the Simonds family, but no genealogical information concerning them can be found on the records of the town.

## SLOAN.

**Sloan, David**, resided in Shirley before the war of the Revolution, with his family. He had a son, David Sloan, Jr., who was m. here to Rachel Gould of Shirley, pub. Oct. 17, 1774. David Sloan

was one of the 19th of April patriots, and both father and son were among the eight months recruits, under Captain Robert Longley. They enlisted April 29, 1775. David Sloan enlisted for a term of three years, Dec. 2, 1777, in Captain Sylvanus Smith's company.

### SMITH.

At an early period in the history of Shirley,—long before the territory of which it was formed had a distinct existence as a town,—

**Smith, Nathan**, with his wife, Rebecca, and their family, became settlers, and were located upon a farm in the vicinity of the present residence of Abram Fairbanks. It cannot here be told whence he came, nor from what branch of the original settlers of this name he was descended. He occupied but a humble position in the settlement, and his name does not appear among the petitioners for a division of the territory of Groton and the incorporation of a separate town.

His wife, Rebecca, died in Shirley, Feb. 12, 1784, and her remains lie interred in the old cemetery of the town. He m. (second) Mrs. Mary Jupp, widow of John Jupp, pub. April 23, 1785. She died his widow, Dec. 14, 1826. He is presumed to have died at Shirley, but no record of his death has been preserved. He had seven children, of whom the eldest three were born before he came to Shirley.

I. **NATHAN**, b. 1738, m. Ruth Moors of Boylston, July 1, 1762, and d. at Shirley, Nov. 1834, aged ninety-six years. He had no children. Mr. Smith was a soldier in the American army during the Revolution. He was a rough, unlearned man,—of dauntless courage and determined patriotism. Ready at all times to risk his own life for the liberty of his country, he doubtless would have been equally ready to have sacrificed the life of a tory, had one been so unfortunate as to have fallen into his hands. He made himself conspicuous as a leader in the Shays rebellion;—and it may safely be said that, had Nathan Smith been in the place of Daniel Shays, there would have been no cowardly retreat into Canada, but instead—(a result sure to have been deplored by every true friend of law and order)—more courts would have been suspended, and desperate and bloody resistance would have attended the capture of the leader. Though brave and patriotic, he was coarse in habit and undisciplined in temper. His qualities as a soldier in time of war equally fitted him to play the pugilist in time of peace. In the exercise of his prowess in this direction, it may be added, he lost an eye in a rencounter with one of his neighbors.

II. **SYLVANUS**, m. Agnes Moors of Boylston, had seven children, and d. at Shirley in 1831. He went through the war of the Revolution. He began his career of military duty as a volunteer in the company of eighty men called out by the alarm of April 19th, 1775, and was first lieutenant in the command. He was also first

lieutenant under Captain Robert Longley, during the eight months service. He commanded a company during the residue of the war, and was in the Fifteenth Continental regiment, under the command of Col. Timothy Bigelow of Worcester. Few men saw more service, during the seven years struggle, than Captain Sylvanus Smith. He was a member of the society of Cincinnati, established by the officers of the American army in 1783. From the funds of this society his descendants have received a small annual income unto the present time. Mr. Smith was a carpenter by trade, and builded the first dam across the Nashua river, at what has been called the Page mills. He was never the proprietor of a home, but lived at different places in town on hire, and resided, at the time of his death, at the Whitney parsonage, near the residence of Mr. Thomas K. Fisk. His children were :

1. SYLVANUS, b. at Shirley, Oct. 11, 1766, m. Abigail Farley of Groton, April 9, 1797. He removed to Milford, N. H., at the time of his marriage, and remained there through life. He d. Feb. 20, 1847. His wife d. Aug. 19, 1830. He had three children :
  - (1.) *Abbot*, b. at Milford, Dec. 22, 1798, m. Betsey Gray of Wilton, N. H., Sept. 25, 1827. He had two children, and d. Dec. 28, 1852. His widow d. Oct. 6, 1869. His children were : 1. "Handel Abbot," b. at Milford, Feb. 1, 1830, m. Marinda Burns, June 6, 1855 ; 2. "Ona G.," b. at Milford, May 19, 1835, d. Feb. 11, 1837.
  - (2.) *Mary Ann*, b. at Milford, May 11, 1801, d. March 26, 1860, unm.
  - (3.) *Cynthia*, b. at Milford, Feb. 8, 1803, m. Peter Burns of Milford, July 11, 1833, r. Milford (1881).
2. RUTH, b. at Shirley, Jan. 28, 1768, removed from Shirley to Woodstock, Vt., where she d., unm.
3. HUGH, b. at Shirley, July 23, 1769, left town at early manhood, and went, as tradition declares, to some town in Vermont, where he m., had a family, and d.
4. LUCY, b. at Shirley, Sept. 6, 1772, m. Gowen B. Newman of Lancaster, June 2, 1792. She had four children, all b. at Lancaster :
  - (1.) *Lucy Channing*, b. Dec. 7, 1796, d. at Wayland, Sept. 27, 1861, unm. "Caroline Maria," daughter of Lucy C. Newman, b. Dec. 5, 1815, d. at Lancaster, March, 1845.
  - (2.) *William*, b. Oct. 21, 1798, m. Mary Nichols, d. May 12, 1843. He had five children, all b. at Lancaster : 1. "Maria Blair," b. Oct. 21, 1825, m. Albert Carlton of Lancaster, d. in Connecticut ; 2. "Mary Ann," b. Dec., 1826, m. A. P. Burdett of Leominster, d. at Boston ; 3. "Lucy A.," b. Aug. 26, 1829, m. Charles Holman, Jan. 22, 1851, d. Aug. 22, 1881 ; 4. "James Homer," b. Aug. 19, 1833, killed by a falling limb from a tree, at Paskoag, R. I. ; 5. "William Nichols," b. July 17, 1838, d. June 12, 1843.



- (3.) *Edward Selfridge*, b. Aug. 20, 1802, d. Oct. 24, 1803.
- (4.) *Samuel Crittenden*, b. June 8, 1807, d. March 13, 1813.
5. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, Sept. 8, 1773, left town with his brother Hugh, upon entering manhood, and chose a home, the locality of which it has baffled both tradition and correspondence to ascertain.
6. JERUSHA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 30, 1775, d. Dec. 30, 1789.
7. AGNES, b. at Shirley, Nov. 7, 1777, m. ——— McCollester.
- II. EPHRAIM, m. Hannah Gordon, probably the daughter of Nathaniel Gordon, who removed from Shirley to Peterborough, N. H., about the year 1780. He (Ephraim) was one of the eighty volunteers called out by the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, and was third sergeant of the command. He was second lieutenant under Captain Longley, during the eight months service, and probably, with his brothers, did military duty through the war. He had the birth of one child recorded in Shirley :
1. SARAH, b. April 15, 1765.
- IV. EZRA, b. at Shirley, May 29, 1755, m. Mrs. Abigail Bolton, and had two children. He followed the example of his three elder brothers, and entered with zeal into the measures that were devised for the defence of his country against British aggression. He was one of Captain Haskell's company called out by the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775, he being then twenty years of age. Eight days afterward he enlisted into Captain Longley's company for a service of eight months. At the expiration of that time he joined the fifteenth continental regiment, under the command of Colonel Timothy Bigelow, for a term of three years, and is credited on the rolls at the State House with having served the full period of his enlistment. He lived about ten years after the close of the war, and was killed at the raising of a meeting-house in Boylston, June 3, 1793. His children were :
1. EZRA, b. at Shirley, Jan. 27, 1783. He left home in early active life, and became a seaman, but soon found his last voyage, from which he never returned.
2. REBECCA, (or Beccah, as she was familiarly known in early life,) was b. at Shirley, Jan. 21, 1786. Her father d. when she was seven years of age, at which time she went to live with her uncle, Nathan Smith, where she remained many years, and where the children of her first husband were born. She was twice m., (first) to Artemas Whitney of Shirley, and (second) to James Page (see Page record, p. 572). Rebecca had four children by Mr. Whitney, all b. at Shirley :
- (1.) *Albert*, b. Sept. 4, 1813, m. Lucy Conant, April 19, 1836, d. Feb. 26, 1864. He had two children : 1. "Charles Albert,"

- b. Sept. 15, 1838, d. June 5, 1841; 2. "James Tyler," b. Feb. 9, 1842, r. Leominster (1881), unm.
- (2.) *Prescott*, b. April 29, 1816, d. July 10, 1827.
- (3.) *Varnum*, b. May 26, 1818, m. Abigail C. Parker of Lunenburg, d. Oct. 6, 1850. He had four children, all b. at Lunenburg: 1. "Albert J.," b. May, 1844, d. within a year; 2. "Henry Hays," b. July 27, 1845; he was a soldier in the war of the Rebellion, d. at Memphis, Aug. 22, 1863; 3. "Thomas P.," b. May 24, 1848, r. Lunenburg, unm. (1881); 4. "Abbie F.," b. Oct. 6, 1850, m. John F. Howard, Aug. 18, 1866, r. Lunenburg (1881); she has two children: 1. Lulu E., b. April 13, 1867; 2. Minnie S., b. Jan. 23, 1870.
- (4.) *Sally*, d. July 11, 1827.

V. ANNA, b. at Shirley, May 13, 1757, m. William Reed of Chesterfield, N. H., 1778.

VI. DANIEL, b. at Shirley, Oct. 31, 1762, m. ——— McDaniels.

VII. PRISCILLA, m. Jonathan Farewell of Harvard.

**Smith, Edward**, m. Annie Blood of Groton, Nov. 24, 1786. He had three children b. at Shirley:

- I. ANNIE DAMON, b. Oct. 28, 1787.
- II. EDWARD, b. Aug. 23, 1789.
- III. JANET, b. Nov. 14, 1791.

**Smith, Ebenezer**, m. Hannah Farnsworth. He had three children, b. at Shirley:

- I. ESTHER SHROVE, b. April 15, 1782.
- II. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 26, 1783.
- III. JOSEPH, b. March 22, 1785.

---

## SOLENDINE.

**Solendine, John**, b. at Groton, April 28, 1725. He became a resident of Shirley at early manhood, and after having been here for a time, removed to the northern part of Lancaster. He m. Dorcas Whipple of Groton, June 17, 1752. In 1753, (May 22 and 23,) his wife gave birth to twins, and d. a few hours afterward. His children were:

- I. JOHN, b. May 22, 1753.
- II. DORCAS, b. May 23, 1753.

## SPAULDING.

We cannot learn that more than one family of this name resided in Shirley before the present century. The head of that family was

**Spaulding, Elizabeth.** He was b. at Townsend, Feb. 27, 1774, m. March 27, 1798, Sally Lewis, (who was b. at Groton, Feb. 26, 1776.) They settled on the farm which had been the home of Dea. John Heald, whose family has been registered in this history. It is located at the extreme north section of the town, is excellent land, and has been under skilful cultivation from the beginning. Mr. Spaulding was a farmer, and well understood his calling; he had a large family, and was forced to expend much in building, and enlarging his boundaries; yet he kept free from debt, and yearly increased the sum total of his finances, while he lived. His wife, too, was a pattern of industry, economy, and maternal wisdom. She trained up children who were ever ready to call her blessed; she lived to old age, and retained the use of her faculties unto the last. She d. Jan. 2, 1871, aged almost ninety-five years. Mr. Spaulding was called before her to the spirit-world. He d. April 23, 1856. They had eleven children:

- I. ELIZA, b. Jan. 25, 1799, m. Dea. John Spaulding, May 3, 1830. She d. March 28, 1832. She had one child:
  1. ABEL, b. Sept. 21, 1831, m. Sarah E. Twining, Nov. 11, 1862.
- II. JOHN, b. Nov. 30, 1800. He has been twice m., (first) to Catharine Kendall of Dunstable; m. (second) Mrs. Adeline McMartin.
- III. ABEL, b. Nov. 20, 1802. He has been twice m., (first) to Elizabeth Kendall, May 28, 1829; m. (second) Mary J. Risker, Nov. 20, 1856. He has had two children, r. Groton (1883).
  1. SARAH O., b. Sept. 1, 1830, m. N. W. Perkins, Dec. 27, 1865.
  2. ARTHUR K., b. Sept. 21, 1861.
- IV. EDWARD, b. July 24, 1804, d. Aug. 30, 1804.
- V. SALLY, b. Aug. 1, 1805, d. Dec. 28, 1825.
- VI. GEORGE, b. Jan. 4, 1807, m. Lovinia Conant, d. June 12, 1847. He had three children:
  1. CHARLES L., b. May 8, 1831, m. Mary E. Williams, d. Oct. 15, 1864.
  2. SARAH L., b. Dec. 26, 1836, d. April 17, 1859.
  3. LORENZO W., b. Sept. 8, 1838, m. Eliza Parker, July 24, 1866.
- VII. HANNAH, b. Oct. 10, 1809, m. Moses P. Moulton of Boston, d. Jan. 17, 1855. She had one child:
  1. ANGELINE A. M., b. Dec. 26, 1833, d. July 23, 1867, unm.

- VIII. ELIZABETH, b. March 31, 1813, m. Anselm Lothrop, May 26, 1844, d. March 31, 1878. She had five children :
1. HARRIET S. L., b. May 7, 1845, m. Edward A. Talbot, July 7, 1873.
  2. CHARLES L. L., b. Oct. 11, 1846, m. Mary Heustis, Sept. 1, 1869.
  3. CLARA M. L., b. April 4, 1848.
  4. EMMA F. L., b. Nov. 12, 1849, m. Melzar Farnsworth, April 19, 1871, r. Shirley (1883).
  5. ANGELINE M., b. Feb. 25, 1852, m. R. Fenno Caverly, Feb. 1, 1876.
- IX. NANCY, b. June 14, 1815, d. March 5, 1847, unm.
- X. HEZEKIAH, b. June 14, 1818, m. Lucy A. Hartwell of Shirley, Nov. 2, 1844. He r. in Shirley (1883), and has had six children :
1. KATE L., b. April 1, 1845, r. Shirley, unm. (1883.)
  2. ABBIE A., b. Jan. 20, 1847, m. Albert D. Turner, June 1, 1871.
  3. JUSTIN, b. Aug. 21, 1849.
  4. JOHN E., b. July 11, 1852.
  5. NATHANIEL H., b. Sept. 28, 1854, d. Sept. 13, 1855.
  6. HEZZIE, b. Aug. 2, 1858.
- XI. HARRIET, b. June 14, 1818, m. Abram H. Fairbanks, April 15, 1846, r. Shirley (1883). She has had two children, both b. at Shirley :
1. GRANVILLE, b. Feb. 1, 1847, m. Martha S. Spaulding, Sept. 26, 1874.
  2. EDWIN L., b. March 17, 1849, m. Augusta A. Cook of Lunenburg, Aug. 7, 1872.

---

## STICKNEY.

**Stickney, Peter**, lived at Shirley before the present century. All that is known of him is in the following entry copied from the records of the town :

"Peter Stickney of Shirley and Eunice Carlton, intend marriage. Nov. 7, 1780. Obadiah Sawtell, Town Clerk."

---

## STIMSON.

**Stimson, Stephen**. It cannot be here recorded when or where he was born, but he married Maria Lawrence of Pepperell, lived for a time at Templeton, and afterward at Groton ; whence he removed to Shirley at a period previous to 1777. He lived at the South Village of the town, at what was the residence of the late

Eleazer Davis, (now the property of George Davis, Esq.,) and had a farm connected with his home. He was jestingly called "the governor." He removed from the town, and from the Commonwealth, for a distant home, while many of his children were yet in their minority. He had eleven children :

- I. ASA, b. at Templeton, April 27, 1773.
- II. THIRSA, b. at Groton, April 28, 1775, m. William Shaw of Shirley, Nov. 28, 1799.
- III. RUTH, b. at Shirley, Feb. 7, 1777, m. James Dodge of Lunenburg, pub. March 2, 1794.
- IV. THOMAS LAWRENCE, b. at Shirley, Jan. 1, 1779.
- V. MARIA, b. at Shirley, Feb. 25, 1781.
- VI. STEPHEN, b. at Shirley, July 12, 1783.
- VII. DAVID, b. at Shirley, Oct. 11, 1785.
- VIII. SALLY, b. at Shirley, Jan. 20, 1788.
- IX. NABBY, b. at Shirley, April 12, 1791.
- X. SOLOMON, b. at Shirley, May 4, 1793.
- XI. LUCY, b. at Shirley, April 4, 1799.

---

### STONE.

The following entry appears in the Shirley registry, which shows that a family of the above name has resided here :

"David Stone, and Lydia, his wife, and their daughter, Molly, and their grandson, John Stone, came from Townsend to reside in Shirley, Dec. ye 9, 1773. The selectmen refuse to admit them as inhabitants of Shirley. Obadiah Sawtell, Dist. Clerk."

---

### TROWBRIDGE.

On the second day of March, 1714, Rev. Caleb Trowbridge was ordained over the church at Groton—of which town Shirley was then a part. He was a son of James Trowbridge of Watertown, and was b. Nov. 7, 1692, was twice m., and had nine children. The eighth in the family lived in Shirley for a season, and is therefore entitled to a place in this registry.

**Trowbridge, Thomas**, b. at Groton, March 12, 1739, was twice m., (first) to Lucy Woods of Groton, Oct. 29, 1761, by whom he had three children. He m. (second) Ruth Nevers, and had seven children. It was with his first wife that he lived while a resident of Shirley, two of whose children were born here :

I. LYDIA, b. Dec. 25, 1763.

II. OLIVER, b. Oct. 23, 1764.

---

WALKER.

The ancestry of the Walker families of Groton and Shirley may be traced with reasonable certainty to Capt. Richard Walker, who came from England in 1630, and settled at Lynn. He was born in 1592, was admitted a freeman of the colony in 1634, and lived a long, active and useful life, much respected by his townsmen. He was chosen ensign of the military company of Lynn in 1630, and afterwards successively its lieutenant and captain. In 1638 he became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and the same year was chosen by the town one of a Committee to divide the common lands, or, as it was termed, "to lay out flarmes." In this division Richard Walker's allotment was 200 acres of "upland and meadow."—(*Hist. of Lynn*, pp. 171, 172.) In 1640 and 1641, and again in 1648 and 1649, he was selected the deputy of Lynn to the General Court.

Lewis, the historian of Lynn, gives the following incident concerning him. In 1630, the people of Lynn becoming alarmed by a report that hostile Indians were meditating an attack on the town, appointed men for a night watch. "Once, about midnight, Ensign Richard Walker, who was on the guard, heard the bushes break near him, and felt an arrow pass through his coat and 'buff waistcoat.' As the night was dark, he could see no one, but he discharged his gun, which, being heavily loaded, split in pieces. He then called the guard, and returned to the place, when he had another arrow shot through his clothes. Deeming it imprudent to proceed in the dark against a concealed enemy, he desisted from further search till morning. The people then assembled and discharged their cannon into the woods; after which the Indians gave them no further molestation."

Capt. Richard Walker died at Lynn, May, 1687, at the great age of ninety-five years. Judge Sewall, in his Diary, thus briefly mentions his burial: "Monday, May 16, 1687. I go to Reading to visit Mr. Brock, and so to Salem. This day Capt. Walker, a very aged planter; buried at Lin." He had children, two sons and two daughters, viz.: Richard, born 1611, who came over in 1635, and settled at Reading, —noted for his bravery as a captain in the Indian wars; Samuel, born 1615, who came with his father in 1630; Tabitha, who married Daniel King, March 11, 1662; and Elizabeth, who married Ralph King, March 2, 1663.

Samuel Walker, Senior, of Woburn, is supposed to have been the son of Capt. Richard Walker, of Lynn.—(*Hist. of Woburn*, p. 170.) He was born in England, 1615, accompanied his father to New England in 1630, and after residing for a while at Lynn, removed

with his brother Richard to Reading—originally Lynn Village. To whom he was married has not been ascertained—nor for how long a time he was a resident of Reading. He had children—Samuel, born 1643; Joseph, 1645; a daughter, 1647; Israel and Hannah, (twins,) 1648; John, 1650; and Benjamin, 1651, (died soon); all of whom were probably born in Reading,—as we find the name of Samuel Walker and wife in a list of members of the Reading church in 1650 or soon after. In 1652 the name of Samuel Walker also appears in a division of land by order of the town of Reading, in which he drew a “lotte” of fourteen acres of “playne land.” Previous to the year 1662 he removed to Woburn,—his name being first mentioned in the records of Woburn in that year, as one of the highway surveyors of the town. By occupation he was a maltster. He was approved by the selectmen of Woburn in 1675, for a license to keep a tavern,—being the first person known to have followed that business in the town. Sewall, the historian of Woburn, says “he appears to have been much respected in his day, being chosen selectman in 1668, and appointed by the town the year before on a very important committee for taking ‘a List of the persons and estates of the right Proprietors,’ among whom it had been voted to divide a large portion of the common lands of the town.” He died Nov. 6, 1684; when (agreeably to a testimony given by him in court in 1658) he must have been sixty-nine years of age.

Joseph Walker, born 1645, son of Samuel Walker, Senior, of Woburn, and grandson of Richard Walker of Lynn, became a resident of Billerica in 1667, and made that town his home for life. The date of his settlement is shown by the following extract from the records of the town: “26. 6<sup>m</sup>. 67. The town of Billerica granted to Joseph Walker liberty to be an inhabitant in their town, in case hee can provide for his owne comfortable subsistance; also, the towne do declare willingness to gratify him with some convenience of land, as they shall see meet afterward.” The next year the following record appears: “22 March, 1668. The towne did grant to Joseph Walker priviledge upon our towne comons for the future, in all lands that are not divided nor agreed upon for division before this day, to the proportion of a five-acre lot, or half a single share.” He received several grants of land from the town, and made purchase of more,—from the location of which it is inferred that he lived in the easterly part of Billerica, near Woburn line.—(*See Hazen's Hist. Billerica.*)

His name appears as tythingman of Billerica in 1667; he was admitted a freeman 1678, and was a representative to the General Court in 1689. He married, Dec. 15, 1669, Sarah Wyman, (b. April 15, 1650,) daughter of John and Sarah (Nutt) Wyman of Woburn. His wife died Jan. 26, 1728-9, aged seventy-eight; and he died July, 1729, at the age of eighty-four. Their children were Sarah, b. 1670, (d. in infancy); Joseph, 1673, (died); Sarah, 1676, (m. Benjamin Johnson of Woburn); Elizabeth, 1678, (m. Samuel Fitch of Billerica); Hannah, 1680, (m. Nathaniel Hill of Billerica); Susanna, 1682, (d. in infancy); John, 1684; Benjamin, 1686; Jacob, 1689, and Seth, Oct. 12, 1691.

Seth Walker, the youngest of the ten children above named, married, April 4, 1716, Eleanor Chandler, of Concord, (born 1695,)

daughter of William and Eleanor (Phelps) Chandler of Andover, and became a resident of Groton as early as 1734. The births of their two youngest children, only, appear on the records of Groton; but four others are supposed to have been born previous to their settlement in that town. In 1741 Mr. Walker removed from Groton to the new township of Narraganset No. 2, now Westminster, and located at the outlet of Westminster Pond, where he erected a grist-mill—the first ever built in the town. Previous to the year 1750 he removed to Number Four, (afterwards called Charlestown, N. H.) In that year his name appears in the roll of Captain Phinehas Stevens' company, raised for the protection of that frontier settlement against the French and Indians. He was one of the grantees of Charlestown under the New-Hampshire charter in 1753,—was one of a committee the same year to provide a place for public worship, and in 1754 was appointed one of a committee to attend to the building of a dwelling-house for the first settled minister of the town. He was an active and useful citizen, and his name often appears in the records of the municipal affairs of the settlement.

The children of Seth and Eleanor (Chandler) Walker were Seth, b. April 16, 1717; Eleanor, b. March 11, 1719, (who m. May 25, 1741, Nathaniel Parker, Jr., of Groton); Samuel, b. Aug. 30, 1721; Lucy, (who m. Jan. 10, 1751, Philemon Holden of Shirley),—*see Holden family, p. 462*; Abel,\* b. at Groton, April 20, 1734; and Sybil, b. at Groton, March 23, 1736;—and perhaps there were others.

\*Abel Walker, son of Seth and Eleanor, became a resident of Charlestown (No. 4) in early life, and was a prominent and leading man in the town. He m. Feb. 26, 1767, Elizabeth, widow of Phinehas Graves and daughter of Isaac Parker, Jr., of Groton. He kept a tavern or house of entertainment, in Charlestown, from 1760, for upwards of thirty years. He took an active part in the military as well as municipal affairs of the town, was one of a committee of safety in 1775, held a captain's commission during the exciting times of the Revolution, and was often called into active service in the cause of independence. In the winter of 1776 he went with a company to the relief of the Continental forces at Quebec, after the disastrous failure of Arnold's expedition;—was repeatedly called to the defence of Ticonderoga, and in 1777 participated in the battle of Bennington, under the gallant Stark,—his company and regiment being in the most fiercely contested part of the field. He was promoted to the rank of lieutenant-colonel, which gave him the title by which he was afterwards known. Col. Walker was treasurer of the town of Charlestown for a period of eight years, from 1772, and was selectman in 1787 and 1789. He d. in Charlestown, March 14, 1815, aged eighty-one. His wife, Elizabeth, d. Oct. 8, 1806, aged sixty-two.

They had ten children, of whom only four lived to maturity. A daughter—1. PHILA, b. Jan. 19, 1773, m. Col. Aaron Dean of Charlestown; of her children, Nathaniel d. unmarried; a daughter, Sally Walker, m. Hon. Henry Hubbard of Charlestown, afterwards governor of New Hampshire; another, Catherine, m. Waldo Flint of Boston, and d. without issue; Rebecca Scott m. Hon. Stephen Salisbury of Worcester—had one son, Stephen Salisbury, Jr. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 7, 1778, m. Thomas Melville of Charlestown—had two children, Nancy and George. 3. ABEL, JR., b. Sept. 11, 1783, m. Sally Doolittle of Westmoreland, N. H.; was a useful and esteemed citizen of Charlestown—had three children, Mary D., Phinehas, and Samuel—and d. Oct. 3, 1827. 4. ELEUTHERA, b. July 21, 1786, m. John Willard, Jr., of Charlestown—had twelve children, ten of whom lived to manhood and womanhood, and have numerous descendants. Mrs. Willard d. April 12, 1862. He d. April 9, 1852.—[*See Sanderson's History of Charlestown.*]



Tradition says that Eleanor Chandler, wife of Seth Walker, was a small but a very strong woman. "She could set barrels of cyder into the cart as fast as a man could roll them up to her." She died Nov. 6, 1769, aged seventy-four. Mr. Walker died July 7, 1772, at the age of eighty years. Both died in Charlestown, and their remains sleep in the village cemetery, where suitable stones, erected to their memory, mark their last resting-places.

Their two eldest-sons, Seth and Samuel, became residents of Shirley, and the latter made it his home for life. They lived on farms in the south-east part of the town, bordering on the Nashua river.

**Walker, Seth,**<sup>1</sup> (Seth,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) b. April 16, 1717, m. Jan. 14, 1742, Abigail Holden, (b. Sept. 15, 1719,) daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Stone) Holden of Groton. He was a resident of Shirley in 1753, the year of its incorporation, and probably had resided on the same farm in the south-east part of the town, from the date of his marriage,—the births of four of his children, born previous to 1753, being recorded in Groton. He remained here till about the year 1760, when he removed to Charlestown, N. H., and settled on one of the rich meadow farms of that town, afterwards occupied by his son-in-law, Peter Evans. His wife, Abigail, died in Charlestown, Jan. 31, 1762, and he married (second) Jemima ———. He was injured by a fall from his house, while making repairs, and died Jan. 4, 1794. His wife, Jemima, died in Charlestown, March 22, 1807, aged seventy-seven. He had eight children by first marriage, and three by the second. Children :

I. NATHANIEL, b. in Groton, Nov. 6, 1742, d. Sept. 23, 1753, in Shirley.

II. SYBIL, b. in Groton, March 3, 1745.

III. SETH, b. in Groton, April 5, 1747. He was the first settler in that part of Charlestown, N. H., afterwards set off and incorporated as Langdon. He went to the place in 1773, fifteen years before the organization of the town, and died there, Nov., 1804;—being drowned in a well, at his home, into which he is supposed to have accidentally fallen. The name of Seth Walker appears, in 1777, as sergeant in Capt. Abel Walker's company, called from Charlestown to the defence of 'Ticonderoga,—and is also found on important committees in the municipal records of Langdon. He was married and had children, but no account of his family has been obtained, beyond the fact that he had a son, named—

1. SOLOMON, who was living at the time of his father's death.

IV. ABIGAIL, b. in Groton, June 10, 1750, mar. Eliab Gleason of Charlestown, N. H.; died there, May 20, 1788.

V. ASA, b. in Shirley, Sept. 8, 1753, settled in the south-easterly part of Charlestown, (afterwards Langdon, N. H.); was twice married, and died Nov. 8, 1804. Mr. Walker was one of the petitioners for the incorporation of Langdon. His first wife was Sally ———, who died Feb. 19, 1793, aged forty-two. He m. (second)

Jan. 2, 1794, Sarah Perry of Langdon, by whom he had six children. (After Mr. Walker's death his widow m. — Brown.) Mr. Walker's children, by second marriage, were—

1. THEDA, mar. Josiah Crosby of Alstead, N. H. ; died Jan. 6, 1881, aged eighty-seven. Mr. Crosby d. Dec. 7, 1852, aged sixty-four. They had no children.
2. ALVAH, b. 1795, married Harriet Blake of Charlestown, N. H., (adopted daughter of Peter Evans.) He was in trade for a while at Drewsville, N. H., afterwards kept a hotel at Charlestown, and later became proprietor of the Cheshire House, at Keene, N. H., where he died Oct. 25, 1842. His widow, Harriet Blake, died at the residence of her son, in Corning, N. Y., 1881. Children :
  1. *James Evans*, born at Drewsville, became a member of the large iron firm, Corning & Company, of Troy, N. Y., and died in Albany.
  2. *John*, died young.
  3. *Charles C. C. Brainard*, removed to Corning, Steuben Co., N. Y., where he entered upon a successful business career, and in 1874 was elected a member of the 44th Congress. He resides in Corning,—is married, and has had two sons and two daughters.
  4. *Harriet*, m. Dr. Troup, of Palmyra, Wayne Co., N. Y., had one child, a daughter, who was left an orphan at a tender age, and adopted by her uncle, Charles C. C. B. Walker, of Corning.
3. CLARA, b. in Langdon, married John Ingalls, son of John and Hannah (Massie) Ingalls, of Walpole, N. H. They had nine children,—all but one b. in Walpole. The family removed about 1832 to Dansville, Steuben Co., N. Y., where Mr. and Mrs. Ingalls died. Children :
  1. *Eliza*, born 1817, died unmarried, aged twenty-one.
  2. *Maria*, born Oct. 31, 1819, m. King Belding Chapman, born Sept. 11, 1808, son of Calvin Chapman of Keene, N. H. They reside in Keene, (1883) ;—have no children.
  3. *Cynthia*, b. 1821, m. Austin Rollins, a farmer, of Steuben Co., N. Y., and died in Dansville. They had two children : 1. "George," is m. and has children ; 2. "A son," d. æ. two yrs.
  4. *Newcomb*, b. 1823, m. Elizabeth Preston, r. Steuben Co., N. Y., (1883)—a farmer. Has had three children : 1. "Frank," and a son and daughter, both of whom died in infancy.
  5. *Lucy*, b. 1825, m. Lewis Robinson, and died in Steuben Co., N. Y., aged forty-two, leaving no children.
  6. *Albert*, m. Lois Gilbert of Steuben Co., N. Y. ; two children : 1. "Merriam," 2. "Fred."
  7. *Caroline*, m. — Osborne, a farmer, of Steuben Co., N. Y. They have two children : 1. "Albert," 2. "Clara."
  8. *Helen*, m. George Flint, a farmer of Steuben Co., N. Y. ;—one child—1. "Mary."
  9. *Harriet*, born in Danville, Steuben Co., N. Y., died unmarried, aged twenty.

4. ORPHA, b. 1799, m. Dec. 28, 1817, Samuel Waldo, of Langdon. Removed, 1852, to Iowa, where Mrs. Waldo d. Nov. 1857; he d. June, 1876, aged eighty. They had ten children, b. in Langdon :
  - (1.) *Sarah E.*, b. Dec. 1818, m. J. Heywood of Iowa; d. Nov. '57.
  - (2.) *Maria*, b. May 1821, m. Leonard Buckminster, d. June, 1842.
  - (3.) *Asa P.*, b. April, 1823, m. Mary Allen, of Vt., d. Feb. 1883.
  - (4.) *Sam'l F.*, b. Nov. 1826, m. Harriet Blanchard, Cavendish, Vt.
  - (5.) *Rosamond*, b. 1829, m. Sept. 22, 1846, Amos R. Hubbard, son of Jacob P. Hubbard of Chesterfield, N. H. Mr. Hubbard is a farmer of Chesterfield,—selectman 1872, '73 and '76. Children : 1. "Rawson W.," b. Jan. 27, 1848, d. unm., April 8, 1881; 2. "Flora A.," b. Sept. 3, 1851, m. Nov. 21, 1873, Levi B. Ware of Westmoreland, N. H., and d. Feb. 3, 1881; 3. "Clara M.," b. Oct. 4, 1853, m. Nov. 21, 1871, Charles M. Davis of Chesterfield, N. H., and d. March 16, 1879; 4. "Etta L.," b. Nov. 16, 1866; 5. "Luna B.," b. April 25, 1870.
  - (6.) *Elijah D.*, b. Jan. 1833, m. Cordelia Ainsworth, d. Nov. 1866.
  - (7.) *James N.*, born Aug. 1835, died 1864.
  - (8.) *Orpha A.*, b. June, 1837, m. Henry Forbes, Windham Co., Vt.
  - (9.) *Harriet E.*, b. July, 1840, m. Henry Heywood; d. July, 1876.
  - (10.) *Charles A.*, b. Nov. 1845, married, and r. in Oregon, (1883.)
5. ROSAMOND, d. in Langdon, July 30, 1859, aged fifty-seven, unm.
6. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 20, 1804, m. May 29, 1827, Asa H. Carpenter, b. Feb. 26, 1806, son of Dr. Eber Carpenter of Alstead, N. H. Mr. Carpenter was a farmer of Alstead; d. Dec. 5, 1866; his wife, Abigail Walker, d. Oct. 5, 1861. Children, b. in Alstead :
  - (1.) *Frederick W.*, b. April 12, 1828, prepared himself for the practice of medicine, and received the degree of M. D. He d. at Alstead, April 23, 1854, unm.
  - (2.) *Mary J.*, b. March 15, 1830, d. Jan. 23, 1832.
  - (3.) *Emily A.*, b. April 18, 1833, d. Jan. 6, 1855, unm.
  - (4.) *Harriet Lucretia Walker*, b. Dec. 6, 1837, m. Aug. 16, 1860, Burrill Porter, b. Feb. 22, 1832, son of Burrill and Susan Porter of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Porter has been principal of a high school at North Attleboro, where he now r. (1883.) His wife, Harriet L. W. Carpenter, d. at North Attleboro, Aug. 4, 1875. She had four children : 1. "Susan Abigail," b. at South Braintree, May 16, 1866; 2. "Asa Burrill," b. at North Attleboro, May 17, 1870; 3. "Benjamin Franklin," b. Dec. 12, 1872, d. Aug. 2, 1874; 4. "Lawrence Garfield," b. June 25, 1875, d. Aug. 5, same year.
  - (5.) *Albert H.*, b. Oct. 30, 1841, m. Mary Hale, daughter of Edmund Hale of Alstead, and r. Covington, Kentucky.
- VI. ISAAC, (twin,) b. in Shirley, March 30, 1756. He was at Ticonderoga in 1776, in the company under Capt. Abel Walker, and was also in the service in Rhode Island. He d. unm., being killed by a fall, at the raising of a bridge, in 1785, at Bellows Falls. The bridge then erected was the first ever built over Connecticut river.
- VII. NATHANIEL, (twin,) b. in Shirley, March 30, 1756;—went with the family to New Hampshire, and (with his brothers Seth,

and Asa,) was among those called to the defence of Ticonderoga, in 1777, from Charlestown.

VIII. JABEZ, b. in Shirley, June 2, 1758, m. Anna Watkins of Charlestown, N. H., pub. Oct. 17, 1790. He settled in Charlestown, N. H., where he d. Feb. 20, 1812. They had six children :

1. ORLANDO, b. 1793, m. Naomi Fowler, pub. Jan. 7, 1821. He was a farmer of Langdon, N. H., and d. May 24, 1837. Seven children :

- (1.) *Charles Henry*, b. 1822, went in early life to Detroit, Mich., where he engaged in express business, was married, and had one son, who became a telegraph operator and railroad engineer.
- (2.) *Ellen Caroline*, b. 1824, m. George H. Wilder, and d. in Swanzey, N. H., Dec. 11, 1860; had one child: 1. "Martin."
- (3.) *David Hubbard*, b. 1827, went early to New York city, was m., had children, and at last accounts was living in Jersey City, N. J.
- (4.) *Ellen Eleuthera*, b. June, 1830, d. March 24, 1831.
- (5.) *Maryett*, b. Feb., 1832, d. July 11, same year.
- (6.) *Milton F.*, b. July, 1833, d. Feb. 11, 1834.
- (7.) *Martin Griswold*, b. 1835, went to Detroit, Mich., in early life, and rem., soon, to California, where he r. at last accounts.

2. CAROLINE, m. William Livermore, and removed to Sacketts Harbor, Jefferson county, N. Y. They had four children :

- (1.) *William*, r. in Watertown, N. Y.
- (2.) *Lewis Walker*, b. 1822, was adopted by his uncle, Lewis H. Walker, of Langdon, N. H. He learned the trade of a shoemaker, was m., and r. at last accounts in Sacketts Harbor, N. Y.
- (3.) *Fannie*, m. — Palmer of Sacketts Harbor.
- (4.) *Helen*, m. — Butts of Sacketts Harbor.

3. LUCRETIA, b. Aug. 10, 1796, m. (pub. Sept. 26, 1819,) Roswell Hodgkins, b. Sept. 28, 1797, son of John and Hannah (Spooner) Hodgkins, of Charlestown. Mr. Hodgkins was a farmer,—died in Langdon, Aug. 14, 1847; his widow, Lucretia, d. July 11, 1849, æ. 53. Their children were :

- (1.) *Lucretia Evans*, b. Nov. 6, 1820, m. Martin Luther Hines, by trade a silver-plater, r. Springfield, Mass. (1883.) They have three children: 1. "Fred;" 2. "Eugene;" 3. "Louise."
- (2.) *Roswell*, b. April 1, 1823, m. Mirab Russell, r. Saxton's River, Vt. He is a carriage painter, has one child: 1. "Frances," who m. George Bailey of Saxton's River, and has one child: 1. Annie.
- (3.) *John*, b. Oct. 18, 1825, d. in Langdon, Nov. 28, 1847, unm., aged twenty-two years.
- (4.) *Hannah Louise*, b. Jan. 18, 1831, m. Sept. 29, 1855, James Pierce, b. Jan. 27, 1837, son of Sewell and Mary (Stowers) Pierce. They r. in Malden. Mr. Pierce was engaged successfully in the dry-goods business in Boston, from 1858 till

1871, when he sold out that business, and has since been connected with the firm of Lane, Pierce & Co., leather merchants, of Boston,—being also connected with an extensive tannery business located in Albion, Oswego county, N. Y. He has been often called to official stations by his townsmen of Malden, having served as selectman,—for several years as representative to the General Court,—and for two years as member of the Massachusetts Senate. When Malden became a city he was made president of the Common Council, to which position he was re-elected the present year (1883). He has had five children: 1. "Joseph Frank," b. in Lowell, Feb. 14, 1858; 2. "Willie," b. in Malden, April 15, 1863, d. April 15, 1863; 3. "Charles Edwin," b. in Malden, Aug. 4, 1864, d. Oct. 12, 1864; 4. "Alice Louisa," b. in Malden, Jan. 29, 1869; 5. "Addie Florence," b. in Malden, May 23, 1872.

4. ABIGAIL, r. in Langdon, d. in Charlestown, unm.
5. MARGARET, b. Oct. 10, 1800, (pub. March 29, 1818,) m. Nathan Bond, b. April 2, 1792, son of William Bond of Charlestown, N. H. He was for many years gate keeper at Cheshire bridge in Charlestown, but removed to Claremont, N. H., where he d. Mrs. Bond d. in Charlestown. They had no children.
6. LEWIS H., b. 1801, m. Dec. 25, 1828, Abigail Garfield, b. Nov. 3, 1805, daughter of John and Susan (Rogers) Garfield of Charlestown, N. H. He was a farmer, r. Langdon, and d. July 13, 1843. His widow m. (second) Warren H. Dodge, and died in Charlestown, Feb. 24, 1874. Mr. Walker had five children:
  - (1.) *Fannie Maria*, b. Dec., 1829, d. Sept. 26, 1830.
  - (2.) *George Mortimer*, b. 1831, d. Sept. 12, 1834.
  - (3.) *Elizabeth*, m. Fred Cooley, r. Bellows Falls, Vt.
  - (4.) *Jabes*, and (5.) *Eliza*, both d. in infancy.

(A daughter of Seth Walker married a Farnsworth, and resided in Charlestown; which one, has not been ascertained.) His children by second wife, (Jemima)—born after he left Shirley—were

- IX. MARY, born in Charlestown, N. H., Aug. 9, 1766.
- X. JEMIMA, born in Charlestown, N. H., April 27, 1768.
- XI. EMMA (or EME), b. March 26, 1770, m. Peter Evans, b. Oct. 23, 1773, son of Peter and Mary (Gilbert) Evans of Charlestown, N. H. They resided at Rockingham, Vt., (where all their children were b.) until 1817, when he removed to Charlestown, and became the owner of the Seth Walker homestead. He d. in Charlestown, July 29, 1856, aged eighty-three. His wife, Eme, d. March 11, 1862, at the age of ninety-three. Children:
  1. LUCRETIA, died Dec. 2, 1820, aged twenty-two, unmarried.
  2. JAMES WALKER, m. Jan. 1, 1825, Eunice Hodgkins, and d. in St. Charles, Ill. He had eight children:
    - (1.) *Lucretia*, d. unm.

- (2.) *Frances*, d. unm. (3.) *A Son*, d. young.
- (4.) *Albert*, was lost by the burning of steamer between New York and Nassau. He was m. and had three children: 1. "May," b. in St. Charles, and two b. in California. His widow and three children reside in California (1883).
- (5.) *James*, a machinist, d. unm. (6.) *Edward*, d. unm.
- (7.) *Catherine*, m. a Dr. Bunker. (8.) *Martha*, d. unm.
- 8. SETH GILBERT, b. Dec. 13, 1803, m. Oct. 28, 1834, Hannah Louise Hodgkins, b. Nov. 21, 1807, daughter of John and Hannah (Spooner) Hodgkins. Mr. Evans d. May 31, 1856. Mrs. Evans died in Charlestown, Aug. 24, 1871. Children:
  - (1.) *Clara L.*, b. Aug. 16, 1835; m. July 8, 1862, Rev. Lyman Dwight Chapin of Amsterdam, N. Y., b. Sept. 18, 1836, (son of Rev. A. L. and Abby (Hays) Chapin of Newark, N. J.) Mr. Chapin is a graduate of Amherst College and of Union Theological Seminary. Both he and his wife entered the foreign missionary field, under the auspices of the American Board, immediately after their marriage. Children: 1. "Lyman Dwight," b. at Tientsin, North China, Jan. 11, 1864, d. Feb. 2, 1867; 2. "Louise Evans," b. at Tientsin, North China, Jan. 10, 1866; 3. "Abbie Goodrich," b. at Tungchau, North China, April 2, 1868; 4. "Edward Dwight," b. at Tungchau, North China, Nov. 12, 1869; 5. "Mary Hannah," born at Tungchau, Feb., 1872; 6. "Nellie Gertrude," born at Tungchau, July 30, 1874, died at Tientsin, June, 1875.
  - (2.) *Louisa Dana*, b. March 9, 1837, d. July 22, 1858.
  - (3.) *Jane G.*, b. Nov. 7, 1838; missionary at Tungchau, China.
  - (4.) *Helen A.*, b. July 30, 1840, m. Feb. 1, 1871, John Lefferts of Flatbush, N. Y. Children: 1. "Leffert," b. Sept. 27, 1871; 2. "Dwight Chapin," b. Oct. 22, 1874; 3. "Arthur," died in infancy;—all b. at Flatbush.
  - (5.) *Seth Gilbert*, b. Sept. 16, 1842, m. June 17, 1868, Mary Emma Frederick, r. (1883) in Albany, N. Y. Children: 1. "Frank Frederick," b. Oct. 6, 1870; 2. "Charles Gordon," b. June 6, 1873.
  - (6.) *Martha Isabel*, b. Sept. 17, 1844, m. Oct. 15, 1874, Rufus Phineas Stebbins Webster, r. (1883) in Brooklyn, N. Y.; two children,—1. "Evans," and 2. "Richard."
  - (7.) *Lucretia Estella*, b. Jan. 9, 1847, has been a teacher of a select private school in Charlestown.
  - (8.) *Ada Marion*, b. April 29, 1851,—a teacher.
- 4. ELIZABETH, m. Epaphroditus Ely, son of Isaac H. and Relief (Stone) Ely of Charlestown. She d. Oct. 7, 1866. Children:
  - (1.) *Elizabeth Stone*, m. Nov. 10, 1846, Roswell Smith of Hadley, Mass.,—has one child: 1. "Emma Elizabeth," who m. Frank Smith of Hadley.
  - (2.) *Louisa Walker*, m. Dec. 1, 1847, Cotton G. Nash, b. Sept. 10, 1820, son of Erastus and Penelope (Gaylord) Nash;—has three children: 1. "Allan Ely," b. Nov. 7, 1849; 2. "Samuel Gaylord," b. June 13, 1853; 3. "Edwin C.," b. Dec. 27, 1869.

- (3.) *Allan Evans*, m. Lois Brewster, dau. of Jonathan Brewster of Northampton, Mass. He was killed on a railroad in Georgia, in 1858. Had three children: 1. "Henry Allan;" 2. "Esther Brewster;" 3. "Louisa Walker," d. Aug. 22, 1859.
5. PETER ALLAN, b. Jan. 20, 1811, m. Nov. 5, 1838, Theodosia Story Willard, (b. April 14, 1818,) daughter of John and Thera Willard of Charlestown. Children:
- (1.) *Emma*, b. Dec. 20, 1839, m. Oct. 21, 1861, John Stratton Walker of Langdon. One child, r. Langdon: 1. "John Stratton," b. March 20, 1867.
- (2.) *Allan*, b. July 7, 1850, m. Oct. 21, 1871, Emma E. Ryder; reside in Boston. Children: 1. "Waldo Allan," b. May 21, 1872, d. March 11, 1873; 2. "Gertrude," and 3. "Grace," both died in infancy; 4. "Alice."

**Walker, Samuel,**<sup>1</sup> (Seth,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Richard,<sup>1</sup>) was a brother of Seth Walker, the register of whose descendants precedes this. He was born August 30, 1721, married Dec. 20, 1750, Mary Stratton, (born Jan. 2, 1723,) daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia (——) Stratton of Watertown. He settled in Shirley, about the time of his marriage, on the farm now owned and occupied by Charles H. Dodge—where he continued to reside through life. His wife died Dec. 7, 1794, and he died Dec. 15, 1817. Their remains lie buried side by side in the old cemetery, where very few of their family relatives have joined them;—and none of their descendants now reside in town. Mr. Walker lived with his wife forty-four years, and survived her a widower twenty-three years, his life being protracted to the great age of ninety-six years.

During his active manhood he was an enterprising and useful citizen, both in a private and public capacity. He was a thrifty and successful agriculturist, knowing how to turn both the sandy plain and the rich intervale to the best account. He was also a faithful public servant. For twelve years he was chosen to the responsible office of treasurer of the town, and from a subaltern arose to the chief command of the town militia. In addition to this he was frequently called to duties of a public nature, both in church and municipal affairs, and never allowed himself to betray his trust, or depart from a line of strict integrity. He was one of the eighty from Shirley who responded to the Lexington alarm, April 19th, 1775.

The Walker farm contained originally three hundred acres, a portion of which was excellent intervale land, while back from the river was a magnificent tract of pine timber, and other portions heavily timbered with hickory and the different kinds of hard wood. Over two hundred bushels of hickory nuts are known to have been sold from the place in a single year, and the pine timber has been a source of wealth to the recent owners. The farm remained in possession of the Walker family for three generations, when Dea. Samuel Stratton Walker sold it to Mr. Levi Dodge, the father of the present owner.

Capt. Samuel Walker had seven children, six of whom married and settled in New Hampshire—becoming pioneers in the settlement of a

new country. Most of them had large families whose descendants are now scattered far and wide over the land. After the removal of his children to New Hampshire, it was the custom of Capt. Walker and his wife to visit them in the autumn of each year. They always performed the journey on horseback, tracing their way through the forests (in the days before highways had been constructed) by the aid of marked trees. After the death of Mrs. Walker in 1794, her surviving husband continued his visits as often as once in two years, till the autumn of 1804, when he was eighty-three years old. On his return from his last visit (Oct., 1804,) he was accompanied by his son Abel and wife,—all being on horseback. On the way they encountered a severe snow-storm, accompanied by violent wind. The way became so blocked with snow and obstructed by fallen trees that the journey was made with extreme difficulty and peril. This account was received from a daughter of Mrs. Abel Walker, born the second of April following the event. The mother would be likely to retain a vivid recollection of the journey.

I. SAMUEL, b. in Shirley, March 23, 1753, m. Dec. 12, 1776, Elizabeth Hartwell of Shirley (b. March 3, 1753). He settled in Chesterfield, N. H., was a deacon of the church, and in other ways a prominent and useful citizen. He d. in Chesterfield, Jan. 22, 1830; his widow d. in Feb., 1840. They had seven children, all b. in Chesterfield:

1. AIJA, b. Aug. 20, 1778, m. Nov., 1801, Sally Wheeler, b. April 20, 1780, daughter of Peter Wheeler. They resided in Chesterfield. Mr. Walker d. May 25, 1840, and she d. May 18, 1856. They had eight children:

(1.) *Sophia*, b. Jan. 28, 1803; m. in 1827, Abel Parks of Hanover, N. H. She d. May 5, 1843,—had no children.

(2.) *Mary Priscilla*, b. May 8, 1805, m. April 26, 1821, Rufus Harvey, and d. July 9, 1837. Mr. Harvey d. March 29, 1868. They had two children: 1. "Horace H.," b. March 22, 1822, m. April 3, 1845, Orzaline K., daughter of Abel Stoddard, and d. May 16, 1853, leaving two children: 1. Henry Webster, b. in Chesterfield, Dec. 22, 1846, m. in Lawrence, Mass., Oct. 1, 1867, Maria Ruhamah Gray, b. at Mt. Vernon, Maine, Oct. 2, 1848, daughter of Timothy and Clarissa (Miller) Gray. Three children: 1. Arthur Henry, b. Jan. 3, 1869, at Keene, N. H.; 2. Grace Clara, b. Aug. 21, 1873, at Keene; 3. Bertrand Gray, b. April 24, 1883; they reside in Keene. 2. "Albert Horace," b. in Chesterfield, July 1, 1852, m. June 11, 1873, Lillie Simonds, b. Aug. 12, 1852, dau. of Alfred and Sarah M. Simonds of Brattleborough, Vt.; they now (1883) r. in Lexington, Kentucky, and have one child: 1. Leon Simonds, b. May 3, 1874.

(3.) *Samuel Harry*, b. Nov. 17, 1807, m. Dec. 30, 1830, Laura, daughter of John Pierce. She died Jan. 28, 1861. He d. Oct. 4, 1864. They r. in Chesterfield, had one child:



1. "Laura Cornelia," who m. Almon White, of Newport, N. H. Mr. and Mrs. White both d. in Claremont, N. H., in 1859-60, leaving one daughter: 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 17, 1858, m. Edward B. Knight in 1882, and r. in Charleston, West Virginia.
- (4.) *Frances S.*; b. Nov. 26, 1811, d. Nov. 3, 1813.
- (5.) *Elisabeth*, b. June 23, 1814, m. at Chesterfield, N. H., Aug. 23, 1837, William Francis Barnard, b. Jan. 31, 1811, at Holmanton, Me. She d. at Chesterfield, April 4, 1849. He d. at Sauk Centre, Minn., May 3, 1865. They had four children, all b. at Chesterfield: 1. "Sarah Jane," b. Sept. 7, 1838, m. at Otsego, Minn., Feb. 3, 1861, Stephen Gulicker Barnard, b. July 23, 1836, at Mexico, Me., son of John G. Barnard. They r. at Sauk Centre, and have three children: 1. Jennie Mabel, b. Nov. 26, 1862, at Anoka, Minn.; 2. Elmira Elizabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1865, at Sauk Centre, Minn.; 3. John Gulicker, b. Oct. 15, 1871, at Sauk Centre. 2. "Mary Ann," b. Jan. 8, 1841, m. at Anoka, Minn., Nov. 22, 1862, Henry Otis Nickerson, b. Nov. 1, 1833, son of Ephraim and Dora Nickerson, of New Salem, Franklin county, Me. Children: 1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Dec. 13, 1863; 2. Frederic William, b. April 10, 1866; 3. Harry Barnard, b. Dec. 8, 1873; 4. Alice Maud, b. Jan. 1, 1877. 3. "Frederic William," b. Oct. 22, 1843, m. at Sauk Centre, Minn., Nov. 20, 1863, Annie Hill Bartlett, b. April 25, 1847, daughter of Philander and Caroline (Hill) Bartlett of Dubuque, Iowa. Children: 1. Francis Wilder, b. Feb. 18, 1864; 2. William Norris, b. Jan. 7, 1866; 3. Mary Ella, b. May 14, 1868; 4. Harry Walker, and 5. Hiram Albert, (twins,) b. Oct. 17, 1870,—Hiram Albert d. Sept. 1, 1871; 6. Albert Warren, b. March 9, 1874; 7. Freddie Arthur, b. May 24, 1878. 4. "Ella Elizabeth," b. Jan. 16, 1848, m. at Sauk Centre, Nov. 7, 1866, William Pangburn, b. May 12, 1836, son of James and Polly Pangburn; r. in Maine. Children: 1. Minnie Ella, b. Sept. 3, 1869; 2. Frank Taylor, b. Dec. 14, 1871; 3. Josie Bell, b. Nov. 15, 1873; 4. Flora Maud, b. Dec. 31, 1875; 5. Jessie May, b. Aug. 17, 1877; 6. Harry William, b. Oct. 29, 1880, d. Sept. 29, 1881; 7. Ralph Henry, b. Nov. 27, 1882.
- (6.) *John Warren*, b. Jan. 8, 1817, d. July 17, 1823.
- (7.) *Almina*, b. July 26, 1821, d. Nov. 18, 1823.
- (8.) *John W.*, b. Sept. 19, 1823, was living at Bloomfield, Ohio, at last accounts (1875); has been twice m., and by first wife had one son.
2. *SILVA*, b. Sept. 24, 1780, d. Dec. 18, 1782.
3. *JIMNA*, b. Sept. 7, 1782, m. March, 1804, Sally Woods, b. Aug. 15, 1785; r. in Westmoreland, N. H., and d. Jan. 7, 1861. His wife survived him, and was living in 1875. They had two children:
  - (1.) *Caroline*, b. in Westmoreland, Jan. 28, 1805, m. at same place, July 2, 1828, George Edmund Brewster, (b. at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 25, 1800,) son of Edmund and Eunice

- (Snow) Brewster. Mr. Brewster d. at Detroit, Mich., March 17, 1867. They had eight children, all b. in Westmoreland:
1. "Sarah Caroline," b. Dec. 7, 1829, m. at Detroit, Mich., Oct. 17, 1854, Henry Douglas Harris, son of Frederick and Caroline (Vivard) Harris. She d. July 27, 1855.
  2. "James Edmund," b. Dec. 31, 1831, unm. (1883.)
  3. "Frances Maria," b. Sept. 21, 1833, m. in Westmoreland, May 13, 1857, Hamilton Alexander Britton, son of Calvin and Sarah (Wetherell) Britton. They have two children: 1. Ida Francis, b. in Winchendon, Mass., Nov. 25, 1860; 2. Sarah Caroline, b. in Detroit, Mich., Aug. 16, 1868.
  4. "Catherine," b. Dec. 27, 1835, m. (first) in Westmoreland, N. H., March 29, 1858, Almon Butler; he d. in California, Aug. 18, 1861; had one child: 1. Sarah Caroline, b. in Westmoreland, March 13, 1860, d. Oct. 17, 1863; she m. (second) in Rutland, Vt., May 4, 1864, Charles Munroe Wight, son of Forster and Mary (Foss) Wight; now r. in Novi, Mich.; children by second marriage: 2. Madgie Caroline, b. in Detroit, April 12, 1866; 3. Henry Brewster, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., Feb. 25, 1868.
  5. "Georgianna," b. Feb. 22, 1838, m. in Detroit, Mich., April 29, 1862, Edmonds Green, son of Richard and Mary Ann (Arnold) Green. They have had two children: 1. Jessie Louise, b. in Detroit, Sept. 19, 1866; 2. James Edmonds, b. in Detroit, Oct. 9, 1871, d. Aug. 9, 1872.
  6. "Henry Roscoe," b. June 7, 1840, d. Feb. 4, 1842.
  7. "Elizabeth Elmina," b. Aug. 4, 1842, d. April 21, 1845.
  8. "Elizabeth Henrie," b. April 9, 1845, m. in Detroit, Mich., Oct. 1, 1867, David D. Cady, son of David and Lovina (Potter) Cady. They have had five children, all b. in Detroit: 1. Mabel Henrie, b. June 27, 1869; 2. Carlos David, b. Oct. 1, 1871, d. July 28, 1872; 3. James Edmonds, b. May 29, 1875, d. July 24, same year; 4. Guy Brewster, b. July 3, 1876; 5. Elizabeth Caroline, b. Nov. 8, 1878.
- (2.) *Almina*, b. Nov. 5, 1814, m. (first) April 3, 1834, Jotham Lord, Jr., b. April 11, 1812, son of Jotham and Hannah Lord of Westmoreland, (now Parkhill,) N. H.; had one child: 1. "James Walker," b. Dec. 4, 1836, who r. at Parkhill, unm., (1883). Mrs. Lord m. (second) Sept. 12, 1859, Chandler Ames Cressy, b. Dec. 2, 1806, son of Joseph and Martha Smith Cressy of Chesterfield, N. H. Mr. Cressy d. in Westmoreland, July 25, 1878; his widow d. Dec. 13, 1882.
- ARZA, b. June 6, 1784, m. 1807, Lydia Baker, b. June 26, 1788. Mr. Walker d. May 17, 1828; his widow, Lydia, d. June 26, same year. They had seven children all b. in Chesterfield:
- (1.) *Sebrana Shaw*, b. Jan. 18, 1809, m. at Chesterfield, July 14, 1828, Hon. William Haile, b. in Putney, Vt., May 6, 1807. He was for many years a prominent and influential citizen of Hinsdale, N. H., where he was extensively engaged in trade, and, later, in the manufacture of woolen goods. From 1846 to 1856, (with the exception of two years,) he was a member of

one or the other branch of the New-Hampshire legislature ; was president of the State Senate in 1855,—and in 1857, and again in 1858, he was elected governor of New Hampshire. He removed to Keene in 1873, where he died, July 22, 1876, and where Mrs. Haile, his widow, still resides (1883). They had four children : 1. "Harriet Cornelia," b. at Chesterfield, June 22, 1829, m. Nov. 23, 1853, at Hinsdale, John Mills Stebbins, b. at Hinsdale, Dec. 27, 1825. They have had five children, all b. at Springfield, Mass. : 1. William Haile, b. March 29, 1858, d. at Hinsdale, March 2, 1862 ; 2. Frederick Haile, b. May 24, 1860 ; 3. Charles Gay, b. June 13, 1863, d. at Springfield, July 7, 1864 ; 4. Walter Gay, b. June 4, 1865 ; 5. Arthur Walker, b. May 20, 1872, d. at Springfield, May 30, same year. 2. "Ellen Maria," b. at Chesterfield, Sept. 12, 1831, m. at Hinsdale, Dec. 13, 1854, Sylvester Osmond Davenport, b. at Hinsdale, 1829. He r. at Hinsdale (1883). Mrs. Davenport d. Feb. 14, 1861. They had one child : 1. Gertrude Ellen, b. at Hinsdale, May 3, 1856, m. at Keene, N. H., March 5, 1878, Edmund Pierson Dole, b. at Skowhegan, Me. They have one child : 1. Henry Haile, b. at Keene, Jan. 30, 1882. 3. "William Henry," b. at Chesterfield, N. H., Sept. 23, 1833 ; m. at Springfield, Mass., Jan. 1, 1861, Amelia Louisa Chapin, b. at Springfield, April 22, 1840, daughter of Ethan Samuel and Louisa (Burns) Chapin. Mr. Haile r. at Springfield, of which city he was chosen mayor at the municipal election in 1880. The following year he was elected a member of the Massachusetts Senate, for 1882, to which body he was re-elected for the present year (1883). He is engaged in the manufacture of woollen goods at Hinsdale, being a member of the firm established by his father,—Haile, Frost & Co. He has three children, all b. at Springfield : 1. William Chapin, b. Dec. 2, 1863, d. Aug. 14, 1864 ; 2. Alice, b. July 20, 1865 ; 3. Henry Chapin, b. Oct. 26, 1868. 4. "Sara Jane," b. at Hinsdale, N. H., Feb. 1, 1837, m. at Hinsdale, Dec. 7, 1863, Obed Gilman Dort, b. at Surry, N. H., Jan. 25, 1828. Mr. Dort is President of the Citizens National Bank, Keene, N. H. (1883.)

- (2.) *Horton Dudley*, b. June 9, 1811 ; m. (first) 1834, Susan P. Rugg, b. May, 1815 ; she d. June 27, 1837, and he m. (second) Aug. 20, 1839, Mary Ellen Cleaves, of Portsmouth, N. H., b. Nov. 3, 1821, by whom he had two children. He m. (third) Oct. 11, 1865, Hannah Knowlton of Portsmouth, b. 1825, daughter of Nathaniel and Rosanna Knowlton. Mr. Walker r. in Portsmouth many years, and was one of its most prominent citizens. He d. May 9, 1872. His children (by second wife) were : 1. "Susan Ellen," b. July 4, 1840, m. May 3, 1865, William Brooks Trask, b. May 30, 1836, son of William G. and Rebecca (Brooks) Trask. They r. at Erie, Pa. (1883.) 2. "Henry Cleaves," b. Dec. 9, 1841, m. Nov. 8, 1865, Martha Davis Fisk, b. Sept. 9, 1843, daughter of

John Boyle and Arabella (Robertson) Fisk of Chesterfield, N. H. He resided at Portsmouth, N. H., where he d. Jan. 7, 1876. He was a representative from Portsmouth in the New Hampshire legislature the year previous to his death. Two children: 1. Horton Dudley, b. June 9, 1869; 2. Mary Ellen, b. July 6, 1874.

- (3.) *Polly Baker*, b. Nov. 16, 1813, d. Aug. 16, 1815.
- (4.) *Lawson*, b. July 16, 1816, m. (first) Nov. 13, 1838, Mary Fisk Lovett, b. July 13, 1816, daughter of Josiah and Hannah (Standly) Lovett of Beverly. She d. Nov. 9, 1840, and he m. (second) Oct. 27, 1841, Ellen Maria Lovett, b. Jan. 18, 1819, sister of his first wife; she d. April 23, 1849, and he m. (third) Nov. 21, 1849, Elizabeth Gage Masury, b. March 2, 1828, daughter of John and Sally (Hull) Masury of Beverly. Mr. Lawson Walker had (by second wife) five children, all b. in Beverly: 1. "Horace Lawson," b. Aug. 28, 1842, m. Sept. 6, 1864, Annie Maria Quimby Smith, b. Sept. 28, 1843, daughter of Francis A. and Sarah R. (Brown) Smith of Marblehead; they have had three children, b. in Beverly: 1. Frank Lawson, b. Oct. 5, 1865; 2. William Porter, b. Nov. 6, 1868; 3. Ellen Maria, b. Nov. 12, 1871. 2. "Mary Ellen," b. March 19, 1844, d. Aug. 3, 1844. 3. "Mary Louise," b. May 16, 1845, d. July 30, 1846. 4. "Josiah Lovett," b. Oct. 18, 1847, d. Feb. 13, 1850. 5. "Ellen Maria," b. March 19, 1849, d. Sept. 22, 1849.
- (5.) *Parker Davis*, b. Aug. 26, 1820, m. 1840, Margaret Jaynes, and d. May 7, 1875. They had six children: 1. "Willie," d.; 2. "Grace;" 3. "Parker;" 4. "Albert;" 5. "Ellen," d.; and 6. "Charles."
- (6.) *Caroline Baker*, b. May 3, 1822, m. Nov. 4, 1841, John B. Merrill, b. July 15, 1818, son of Pardon Hubbs and Emily (Taylor) Merrill, of Hinsdale, N. H. They had two children: 1. "Gertrude Emma," b. Sept. 9, 1842, m. June 10, 1873, Horatio Pratt, b. July 31, 1837, son of Horatio and Ann (Bushnell) Pratt of Westbrook, Conn. Mr. Pratt is a coal merchant, and r. Chicago, Ill.; has had two children: 1. Caroline Merrill, b. at Beloit, Wis., Oct. 9, 1875, d. Feb. 18, 1880; 2. Anna Bushnell, b. June 25, 1878. 2. "Isabel Walker," b. Oct. 31, 1849, m. Aug. 14, 1876, Charles Lincoln Morgan, b. Jan. 31, 1849, son of David and Marian Morgan of Boston. Mr. Morgan is a clergyman, residing at Moline, Ill. (1883.) One child: 1. Carl Merrill, b. Jan. 15, 1880.
- (7.) *William Porter*, born Feb. 4, 1825, m. August 19, 1851, Anna C. Peale, of Salem, Mass., b. Oct. 21, 1826; had one child: 1. "Nellie Peale," b. in Portsmouth, N. H., April 2, 1862.

BETSEY, b. Oct. 28, 1786, was twice m., (first) to ——— Chamberlain, and (second) Jan. 12, 1815, to Joseph Dewey of

Hanover, N. H. She d. at Hanover, Sept., 1828. Mr. Dewey d. June 30, 1872. They had two children :

- (1.) *Gardner Walker*, b. at Hanover, Jan. 22, 1816, m. Sept. 16, 1839, Marcia Ann Clark of Enfield, N. H.; he d. May 25, 1872; his widow, Marcia A., is now living (1883) in Des Moines, Iowa. They had two children: 1. "Walter Whipple," b. July 18, 1841, m. Julia Hess of Bowling Green, Kentucky, and now r. Des Moines, Iowa. One child: 1. Ernest, b. July 7, 1880. 2. "Carrie E.," b. July 22, 1848, m. March 12, 1871, Addison L. Day of Utica, N. Y. They have one daughter: 1. Daisy, b. Dec. 7, 1879, r. Utica, N. Y.
  - (2.) *Catherine Elisabeth*, b. at Hanover, April 5, 1826, m. April 29, 1852, J. Appleton Melcher of Alabama. They r. (1883) in San Francisco, Cal.; have one son: 1. "Eugene Appleton," b. 1853, r. San Francisco.
6. *PHILA*, b. April 21, 1790, m. Feb. 28, 1810, Ebenezer Robertson, b. July 7, 1787. She d. April 10, 1876; he d. April 22, 1882. They had four children :
- (1.) *Stratton Walker*, b. Feb. 19, 1812, was twice m., (first) June, 1834, to Lucy Ann Curtis, b. May 13, 1813; (second) June, 1868, to Mrs. Margaret J. (Noyes) Norris. He died in Salem, Mass., March 25, 1881. Children (by first wife) 1. "Lucy Ellen," b. April 24, 1837; 2. "William Walker," b. May 28, 1843, m. Oct. 31, 1868, Mary Jane Symonds, b. Nov., 1843.
  - (2.) *Arabell*, b. April 12, 1815, m. Nov. 13, 1838, John Boyle Fisk, b. April 10, 1816, son of Thomas and Lucinda (Trowbridge) Fisk of Chesterfield, N. H. Mr. Fisk r. in Chesterfield (1883), is a farmer, a justice of the peace, and has served his town as selectman. Mrs. Fisk d. Oct. 3, 1876; had three children, b. in Chesterfield: 1. "Harry F.," b. May 15, 1840, m. Oct. 16, 1865, at Winchester, N. H., Mary Wyman, b. Aug. 6, 1845, daughter of Timothy and Eliza Wyman of Wardsborough, Vt. They have one child: 1. Fred Nathaniel, b. at Hinsdale, Aug. 16, 1867; they r. in Springfield, Mass. (1883.) 2. "Martha Davis," b. Sept. 9, 1843, m. (first) Nov. 8, 1865, Henry Cleaves Walker, son of Horton Dudley Walker of Portsmouth (*see page 640*). She had two children: 1. Horton Dudley, b. June 9, 1869; 2. Mary Ellen, b. July 6, 1874. She m. (second) Edward Stebbins of Hinsdale, N. H., where she r. (1883.) 3. "Frank Delos," b. Feb. 17, 1846, m. Jan. 5, 1870, Celina Emily Aldrich, daughter of Alfred Aldrich of Westmoreland. He is postmaster and telegraph operator at Hinsdale. Children: 1. A son, b. July 22, died August 15, 1874; 2. Pauline, born July 13, 1875; 3. Marion, b. March 30, 1877; 4. Florence, b. Oct. 18, 1878.
  - (3.) *Noyes*, b. Nov. 4, 1818, m. (first) Nov. 2, 1842, Eveline Melissa Day, b. Feb., 1823, daughter of David and Phebe





MRS. BATHSHEBA WALKER EGERTON.

From a portrait by THOS. WARR, 1822.

(Fletcher) Day of Chesterfield. She d. Jan. 29, 1852. He m. (second) June 9, 1853, Helen Maria Cobb, b. Feb. 12, 1830, daughter of Richard Cobb of Saxtons River, Vt. He is a farmer, of Chesterfield. Children: 1. "Edgar Francis," b. June 24, 1844, m. July 26, 1866, Sarah Jane Amsden, b. Aug. 28, 1845, of Hinsdale, where he r. He d. Nov. 13, 1879. They had three children: 1. Chrissie Eveline, b. April 13, 1869; 2. Winthrop Samuel, b. July 10, 1875; 3. Clinton Edgar, b. April 15, 1877, d. Sept. 8, 1877. 2. "Gertrude Eveline," b. Oct. 2, 1855. 3. "Cadmen David," b. Nov. 23, 1863.

(4.) *James Frederick*, b. Oct. 1, 1824, m. March 17, 1846, Mary Emeline Cobleigh, b. Dec. 8, 1823, daughter of Jonathan and Harriet (Hastings) Cobleigh, of Chesterfield. He d. March 6, 1865, in Chesterfield. They have had three children: 1. "Emma Frances," b. Sept. 22, 1847, m. Nov. 26, 1868, Webster Lucius Rixford, b. Aug. 6, 1848, of Winchester, N. H. They have two children: 1. Willie Lucius, b. Feb. 3, 1870; 2. Emma Frances, b. June 28, 1873. 2. "Freddie Stratton," b. Oct. 22, 1855, d. Feb. 28, 1857. 3. "Cora Adell," b. Sept. 23, 1858, m. Sept. 5, 1878, Henry Hamilton Pratt, b. March 15, 1858, of Winchester, N. H. They have one child: 1. Fred Wells, b. Oct. 20, 1879.

7. STRATTON, b. May 18, 1795, d. Oct. 10, 1811.

II. MARY, b. in Shirley, March 10, 1755, m. Jonathan King of Alstead, N. H. (pub. Nov. 21, 1784.) After a short residence in Alstead, they removed to East Windsor, Conn., where they d., leaving descendants. Mrs. King d. March 8, 1801. They had two children, both of whom were m. and had families; beyond which facts we have been able to obtain little information.

1. LYDIA, m. Epaphroditus Grant of East Windsor.

2. JOEL, m. and lived in Connecticut.

III. BATHSHEBA, b. in Shirley, Feb. 25, 1757, m. Feb. 27, 1783, James Egerton, b. at East Bridgewater, March 1, 1753, and settled in Langdon, N. H. They had seven children. (*See Egerton family, pp. 399 to 408.*) She was a woman of genial and kindly disposition, of rare force and beauty of character. She managed her household affairs with wisdom and prudence, and passed an active and useful life, idolized by her children, and esteemed by her neighbors, for her many good qualities of mind and heart. She d. March 9, 1849, her life having been prolonged through ninety-two years. She lived to count over forty grandchildren and thirteen great-grand-children; and her residence in the town of Langdon extended from its settlement over a period of two generations. Mr. Egerton died Oct. 15, 1813.

IV. ABEL, b. in Shirley, July 11, 1759, m. Feb. 22, 1783, Hannah Page, b. March 24, 1757, daughter of Simon and Hannah (Gilson)



Page of Shirley. He was one of six brothers and sisters who married and left their native town to make homes for themselves in the wild forests of New Hampshire. He settled in the town of Langdon, (then Charlestown,) where he became a skillful and successful farmer, and a worthy and respected citizen. He died April 16, 1833, at the age of seventy-three, and his widow died July 20, 1841, aged eighty-four. They had ten children, all born in Langdon:

1. GILSON, b. April 12, 1784, m. Abigail Carter of Needham, Mass., b. April 16, 1792. He was a farmer of Langdon, where he d. Nov. 14, 1860, aged seventy-six. His wife, Abigail, d. March 1, 1850. They had eleven children, all b. in Langdon:
- (1.) *Otis*, b. Jan. 24, 1814, m. April 4, 1859, Orpha W. Thurston, b. Nov. 14, 1835, daughter of Moses H. and Charlotte (Fifield) Thurston of Orange, Vt.; was a farmer of Langdon, was often called to the transaction of town affairs, and d. Oct. 17, 1870. He had two children, b. in Langdon: 1. "Ellery Otis," b. Nov. 1, 1860, r. Bellows Falls, Vt., unm.; 2. "Etta Maria," b. Oct. 3, 1863. Mrs. Walker r. Alstead, N. H. (1883.)
- (2.) *Calvin Warren*, b. March 29, 1815, m. Sept. 20, 1843, Emily Parker Scripture, b. Nov. 18, 1822, daughter of Hills and Patty (Parker) Scripture of Nelson, N. H. Mr. Walker r. at Bellows Falls, Vt., where he was the principal owner and manager of the Fall Mountain brewery. He died Jan. 5, 1883. He had one daughter: 1. "Eva Louise," born in Charlestown, N. H., Nov. 19, 1847, m. Sept. 2, 1880, Charles Marshall Blake, b. July 21, 1849, son of Seth and Martha Jane (Glover) Blake of Bellows Falls. She has one child: 1. Emily Isabel Walker, b. Jan. 27, 1882. They r. Bellows Falls. Mrs. Walker r. with her daughter (1883).
- (3.) *John*, b. July 25, 1816, m. Nov. 13, 1862, Evelyn Sarah Upton, b. Nov. 13, 1840, daughter of Alson and Sarah (Scott) Upton of Stoddard, N. H. He was a farmer, and an active and influential citizen of Langdon, where he d. Nov. 20, 1869. He had one child: 1. "John Everett," b. in Langdon, Dec. 18, 1864, d. at Nashua, N. H., Sept. 25, 1876. Mrs. Walker r. Nashua (1883).
- (4.) *Samuel*, b. Feb. 9, 1818, m. Sept. 12, 1848, Nancy Waitt Peirce, b. Aug. 21, 1827, daughter of James and Nancy (Waitt) Peirce of Marblehead. Mr. Walker is an oil merchant of Boston, and r. in Watertown. He has had six children: 1. "Abbie Melissa," b. in Boston, Sept. 19, 1849, m. June 6, 1872, Charles Bartlett Gardner, and r. Watertown; has one child: 1. Roy Richardson, b. March 6, 1873. 2. "Ella Pierce," b. in Boston, Jan. 12, 1851, d. May 1, 1862. 3. "Walter Warren," b. in Boston, April 8, 1853, r. Watertown. 4. "Alma Carter," b. in Watertown, Jan. 22, 1855, m. Oct.

- 6, 1881, Walter Channing Whitney, an architect, r. Minneapolis, Minn.; has one child: 1. Marion, b. Aug. 16, 1882. 5. "Mabel Waitt," b. in Watertown, Nov. 5, 1858, m. April 12, 1877, John Dana Dickinson, a dentist, of Boston, r. Watertown, has two children: 1. Mabel Draper, b. in Watertown, March 17, 1878; 2. John Walker, b. Oct. 20, 1879. 6. "Mary Eugenia," b. Oct. 19, 1860, d. June 23, 1861.
- (5.) *Caroline*, b. Jan. 11, 1820, m. Dec. 15, 1842, Samuel H. Grinnell, b. Oct. 27, 1811. Mr. Grinnell resides in Charlestown, N. H.—selectman in 1854, '55 and '56. Mrs. Grinnell d. in Langdon, Jan. 1, 1846, of consumption; one child: 1. "Abbie Walker," b. March 17, 1844; resides Charlestown.
- (6.) *Nancy*, born Dec. 6, 1821, m. Oliver Campbell, and resides in Cambridge, Mass. One child: 1. "Emma," b. in Alstead, N. H., Aug. 5, 1849.
- (7.) *Sophia*, b. Feb. 14, 1823, m. William Murphy, son of William and Laura (Shumway) Murphy of Langdon. She d. in Alstead, N. H., Sept. 20, 1864, of consumption. They had two children: 1. "Carrie Walker," who is married and r. in Cambridge; 2. "a son," d. in infancy.
- (8.) *Jarvis Columbus*, b. Dec. 14, 1824, m. Jan. 4, 1862, Marcia A. Hammond, b. (in Reading, Vt.) Sept. 7, 1839, daughter of Luther and Amanda (Currier) Hammond of Weathersfield, Vt. They r. in Langdon, N. H.; he is a farmer. Two children: 1. "Mary Abbie," b. at Alstead, Nov. 11, 1866; 2. "Della Carrie," b. at Alstead, Nov. 20, 1869.
- (9.) *Harriet*, b. Dec. 5, 1826, d. Dec. 19, same year.
- (10.) *Alvah*, b. July 17, 1828, m. Isabel Flanders, b. in Cambridge, July 27, 1840, daughter of Joseph and Nancy Oakes (Coburn) Flanders. Mr. Walker is an oil merchant of Boston, and has had two children: 1. "Guy Warren;" b. in Boston, Oct. 5, 1869; 2. "Blanche Bel," b. in Swampscott, July 24, 1872.
- (11.) *Ira*, b. April 28, 1831, d. in Cambridge, Mass., Dec. 21, 1863, unm.
2. JOHN, b. Nov. 20, 1785, d. unm. in Boston, Aug. 27, 1806.
3. HANNAH, b. Sept. 12, 1787, m. June 2, 1806, Marvin Way, b. at Newport, N. H., March 24, 1781, son of Raynolds and Irena Way. Mr. Way became a resident of Langdon, N. H., where he followed the occupation of a farmer, and d. there Oct. 6, 1856. Mrs. Way d. April 16, of the same year. They had seven children:
- (1.) *Warren Walker*, b. in Windham, Vt., Nov. 4, 1807, m. Nov. 21, 1836, Mary Ann Osgood, b. Oct. 1, 1816, daughter of Manassah Osgood. Mr. Way was a farmer in Charlestown, N. H., where he d. March 25, 1872. Mrs. Way d. Oct. 6, 1869. They had two children, both b. at Newport, N. H.: 1. "Mary Maria," b. April 15, 1840, m. Oct. 9, 1860,

- George Sumner Bond, b. March 2, 1837, son of Silas and Alice (Abbott) Bond of Charlestown, N. H.; child: 1. Herbert Warren, b. July 30, 1861, r. Charlestown. 2. "Alvah Charles," b. Dec. 5, 1843, m. Sept. 30, 1867, Catherine Jane Putnam, b. Sept. 15, 1845, daughter of Oliver and Catherine (Dunsmoor) Putnam of Charlestown, N. H. Children: 1. Stella Augusta, b. April 17, 1870; 2. Frederic Elwin, b. June 11, 1872; 3. Byron Oliver, b. 1874, r. Charlestown.
- (2.) *Sophronia*, b. at Windham, Vt., April 2, 1810, m. Jan. 1, 1833, Asa Smith, b. March 6, 1807, son of Ebenezer and Susan (Durant) Smith of Langdon, N. H. They reside in Langdon, in the enjoyment of a good old age, having passed over fifty years of wedded life together. He is a farmer. One child: 1. "Ira Persons," b. in Langdon, May 29, 1835, m. Jan. 24, 1860, Melissa Maria Hurd, b. Aug. 9, 1842, daughter of Moses and Adelia D. (Barton) Hurd of Newport, N. H.; r. in Langdon.
- (3.) *Samuel Walker*, b. in Newport, April 17, 1812, m. Angeline Turner of Maine, settled at Nealesville, Clark county, Wis., where he r. at last accounts (1872), a farmer. Children: 1. "Arthur;" 2. "Nettie;" 3. "Seward."
- (4.) *Cynthia Maria*, b. in Newport, N. H., July 4, 1815, m. May 26, 1838, Joseph Burt, b. in Milford, N. H., July 22, 1814, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Abbott) Burt. He is a carpenter. They r. in Charlestown, N. H. (1883), and have had three children: 1. "James Elliott," b. in Putney, Vt., Sept. 24, 1839, m. in Worcester, Fanny Driscoll of New Bedford, r. Somerville, is a news-dealer; 2. "Joseph Ellery," b. in Alstead, N. H., Feb. 7, 1843, m. in Philadelphia, Ara Banner DeMille, r. Washington, D. C.; 3. "George Marvin," b. in Charlestown, N. H., Feb. 11, 1857, m. in Boston, Bessie Chapin.
- (5.) *Jonathan Brown*, b. in Newport, N. H., May 29, 1818, m. May 13, 1852, Emily Sartwell, b. Oct. 21, 1827, daughter of Simon and Betsey (Elwell) Sartwell of Langdon, N. H. He died at Alstead, N. H., July 14, 1869. Children: 1. "John Sartwell," b. in Alstead, Oct. 9, 1854, m. Jennie Humphrey, daughter of Thomas and Jennie (Moulton) Humphrey of Boston, resides in Boston; 2. "Emily," b. Dec. 3, 1858, d. April 15, 1859; 3. "Minnie Etta," b. Oct. 28, 1860, d. June 26, 1862; 4. "Freddie Marvin," b. May 22, 1863, d. Aug. 15, 1865; 5. "Ida Betsey," b. Aug. 22, 1866; 6. "Gertrude Abbie," b. March 4, 1869. Mrs. Emily Way, widow of Jonathan B., (now Mrs. Ansel Glover,) resides in Alstead (1883).
- (6.) *James Egerton*, b. Nov. 27, 1820, d. Sept. 2, 1824.
- (7.) *Ekira*, b. Sept. 19, 1823, d. Dec. 21, 1827.
4. ABEL, b. Oct. 3, 1789, m. Rachel Perkins. He d. in Langdon, July 22, 1825. He had two children:
- (1.) *John L.*, b. in Langdon, 1825, d. June 3, 1826, aged fourteen months.

- (2.) *William*, b. in Langdon, 1826, m. and r. in Cambridge (1883).
5. *SAMUEL*, b. Dec. 12, 1791, d. in Langdon, Jan. 5, 1792.
6. *LUCY*, b. Aug. 31, 1793, m. Feb. 13, 1811, Calvin Dinsmore, b. Feb. 7, 1788, son of Thomas and Sally Dinsmore, of Alstead, N. H. Mr. Dinsmore was a farmer, of Alstead, where he d. June 26, 1860. His widow, Lucy, d. Aug. 18, 1863. They had eleven children :
- (1.) *Mary Ann*, b. in Langdon, July 27, 1812, m. March 16, 1838, Frederick Willard Scovell, of Walpole, N. H. She d. at Walpole, July 26, 1848. Mr. Scovell r. in California (1883). They had five children, all born in Walpole : 1. "George Henry," b. Dec. 23, 1838, m. Caroline O. Mason of Walpole, has one daughter : 1. Lillian Mason, born Aug. 4, 1876. Mr. Scovell deals in butter and cheese, at Faneuil-Hall market, and r. in Boston ; 2. "Albert Dinsmore," born March 30, 1840, m. Carrie Wright of Walpole, has one son : 1. Homer, and r. in Manchester, N. H. ; 3. "Mary Ellen," b. April 27, 1842, m. Martin Van Buren Clark, who is a grocer of Keene, N. H. They have three children : 1. George Henry, b. Nov. 17, 1867 ; 2. Nellie Elizabeth, b. Feb. 6, 1872 ; 3. Lena Agnes, b. June 13, 1877. 4. "Ozro Addison," b. June 6, 1845, m. Emma F. Drew, daughter of A. S. Drew of East Boston ; they r. in Chelsea, and have three children : 1. Edith Aileen, b. March 16, 1876 ; 2. Clifford Addison, b. May 15, 1877 ; 3. Orzo Mortimer, b. Aug. 6, 1878. Mr. Scovell is in the provision business in Faneuil-Hall market, Boston. 5. "Frederick S.," b. July 9, 1848, went to Nevada, and m. there.
- (2.) *Caroline*, b. in Langdon, Feb. 11, 1815, d. March 14, 1816.
- (3.) *John Green*, b. in Alstead, Jan. 29, 1817, m. Sept. 29, 1846, Mary Elizabeth Spencer, b. in Springfield, Vt., Nov. 26, 1826, daughter of Guy and Mary (Warren) Spencer of Springfield, Vt. One child : 1. "William Warner," b. in Alstead, Feb. 12, 1857. They r. in Alstead.
- (4.) *Caroline*, b. in Alstead, Nov. 5, 1818,—fatally injured by a fall from a carriage,—d. at Alstead, March 31, 1842, unm.
- (5.) *Thomas*, b. in Alstead, March 4, 1821, m. March 27, 1844, Mary A. Graham. Mr. Dinsmore is in the butter and cheese business at Faneuil-Hall market, Boston, but resides in Alstead, N. H. ; has been railroad commissioner for the State of New Hampshire, and was elected a member of the New-Hampshire Senate for 1883. He has two children : 1. "Arthur Thomas," b. in Boston, Sept. 25, 1857, m. Sept., 1880, Lizzie Buchanan, daughter of John Buchanan of Brooklyn, N. Y. He is in business in Faneuil-Hall market, Boston ; has one child : 1. Artie Agnes, b. Feb., 1881. 2. "Mary Graham," m. Charles G. Maynard. Mr. Maynard is proprietor of the Dinsmore House, Walpole, N. H.
- (6.) *Sumner*, b. in Alstead, Aug. 24, 1822, d. Aug. 14, 1824.
- (7.) *Lemuel Willis*, b. in Alstead, March 24, 1824, m. Jan. 10, 1855, Clarissa Maria Egerton, b. Jan. 23, 1820, daughter of

Samuel and Clarissa (King) Egerton of Langdon. He is a farmer, and occupies the Calvin Dinsmore homestead in Alstead.

- (8.) *Lucy Jane*, b. in Alstead, Feb. 28, 1826, m. June 2, 1846, George Addison Brooks, b. April 15, 1826, son of Frederick and Susan H. Brooks of Stoddard, N. H. Mr. Brooks is a manufacturer of edged tools, and r. at Alstead. They have had two children: 1. "George Eugene," b. April 19, 1849, d. April 23, 1862; 2. "Addie," b. May, 1853, d. in infancy.
  - (9.) *Ellen Sophia*, b. in Alstead, Nov. 16, 1827, m. Dec. 30, 1852, James Egerton King, b. May 13, 1822, son of Samuel and Sophia (Egerton) King of Acworth, N. H. Mr. King d. Oct. 16, 1861, and she m. (second) Jacob Richardson, a merchant of South Acworth. Her children (by first husband) were: 1. "Emma Eliza," b. at Ottawa, Canada, April 25, 1856; 2. "Clarissa Elmira," b. at Ottawa, Oct. 20, 1860, d. in Alstead, Sept. 20, 1865.
  - (10.) *Edmund*, b. in Alstead, Jan. 18, 1832, m. Jan. 31, 1861, Arvilla L. Barrett, daughter of Asa and Arvilla (Wheeler) Barrett. They r. in Alstead; have had four children: 1. "Elmira E." b. Nov. 19, 1861, d. Mar. 19, 1864; 2. "Myra," b. 1863, m. March 26, 1883, Ernest Mack of Marlow, N. H.; 3. "George Calvin," b. 1866; 4. "Gertie May," b. May 23, 1872, d. Dec. 14, 1874.
  - (11.) *Elmira*, b. in Alstead, Oct. 9, 1833, m. Sept. 30, 1854, Elisha Smith Kent, son of Isaac and Susan (Ware) Kent of Alstead. She d., Sept. 10, 1860, in Alstead. Two children: 1. "Charles," b. Dec. 9, 1854, a blacksmith, r. Alstead; 2. "Carrie," b. May 2, 1856, m. Norman Howard, son of Stephen Howard of Alstead; has had three children: 1. Bertrand Elisha, b. in Alstead, March 19, 1878; 2. Bertha Sarah, b. in Alstead, Feb. 24, 1880, d. aged eleven months; 3. Mabel Jane, b. in Alstead, May 24, 1882.
7. SAMUEL, b. June 10, 1795, d. Dec. 20, same year.
  8. EDMUND, b. in Langdon, N. H., Jan. 5, 1797, m. April 14, 1822, Adaline Howard, b. June 15, 1799, daughter of Jeremiah and Sally (Humphrey) Howard of Langdon. He was a farmer, and resided in Langdon, where he d. April 20, 1859. His widow d. April 21, 1872. They had five children, all b. in Langdon, viz.:
    - (1.) *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 19, 1823, m. Nov. 24, 1842, Almon Franklin Cooper, b. June 27, 1819, son of Horatio and Betsey (Gale) Cooper of Alstead, N. H. Mr. Cooper was a blacksmith. His wife d. at Langdon, Dec. 25, 1860, leaving one daughter: 1. "Emma Anna," b. at Alstead, March 30, 1843. She m. July 14, 1862, Bernard Harrington, b. Sept. 4, 1818, son of Nahum and Rachel (Miles) Harrington of Northborough, Mass. They have had three children, b. in Keene, N. H., where she still r. (1883.) Children:

1. "Mary Emma," b. Nov. 28, 1863, d. Feb. 27, 1864; 2. "Edith Rachel," b. Oct. 28, 1865; 3. "Helen Eliza," b. Sept. 14, 1869.
  - (2.) *Sarah Adaline*, b. Nov. 19, 1825, m. Sept. 9, 1847, Winsor Gleason, b. Jan. 19, 1817, son of Curtis and Betsey (Randall) Gleason of Langdon. Mr. Gleason is a produce merchant, and r. in Boston. Mrs. Gleason d. March 17, 1881, leaving three children, all b. in Boston, viz.: 1. "Haskell Winsor," b. May 26, 1848, m. May 17, 1870, Nellie Foss, daughter of Alfred and Sophronia (Parker) Foss of Woodstock, Vt.; 2. "Edmund Walker," b. May 12, 1853, m. Jan. 14, 1878, Hannah E. Paige, daughter of John Paige of Plymouth, N. H.; 3. "Walter Howard," b. Jan. 28, 1864.
  - (3.) *Edmund Howard*, b. August 12, 1828. He is a merchant in Boston, and r. in Melrose (1882), unm.
  - (4.) *John Stratton*, b. March 28, 1831, m. Oct. 10, 1861, Emma Evans, daughter of Peter Allan and Theodosia (Willard) Evans of Charlestown, N. H. He is a farmer, and r. on the homestead formerly occupied by his father, in Langdon. He has one child: 1. "John Stratton," b. March 20, 1867.
  - (5.) *Frances Adelaide*, b. April 25, 1839, m. March 8, 1882, Winsor Gleason, b. Jan. 19, 1817, son of Curtis and Betsey (Randall) Gleason of Langdon, N. H. (being his second wife.) They r. in Boston.
9. JONAS PAGE, b. Sept. 6, 1800, m. in Charlestown, N. H., June 11, 1826, Eliza Spaulding, b. June 15, 1805, daughter of Alpha and Elizabeth (Tyler) Spaulding of Leominster, Mass. He settled first at Westport, N. Y., but soon removed to Essex, N. Y., which place he made his home for life, following the occupation of a farmer. Mrs. Walker d. June 15, 1853; he d. May 12, 1861. They had six children:
- (1.) *Elisa Ellen*, b. in Westport, May 9, 1827, m. March 10, 1851, Melville Sheldon of Essex. She died Feb. 5, 185—, of consumption, leaving no children.
  - (2.) *Gardner Jonas*, b. in Westport, Oct. 24, 1828, m. June 26, 1853, Camilla Royce, daughter of Calvin and Abigail W. (Mather) Royce of Essex. He is a farmer of Whallonsburgh, Essex county, N. Y., (1883) and has four children: 1. "Jonas Gardner," b. June 13, 1854, m. Feb. 9, 1882, Charlotte Ursula Fisher, b. Nov. 3, 1863, daughter of William J. and Armenia Southwell (Skinner) Fisher; 2. "Howard Calvin," b. June 13, 1859, m. April 12, 1882, Alma Augusta Stafford, b. Nov. 24, 1858, daughter of Adam and Elvina (Brasted) Stafford; 3. "Asaph," b. April 27, 1862; 4. "Ellen," b. May 10, 1865.
  - (3.) *Sophia*, born May 27, 1830, died Jan. 12, 1833.
  - (4.) *Asaph T.*, b. Nov. 8, 1832, m. Oct. 8, 1855, Abbie Sophia Claflin of Leominster, Mass. He died at Essex, N. Y., Sept. 18, 1865, leaving no children.

- (5.) *Abel Page*, b. Sept. 7, 1835, m. July 5, 1866, Abbie Baldwin, daughter of Philip and Abigail (Spaulding) Baldwin of Essex, and has children; he resides at Essex (1883).
- (6.) *Myra Estelle*, b. May 5, 1840, m. April 23, 1864, John Wilson, and resides (1883) in Westport, N. Y. She has three children: 1. "Wallace," b. Dec. 31, 1864; 2. "Addie," b. Dec. 17, 1866; 3. "Minnie," b. July 13, 1868.
10. *HARRIET*, b. April 2, 1805, m. June 8, 1826, Elisha Garfield, b. Jan. 1, 1802, son of Elisha and Polly (Vance) Garfield of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Garfield became the owner of the Abel Walker homestead in Langdon, where he followed the occupation of farming till 1846, when he removed to Fitchburg, and was for eighteen years connected with the Fitchburg Sentinel printing establishment. During his residence in Langdon he was much engaged in town affairs, being often chosen to represent the town in the legislature, and to perform the duties of selectman and town clerk. In 1865 he removed to Chicago, which city he made his future home. He d. while on a visit to Saratoga, Oct. 25, 1873. Mrs. Garfield r. with her daughter, at Hartford (1883). They had six children:
- (1.) *Elisha Sumner*, b. at Westport, N. Y., March 8, 1827, d. at Fitchburg, Jan. 6, 1847.
  - (2.) *Allen Stearns*, b. at Westport, N. Y., April 19, 1829, d. at Fitchburg, Nov. 11, 1846.
  - (3.) *Albert George*, b. at Westport, N. Y., Oct. 31, 1831, m. March 11, 1861, Jane Amelia Manchester, b. in New York city, Nov. 2, 1840, daughter of Peter Bois and Jane Amelia (Sheldon) Manchester. They r. in Chicago, Mr. Garfield being at the head of the Garfield Manufacturing Co., in the manufacture and sale of horse-clothing. They have had three children: 1. "Minnie Manchester," b. at Chicago, April 8, 1862, d. Jan. 8, 1871; 2. "Albert George," b. at Allen's Grove, Wis., July 20, 1863, d. at Chicago, March 12, 1864; 3. "Walter Sumner," b. in Chicago, June 16, 1868.
  - (4.) *Mary Reed*, b. July 4, 1834, m. Dec. 22, 1873, Erastus James Bassett, b. March 27, 1820, son of Jesse and Aurelia (Tuttle) Bassett of Stockbridge, Mass. They r. in Hartford, Conn., Mr. Bassett being connected with the Aetna Insurance Company.
  - (5.) *Ellery Irving*, b. Dec. 7, 1837, m. March 16, 1864, Mary Elizabeth Straw, b. Aug. 19, 1838, daughter of Stephen Stanley and Miriam (Bean) Straw of Lowell, Mass. Mr. Garfield at present resides in Lexington, Mass. They have three children, all of whom were b. in Detroit, Mich.: 1. "Alexander Stanley," b. March 3, 1866; 2. "Warren Hamilton," b. Nov. 22, 1868; 3. "Miriam Elizabeth," b. July 15, 1876.
  - (6.) *Sarah Maria*, b. Dec. 17, 1839, m. Aug. 30, 1871, Horace Hamilton Barber, b. Oct. 11, 1827, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Ball (Miller) Barber of Canaan, N. H. They r. in Chicago. They have had one child: 1. "Winthrop Garfield,"



*Autograph Print. W. P. ALLEN, Gardiner, Mass.*

MRS. HARRIET WALKER GARFIELD.









*Autoglyph Print. W. P. ALLEN, Gardner, Mass.*

ELISHA GARFIELD, Esq.

b. in Chicago, March 19, 1876, d. in Hartford, Conn., Nov. 30, 1881.

V. JOHN, b. in Shirley, June 3, 1762, m. Sept. 6, 1781, Sarah Parker of Shirley, b. April 29, 1767, daughter of Lemuel and Betsey Parker. The only member of the family that remained in his native town, Mr. Walker retained his father's farm,—had seven children,—and d. (by suicide) July 14, 1820. His widow d. Jan. 3, 1822. His children were all b. in Shirley, and were :

1. BASIL, (twin,) b. July 14, 1788, d. July 24, 1788.
2. BLAZE, (twin,) b. July 14, 1788, d. July 30, 1788.
3. JOHN, b. Nov. 27, 1789, m. Susan Blood of Bolton, went to r. in some part of Alabama, and d. there, July, 1835.
4. SOPHIA, b. March 5, 1792, m. Theophilus Parkhurst of Harvard in 1812, had one child :  
(1.) *Sophia*, b. Feb., 1821, d. June 8, 1826.
5. SARAH, b. July 21, 1794, m. June 25, 1818, Jason Bigelow of Harvard, had one child, and d. Dec. 21, 1857. Her child :  
(1.) *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. June 21, 1819, d. June 8, 1826.
6. SAMUEL STRATTON, b. Oct. 4, 1796, m. Mary Fletcher of Groton, lived for a time on the farm where he was born, but eventually removed to Harvard, where he d. Nov. 18, 1846. He lived in Shirley at the time of the great excitement which pervaded the Commonwealth, occasioned by the division in the Congregational church into Unitarian and Trinitarian denominations. As a follower of the old Puritan faith, Mr. Walker took a very active part in this excitement, and even went from town to town in the vicinity of Shirley, on a mission for collecting funds, by the aid of which the brick meeting-house, in the centre of Shirley, was erected. Outside of his efforts as a religionist he was not especially known to the public.
7. HARRIET, b. Aug. 6, 1799, d. in Harvard, Sept. 1, 1856, unm.

VI. LYDIA, b. in Shirley, March 3, 1765, m. Caleb Hunt of Stoddard, N. H. He was b. March, 1761, and was descended from William<sup>1</sup> Hunt (the immigrant) of Concord, through Isaac<sup>2</sup> of Concord, Isaac<sup>3</sup> of Sudbury, Abidah<sup>4</sup> of Holliston, and Willard<sup>5</sup> and Martha (Wadkins) Hunt of Dublin, N. H. He had been previously m. (Dec. 25, 1786,) to Lavina Ball. He r. for different periods of time in Stoddard, in Alstead, and in Charlestown, N. H., and after the death of his second wife, Lydia Walker, which occurred at Charlestown, Jan. 15, 1801, he removed to Marlborough, N. H., where he d. May 5, 1811. He bore the title of captain. His children (all by second wife) were :

1. SAMUEL WALKER, b. in Stoddard, Dec. 3, 1790. He became clerk for James Reed & Co., Boston, where he d. Sept. 18, 1812, unm.

and resolution to keep himself interested in the activities of the social, civil, and political life of the times. He interested himself with decided convictions and a remarkable tenacity of purpose in everything that pertained to his own town and the political issues of the country. His opinions once formed were held with an unflinching grasp against all opponents, and without fear of consequences. He was a zealous Mason for sixty years, and was buried with the impressive rites of that order." He had four children :

- (1.) *Joseph Parmelee*, b. Oct. 31, 1833, m. June 19, 1861, Cynthia S. Bradley; had one son: 1. "Frank Parmelee," b. Jan. 15, 1863, d. Dec. 31, 1866. Joseph P. Hunt d. Sept. 15, 1865.
- (2.) *Luther Ball*, b. Aug. 30, 1836, r. Buffalo, N. Y.
- (3.) *Abigail Jane*, b. Sept. 24, 1838, m. Nov. 15, 1860, Charles E. Halsted of Fairfax; has two children: 1. "Aletha C.," b. May 5, 1862; 2. "Stratton Hunt," b. June 23, 1866. Charles E. Halsted d. March 8, 1868.
- (4.) *Clarissa Collins*, b. Oct. 17, 1842.

6. HENRY, b. Nov., 1800, d. at Charlestown, N. H., June 15, 1801.

VII. ISAAC, b. in Shirley, March 18, 1767. He m. July 21, 1794, Polly Porter, b. Feb. 18, 1769, of Charlestown, N. H., and settled in Langdon, N. H., where all his children, eleven in number, were born. About the year 1813 he removed with his family to Covington, Tioga county, Penn., where he d. July 25, 1839, at the age of seventy-two. He followed the occupation of a farmer. Mrs. Walker d. in Covington, Mar. 24, 1847, aged seventy-eight. Of their eleven children, ten lived to the age of manhood and womanhood, and became industrious and useful citizens; most of whom were honored from time to time with offices of trust in the townships where they resided. At the time when Mr. Walker sought a home for his family in Pennsylvania, (writes one of his grand-children) "Tioga county was one vast wilderness, containing less than two thousand inhabitants;—now it teems with a population of over fifty thousand. Then there were no roads and no mills,—the settlers having to go thirty or forty miles through the forests with a pack-horse, to get their grist of corn or wheat ground (if they were lucky enough to have any); now the iron rail spans all of our valleys, and the whistle of steam-mills are heard in all directions. Then not a ton of coal had been mined within the borders of the county; now the yearly shipments exceed nine hundred thousand tons. Then there was but one school-house in the county; now we have a state normal-school, a soldiers'-orphan school, numerous high-schools, and our hill-sides are dotted with houses for the free education of our children. The main industries of the county are mining, tanning, lumbering and farming." Children:

1. ROYAL, b. Jan. 14, 1796, m. Feb. 7, 1822, Rachel Johnson, b. May 8, 1797, of Bradford Co., Penn. He was a farmer, and r. in Covington, where he d. Oct. 16, 1875, aged seventy-nine.

His wife d. Aug. 30, 1842. They had eight children, all b. in Covington :

- (1.) *Samuel S.*, b. Sept. 28, 1822, m. May 18, 1862, Charlotte A. Johnson, b. Aug. 27, 1827, daughter of Jacob Johnson of Covington. Mr. Walker follows the occupation of a railroad engineer, r. at Port Jervis, N. Y. He has two children : 1. "Ida M.," b. at Port Jervis, Sept. 18, 1864 ; 2. "William H.," b. at Port Jervis, May 20, 1867.
  - (2.) *Eliza*, b. Aug. 11, 1824, m. Jan. 1, 1849, Charles Howland, b. Feb. 17, 1820, a farmer of Covington. She had seven children, and d. of consumption at Covington, Oct. 29, 1873. 1. "Ella J.," b. Dec. 1, 1849, m. Dec. 5, 1877, Sidney Hoagland ; 2. "Eddie L.," b. Aug. 13, 1851, m. Oct. 29, 1879, Mary Williams, b. in Aberdair, Wales, July 4, 1860. He r. in Covington, where he is employed in a glass-factory ; has one child : 1. Eliza May, b. May 15, 1881 ; 3. "Emma L.," b. Aug. 2, 1853, d. at Covington, Sept. 12, 1861 ; 4. "William E.," b. Oct. 16, 1855, m. Sept. 11, 1878, Louise Lutes of Covington. He is a farmer, and r. in Covington. Children : 1. Maud Eliza, b. March 31, 1880, in Troy, Pa. ; 2. Charles F., b. Aug. 10, 1881, in Covington ; 5. "Charles H.," b. Feb. 12, 1858, m. Oct. 24, 1877, Sarah Coe ; 6. "Ransford," and 7. "Randolph," (twins,) b. Nov. 18, 1859 ; Ransford m. Nov. 24, 1881, Anna Marvin ; Randolph d. July 9, 1862, at Covington.
  - (3.) *William*, b. March 26, 1826, went to Australia some years ago, since which he has not been heard from.
  - (4.) *James Porter*, b. Sept. 5, 1830, m. Nov. 5, 1859, Adaline J. Canfield, b. Feb. 10, 1839. He was a railroad conductor, and r. in Brooklyn, N. Y. He d. at Port Jervis, N. Y., Jan. 31, 1882, leaving a widow and two children, who r. (1882) in Brooklyn. Children : 1. "Laura," b. Nov. 13, 1861 ; 2. "Ada," b. Jan. 14, 1873.
  - (5.) *Henry E.*, b. Feb. 6, 1833, was killed by a railroad accident on the Erie railroad, April 18, 1853, while employed as fireman with his brother, Samuel S. Walker.
  - (6.) *Elmina*, (twin,) b. March 3, 1835, m. April 5, 1852, John M. Hoagland, b. Nov. 15, 1827, son of John Hoagland of Covington. He is section-master on the Tioga railroad, and r. in Covington. Children, all b. in Covington : 1. "Stewart M.," b. Dec. 4, 1853, m. April, 1875, Josephine Crowley of Covington. He is a railroad engineer, and r. Port Jervis. He has one child : 1. Harry L., b. Aug. 28, 1879. 2. "Leila E.," b. Nov. 8, 1859 ; 3. "Kitty M.," b. March 12, 1866 ; 4. "John R.," b. Nov. 21, 1871.
  - (7.) *Elvina*, (twin,) b. March 3, 1835, m. Feb. 22, 1872, Samuel Bevans ; has no children (1883).
  - (8.) *Zilphia J.*, b. May 9, 1837, d. at Covington, April 4, 1842.
2. ISAAC, b. Feb. 25, 1797, m. Aug. 20, 1822, Sally Harkness, b. March 10, 1802, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Holland)

Harkness of Pelham, Mass. He removed from Covington, Pa., to Elmwood township, Peoria county, Ill., where he found a home for life, and followed the occupation of farming. Mrs. Walker d. Aug., 1839; he d. Sept. 30, 1861;—both d. of consumption. They had three children:

- (1.) *Julius Daniel*, b. at Covington, Pa., Nov. 26, 1826, m. Feb. 1, 1849, Susan Green, b. at Warren, R. I., Jan. 6, 1832, daughter of Abraham and Susan (Smith) Green. Mr. Walker is a farmer, and r. at Olathe, Johnson county, Kansas. Mrs. Walker d. at Olathe, Dec. 29, 1874. They had five children, all b. at Elmwood, Ill.: 1. "Harry Edgar," b. May 11, 1850, d. at Olathe, Kansas, Jan. 20, 1871, of consumption; 2. "William Ralph," b. Aug. 9, 1852, m. Dec. 20, 1876, Harriet Stener; 3. "Annette Mabel," b. June 24, 1858, d. at Elmwood township, Nov. 7, 1859; 4. "Percy Lynn," b. Sept. 28, 1860; 5. "Ray Elliot," b. Dec. 31, 1865.

- (2.) and (3.) *Twins*, both of whom d. in infancy.

3. *POLLY*, b. April 14, 1798, m. Nov. 14, 1815, Absalom Kingsbury, b. May 6, 1793, of Langdon, N. H. Mr. Kingsbury was a farmer, and r. in Covington, Pa., where he d. Aug. 5, 1868. Mrs. Kingsbury d. May 4, 1872. They had four children, viz.:

- (1.) *Lucinda*, b. Dec. 8, 1817, at Covington, m. March 17, 1836, Eli Dartt, b. March 20, 1811. He is a farmer, and r. (1883) at Covington. Mrs. Dartt d. Dec. 11, 1866. She had two children: 1. "Orson R.," b. Jan. 21, 1843, at Blossburg, Pa., m. May 8, 1869, Mary Jane Robbins, who was b. April 15, 1853, at Springfield, Bradford county, Pa. He follows the occupation of a blacksmith, and r. in Covington (1882). They have had four children: 1. Ada L., b. June 21, 1870, at Morris Run, Pa.; 2. Ray, b. March 16, 1875, at Covington, d. March 27, 1875; 3. Cora, b. June 3, 1878, at Covington; 4. Eli, b. Feb. 15, 1882, at Covington. 2. "Ellen A.," b. April 4, 1846, at Blossburg, Pa., m. Sept. 21, 1867, John J. Bowen, b. in Wales, June 22, 1833. He is a farmer, and r. in Charlestown, Pa. (1882.) They have one child: 1. Nellie L., b. June 18, 1868, at Covington.

- (2.) *Asahel W.*, b. Aug. 2, 1821, at Covington, m. Sept. 14, 1853, Belinda Everts, b. April 1, 1827, daughter of Cyrus and Olive (Jennings) Everts of Covington. He was a farmer, r. at Covington, where he d. Feb. 20, 1856, leaving one child: 1. "Frederick W.," b. Sept. 12, 1854.

- (3.) *Julia Ann*, b. July 27, 1827, at Blossburg, Pa., m. Oct. 24, 1867, Joseph W. Whiting, b. in the state of Vermont, Jan. 5, 1820, son of Danforth and Rebecca (Sherman) Whiting. He follows the occupation of farming. They have one child: 1. "Gena S.," b. July 28, 1871, in Covington.

- (4.) *William F.*, b. in Blossburg, Pa., Dec. 25, 1837, m. (first) Jan. 2, 1858, Jane Brown of Covington, by whom he had one child. He m. (second) Ruth Price of Covington, by whom he had two children. 1. "Harry W.," b. in Covington, July

- 27, 1860, m. July 4, 1879, Tressa Whiting; 2. "Bertie," b. in Morris Run, Pa., April, 1873, d. when about three years old; 3. "Ina," b. in Covington, Pa., May, 1878.
4. ASAHEL, b. Nov. 24, 1799, m. Sept. 23, 1824, Anna Holland Harkness, b. in Pelham, Mass., June 29, 1805, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Holland) Harkness. Mr. Walker was by trade a carpenter, and r. at Covington, Pa., till about the year 1834, when he removed to Jubilee township, Ill. Mrs. Walker d. in Elmwood township, Ill., Nov. 7, 1853. He r. Elmwood (1882). He has had four children:
- (1.) *Angeline Elisabeth*, b. at Covington, July 4, 1825, m. April 6, 1842, Samuel Wood Pulsipher, b. in Rockingham, Vt., Oct. 11, 1817, son of Samuel Wood and Sally (Weaver) Pulsipher. Mr. Pulsipher is a farmer, and r. at Brimfield township, Peoria county, Ill. They have had five children: 1. "Florence Eugenie," b. at Southport, Ill., Aug. 6, 1843, m. May 16, 1871, James Edward Wilson; 2. "Frances Augusta," b. at Brimfield township, Ill., Nov. 2, 1845; 3. "Edmund Charles," b. at Brimfield township, Ill., April 7, 1848; 4. "Leslie Orville," b. at Brimfield township, Ill., Sept. 23, 1850; 5. "Eldon Samuel," b. at Brimfield township, Ill., March 8, 1853, m. Oct. 13, 1881, Ella Phoebe Strain.
  - (2.) *Julia Smith*, b. at Covington, Pa., June 27, 1831, d. at Covington, March 4, 1833.
  - (3.) *Francis Marion*, b. at Jubilee township, Ill., Nov. 27, 1835, d. at Jubilee township, Sept. 19, 1836.
  - (4.) *Perry Stratton*, b. at Jubilee township, June 23, 1839, m. Jan. 31, 1861, Nancy Jane Klock, b. in Covington, Pa., Sept. 18, 1842, daughter of Jesse and Polly (Marvin) Klock. He became a member of the 77th Regiment Illinois Volunteers, and d. of disease at the siege of Vicksburg, Feb. 16, 1863. He had one child: 1. "Louis Earl," b. at Southport, Ill., Nov. 23, 1861.
5. STRATTON, b. July 7, 1801, r. at Covington, Pa., where he d. Feb. 14, 1880, at the age of seventy-eight. He was never m.
6. LUTHER, (twin,) b. Dec. 15, 1803, d. in infancy.
7. LEWIS, (twin,) b. Dec. 15, 1803, m. Dec. 14, 1826, Isabelle Butler, b. Aug. 22, 1805. He was a farmer of Covington, Pa., where all his children, ten in number, were b., and where he d. June 17, 1870. His widow d. at Covington, Dec. 23, 1876. Children:
- (1.) *Elisabeth*, b. Oct. 25, 1827, m. Nov. 12, 1846, Charles Jaquish, b. in Kortright, Delaware county, N. Y., Nov. 21, 1823, son of Joseph Jaquish. Mr. Jaquish is a farmer. They have had six children, the first b. in Covington, the others in Sullivan, Tioga county, Pa.: 1. "Charles Lewis," b. Feb. 16, 1848, m. Oct. 12, 1871, Eliza Robinson of Fall Brook, Pa. He d. in Sullivan, Pa., Dec. 30, 1880, of consumption. He



- had one child : 1. Frank, b. at Fall Brook, Dec. 7, 1874. 2. "George H.," b. March 14, 1850, m. May 21, 1872, Emma A. Bryant, b. in Covington, Pa., May 1, 1852, daughter of Samuel and Maria (Moffatt) Bryant. He r. at McIntyre, Lycoming county, Pa., and has had three children : 1. Lewis C., b. May 8, 1874 ; 2. Hattie M., b. June 15, 1878 ; 3. Joseph, b. June 8, 1880. 3. "Ellen I.," b. July 7, 1852 ; 4. "Joseph S.," b. Oct. 8, 1855. 5. "Frances E.," b. Nov. 1, 1858, d. at Sullivan, March 13, 1873. 6. "Jane A.," b. Nov. 12, 1862, m. March, 1881, Lincoln Whittaker, and has one child : 1. Ray. Elizabeth, wife of Charles Jaquish, d. March 27, 1874.
- (2.) *Emeline*, b. March 13, 1829, m. Dec. 24, 1850, Rev. James G. Noble. He is pastor of the Baptist church, Meriden, Ct.
- (3.) *Martha A.*, b. June 27, 1830, m. April 17, 1858, Holland Clemens, b. in Covington, Aug. 10, 1834, son of Alanson and Luthana (Copp) Clemens. He is a farmer ; r. Covington ; has two children : 1. "Frank L.," b. Feb. 14, 1862, at Covington ; 2. "Mary I.," b. Aug. 3, 1865, at Covington.
- (4.) *Olive*, b. June 1, 1832, m. Jan. 1, 1852, Charles Marvin, b. in Covington, April 20, 1829, son of Tilly Marvin. He is a farmer, r. Smithfield, Bradford county, Pa. (1883.) They have had eight children, of whom the five elder were b. in Covington, the others at Smithfield, Pa. : 1. "Ellis C.," b. Dec. 16, 1852, d. at Covington, Oct., 1861 ; 2. "Emma J.," b. Dec. 9, 1854, m. April 20, 1879, Alvin Palmer ; they have one child : 1. Alice Olive, b. April 20, 1879 ; 3. "Elizabeth," b. Nov. 12, 1856, m. Nov., 1877, Joseph Hubbard ; they have one child : 1. Ona, b. April 20, 1879 ; 4. "Hattie," b. Jan. 20, 1859 ; 5. "Martha," b. Dec. 20, 1862 ; 6. "Fred," b. March 20, 1867 ; 7. "Cora," b. April 5, 1870 ; 8. "Lewis Tilly," b. Sept. 12, 1872.
- (5.) *Lewis Randall*, b. Dec. 1, 1834, m. Dec. 26, 1860, Arvilla Wilcox, b. in Delmar, Tioga county, Pa., May 28, 1842, daughter of John and Caroline Wilcox. She d. of consumption, March 14, 1882. He is a farmer of Covington, and has had nine children, all b. at Covington : 1. "Henry E.," b. May 24, 1862 ; 2. "James A.," b. Nov. 29, 1863 ; 3. "Isaac D.," b. Sept. 17, 1866 ; 4. "Ora J.," b. Aug. 13, 1868 ; 5. "Eva A.," b. June 29, 1870 ; 6. "Lewis S.," b. July 29, 1873, d. at Covington, March 22, 1876 ; 7. "Earl S.," b. Dec. 31, 1876 ; 8. "Martha A.," b. Sept. 14, 1878 ; 9. "Alfred G.," b. July 12, 1880.
- (6.) *Ellis D.*, b. April 12, 1836, d. Dec. 25, 1838.
- (7.) *Isaac D.*, b. May 4, 1838, m. Sept., 1861, Sarah Olmsted. He d. July 27, 1864, at Nashville, Tenn.
- (8.) *Mary Jane*, b. Aug. 16, 1840, m. Jan. 30, 1869, Benajah Wilcox. Has no children (1882).
- (9.) *James W.*, b. Aug. 6, 1843. He was a soldier in the Union army, and d. in Andersonville prison, 1864.

- (10.) *Milton R.*, b. June 14, 1846, m. May 4, 1872, Hannah Wilcox, b. in Covington, Aug. 30, 1850, daughter of Benajah and Hannah Wilcox. Mr. Walker is a farmer, and r. in Covington. He has had four children, all b. in Covington: 1. "Cora May," b. July 10, 1873; 2. "William J.," b. Aug. 17, 1874; 3. "Lewis," b. Jan. 1, 1878; 4. "Isabelle," b. Jan. 31, 1879.
8. *ROSWELL*, b. May 24, 1805, m. at Covington, Nov. 4, 1830, Huldah Sampson Harkness, b. in Pelham, Mass., Dec. 6, 1803, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Holland) Harkness. He followed the occupation of farming, and d. of consumption at Jubilee township, Ill., Dec. 6, 1855. He had six children, two b. at Covington, the others at Jubilee township:
- (1.) *Jane Adelaide*, b. Sept. 18, 1831, m. Feb. 3, 1849, John Henry Green, b. Nov. 12, 1827, son of Abraham and Susan (Smith) Green. She d. at Monmouth, Warren county, Ill., July 18, 1865. He d. Dec. 2, 1869. Both d. of consumption. She had three children: 1. "Elizabeth DeWolf," b. Jan. 15, 1850, at Southport, Ill., d. June 27, 1873, at Olethe, Kansas, of consumption; 2. "Ella Eliza," b. Sept. 11, 1852, at Southport, Ill., d. Nov. 16, 1882, at Southport, of consumption; 3. "Ellis Lee," b. June 30, 1857, in Warren county, Ill.
- (2.) *Edward Irving*, b. Aug. 30, 1833, m. Dec. 25, 1856, Sarah Ann Gibbs, b. at Williamstown, Oswego county, N. Y., Sept. 25, 1835. He is a farmer, r. (1882) Elmwood, Ill.; has had three children: 1. "Helen Huldah," b. at Jubilee township, Ill., Aug. 26, 1858, d. at Elmwood, Ill., Oct. 2, 1858; 2. "Ethel Josephine," b. at Lenox, Warren county, Ill., March 6, 1862; 3. "Gertrude Blanche," b. at Elmwood, Ill., March 25, 1867.
- (3.) *Charles Randolph*, b. Jan. 10, 1836, m. March 9, 1865, Josephine Snyder, b. in Boonville, Cooper county, Mo., Oct. 25, 1842, daughter of Samuel and Mary Jane Snyder. Mr. Walker is a farmer, and r. (1883) at Mexico, Mo. He served during the Rebellion as a member of the 11th Cavalry Illinois Volunteers. He has had five children: 1. "Grace," b. Dec. 15, 1865, at Jubilee township, Ill.; 2. "Mary Huldah," b. June 13, 1867, at Jubilee township, Ill.; 3. "Jessie," b. Feb. 24, 1871, at Jubilee township, Ill.; 4. "Dot," b. Feb. 4, 1877, at Newton, Harvey county, Kansas; 5. "Charles Edward," b. Aug. 23, 1881, at Mexico, Mo., d. Sept. 25, 1881.
- (4.) *Holland Harkness*, b. May 2, 1839, d. at Jubilee township, Dec. 23, 1842.
- (5.) *Ellis Lewis*, b. July 15, 1841, d. at Jubilee township, Nov. 15, 1846.
- (6.) *Austin Ernest*, b. Jan. 20, 1844, m. Dec. 3, 1867, Olivia Catherine Snyder, b. in Boonville, Cooper county, Mo., July 12, 1845, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Stansbury) Snyder.

During the Rebellion Mr. Walker was a member of the 77th Regiment Illinois Volunteers. He r. at Jubilee, Ill., and follows the occupation of farming; has had two children: 1. "Alvin Stanley," b. March 10, 1872, at Jubilee, Ill.; 2. "Elizabeth," b. July 6, 1881, at Brimfield, Ill., d. July 25, 1881.

9. LYDIA, b. May 27, 1807, m. Jan. 20, 1825, Everett W. Bloss, b. Sept. 20, 1800, son of Aaron Bloss. Mr. Bloss follows the occupation of farming, at Covington, and has had four children:
  - (1.) *Fuliet E.*, b. May 24, 1826, at Blossburg, Pa., m. Aug. 24, 1843, Joseph Husted, b. in Rutland, Tioga county, Pa., Dec. 17, 1820, son of David Husted; he r. (1882) at Covington, Pa., and has had four children, all b. at Covington: 1. "Cordelia L.," b. July 2, 1846, m. Nov. 22, 1861, David S. Ireland, and has had two children, b. at Covington: 1. Charles C., b. Sept. 9, 1863; 2. William B., b. Oct. 16, 1865, d. Oct. 24, 1872, at Wilmington. 2. "Wilmot D.," b. April 15, 1855, m. Jan. 20, 1876, Kate Johnson, b. in Covington, Sept. 19, 1856, daughter of Ansel Johnson. He has three children: 1. Ray, b. Jan. 21, 1877, at Covington; 2. Harry Lee, b. Dec. 6, 1879, at Covington; 3. Marcus, b. June 27, 1882, at Mansfield. 3. "Lyman S.," b. July 7, 1858; 4. "Leila I.," b. April 3, 1870.
  - (2.) *Josephine M.*, b. Jan. 27, 1828, at Blossburg, Pa., m. William Slingerland; has no children.
  - (3.) *Randolph F.*, b. Sept. 16, 1830, at Blossburg, m. April 19, 1855, Mary Fenetter. He is a farmer, r. Covington; has had two children: 1. "Edie R.," b. Aug. 8, 1861, at Covington, m. Judson Burr, and had one child: 1. Herman, who died at Blossburg, Aug. 11, 1882. 2. "Mertie E.," b. April 5, 1867, at Covington.
  - (4.) *Warren W.*, b. March 10, 1835, m. Jan. 1, 1857, Maryette Dond, b. in Sullivan, Pa., March 22, 1831, daughter of Alvah and Electa (Rumsey) Dond. Mr. Bloss is a painter by trade, and r. Mansfield, Pa. (1882). He has had two children, b. at Covington: 1. "Willard W.," b. March 8, 1858, d. June 18, 1864, at Covington; 2. "Arthur Lafayette," b. July 19, 1859.
  - (5.) *Clara A.*, b. April 16, 1844, m. John Everts, has no children (1883).
10. JAMES, b. April 26, 1809, m. Sept. 1, 1833, Eliza Hazleton, b. in Townshend, Windham county, Vt., Aug. 12, 1807, daughter of John and Taphath Hazleton. Mr. Walker is a mechanic, r. Blossburg, Pa. (1882), and has had three children, all b. at Covington:
  - (1.) *Delos Hazleton*, b. Nov. 25, 1835, m. June 9, 1860, Julia A. Frost, b. in Covington, June 28, 1839, daughter of Lyman and Hannah (Ufford) Frost. At the age of twenty Mr.

## WARREN.

This name was first borne by William de Warenne, and was derived from the name of that nobleman's manor which was called fief of Warenne, or as some have supposed, from a rabbit warren which stood near on his grounds. It has sometimes been spelled Warrene, Warrin, Warin, or Warins.—(*N. E. Genealogical Register.*)

Richard Warren was the first of the name in this country. He came over in the Mayflower in 1620. His wife, Elizabeth, came over in the ship Ann, in 1623, and joined her husband at Plymouth, and from them descended a numerous posterity.

John Warren came to Watertown from England in 1630, lived and died in that town, and was followed by a numerous posterity. In October, 1651, he was fined 20s. for an offence against the law concerning baptism. In 1654, April 4, he was fined for a neglect of public worship fourteen sabbaths, £3 10s. He died Dec. 13, 1667.

Joseph Warren was one of the Virginia Colony, came from England in the ship Alice in 1635, and afterward became an inhabitant of New England.

Jacob Warren lived in Chelmsford as early as 1674, and is supposed to be the ancestor of the Littleton and Shirley families of the name. The pioneer settler in Shirley was

**Warren, Ephraim.** He was b. at Littleton, May 3, 1737. He was a son of Jacob and Ruth Warren, and probably a grandson of Ephraim Warren of Chelmsford. He was twice m., (first) to Sarah Kezer, in 1762, who bore him ten children. She d., and he m. (second) Ruth Alexander of Lunenburg. They were pub. Nov. 25, 1785, and had two children. He lived a few years at Townsend, and then removed to Groton. In 1767 he went to Shirley, and was established on a farm in a westerly section of the town, his dwelling standing between the Lunenburg and Shirley boundary line and the house of the late Dennis Page. Here the larger portion of his family was born, and here was the scene of his life labor. Subsequently, in old age, he was removed over the line into Lunenburg, where he passed the latter days of his life, and where he d. It was on the farm that was afterward owned by his youngest son, and where Abel Nickless now lives (1883). He was one of those hardy New England farmers who could live in a small cottage, subsist on coarse food, and yet do much towards peopling the other sections of the country, which waited for stalwart limbs and willing hands to find and secure the treasures hid in the soil of mother earth. His children were

- I. JACOB, b. at Townsend, Dec. 2, 1762. At the age of twenty-one he was settled in Littleton, where he m. Lydia Robbins, in 1784. He d. at Littleton, and had no children.
- II. EPHRAIM, b. [1763.] Though very young he was one of the volunteers called by the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. The

5. JAMES S., b. in Maine, April 23, 1805.
  6. SARAH, b. at Charlestown, Nov. 17, 1807.
  7. DELIA, b. at Lunenburg, Oct. 15, 1809, d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, March 11, 1842.
  8. AI, b. at Shirley, Sept. 1, 1811.
  9. CAROLINE, b. at Lunenburg, May 22, 1813.
  10. MARILLA, b. at Marietta, Ohio, May 20, 1815.
  11. ELMIRA, b. at Marietta, June 22, 1817, d. at Olive, Ohio, Oct. 26, 1820.
  12. ANDREW, b. at Olive, Sept. 23, 1820, d. at Olive, Oct. 26, 1820.
  13. WESTON, b. at Olive, Aug. 5, 1822.
  14. ELBRIDGE, b. at Olive, May 8, 1826.
- VII. CHARLES, b. at Shirley, May 7, 1774, m. Beulah Bancroft Holden of Shirley, May 6, 1802.
- VIII. SARAH, b. at Shirley, Nov. 26, 1776, m. Joseph Barns Eastman of Townsend, Feb. 24, 1801; he d. at Townsend, Aug. 29, 1820; his widow d. June 7, 1843. She had seven children, all b. at Townsend:
1. WARREN, b. Sept. 5, 1802, m. Esther B. Robinson, Oct. 9, 1844, d. Dec. 26, 1878.
  2. OLIVE B., b. Aug. 30, 1804, m. Levi Flagg, d. March 11, 1847.
  3. SIMON D., b. June 9, 1806, d. Nov. 6, 1820.
  4. JOSEPH R., b. Nov. 7, 1808, d. Jan. 7, 1866.
  5. CHARLES A., b. March 29, 1812, m. Rebecca Barton, d. Dec. 24, 1858.
  6. SARAH, b. Nov. 2, 1814, m. Joseph Adams, 1835.
  7. ELIZA, b. July 16, 1816, m. Oliver Morse of Mason, N. H., d. at Chelsea, 1877.
- IX. ELIZABETH, b. at Shirley, Sept. 18, 1778, m. Jonathan Wyeth of Townsend. She had four children, all b. in Townsend:
1. JOSEPH, b. March 6, 1800, d. in Ohio.
  2. JONATHAN, b. Jan. 30, 1802, d. at Lunenburg.
  3. ELIZA, b. Oct. 17, 1806, m. Benjamin Nutting.
  4. WALTER, b. Aug. 8, 1812, m. Sarah Adams, d. March, 1855.
- X. JOSEPH, b. at Shirley, July 26, 1781, became a sailor, and was lost at sea.
- XI. LUCY, b. at Shirley, May 26, 1786, d. at Lunenburg, unm.

7. ANN SOPHIA, b. May 21, 1825. She was twice m., (first) to William Sawyer Carter of Leominster, Dec. 27, 1843; her husband d. June 6, 1847; she m. (second) C. C. Field, M. D., Dec., 1858. She d. Jan. 16, 1860. She had two children, b. at Leominster:
  - (1.) *Caroline Isabel*, b. Jan. 11, 1846, m. Rev. George Leonard Chaney, Jan. 3, 1871. They have a residence in Leominster, but Mr. Chaney is most of the time abroad, engaged in professional duties. He was the minister of the Hollis Street church in Boston for several years, but is now laboring in Atlanta, Ga. (1883.) He is both a learned and able divine. They have had one child: 1. "George Carter," b. at Boston, Nov. 5, 1871.
  - (2.) *Catharine Sophia*, b. Oct. 17, 1847, m. William Sinclair Blunt, April 29, 1867, r. New York, N. Y. She has had three children: 1. "William Carter," b. Feb. 20, 1868, d. Feb. 9, 1872; 2. "Robert Sinclair," b. Oct. 19, 1869, d. Feb. 23, 1872; 3. "Harry Needham," b. June 17, 1871.
8. N. LAFAYETTE, born March 21, 1827, m. Mary Barnard of Leominster, Jan. 1, 1851, r. Shirley, and has had nine children:
  - (1.) *John Henry*, b. May 27, 1852, d. Jan. 13, 1855.
  - (2.) *William Barnard*, b. Nov. 16, 1853, r. Groton (1882), a physician.
  - (3.) *John Henry*, b. July 28, 1855.
  - (4.) *An Infant*, b. June 2, 1857, d. June 3, 1857.
  - (5.) *Charles Arthur*, b. Dec. 15, 1858.
  - (6.) *George Herbert*, b. Oct. 15, 1860.
  - (7.) *Mary Emma*, b. Dec. 18, 1865.
  - (8.) *Lewis Lincoln*, b. Nov. 30, 1867.
  - (9.) *Franklin Lafayette*, b. Jan. 23, 1870.
9. AMANDA MARIETTA, b. April 5, 1829, m. Andrew Houghton of Harvard, June, 1847, d. at Leominster, Aug. 5, 1880. She had five children, b. in Leominster:
  - (1.) *Ella Frances*, b. Dec. 24, 1849.
  - (2.) *Clara Amanda*, b. Nov. 17, 1851.
  - (3.) *Alice Maria*, b. Dec. 11, 1856, d. March 24, 1860.
  - (4.) *Fannie Gertrude*, b. Oct. 27, 1859.
  - (5.) *Andrew Lincoln*, b. Jan. 20, 1866.
10. NAPOLEON BONAPARTE, b. April 22, 1831, d. Oct. 14, 1852.
11. ANGELA STREETER, b. Aug. 28, 1833, d. May 3, 1837.
12. FRANKLIN HAMILTON, b. Aug. 9, 1836, m. Augusta Maria Kidder of Townsend, May 9, 1858, r. Townsend (1883). He has had four children, b. at Townsend:
  - (1.) *Edward Everett*, b. Jan. 4, 1859.
  - (2.) *Harriet Augusta*, b. Jan. 25, 1861.
  - (3.) *George Ephraim*, b. Oct. 11, 1864, d. April 30, 1873.
  - (4.) *Bertha Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 16, 1877.

# WHITE.

**White, William**, lived at Shirley at the time of its incorporation, and had one child born there, namely :

- I. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 21, 1752.

---

# WHITNEY.

Families of this name have overspread the country, and, after those who bear the name of Smith, have been found most numerous. Mr. Bond, in his History of Watertown, gives an enumeration of 293 families, and there have recently been published three massive quarto volumes of the genealogy of the Connecticut Whitneys. Bond says : "There is scarcely a single large town where they may not be found, and it is probable that most, if not all of them are descendants of John and Elinor Whitney, of Watertown." John, at the age of thirty-five years, and Elinor, at the age of thirty years, and their five sons, viz., John, aged eleven years, Richard, aged nine years, Nathaniel, aged eight years, Thomas, aged six years, and Jonathan, aged one year, embarked at Ipswich, England, in April, 1635, for New England. He probably landed in June, and settled at Watertown, where he remained until his death, which occurred June 1, 1673. His family consisted of eight sons ; and, judging from the official appointments that he received, he was well respected by his fellow-townsmen.

His sixth son, Joshua, who was born a few weeks after the settlement of his father at Watertown, became an inhabitant of Groton, as early as 1666. He was a proprietor of Groton, but returned to Watertown after the death of his father. He had three children born at Groton. It is probable that the first settler of the name in Shirley was a descendant of the Groton Whitneys, and supposed to be of the third or fourth generation from Joshua. His name does not appear in the Groton records,—omitted with some others, from negligence.

**Whitney, John**, was m. at Groton, to Hannah Sawtell, pub. Feb. 26, 1759. He lived on the farm afterward owned by Francis Dwight, situated in Mulpus valley, and more recently used by the town as a home for paupers. Mr. Whitney lived in town previous to his marriage,—was here as early as 1747, as his name heads the list of petitioners of that year for a separate town. The first town-meeting was convened at his house in 1753, he having been appointed to warn said meeting. He was a member of the board of selectmen at the organization of the town, and had the names and births of two children entered upon its records. He soon afterwards left the town for some other home, which we have been unable to trace out. His children were :

- I. SOLOMON, b. June 28, 1759.

- II. JOHN, b. Feb. 29, 1761. He is supposed to have enlisted, May 2, 1775, in Col. William Prescott's regiment for a service of eight months.

~~Whitney~~, Ezra, was for a time a resident of Shirley, as the births of two children have been entered upon its records. Their names are illegible. The first was a son, b. May 17, 1756; the other was a daughter, b. Dec. 18, 1757.

~~Whitney~~, Abner, resided in town for a few years, and had two children b. there :

- I. ABNER, b. Oct. 22, 1755. He enlisted, May 2, 1775, into Col. Prescott's regiment, for a service of eight months.
- II. ROYAL, b. Sept. 11, 1757.

~~Whitney~~, Rev. Phineas, b. at Weston, April 23, 1740. He was a son of William and Hannah (Harrington) Whitney, and

*Phineas Whitney*

was of the sixth generation from John and Elinor Whitney, who, as

has been said, were immigrants to America in 1635. Phineas Whitney was graduated from Harvard University, in the class of 1759, in which class are found the distinguished names of Jonathan Trumbull and Paine Wingate. He was settled the first minister of Shirley, (which had passed a decade of years before religious services could be permanently established,) June 23, 1762, and d. at Shirley, Dec. 13, 1819, making the period of his ministry fifty-seven years. Mr. Whitney was thrice m., (first) to Miriam Willard\* of Harvard, April 28, 1762; she d. March 20, 1769; he m. (second) Lydia Bowes of Bedford, pub. March 3, 1770, who d. Oct. 11, 1805; he m. (third) Mrs. Jane Gaffield of Fitchburg, who d. March 4, 1824. Mr. Whitney had ten children, all by his second wife, and all b. in Shirley :

- I. THOMAS, b. March 19, 1771, m. Henrietta, daughter of James and Sarah (Dickerson) Parker of Shirley, July 7, 1799. He d. at Shirley, Jan. 14, 1844.

Mr. Whitney held a conspicuous place among his fellow-townsmen during his life, and carried with him through the various walks of public and social intercourse, an influence which many might covet but few could attain. He held the different and progressive offices that belong to the town militia, and in civil life he had twelve elections to the office of selectman, was clerk of the town forty years, was the post-master in town, and held the office at the time of his death.

His manners were courteous, affable and easy, and his general character obliging and trustworthy. He was a distinguished member of the Masonic fraternity, to the principles of which institution

\*See Appendix CC.





he strongly adhered during all the trials through which the order was doomed to pass in the first part of the present century. And he was regarded by those who knew him best, as a "good gentleman of the old school." Mr. Whitney had three children, all b. at Shirley :

1. THOMAS, b. April 17, 1800, m. Sally Barrett of Shirley, Oct. 10, 1822. She d. at Shirley, May 4, 1868. He d. Dec. 6, 1865.

Though Thomas was the eldest of his father's family, he was the last called from life. He was the inheritor of a generous property from his father and brothers, and probably kept the same intact, yet made few personal efforts towards the enlargement of his estate. He was courteous, dignified and hospitable in his home, and carried abroad a gentleness of manner and cheerfulness of heart that commended him to the different classes of society in which his lot was cast. He somewhat distinguished himself as a military commander in his early manhood, rising from the lowest grade of non-commissioned offices to a colonelcy. He proved himself a master of his position by his knowledge of military tactics and discipline, and by the ease and grace of his horsemanship. He was an earnest and efficient member of the First Parish in town, constant in his attendance on public worship, always giving to Christian institutions the weight of his influence and support. The closing months of his life were embittered by a wasting and painful disease, to which the strong man bowed himself with resignation and trust.

His widow survived him a little more than two years. She ever proved herself, at home and abroad, one of "the excellent of the earth." She devoted herself to the true interests of humanity, a helper of the helpless, the mourner's comforter, the assuager of grief, and a happy bearer of good tidings of good to all within the sphere of her movements. She was a sincere professor of the religion she so abundantly displayed in her example. "Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God." They had one child :

- (1.) *Thomas Edwin*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 1, 1825. (See College Graduates.)

2. JAMES PHINEHAS, b. Aug. 8, 1802, was twice m., (first) to Lydia B. P. Treadwell of Ipswich, May 31, 1836 ; she d. Feb. 28, 1842 ; he m. (second) Sarah Ann Treadwell, a sister of his former wife, June 10, 1846. He d. Jan. 14, 1847.

It was said by one, long a resident of the town and otherwise able to judge rationally, that James P. Whitney was the ablest business man that Shirley ever produced, and the most of his generation who knew him, would be willing to endorse this declaration. Any who might have doubted this could not deny that he passed his short life in the active discharge of what he regarded duty, irrespective of consequences. He was engaged in merchandise from the time he ceased to be a minor unto the

## HISTORY OF SHIRLEY.

y of his death, and his trade was very large, owing to an excessive manufacture of palm-leaf hats.

Combined with his mercantile pursuits, agriculture came in for share of his attention; and in this he was not the passive follower of time-worn custom, but a judicious and consistent experimenter. By care and diligence his lands had a yearly increase of productiveness, his barns were necessarily enlarged, and his example proved from year to year that farming is an occupation no less thrifty than healthy.

In addition to all these private cares, Mr. Whitney was largely engaged in the public interests. He was, in early manhood, a member of the Middlesex Agricultural Society, held for a time a commanding place in the state militia, and filled many situations of trust within the town. He was a selectman for ten years, town clerk three years, represented the town in the state legislature for two sessions, and was twice appointed to the state senate. Now, as he died at the age of forty-five years, his period of responsible action was confined to *twenty-four years*! It must be said that his talents were devoted to a careful study. He had one child:

.) *Henrietta Parker*, b. at Shirley, March 11, 1837, m. Andrew McFarland Davis of Worcester, Oct. 23, 1862, r. Cambridge (1883). She has had four children: 1. "Bancroft Gherardi," b. at New York, Oct. 6, 1864; 2. "Eleanor Whitney," b. at New Brighton, May 12, 1867; 3. "Frederica King," b. at New Brighton, March 15, 1869; 4. "Horace Andrew," b. at New Brighton, July 16, 1870.

GEORGE ALFRED, b. May 30, 1809, m. Mary D. Hayward of Boston, Nov. 16, 1841, and d. at Boston, March 25, 1860. The following notice of him appeared in a Boston newspaper soon after his death:

"Mr. Whitney was a grandson of Rev. Phineas Whitney, — the first minister of Shirley, whose pastorate was continued fifty-eight years. In youth Mr. Whitney was placed in a mercantile house as clerk, at Boston, and from early manhood unto the time of his death was extensively engaged in mercantile pursuits. In his business relations he was universally regarded an upright and honorable man. He was remarkable for his indomitable energy and for his untiring activity. Though for many years he was eminently successful as a merchant, he was, during the season of 1857, when about to retire with a competency from the cares to which his strongest days had been devoted, unexpectedly overthrown by mercantile disaster. And here was displayed the unconquerable will and intense greatness of purpose so characteristic of him. Though most men of his time of life, after years of severe and unremitting toil, would have sunk under disappointment so unlooked for and so disheartening, yet with all the courage and buoyancy of early manhood he began his business life anew, and re-entered with cheerfulness and hope its perilous and uncertain ways. It was from the midst of these

busy scenes of his earthly re-engagements that he was suddenly summoned away. Now, when one in the prime of his manhood and usefulness is thus removed from his place, leaving to our short-sighted vision his work but half accomplished, we pause to acknowledge the wisdom of a higher power, and purposes reaching beyond human comprehension.

"In the every-day affairs and duties of life Mr. Whitney was upright, manly and enthusiastic; in his social relations he was a gentleman in the best acceptation of the term; dignified, courteous and polite to all, generous, warm-hearted and affectionate to his friends, he was universally respected and beloved. The poor and suffering found in him a benefactor, and the institutions of virtue and religion a zealous patron. He brought with him into the circle of private life all that sunshine of deportment and amiableness of character which ever secured for his presence a hearty welcome. But it was in his own cheerful home that all the finer traits of his character were conspicuous, his almost womanly gentleness, the sweetness of his temper, his wise counsels and prudent forethought, his deep religious sentiments. It was here in the midst of his cherished family, that he ever sought and found the full measure of his happiness. This desolate home is still hallowed by his invisible presence and by all the precious memories of his many virtues."

"His life was gentle; and the elements  
So mix'd in him, that nature might stand up,  
And say to all the world, *This was a man!*"

Mr. Whitney had two children, b. at Boston:

- (1.) *James Phinehas*, b. Jan. 12, 1847, d. Sept. 6, 1871. The following notice of him is copied from the Necrology of Harvard College:

"He had always lived in Boston, and was fitted by private tutors for the Latin School, in which he accomplished the full course. He entered College as a freshman in 1865, and graduated in 1869, with special honors in the departments of history and political economy. After his graduation he went abroad in company with several of his classmates, but was recalled after a short stay, by the illness of his only brother. From that time until he entered the Institute of Technology, in October, 1870, his time was devoted to the care of an invalid brother, for whom he had a deep affection. His father's sudden death, during a temporary absence of a few hours, was a sad blow to his spirits and health, and diminished his power to resist the illness from which he died after days of intense suffering. He was of a modest and unassuming disposition, pure and high minded, and incapable of a mean action. All those who knew him best fully understood his generous and unselfish character."

- (2.) *George Alfred*, b. Nov. 15, 1847, d. Dec. 9, 1870. Mr. Whitney was one of nature's artists, or he surely inherited a

- II. NICHOLAS BOWES, b. March 21, 1772, m. Ann Adams of Acton, Nov. 13, 1800, ordained pastor of the Second Parish in Hingham, Jan. 1, 1800, d. Nov. 26, 1835. (See College Graduates.) He had three children :
1. ANN CATHARINE, b. at Hingham, Jan. 7, 1802, m. Caleb Hersey, Dec. 25, 1821.
  2. LYDIA BOWES, b. at Hingham, Aug. 27, 1807, d. July 5, 1838.
  3. BENJAMIN LINCOLN, b. at Hingham, June 24, 1810, m. Caroline C. Holmes, Aug. 28, 1837, d. May 30, 1855 ; had four children.
- III. LYDIA, b. at Shirley, Sept. 8, 1773, m. John Watson of Amherst, N. H., June 8, 1804, d. at Albany, N. Y., Feb. 7, 1853. Mrs. Watson was a Christian professor, and in her life she honored the name of Christian. She lived respected, and died regretted. She had six children. The first four were sons, were b. at Amherst, and d. in early childhood. The fifth was a daughter, b. at Albany, N. Y., and d. in infancy.
6. REBECCA, b. at Albany, N. Y., Nov. 30, 1815, r. Albany, unm. She abounds in kindness and good deeds, and from her relatives and friends has received much and merited respect.
- IV. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 8, 1775, m. Dr. Amos Parker of Bolton, May 1, 1805, d. at Bolton, Jan. 12, 1864. She had three children :
1. ELIZABETH LYDIA BOWES, b. at Bolton, July 9, 1809, d. at Boston, April 1, 1882, unm.
  2. LOUISA JANE, b. at Bolton, Jan. 10, 1812, r. Bolton (1883), unm.
  3. JOHN GREEN, b. Jan. 18, 1814, d., aged six weeks.
- V. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 3, 1778, was twice m., (first) to Betsey Fisk of Bradford, March 29, 1802 ; she d. Feb. 24, 1810 ; he m. (second) Martha Symons, March 29, 1819 ; she d. Jan. 23, 1837. Mr. Whitney d. Jan. 29, 1837. He had two children :
1. WILLIAM FISK, b. May 19, 1803, m. Frances A. Rice of Boston, Jan. 17, 1827, d. at Boston, Jan. 21, 1868. Mrs. Whitney d. Oct. 30, 1867. They had five children, all b. at Boston :
    - (1.) *David Rice*, b. Jan. 10, 1828, graduated from Harvard University, 1848, m. Sophia Paine Dunn, April 3, 1855, is engaged in merchandise in Boston. He has had two children :
      1. "Frances Elinor," b. June 21, 1857 ;
      2. "Mabel Blanche," b. May 16, 1865.
    - (2.) *Frances Ellen*, b. Dec. 29, 1829, m. William S. Lewis of Philadelphia, Sept. 18, 1849. She has had four children, b. at Manchester, Eng. :
      1. "William Whitney," b. Sept., 1850 ;
      2. "Henry Ashmead," b. June 6, 1854 ;
      3. "Lilly Maude," b. June 29, 1857 ;
      4. "Abraham Jarrett," b. Jan. 7, 1861.
    - (3.) *Frederick William*, b. Jan. 21, 1833, d. April 6, 1834.
    - (4.) *Frederick William*, b. Aug. 1, 1834, d. Aug. 26, 1839.

- (5.) *William Fisk*, b. March 26, 1850, graduated at Harvard University; is now connected with Harvard Medical School as an instructor (1882).
2. GEORGE HOWE, b. at Bedford, March 24, 1809, m. Elizabeth B. White of St. Charles, Mo., March 19, 1838, d. Nov. 28, 1858. He had seven children, all b. at St. Charles:
- (1.) *Mary Henrietta*, b. Aug. 15, 1840, d. Aug. 21, 1840.
  - (2.) *Mary Frances*, b. Sept. 5, 1841, d. Feb. 19, 1846.
  - (3.) *William Fisk*, b. Jan. 20, 1843, d. Jan. 26, 1843.
  - (4.) *William Fisk*, b. Nov. 34, 1844, m. a daughter of Judge Bukner of Missouri.
  - (5.) *Julia Harriet*, b. Oct. 2, 1847, d. March 4, 1848.
  - (6.) *Martha Ellen*, b. April 19, 1849, d. Aug. 28, 1881.
  - (7.) *Francis White*, b. April 8, 1852, d. March 9, 1881.
- VI. REBECCA COOK, b. Sept. 2, 1781, m. William B. Merriam of Bedford, May 16, 1801, d. She had four children:
1. WILLIAM STRONG, b. Feb. 15, 1802, m. Jane Inman of Essex, Jan. 3, 1821, d. May, 1854.
  2. REBECCA LOUISA, b. March 6, 1805, m. William Inman, 1820.
  3. SUSANNA WRIGHT, b. May 1, 1807, m. William McIntire, Jan. 3, 1826, d. Nov. 28, 1855.
  4. ALBERT L., b. Feb. 20, 1810, m., and had ten children.
- VII. PHINEHAS SULLIVAN, b. July 6, 1785, was thrice m., (first) to Lucy Cobb of Boston; she d. March 30, 1821; he m. (second) Julia Robinson; m. (third) Eliza Collard of Alexandria, Va.; d. May 3, 1855.
- VIII. SARAH, b. Dec. 19, 1787, d. at Shirley, Sept. 23, 1867, unm.
- IX. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 2, 1790, m. Henry Isaacs of Mason, May 4, 1815. She had three children, all b. at Mason, N. H.:
1. HENRY A., b. May 11, 1816, d. Aug. 26, 1856.
  2. EDWARD MOSES, b. Oct. 19, 1818, d. at New Ipswich, N. H., unm.
  3. CHARLES BARRETT, b. May 6, 1826, d. Sept. 21, 1828.
- X. CHARLES, b. Jan. 2, 1794, m. Dolly Davenport of West Boylston, Sept. 12, 1815, d. Oct. 6, 1832. He had five children, all but one b. at Shirley:
1. CHARLES W., b. Aug. 25, 1817, d. Dec. 13, 1820.
  2. ELIZABETH D., b. Oct. 23, 1819, d. Dec. 18, 1820.
  3. CHARLES ADDINGTON, b. Oct. 10, 1821; was twice m., (first) to Mary F. Parker of Winchendon, May 11, 1862; m. (second) Mrs. E. V. Holman of New Ipswich, N. H., May 11, 1871. He d. May 23, 1878.

4. HENRY A., b. Oct. 6, 1823, m. Lucretia Hall of Charlestown, Oct. 24, 1860, r. Boston (1883).
5. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. at Peterboro, N. H., Nov. 1, 1825, m. David Cotting of Boston, April 13, 1852, r. Boston, a widow. She has one child, b. at Southborough :  
(1.) *Hattie F.*, b. May 9, 1853.

## WILDS.

This is not a common name. Among the numerous genealogies to which access has been gained, but very few families or even individuals of the name have been found. Mr. Savage sets them down of kinship, though they appear under the different names of Wild, Wylde, Wildes, or Wilde. He supposes that John came over in the Elizabeth and Ann, in 1635, and another, William, came at the same time, with Alice, his wife, and their son John, and were settled at Ipswich, eventually. The same John was probably settled at Topsfield, 1660. It was probably from this family that the settlers of the name came who are found in the records of Groton and Shirley.

**Wilds, Elijah**, was the ancestor of the families of the name whose genealogy claims a place in this registry. The town of his birth we have not ascertained. He was b. Jan. 4, 1718, m. Anna Hovey, and came to live in Shirley, then a part of Groton, about the year 1744. His estate lay on the southern boundary of the town, the place upon which the Shaker village has been built. It seems, by a traditional account that has come down to us, that previous to the advent of the strange prophetess, Elijah Wilds had settled his estate upon his two sons ; with the eldest, who inhabited the family mansion, himself and wife resided, while the other was provided with a dwelling near by. The ministry of Ann Lee was the means of converting the father and mother, and both the sons, with their families, to the new faith, and the society which she then formed has (1883) entered upon the second century of its existence. The house where "Mother Ann" preached is still standing, and the closet where she was concealed when she and her followers were mobbed, is still open for the inspection of visitors.\*

Elijah Wilds d. at his home with the Shakers, April 6, 1791 ; his widow d. March 16, 1804. They were buried in the private cemetery of the order. They had eight children :

- I. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 10, 1745, d. Dec. 27, 1745.
- II. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 9, 1746, m. Eunice Safford of Harvard, July 4, 1771. They had five children before they entered upon their Shaker life, when, according to the rules of the order, their special

\*See Appendix EE.

"But, I forbear; for this may seem trenching on holy ground, and yet let the thought flow in our every heart, that the true preparation for such a reception must be 'Christ within, the hope of glory;' the at-one-ment made in us by practical obedience to his inspiration and imitation of his example.

"We have spoken of our good brother as a disciple of Mother Ann; in which connection, like many more of the same order, he could truly say with Job, 'When the ear heard me then it blessed me, and when the eye saw me, then it gave witness unto me, because I was a father to the poor; and the cause which I knew not I searched out, and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.' Few men ever lived of whom this could be more justly said.

"But our friends and neighbors will ask, might not all this have been truly said of him, even if he never had heard of this peculiar faith? Where then is the blessedness you speak of? And where the necessity of the self-denial and the daily cross? Well now, the simple experience of our departed friend will answer this question. The report which he has given of himself and those primitive believers in the word of this new revelation, which exposed, as they believed, the depravity of the worldly and carnal mind, is *this*: They felt that they could find no deliverance from the power of sin and its condemnation, until it came to them by the power of the Holy Spirit, which gave them deliverance from the bondage of sin and death; from the carnal mind which is death, to the spiritual mind which is life and peace. Such was the testimony of our departed friend, and such is the testimony of a 'cloud of witnesses.' The voice of Mother and the elders, those messengers of God, was, 'ALL THINGS NEW.' The promise was salvation, a present, practical, overcoming power. With their leaders it was a living experience, which gave power to their sermon and their song. Their followers, with the New Testament in their hands, which taught that if a man will do the work he shall know of the doctrine, and knowing that if one come to God, he must believe not only that God is, but that he is the rewarder of them who diligently seek him, what could they do less than make this wise and heavenly experiment? In justice to their eternal interests, they did so. Of the blessed result you have heard to-day; a present, practical salvation. I hope this sympathizing audience will candidly consider the testimony of those friends of our brother, who have so clearly explained the choice which he made and the life which he has lived.

"You will perceive that we claim this, that had he found in his former experience, the power of God unto salvation, 'Christ within the hope of glory,' he would never have given up all to follow the self-denying, persecuted leader of the sect 'everywhere spoken against.' Do not wonder that we thus speak, and sing of the glory, that we are assured is now revealed in him. The ground which his hands have tilled is a field which the Lord hath blessed. He has passed a virtuous life, and has long enjoyed the work of his hands, and during his hours of peaceful labor has given his thought



d.; 2. "Flavel C.," b. 1840; 3. "Annie C.," b. 1848; 4. "Martha Louisa," b. Nov. 4, 1851.

5. MARTHA, b. Dec. 20, 1781, d. Jan. 23, 1837.

III. ANNA, b. Feb. 15, 1749, m. Elijah Wheelock of Lancaster, July 14, 1774, and had one child, but afterwards, with her daughter, joined the Shakers, and both lived and died in that faith. She d. Sept. 28, 1838. Her daughter was:

1. OLIVE WILDS, b. June 25, 1775, d. Sept. 21, 1841.\*

IV. IVORY, b. Nov. 25, 1751, m. Hannah Estabrook of Lancaster, April 3, 1777, and had two children, when he and his wife became converts to the faith of Ann Lee. He was made a deacon of the order, and died in the Shaker faith, Sept. 13, 1817. His children were:

1. NATHAN, b. April 14, 1778. He left the Shakers on attaining his majority, and m. Anna Porter, established himself in Marlboro', and had several children.

2. LEVI, b. June 9, 1782. He followed the example of his older brother and left the Shakers for the outer world; m. Sally Edgerton of Shirley, July 6, 1806. He had six children, three of whom were b. at Shirley.

V. MOLLY, b. Dec. 25, 1754, m. Samuel Randall of Stow, 1774, and had three children:

1. IVORY. 2. EUNICE. 3. SAMUEL.

VI. OLIVE, b. April 7, 1757, d. June 2, 1775.

VII. PHEBE, b. Feb. 15, 1761, m. Levi Warner of Lancaster. She had one child when she with her husband joined the Shakers, in which faith Mr. Warner d., June 27, 1825, when Mrs. Warner left the Shakers, returned to the world, and d. in widowhood, Dec. 7, 1837. Her son:

1. ELIJAH, b. March 20, 1783, d. a Shaker, July 17, 1814.

VIII. SUSANNA, b. June 24, 1763, d. in the Shaker faith, Oct. 11, 1817.

---

\*The year that Olive W. Wheelock was thirty-five years of age (1810), she performed the following acts of labor: "Worked in the kitchen 9 weeks, spun 370 skeins of yarn,—carded 136 skeins of it with hand cards, doubled and twisted 152 skeins of it,—knit 13 pairs of socks and 19 pairs of gloves, sewed 8 days, ripped old clothes 1 day, picked wool 4 days, twisted yarn 4 days, pulled flax 1 day, washed yarn 1 day, washed every Monday in the year except 5, ironed every week, and a number of weeks I have washed and ironed 3 or 4 days in a week, scoured floors 3 days, the jobs between times not mentioned, and visited 4 days." This valuable woman lived to old age, and for a season was an eldress of high rank.

2. EDMUND, b. July 30, 1806, d. May 9, 1837.
  3. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 20, 1808, a watchmaker, r. Milford (1856).
  4. MARY, b. Aug. 9, 1816, m. Evans Buss, May 28, 1839, is now a widow, r. Leominster (1883). She has nine children :
    - (1.) *Edmund Willard*, b. at Boston, April 7, 1840, m.
    - (2.) *Orlando Evans*, b. at Boston, Sept. 2, 1841, unm.
    - (3.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. at Boston, May 4, 1843, r. Leominster (1883), unm.
    - (4.) *Ellen Maria*, b. at Boston, Sept. 21, 1844, r. Leominster, unm. (1883.)
    - (5.) *George Washington*, b. at Boston, Dec. 2, 1845.
    - (6.) *Susan L.*, b. at Boston, June 11, 1848.
    - (7.) *Millard Taylor*, b. at Boston, Aug. 20, 1850.
    - (8.) *Adelaide L.*, b. at Boston, June 10, 1852.
    - (9.) *Francis W.*, b. at Boston, Oct. 15, 1854.
  5. ELIZABETH, b. May 20, 1819, m. Charles Hayden, r. Boston (1880).
  6. SUSAN, b. Feb. 13, 1822.
  7. ESTHER, b. May 4, 1830.
- IV. LUCINDA, b. at Shirley, May 18, 1786, m. David Firmin, d. at Shirley, Dec. 29, 1873. She had seven children :
1. LUCY WILLARD, b. June 9, 1813, m. Isaac R. Mitchell, Sept. 4, 1836. She had six children, when her husband left her with her family, in the care of her friends, and went first to California and thence to the Sandwich Islands, from whence he never returned. Her children were :
    - (1.) *Mary Elizabeth*, b. at Boston, June 3, 1837.
    - (2.) *Howard*, b. Dec. 21, 1839, d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 15, 1865.
    - (3.) *Maria Louisa*, b. June 19, 1842, m. Cyrus Alden Kilburn, Oct. 12, 1867, and d. Feb. 13, 1874.
    - (4.) *Walter Channing*, b. April 19, 1844, d.
    - (5.) *Charles Francis*, b. Feb. 18, 1846, d. July 30, 1846.
    - (6.) *Charles Francis*, b. June 23, 1847.
  2. CAROLINE GREEN, born Dec. 18, 1815, m. Samuel Jeffers of Boston, March 9, 1845, r. Boston (1883). She has had four children :
    - (1.) *Samuel Tucker*, b. May 7, 1846.
    - (2.) *Caroline Amelia*, b. Nov. 23, 1847.
    - (3.) *Susan Augusta*, b. Dec. 19, 1849.
    - (4.) *Lovina Firmin*, b. March 13, 1853.
  3. ELIZA C., b. Feb. 8, 1817, m. Washburn Davis of Harvard, May 19, 1846, r. Harvard (1883), a widow. She has three children :
    - (1.) *Stowell Washburn*, b. at Harvard, June 11, 1851, r. Harvard (1883), unm.

the whole of his family. The line of his descent is not quite clear, owing, without doubt, to imperfect records; yet it is apparent that he had grand-children among the early settlers of both Pepperell and Shirley, that they were established on farms which they inherited from their fathers, and which they conferred upon their children.

The first that was located in that part of Groton which was afterward Shirley was

**Williams, John.** The name of his wife was Margaret, and they are supposed to have been among the very first settlers of the town, and probably owned a farm lying upon the line which separates Groton from Shirley. They had six children, recorded in Groton, because all were born before Shirley had a corporate existence. His name appears among the petitioners for a separate town, in 1747, but the time of his death and the place of his burial are unknown to us. His children were:

I. WILLIAM, b. Dec., 1723, m. Mary Perkins of Groton, Nov. 22, 1744. He had ten children, all b. at Shirley:

1. MARY, b. Jan. 4, 1745.

2. WILLIAM, b. April 8, 1747, according to town record, but April 18, 1747, according to Butler; d. April 15, 1752.

3. SUSA, b. Aug. 16, 1749.

4. ISAAC, b. April 30, 1753. He lived on the farm now owned by Sumner Hartwell, and was twice m., (first) to Mercy Whittier, 1779; she d., and he m. (second) Susanna Blood, Aug. 6, 1795. He had ten children, all b. at Shirley:

(1.) *John*, b. March 15, 1780. He lived at the north-west section of the town, on the farm now known as the Neat place. He was twice m., (first) to Amy Hartwell, May 29, 1800; she d. March 21, 1818; he m. (second) Mrs. Hannah Parker, Sept. 20, 1818. He had eight children: 1. "John," b. Sept. 7, 1806, m. Mary Foster of New Ipswich, N. H., Jan. 31, 1830; he had one daughter, b. at Gardner: 1. Martha Ann; he d. at Worcester, Oct., 1882; his wife d. May, 1882. 2. "Abel Hartwell," b. March 17, 1809, m. Rebecca Monroe, April 20, 1834; he d. at Gardner, Nov. 10, 1880; his wife d. June 14, 1873; he had three children, all b. at Gardner: 1. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 11, 1837, m. Thomas Averill of Gardner, Oct. 19, 1856; she has had two children: 1. Melissa, b. at Gardner, July 15, 1858, d. in infancy; 2. Katie M., b. at Fitchburg, Dec. 26, 1863, m. Dec. 14, 1882, Willie F. C. Pratt of Fitchburg. 2. Edmund L., b. at Gardner, Sept. 22, 1840, m. Dora Willis of Lunenburg, June 12, 1872, d. at Fitchburg, Oct. 26, 1882; he had three children: 1. Josie G., b. May 25, 1873, d. in infancy; 2. Archie Stewart, b. Nov. 9, 1875; 3. Gertrude R., b. Aug. 25, 1876. 3. Maria,

- b. at Gardner, May 8, 1846, m. Daniel P. Gladding of Fitchburg, Oct. 12, 1864; she had three children, b. in Fitchburg: 1. Alice K., b. Oct. 9, 1866; 2. Emma, born Aug. 11, 1868, died in infancy; 3. Otis, b. Nov. 14, 1874. 3. "Hiram," b. Dec. 25, 1812; he was twice m., (first) to Jane Norwood of Lynn, April, 1836; she d.; he m. (second) Olive Hodgman of Lewiston, Me.; he had four children: 1. Henry; 2. Charles; 3. Ida; 4. Carrie. 4. "Lovell," b. March 10, 1815, m. Betsey Young of Gardner, April 19, 1838; he has had one child: 1. Eliza A., b. at Gardner, Aug. 7, 1841; Mr. Williams is extensively engaged in the manufacture of chairs in Fitchburg, and is an honest and careful business man. 5. "Hannah Elizabeth," b. June 20, 1819, m. George Patterson, removed to Rochester, N. Y., where she d., March 11, 1846; she had one child: 1. Georgie, b. March 21, 1845, r. Fitchburg (1883). 6. "Lucy Catharine," b. Oct. 19, 1820, m. Alden Lawrence, Feb. 20, 1840; she has had three children: 1. Henry Freeman, b. Dec., 1840; 2. Albert A., b. at Pepperell, 1852; 3. George, d. in infancy. 7. "Sarah M.," b. April 2, 1823, m. William G. Adams of Pepperell, June 20, 1857, d. July 25, 1859. 8. "Sybil Sophia," b. April 2, 1823, m. Samuel K. Blood, April 9, 1843; she had five children: 1. Alonzo K., b. at Shirley, Jan 6, 1844; 2. Alphonso M., b. at Shirley, Feb. 28, 1847; 3. Lorenzo L., b. at Shirley, Oct. 4, 1852, d. May 12, 1877; 4. Samuel Alfred, b. at Shirley, Jan. 28, 1857; 5. Arthur LaForest, b. at Shirley, March 20, 1861, d. July 31, 1861.
- (2.) *Lucy*, b. at Shirley, March 26, 1786, m. ——— Webb, and had children.
- (3.) *Isaac*, b. at Shirley, March 22, 1791.
- (4.) *Rufus*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 22, 1797. He m., and lived on the farm now known as the Joel Adams place for a time, when he removed from town, and is now dead (1883).
- (5.) *Noah*, b. at Chelmsford, June 16, 1799, m. ——— Wyman, and lived for a season near the Porter Kittridge place, but soon removed from town.
- (6.) *Hannah*, b. at Westford, April 6, 1801.
- (7.) *Rebecca*, b. at Westford, Feb. 10, 1803.
- (8.) *Lucinda*, b. at Chelmsford, Nov. 4, 1804.
- (9.) *Mary*, b. at Chelmsford, April 11, 1807.
- (10.) *Zilpha*, b. at Chelmsford, Feb. 10, 1810, m. Joel Eaton of Shirley, Jan. 21, 1834.
5. WILLIAM, b. at Shirley, May 30, 1754, m. Abigail, daughter of Captain Francis Harris, 1777, and lived on the place that was recently the home of Granville C. Davis, and d. there, Jan. 9, 1828. His widow d. March 13, 1836. He was one of the eighty volunteers that were called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775, and on the 29th day of the same month he enlisted under

Captain Robert Longley for a service of eight months. He had eight children, all b. at Shirley :

- (1.) *Asa*, b. May 25, 1778, m. Katy Lum, Oct. 17, 1804, d. Sept. 17, 1853.
- (2.) *Abigail*, b. April 9, 1786, m. ——— Pushee, d. at Littleton, Nov. 26, 1871.
- (3.) *Francis*, b. March 5, 1788, was a soldier in the war of 1812, and d. in that service.
- (4.) *Alice*, b. July 17, 1790. She was twice m., (first) to James McLay of Watertown, April 15, 1810; by him she had one child: 1. "Mary," b. Feb. 10, 1811; she m. Horatio Whittemore of Wilmot, N. H.; she had one child: 1. Mary Ann, b. Feb. 21, 1838; she m. William Gould, Aug. 23, 1855. McLay d., and his widow m. (second) Asa Davis of Townsend. They went to live at East Cambridge, where he was engaged in glass-grinding. Afterward they came to Shirley, where Mr. Davis d., May 7, 1847. Alice, his widow, d. April 28, 1862. They had five children: 1. "Asa," b. at Townsend, d. young. 2. "Matilda," b. at East Cambridge, d. young. 3. "Watson H.," b. at East Cambridge, Oct., 1825; he has been twice m., (first) to Julia Gove; she d. Dec. 6, 1851; he m. (second) Mrs. Charlotte Daniels; he is now a widower (1883), and has had two children: 1. Julia, b. 1847; 2. Alice, b. 1849. 4. "Granville C.," b. at East Cambridge, Aug. 23, 1828, m. Ann H. Kendall of Pepperell, July 1, 1851, r. Shirley (1883); he has had five children: 1. Frank G., b. at Shirley, Dec. 8, 1852, m. Lillian F. Craw of Shirley, Oct. 28, 1880; he is a preacher of the Baptist denomination; 2. Herbert G., b. at Pepperell, Dec. 10, 1855, d. April 20, 1856; 3. Julia E., b. at Shirley, Dec. 5, 1856; she m. Lawrence Birmingham, April 7, 1872, r. Galveston, Texas (1883); 4. Nellie J., b. at Shirley, Dec. 15, 1866; 5. Selena E., b. Sept. 3, 1870. 5. "Emily," b. May, 1834, m. Josiah Bartlett, and has had five children.
- (5.) *William*, b. March 21, 1792. He was twice m., (first) to Phebe Hartwell, Nov. 13, 1817; she d. Sept., 1847; he m. (second) Margaret Balcom, Aug. 17, 1848; he d. Dec. 10, 1862; his widow, Margaret, d. Nov. 29, 1864. He had thirteen children, all of whom were b. at Shirley: 1. "William, Jr.," b. June 19, 1818, m. Susan Lawson of Shirley, March 31, 1845, r. Groton (1883); he has had two children: 1. George, b. at Shirley, d. in the war of the rebellion; 2. Isabelle. 2. "Emery," b. Sept. 10, 1819, m. Elizabeth Sawtell, June 6, 1846, r. Shirley (1883); he has had one child: 1. Augusta Jenny, b. Jan. 6, 1848, m. Homer Wilson, Dec. 16, 1866, d. Dec. 15, 1872. 3. "George," b. May, 1823, m. Susan Leland, r. Boston (1883); has had four children: 1. Charles; 2. Francis; 3. George; 4. Jesse. 4. "Francis," b. May,

- II. MARGARET, b. May 17, 1726.
- III. ANNE, b. Oct. 20, 1728.
- IV. SARAH, b. Sept. 10, 1731.
- V. MARY, b. Dec. 7, 1733.
- VI. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 23, 1736.

**Williams, John, Jr.** The records of Groton are so imperfect that it has been found impossible to give anything like a fair genealogy of the descendants of Thomas Williams. I have supposed that John Williams, whose family register has been given in these pages, was a grandson of Thomas; dates and circumstances seem to favor the supposition; but the nature of his kinship with John, Jr., we cannot tell. They probably are from one and the same family, originally; that they were both settlers in that part of Groton which is now known as Shirley, is certain from the fact that both of their names appear on the petition for a separation of the towns in 1747. It is highly probable that they were both located on farms in the northern section of the territory which is now Shirley when they entered upon their marriage relations, that there their children were born; but whether either or both remained in Shirley during their lives cannot here be stated; probably John did, as his descendants are yet here (1883).

John Williams, Jr., m. Elizabeth Cutter of Charlestown, May 5, 1741, and had three children:

- I. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 26, 1741.
- II. ELIZABETH, b. May 15, 1744.
- III. JOHN, b. July 4, 1746. Dates go to render it probable that he was settled in Groton, m. Molly Everett, and had twelve children.

**Williams, Jacob**, was an inhabitant of Groton, afterwards Shirley, in 1747, as his name appears on the petition for a separation of the towns; nothing further is known of him.

**Williams, Josiah**, probably a son of Jason and Mary Williams of Groton, b. April 4, 1735, m. Prudence ———, and had two children, b. at Shirley:

- I. PRUDENCE, b. at Groton, afterwards Shirley, June 26, 1751.
- II. JOSIAH, b. at Shirley, June 26, 1753.

**Williams, Nathaniel**, was b. at Shirley, but left the town at an early age; was a soldier in the war of Independence, was afterward married, and resided at New Ipswich, N. H., for many years. In his latter years he was both indigent and infirm, which compelled him to

late Joel Adams, and had (according to tradition,) four children, concerning whom but few facts have been elicited.

I. AARON, b. 1755, m. Esther Scott of Lancaster, pub. Oct. 4, 1776. He lived in Shirley, and d. there, Aug. 13, 1821. In her years of helpless age his widow became an inmate of the Shirley almshouse. In that institution an aged widower also sojourned, a pauper—Moses Collins—who entered into a marriage engagement with the widow Woodbury, and by permission of the town overseers they were m. Oct. 26, 1837; she died Sept. 4, 1846. Aaron Woodbury was one of the eighty volunteers called out by the alarm of April 19, 1775. The children of Aaron Woodbury were five in number, and all b. at Shirley:

1. ESTHER, b. Oct. 11, 1778. She suffered from aberration of intellect, became a pauper, and d. unm.

2. AARON, b. June 7, 1780, left town unm., and settled in parts unknown.

3. SAMUEL, b. May 10, 1782, m. Polly Withie of Mason, N. H. He lived in Townsend and vicinity, after he left Shirley, and was engaged in different pursuits by which to secure a livelihood, without very good success; he at length prepared a medicine in the form of pills, which he patented and carried about the country for sale, and through which he obtained a comfortable support.

4. ASA, b. Sept. 12, 1785, left town before marriage.

5. THOMAS, b. May 6, 1787, left town before marriage.

II. JOHN, b. [1757.] He gave proof of his patriotism by enlisting in Captain Robert Longley's company, May 9, 1775, for a service of eight months. He m. Sarah Adams of Lunenburg, Jan. 19, 1782.

III. BENJAMIN, m. Jehodan Conant of Ipswich, pub. Oct. 4, 1795.

IV. DANIEL.

---

## WOODS.

This is a very common New-England name, and is borne by one or more families in almost every town. Wood, Woods, (sometimes spelled Woodes,) are supposed to have one origin in "motherland," and perhaps, at an early date of their immigrant settlement, in this country; but they have been so long estranged as to now ignore all kinship. Mr. Butler, the historian of Groton, supposes that

VII. AARON, d. in infancy.

VIII. LEVI, b. at Shirley, May 19, 178—, m. Betsey Pratt of Brattleboro, Vt., lived in Chittendon, Vt., had five children.

**Woods, Aaron.** There are three intentions of marriage publications of Aaron Woods, on the town records of Shirley, between 1775 and 1786. This proves that one was published three times, at the periods named, or that more than one resided here at the time. We have found neither record nor tradition by which the mystery can be solved.

Aaron Woods of Shirley, pub. to Hannah Farnsworth of Harvard,  
"Oct. ye 27, 1775."

Aaron Woods of Shirley, pub. to Mary Brown of Boxborough,  
"Aug. ye 1, 1785."

Aaron Woods of Shirley, pub. to Elizabeth Gates of Lancaster,  
"Dec. ye 2, 1786."

## WORCESTER.

**Worcester, William.** On the 151st page of this history we have spoken of William Worcester as the first physician established in town; that he remained here nearly three years, and then returned to Tewksbury, where he had previously lived, and where he probably died. He had twelve children, but one of whom was born at Shirley:

SAMPSON, b. at Shirley, June 11, 1771. He was the eldest son of Dr. Worcester who lived to manhood, m. Phebe Willard of Sterling, 1795, d. at West Boylston, May 5, 1824. He had nine children:

1. WILLIAM, b. at Sterling, April 22, 1797, m. Sybil Leonard of West Boylston, March 30, 1819, d. at Barre, Dec. 19, 1845. He had seven children:

(1.) *William*, b. Aug. 18, 1821, d. March 30, 1822.

(2.) *Mary Ann*, b. March 18, 1823, m. Samuel Field of Barre, Aug. 30, 1843. She had three children: 1. "Martha Ann," b. March 9, 1848, d. 1848; 2. "William," b. Feb. 2, 1850, d. 1853; 3. "Ida Frances," b. Aug. 15, 1853.

(3.) *Martha Jane*, b. April 30, 1825, m. Edwin Morse of Worcester, May 1, 1850. She has one child: 1. "William Worcester," b. April, 1851.

(4.) *Phebe A.*, b. Jan. 22, 1827.

(5.) *Adaline F.*, b. July 3, 1829, m. Azel W. Barber of Worcester, Nov. 23, 1850.

(6.) *Clara M.*, b. Jan. 26, 1831, m. Joel Barber of Worcester, Oct. 5, 1850.

(7.) *Sybil L.*, b. June 23, 1835.



2. WILLARD, b. at Sterling, Nov. 24, 1798, m. Elvira Glazier of West Boylston, May 22, 1823, d. at Shirley, Sept. 9, 1860. He had two children :
  - (1.) *Julia Ann*, b. April 23, 1824, m. William Park of Shirley, April 3, 1845.
  - (2.) *Albert Willard*, b. at Shirley, Nov. 27, 1832, m. Amanda M. Little of Shirley, May 12, 1853.
3. CLARISSA, b. Jan. 24, 1801, m. John Smith, Feb. 15, 1825 ; she had three children :
  - (1.) *Charles W.*, b. Nov. 21, 1826, d. 1828.
  - (2.) *Charles W.*, b. Nov. 24, 1828, d. at Worcester, 1883. He had great energy of character, was of distinguished business ability, and abounded in charity and good works.
  - (3.) *John Edwin*, b. Aug. 21, 1832.
4. SAMPSON, b. at Sterling, Aug. 26, 1803. He was twice m., (first) to Betsey T. Goodale of West Boylston, Nov. 7, 1827 ; she d. March 12, 1839 ; he m. (second) Mary B. Davis of West Boylston. He had four children :
  - (1.) *Almira F.*, b. May 26, 1829, m. E. B. Rice of Worcester, April 10, 1850.
  - (2.) *Israel Sampson*, b. Sept. 2, 1835.
  - (3.) *Thomas Adams*, b. March 10, 1842, d. July 16, 1842.
  - (4.) *Mary Elisabeth*, b. July 13, 1844.
5. PHEBE, b. July 31, 1805, r. West Boylston, unm.
6. CHARLES W., b. at Princeton, Aug. 23, 1808. He was twice m., (first) to Matilda Wright of Brookline, N. H. ; she d. Aug. 28, 1849 ; he m. (second) Ellen H. Scillinger. He had two children, b. in Shirley :
  - (1.) *Harriet A.*, b. Sept. 7, 1833, d. Sept. 9, 1834.
  - (2.) *Harriet M.*, b. Nov. 27, 1835.
7. ADALINE, b. May 12, 1811, m. Eli W. Holbrook of West Boylston. She has had two children :
  - (1.) *Susan C.*, b. Dec. 29, 1837.
  - (2.) *Emily M.*, b. May 12, 1842.
8. EMILY, b. Aug. 15, 1813, m. Horatio N. Bigelow, Sept. 24, 1834, r. Clinton (1880). She has had four children :
  - (1.) *Emily M.*, b. Sept. 11, 1837, d. 1838.
  - (2.) *Henry N.*, b. Oct. 6, 1839.
  - (3.) *Emily*, b. Aug. 4, 1845.
  - (4.) *Charles*, b. May 5, 1849.
9. BENJAMIN F., b. Aug. 17, 1818, d. March 17, 1819.

The names of those who served in the war of Independence, from Shirley, will be found in the foregoing genealogical record, with the exception of seven, whose family connections are not known. They are here entered from the army rolls :

John Wason, Francis Williams, Titus Colburn, John Darling, John Kelley, Joseph Burkmer, John Dutch.

---

The following names of Shakers are not found in the foregoing pages of genealogy, and yet were adult citizens of the town previous to the year 1800. They are therefore inserted in this place :

Oliver Burt. He was their chief horticulturist, and to him the community were largely indebted for their success, in after years, as seed growers. He d. Nov. 24, 1834.

Daniel Clark, d. May 27, 1809.

Samuel Kilburn, d. Aug. 7, 1807.

Jonathan Kinney, d. Nov. 28, 1825.

Samuel Randall.

David Melvin, d. March 16, 1834.

---

Here closes the Genealogical Register, containing a record of all the families and most of the adult male residents of Shirley, from its earliest settlement down to 1801, of whom a record could by any means be discovered. The reader will find that the pedigrees of several of the families are given, in some cases going back to the immigrant settlers. We have tried to be accurate in names and dates ; but in a record like this strict accuracy will hardly be expected. Hoping to be excused for all errors which the careful reader may detect, the work is respectfully submitted.

---

Since the work passed through the press, a few errors have been detected which will here be corrected :

Page 446, first line for Hannah read Jane.

Page 535, sixth line from the bottom, for Lilly read Lilla.

Page 536, second line from the top, for Stephen Laroy read Stephen Leroy. Ninth line from top, on same page, for Marette read Marrette.



## APPENDIX.

---

### A. (See page 20.)

William Shirley was the governor of Massachusetts from 1740 to 1753-4, and, as the district which bears his name received its act of incorporation during his administration, it has been supposed that he was one of the grantees of the soil. This, however, is not true. Tradition also declares that he personally visited the town, and planted some trees as a memorial of his visit ; and, that he gave to its inhabitants a bell for their church, which they lost through the faithlessness of the agent to whose care the gift was entrusted. But these traditions rest upon no other than imaginary foundations. The most consistent view that we can take of the subject is that the town received its name from the man who happened at the time to be chief magistrate of the colony.

Like most of the English official residents of New England, Gov. Shirley entertained but little respect for our congregational forms of church government. On the contrary, he was a devoted adherent of the Anglican church, and if sectarian munificence will prove one's character benevolent, the governor was a man of benevolence. He was one of the largest proprietors of "King's Chapel" in Boston. In 1749, when that edifice, now called "Stone Chapel," was erected, Gov. Shirley laid the corner-stone, with imposing ceremonies ; and at his death, in 1771, his remains were deposited in a vault beneath its aisles, with those of his wife, and tablets to their memory have been placed in niches of the inner wall. Much effort and some sacrifice were required at this period to sustain this first attempt, in New England, to establish the claims of Episcopacy in the midst of opposing Puritans ; and had this attempt been a failure, its cause would have been seriously impaired in Boston, and throughout the entire Eastern States.

### B. (See page 21.)

"By accident or otherwise the westerly line of 'Stow Leg' was, for a long time, not an exact continuance of the west line of Groton, but inclined a little to the east from Groton old corner to Lunenburg

corner. This variation was not noticed by the selectmen of Lunenburg and Shirley in their perambulations of the line ; and they passed from the bound at the south-west corner of Stow Leg, a straight line to the bound in Groton line at Squannacook river, leaving the bound of old Groton south-west corner about five and a half rods to the west of the straight line."\*

This error robbed Shirley of several acres of valuable territory, which included the dwelling-house of one of its farmers. It therefore became an object to have it rectified. Accordingly the Legislature was petitioned to establish the boundary line between Shirley and Lunenburg, as originally designed, viz., to commence at "Groton old corner," and from thence run to an established monument at the south-east corner of Townsend. After repeated trials and defeats, the prayer of the petitioners was granted at the session of 1848.

The success which attended this movement and secured to Shirley its just rights was greatly owing to the unwearied efforts of Hon. L. M. Parker, who made an elaborate report of the whole case, which report has been entered upon the records of the town.

#### C. (See page 21.)

Before dismissing the subject of settling the limits of the town, allusion should be made to an attempt for an enlargement of territory by removing the western boundary still further west toward Lunenburg Centre. This would give a more regular form to the town, and serve to assist the interests of its inhabitants. Accordingly, about the year 1754, a petition was sent to the Legislature, praying that one mile of the territory of Lunenburg be annexed to Shirley ; but owing to the fact that county lines would be disturbed, as well as town boundaries, the project failed. And the failure prevented the ordination of the first minister, who had offered himself as a candidate for settlement ; to which allusion is made in another part of this history.

#### D. (See page 51.)

After the Phoenix mill was completed and rented, the proprietors obtained permission of the agent to dedicate the building by a religious meeting, in the Shaker form, in one of its spacious rooms. The dedication took place May 17, 1851. The following account of the services is abridged from the *Daily Evening Standard*, published in New Bedford :

"The United Believers who assembled on the occasion consisted of the principal of the Shirley Shakers, with a large number who were invited from the society in Harvard, numbering from one hundred and fifty to two hundred persons, of high respectability, distinguished for their neatness, benevolence and industry, as well as for their peculiar manner of worship. The services were opened by one of the

---

\*See L. M. Parker's report in town records of Shirley.

leading elders—William H. Wetherbee. He addressed his fellow-worshippers substantially as follows :

“Brethren and Sisters :—The occasion of our meeting this morning, is somewhat out of our usual course ; but I hope and trust that all who are present have come in the fear of God, in the true spirit of humiliation and dependence, and with a desire to be benefited.

“We have come here to invoke the blessing of God upon this place. I feel as though we had met here in the presence of God and his holy angels, and although this is not designed as a place of worship, yet on this occasion I believe God *is here*, and that he may be worshipped here to-day, in spirit and in truth. I hope that none have come looking for any great thing, and if any have come with any such motive they will be disappointed. We have come here as the servants of God, to seek his favor and blessing, and that our meeting may be productive of good results is my earnest desire.’

“This address was followed by an original hymn sung by the congregation. Lorenzo Dow Grosvenor, an elder from Harvard, then addressed the assembly. He earnestly recommended his hearers to cultivate the disposition of brotherly love in all parties, to worship with fervency of spirit and obey the dictations of those heavenly messengers by whom he felt confident they were surrounded. A part of his remarks were something like the following :

“Our friends who are accustomed to see meetings for various purposes organized by choice of president, secretary, etc., may perhaps be looking for something of this sort to-day ; therefore, for your satisfaction we will just remark, that we consider our meeting organized as *usual*, by submitting the control of the same to none other than the “Bishop of Souls,” and for the secretary we trust to the “Recording Angel.” Most sincerely do I hope that the report will be such that we shall all be happy to pass the same under our review at any future period of our existence. The Lord help us to move under the influence of a right spirit. In conclusion he recommended prayer, in which they all united, kneeling in silence, vocal prayer not being very common among them. A more beautiful and solemn scene is seldom witnessed than that presented by so many persons kneeling in silence, in an open space. After the lapse of a few moments they all arose and sung a hymn. \* \* \* \*

“They then proceeded in their usual manner by marching to quick songs. Some thirty or more who seemed to be singers, formed an oval facing each other, and the rest marched around them two deep, making one circle within another ; after a while the inside circle faced around and marched in the opposite direction from the outside column. At the close of this exercise they took their seats in nearly the same form they at first stood in ranks, when Elder Grosvenor briefly explained the views and principles of the society, introducing the subject of social communities, etc. He was followed by Elder William Leonard, who discussed the community principle at length, showing their organization into communities to be the true Christian

## E. (See page 68.)

Within about three months from the time of this conflagration Mr. Reed, who held the office of first selectman of the town at the time and who was noted for his personal enterprise, died, after a short sickness, leaving a young widow and four children to mourn his early departure.

## F. (See page 68.)

The Shakers furnish their school-room—which is a neat and handsomely-supplied structure—without any expense to the town.

## G. (See page 69.)

In the autumn of 1853 this school was furnished with an apparatus for illustrating physical science. It was raised by the subscriptions of the following named persons, who organized themselves into an association, called "The Shirley Philosophical Apparatus Company."

The stock of the company was divided into shares and half-shares, at ten dollars per share. The half-share owners were entitled to one vote, and the shareholders to two votes. The apparatus is kept in a case prepared for the purpose, and is located in the school-room under the town-hall.

## SHARE HOLDERS.

Oliver Howe, Thomas Whitney, Charles Chandler, George A. Whitney, George Page, William A. Wild, T. M. Wellington, Stephen Roberts.

## HALF-SHARE HOLDERS.

L. M. Parker, James Longley, J. C. Hartwell, Seth Chandler, Zenas Brown, D. L. Chandler, Jonas Holden, T. E. Whitney, Thomas J. Hazen, J. K. Going, George Chandler.

## H. (See page 70.)

Since the year 1841 the Secretary of the Massachusetts Board of Education has prepared and appended to his annual report, graduated tables, showing the amount each town raises, in money, for each of its pupils between the ages of five and fifteen years; the average amount raised for each child in the commonwealth between those ages, and the rank which each town holds, as compared with the other towns in the state, there being in all *three hundred and thirty-nine* towns.

From these tables the following has been compiled, showing how the amount appropriated to each pupil by Shirley compares with the

Soon after he was settled on his farm, when money was scarce and very hardly attained, and when every dollar was appraised at its full value, Mr. Spaulding lost a package containing twelve silver dollars. This was to him a severe loss at a period when all he possessed was the result of personal toil, and when his real estate was burdened by debt. His neighbors joined him in a most thorough search for the missing treasure, spending many a weary hour in what proved a hopeless effort. The disappointed man was finally forced to believe that his lost money could never be recovered. Months and years rolled away, and although he did not forget his loss, he ceased to mourn the departure of what the blessing of God on his own labors enabled him soon to supply.

A few years since, when the Second Advent excitement was at its height in this vicinity, a convert to the Miller faith, who had always lived in the neighborhood of Mr. Spaulding's home, came to him and confessed that he had found the money, soon after its loss—that he was fully apprised, from the first, of the anxiety of the loser, and of his long efforts to recover it, yet his selfishness blinded him to a sense of duty and enabled him to overcome the upbraidings of conscience for all those years. He penitently asked the forgiveness of his injured neighbor, restored to him the principal, that he had holden so long, and promised that he would soon remit the interest.

Mr. Spaulding kindly forgave his injurer and although he revealed the fact, kept the name of the offender from the public ear during his life.

#### K. (See page 131.)

In the summer of 1775 a demand was made by the Provincial Congress, on the towns of Massachusetts, for thirteen thousand coats for the use of the patriot army then engaged in the siege of Boston. The coats were to be of "good plain cloth, preference to be given to that of home manufacture,"—were to be "made in the common plain way, without lappels, short, and with small folds, and faced with the same kind of cloth of which they were made;" and the selectmen of the several towns were required to cause a certificate to be sewed to the inside of each coat, purporting from what town it came, by whom the coat was made, and, if the cloth was manufactured in this country, by whom it was manufactured. The committee of supplies were directed to apportion the coats on the towns by a schedule made in accordance with the last provincial tax,—the coats to be delivered on or before the first day of October following; and the committee to cause them to be "buttoned with pewter buttons, those of each regiment respectively to have buttons with the same number stamped upon the face of them."

The schedule of apportionment, prepared by the committee, required of the district of Shirley 25 coats; of Groton 69; of Pepperell 37; of Townsend 30; of Stow 41; of Harvard 56; of Lunenburg 57; of Fitchburg 18, and other towns in proportion, Boston and Charlestown being exempted.



The patriotic response made by the people of Shirley to this demand is shown by the following letter, (in answer to the call of the committee,) which is found on file at the state-house :

"To the Gen<sup>l</sup>men Committee of Supplies appoynted by Congre &c. To See to the Providing Clothing for the army. Gen<sup>l</sup>men these Are to Inform you that the Dis<sup>l</sup> of Shirley have agreed to provide the Parte of Coats, Shirts, Stockins and Britches to the Assigned and thirty Pare of Shoes for the Benefit of the Continent army &c

"By order of the Selectmen,

"ORADIAH SAWTELL, Dis<sup>l</sup> Clerk.

"Shirley, August y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1775."

The coats furnished were distributed to the army about the first November, 1775,—one having been promised to each man serving for the term of eight months. Rolls of the army made at the time accompanied by autograph orders for coats (or for money in lieu of them), are on file at the state-house, and are known as the "Co. Rolls." The presence of a name on these rolls, has always been accepted by the pension bureau at Washington as good evidence of eight months service.

## L. (See page 122.)

The following extract of a letter written by an officer of the government, in the recruiting service, shows to some extent, the purposes the insurgents had they not been suppressed at an early period of their career. It is from the *Massachusetts Centinel*, Jan. 20, 1787

"I found on my journey from Boston, in passing through Holde Hardwick, Greenwich, and Pelham, a great part of the inhabitants much exasperated against the government, and so jealous are they every person passing through them, that I was twice taken up as spy, and had to produce my enlisting orders, etc., before I could undeceive them.

"Yesterday morning I fell in company with two men who were on their way to visit their *Great* leader Shays ;—after prying into my principles, they thought to their great joy, that I was friendly to the cause—and as I came from Boston, and could give some intelligence about the *court party*, they gave me an invitation to ride through Pelham and visit their *General*. As it was but little out of my way I accepted it, and about ten o'clock arrived at his cottage, situated between two very high mountains, and half a mile either way from any house. He received us kindly, but was suspicious of me, and had not the two men strongly plead in my behalf, I am conscious I should have undergone a rude examination. In conversation Shays informed me, he expected the *court party* from below, to suppress the court at Worcester, the week after next ; and that he had despatched expresses into the different parts of the county to rally the people. But he thought the court party would not dare to appear

if they knew of the strength of his party, which he assured me consisted of the three western counties, except about fifty men in Northampton and Hadley,—but I find, on enquiry, that all the inhabitants of these two towns, twelve excepted, are in favor of government. He also said that he expected Gen. Lincoln, whom he dreaded, but was ready for him, that he wished to have him *take the ground* first, in order that he [Shays] might cut off his retreat below, surround him and make his whole party prisoners. That he was not afraid, as he was conscious that he had done nothing to merit the frowns of government or the resentment of individuals—but that he thought proper to keep guarded by a number of men every night. He also expressed his highest disapprobation of the measures government had taken to secure Shattuck, etc., and that if they were condemned, there were plans laid to lay the town of Boston in ashes, which he thought could be easily executed; *and that it was entirely owing to his unremitting exertions that his men were prevented from doing it.* And concluded by saying that times would soon be better, as he was endeavoring to put matters on a footing, whereby every man should enjoy his liberty, free from mercenary rulers, who study their own interest, in amassing large fortunes by extortion, rather than the good of their *subjects*, etc. Such was the drift of his conversation, as near as I can recollect. What the end will be I know not."

In the same journal, of a subsequent date, appeared the following epigram:

"Cries sober Will, 'Well, *Shaise* has fled,  
And peace returns to bless our days;—  
'Poh! poh!' cries James, 'I always said  
He'd prove at best a *fall-back Shaise*.'"

#### M. (See page 130.)

Nathan Smith, whose conduct was so offensive at Concord, was accounted an excellent soldier in the war of the Revolution. Here his zeal was regarded a merit, because he fought in defence of popular liberty; but we have no doubt that he was equally sincere to his own convictions in the stand he took in this second revolution. He felt that he must defend the freedom that had been secured, against the acts of unwise legislation and an oppressive judicature.

When the chief mental culture of men is derived from life in a military camp, revolutions are liable to be the order of the day.

Mr. Smith died in Shirley, Nov., 1834, having attained the great age of ninety-six years. His older brother, Sylvanus, who died a few years earlier, was a member of the Society of Cincinnati.

#### N. (See page 133.)

As the Rebellion, which so much interested the people of Shirley, has given a certain notoriety to its hero, some account of his origin and subsequent career may not be out of place in this history. Daniel Shays was born in Hopkinton, Mass., in 1747, and as his

## "NOTICE.

"The Poor of the Town of Shirley will be let out in lots, for one year from the 3d day of April next, to the lowest bidder, on Saturday, the 29th day of March, instant, at one o'clock P. M., at the store of Thomas Whitney & Son.

"JAMES PARKER, JR., *for the Overseers.*"

## "TAKE NOTICE.

"At Whitney's store in Shirley, on Monday next, at seven o'clock P. M., the wife of William Longley will be set up at auction to the lowest bidder, at so much per week, from then until the first of April.

"Shirley, Feb. 13, 1821."

## "NOTICE.

"David Atherton and Mary Davis will be let out by the week for one year, or a shorter time, at Esq. Whitney's store, Monday, 5 o'clock P. M.

"May 5, 1828."

Now, the wants of dependent poverty are more tenderly regarded by our municipal authorities. Where no almshouses exist, contracts for the sustenance of the poor are made with respectable and responsible parties, whose doings are understood to be ever subject to investigation at the call of propriety. Surely the world is moving in the right direction.

## P. (See page 163.)

The following is a list of the names of the persons who volunteered to fill the trenches, which was done July 3, 1847 :

Thomas Whitney, with two men, Asa Jenkins and Charles Adams, and a team.

Joseph Day, with a man and team.

James Parker's man—David Hastings—and a team.

Moses Chaplin, his son Thomas, and a team.

William Little and a team.

Andrew J. Reed, with a man and a team.

George Chandler and a team.

Oliver Lawton's son and a team.

Levi Dodge, his son Charles, and a team.

Daniel L. Chandler and a team.

William Williams, Jr., and a team.

Abraham Fairbanks, master of almshouse, and a team.

Asa A. Jenkins, Jonas Holden, Stillman D. Benjamin, Jephthah Lawton, James O. Parker, Charles Butler, Sylvanus Holden, Levi Wheeler, Moses Lawrence, George Page, Zenas Brown, Stephen Barrett, Jabez Harlow and Leonard M. Parker.

conciliatory ; he was peculiarly qualified for a counsellor, and in that character he materially contributed to the unity, the peace, and order of the churches." He was the author of twenty-eight distinct publications—some of which were volumes, and three of which were memorial sermons of the three presidents of Harvard University that passed away during his ministry. Dr. Appleton died Feb. 9th, 1784, in the ninety-first year of his age.

T. (See page 220.)

This was upon a lot of land purchased for the purpose. It was near the four acres granted by "the proprietors of Groton," for a burying-place and training-field, as noticed in Chapter V., Part I. There is no record of whom this land was bought, but it is recorded that Obadiah Sawtell was appointed at a district meeting, "to take a title of the ground purchased for a meeting-house lot." This is the land on which the meeting-house of the First Parish stood until its removal in 1852.

U. (See page 246.)

It is the general opinion of the Shakers that the apostles repudiated marriage, and that if any of them had wives previous to their call to the apostleship, they separated from them, and from every other worldly tie, for the pure faith of the gospel. This subject is discussed in a tract by Lorenzo D. Grosvenor, entitled, "Circular Letter in defence of the United Society of Believers, commonly called Shakers."

V. (See page 249.)

It was James Whittaker who thus supplied the imprisoned mother with sustenance ; he succeeded her as chief leader of the Community in the United States.

W. (See page 272.)

Joseph Meacham and Lucy Wright succeeded James Whittaker in the spiritual "lead" of the United Society of Believers, and were the first who held the position after the sect had obtained its complete organization.

W. (See page 267.)

This "square house" is still standing, in Harvard, and it forms a nucleus around which the Shaker Village has grown up. It is kept in an excellent condition, and as it was the temporary home of their

venerable "Mother," is held in great reverence by the entire community of "Believers." The Shaker Village in Harvard is six miles from that in Shirley; the two form one bishoprick, and are under the "lead" of the same ministry.


The following interesting history of the "square house" was furnished for these pages, by the bishop, Grove Blanchard, who has from childhood been a devoted believer in the faith of the Shakers, and has been to his brethren a wise counsellor and efficient leader.

"Agreeable to your request, we proceed to give you some account of the square house—so called,—its origin, and its inhabitants; as this was the place where Mother Ann first opened the everlasting gospel in this vicinity.

"This house was builded about the year 1769, by the followers of Shadrach Ireland, a new-light preacher, who was converted to the faith and doctrine of the famous Whitefield, who was a powerful preacher, and a sort of John the Baptist in awakening souls to see their lost and deplorable condition. He travelled in the Northern and Southern States of America, as a laborer and preacher for thirty years or more, up to about 1770, when he closed his labors in Newburyport, and was there buried." [That is, it was thirty years from the time Whitefield first came to America before he died; yet, during that time he made several voyages to England, and passed many years in that country.]

"Ireland was an inhabitant of Charlestown, Mass., and he placed himself before the public as a defender of the light and truth which he had received from his predecessor [Whitefield], and which he set forth with increasing light and zeal, until he was given to see that to be a true follower of the meek and lowly Savior he must lead a pure *celibate* life. In this life he went forth to preach, and to act, and for his plain denunciations against the doctrines and lives of those who professed to follow the Lamb of God, many, and especially the clergy, of different orders, conspired against him, and sought to have him arrested as a disturber of the peace. Some of them said that he had publicly blasphemed and cursed God, and, therefore, deserved to have his tongue bored through with a hot iron. Under this excitement Ireland fled from Charlestown and came to Harvard, where several of his disciples resided, leaving his wife and children, and taking another woman as a spiritual helper. Here, he remained in entire seclusion from all except his own people, who resided in different parts of the state, at a distance from Harvard of from ten to seventy miles. At this place he remained about fifteen years, when he died.

"Soon after establishing his home in Harvard, his friends, desirous of accommodating their *Leader* with a habitation, and themselves with a convenient place for society purposes, united in erecting the house—known as the square house—in the then wilderness of Harvard. Samuel Cooper—one of Ireland's followers—moved into the house with his family, and lived there in company with Ireland and his female helper.



"This house was erected on land owned by some of the members of the community, and a deed was given to Ireland, conveying the house and a snug little farm. Here his people continued to resort for instruction and were permitted to hold their meetings without molestation ; living out, for several years, their principle of celibacy. But Ireland finally lost his justification on this wise, and, with some of his people, fell from the high state, in which, for a series of years, they had disciplined themselves. Yet a portion of his followers 'kept themselves unspotted from the world,' until the arrival of Mother Ann and her companions from Watervliet, N. Y., who came there by invitation from some of the followers of Ireland, and were joyfully received and welcomed to their habitation.

"Ireland deceased some months previous to the arrival of Mother Ann, and had left his people broken by division, in charge of one David Hoar ; or else said Hoar assumed the charge by the consent of the society. On the arrival of Mother, the *lead* was submitted to her, and she soon succeeded in restoring order, brought them back to their former standing, and imparted new light, and zeal, and strength, to the entire community.

"Ireland had testified that if he should keep his justification he should never die, but as he had lost this he should rise at the third, ninth, or at some future day. To give the prediction full opportunity to be verified, his followers deposited his remains in a brick tomb in the cellar of their house. Here they remained until they became offensive by reason of decomposition, when they were removed, at midnight, to an open field of corn, where a grave was prepared, and the stalks of corn that were removed to give place to the grave, were re-set in the earth that covered the body ; so that, to this day, no one knows of the place of its deposit but the perpetrators of the work and their friends.

"After the death of Ireland, the house and farm were at the disposal of the society that had admitted Mother and her companions as residents. But as the property had been deeded to Ireland, and not secured to the society, it was left to fall out thus. David Hoar becoming opposed to Mother and her testimony, informed the heirs-at-law—Ireland's children—of the condition of the estate. Whereupon they soon laid claim to it, as the heirs-at-law of Shadrach Ireland, to whom it had been deeded. This brought Mother and the society into much trouble. But there was no other alternative, than to pay these heirs-at-law their demand, and thus secure the property according to its original design. Aaron Jewett took a deed of the premises in behalf of the society, which placed it in the permanent possession of the members and their successors in the faith.

"But as a judgment will follow the work of the transgressor, so here it fell upon the gain which the heirs of Ireland had fraudulently obtained of this inoffensive people. With it they erected a large house for a tavern ; but, about the time appointed for its dedication—by a splendid ball—it took fire and was totally consumed. Thus the nefarious proceeding of defrauding an honest and harmless society was followed by an evident curse. All that had been in this method gained was doomed to destruction."

At length a transition came gradually over the body; practical preaching became more common, and the truth was made to prevail that though the fatherhood of God was universal, and though none who bear his moral image can be finally lost, all must "work out their own salvation" by religious obedience, and that, without holiness, none can see the Lord. It is therefore true, that Universalism, under its present aspect, has an important mission to fulfil, in reaching the wants, with its spiritual instructions, of those who have not been able to receive other forms of faith. It has thus become an important element in the upbuilding of the church, and in the progressive work of the Christian kingdom.

## AA. (See page 520.)

This account of the origin and settlement of the Longleys in New England is from the History and Genealogy of the New-England families, by the Hon. James Savage of Boston; but, for substantial reasons which will now be enumerated, some of the Longley descendants of the present day have regarded it incorrect. These reasons will here be presented, that all interested may have an opportunity to compare them with the statement of Mr. Savage, and draw their own conclusions as to the respective validity of the two records.

*First.*—Mr. Savage accompanies his statement with a doubt. He says that William Longley, (whom he supposes to have been the son of Richard, and who removed to Groton, and died in 1680,) in 1661, "was able to prove that there was no Richard, but that he was the person to whom, in the partition of lands in 1638, a grant was made in the name of Richard." Savage calls this a "blind story," yet in furnishes ground of doubt, or, at least, of controversy.

*Second.*—The sustaining of his claims, by a legal process, seems to give force to the supposition that William, and not Richard, was the ancestor of the Longleys of Groton and Shirley, and that if there was a Richard he was of another family.

In 1638 the settlers of Lynn made a division of their lands among the grantees, and when the name of Richard Longley came up, there was no one of the name to respond, but a *William* Longley came forward and declared himself the true claimant, though by mistake, or from some cause, the name of Richard had been substituted for that of William. The case that grew out of this mistake was tried at a court held at Ipswich, March 26, 1661, and the claim of William Longley was then and there sustained. The testimony in the case is here copied from the New-England Genealogical Register, vol. 7, pp. 188-9.

"*Andrew Mansfield*, aged about thirty-eight years, testifieth that he hath been an inhabitant of the town of Lynn about two or three and twenty years, and the same year the said *Mansfield* came to live at Lynn,

It would seem, from this testimony, that the name of *Richard* was written by mistake for *William*. It appears, also, that William Longley was there as early as 1637 or 1638, and that Coldham was there before Longley came, and that he never knew any resident of Lynn of the name of Longley or Langley but William and his family. Hence the error of making Richard Longley the first immigrant and the ancestor of the New England race of Longleys is attributable to this mistake in the town records of Lynn.

"And yet," as Lewis says in his *Annals of Lynn*, "it is a little remarkable that at the 'generall towne meeting' at which his [W. Longley's] petition was considered, there should not have been numbers who really knew whether he was the person intended in the distribution which was made but twelve years before. It is difficult to conclude that the town was determined to withhold the land, right or wrong, or that the petitioner was fraudulently endeavoring to gain it by boldly claiming what he knew was intended for another. It seems, however, on the whole, pretty well established, though there remained room for doubt, that *William* was intended. Yet it must be added, that there was a Richard Longley in some part of Lynn, in 1636, who had two sons, William and Jonathan. He may have left town before the distribution, and without the deponents having any knowledge of him."

Thus much from the *Annals of Lynn*. It is, however, strange that if there had been a Richard Longley in Lynn within twelve years, that no one then knew of his whereabouts, and that one of another given name could recover judgment, in the court, for land that belonged to another.

*Third.*—Although, for the above mentioned reasons, we cannot endorse the generally received opinion of the Longley origin, without a doubt, it has been somewhat difficult to ascertain the true relation of such origin. According to the town records of Groton, William Longley died there Nov. 29, 1680. From the same source we learn that he became a resident there as early as 1661, and probably removed there from Lynn about that time. He was admitted a free-man March 14, 1638, and as subsequent events prove, became a grantee of Lynn at or about that time. His residence in Lynn was continued for twenty-two years, and there, it is presumed, the most of his children were born. Wyman, in his "*Charlestown Genealogy and Estates*," gives the following names: 1. John; 2. Mary, who married Samuel Leman in 1666; 3. Sarah, who married (first) Thomas Rand, in 1679: she married (second) Benjamin Watts, in 1701. He also had a son, William, Jr., who, with the most of his family, was slain in Groton, by the Indians, in 1694, when the Groton settlement was for a time broken up. Wyman supposes that he had children born at Groton. He was married in England, and according to Wyman's account, the name of his wife was Joanna, and other evidence is at hand to prove that her name was Joanna Goffe, and that she was a sister of Thomas Goffe, who was Deputy-Governor of the Massachusetts Company, that received a grant from the crown, March 19, 1628.



All readers of New England colonial history know the position assumed by Goffe in securing and sustaining the colonies. He was a member of both the Plymouth and the Massachusetts Bay Companies, according to Palfrey's History of New England, Nelson's History of Waltham, and Drake's History of Middlesex County. He is mentioned in Gov. Winthrop's Diary and History of the Colony, Vol. 1, pp. 9 and 14. And in the appendix of Vol. 2 it is stated that Goffe was a merchant of London, and chartered some of the ships that brought over Gov. Winthrop and his party of emigrants in 1630, by which he lost heavily, as appears from an entry in Gov. Winthrop's diary, Oct. 29, 1630.

His family position was such as to show his patrician birth, else he could not have been elected deputy-governor of the company. Matthew Cradock, who was a wealthy merchant, was chosen governor, and both were sworn into office, March 23, 1629.

From whatever family, therefore, William Longley descended, it is certain that his was an elevated position, when measured by English custom, from the fact that his wife was a sister of Deputy-Governor Goffe.

The fact of this kinship is placed beyond doubt by the testimony following, from minutes of the General Court, preserved at the state-house in Boston :

"March 1, 1734. A petition of Robert Rand of Boston, sailmaker, showing that his great uncle, Thomas Goffe, Esq., Deputy-Governor of the Company, for settling the late colony of the Massachusetts Bay, was at great expense in bringing forward and planting the said colony, and after large adventures here, he took a voyage for this country, but died on the passage, and never received any gratuity from the Planters or Settlers, nor any person for him ; that the petitioner's grandmother was a sister to the said Mr. Goffe, and that he is eldest son to her daughter ; praying that forasmuch as the colony was greatly benefited by the experience and estate of the said Mr. Goffe, and never received anything therefor, and the petitioner being reduced to low and necessitous circumstances, that the court, of their compassionate consideration, would make him a grant of some of the unappropriated land of the Province, for reasons aforesaid."

"April 16, 1734. A petition of Robert Rand of Boston, as entered the first of March last, and referred, read again, and *ordered* that the petitioner have liberty, by a surveyor and chainmen, under oath to lay out one thousand acres of some of the unappropriated lands of the Province and present a Plot thereof to this court within twelve months, for confirmation."

"July 3, 1734. A Plot of one thousand acres of land laid out to satisfy a grant of this court made to Robert Rand, in April last, lying on the east side of the Merrimac River, to the northward of little Cohass Brook, great Cohass River running through the same, was presented for allowance, etc."

"Dec. 5, 1734. R. Rand sold the above to his brother, Dr. Wm. Rand, an apothecary, for £500. Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 70, p. 165."

This goes to show that Joanna Goffe was the ancestress of the New England Longleys.

An esteemed friend, a descendant of William Longley who settled at Groton in 1661, sent me a pen and ink sketch of the Longley arms, here inserted, which she copied from Vol. 98 of the Chetham Society's publications at the Boston Athenæum. In relation to it she wrote: "From that book I learn that it was first used by Roger de Penulbury of the manor of Penulbury, Lancashire, about the early part of the thirteenth century, and is now extant on a grant of a manor to his son. The manor of Penulbury passed by marriage to the Pestwich family, and in the same manner to the early Longleys, seated at Langley, parish of Middleton, and at Agecroft, in Lancashire, which manors of Penulbury and Agecroft were a part of the inheritance of the four daughters, co-heirs of Sir Robert Longley, who married Cicely, daughter of Sir Edmund Trafford, and was the last of the oldest and main line of the Longleys, dying about 1567.



"This device of the cockatrice, sable, with golden beak on a white shield, (argent, a cockatrice sable, beaked or,) was undoubtedly used by the main family, and also by some of its branches, certainly by those settled about Manchester, of whom three, named William Longley, were rectors of the church of Pestwich, and a letter of John, son of the last, dated 1616, is printed in Vol. 96, p. 27, Chetham Society's publications, and was sealed with a cockatrice, quar-

tered with two other coats. The last rector of Pestwich was a zealous Puritan, and connected with several Puritan preachers in the neighborhood of Manchester, of whom was Edmund Longley, minister of Oldham in 1587, and James Longley, vicar of Leyland in 1611."

The fact that this same device has been seen with some of the old families of New England,—descendants of William Longley and Joanna (Goffe) Longley,—is presumptive evidence that he descended from the English Longleys above named.

To one branch of this family Thomas Longley belonged, who was born in 1370, died in 1437, and was Bishop of Durham, Cardinal, Lord Chancellor of England, etc. His device is thus described:



"LONGLEY CREST.—An arm couped at the shoulder, resting on the elbow, holding a sword in pale, enfiled with a savage's head couped. PALE of six, silver and green, by division attenuated."

James Johnson, at Charlestown No. 4, when the Indians made a raid upon that town and carried the Johnson family into captivity. Mr. and Mrs. Johnson and their three children—the eldest was but six years of age—Miriam Willard, and two of their neighbors who happened to be with them, were forced to journey through a pathless wilderness, to St. Francis, in Canada. From there they were carried to Montreal, where they were sold to the French. Miriam was soon redeemed, and as she had no means of returning home at once, she became a resident in the family of the Lieutenant-Governor, where she remained two or more years and supported herself with her needle. During her residence with the French she was treated with uniform kindness, and she left the Governor's house with regret, in which the family participated, she receiving from that family the gift of four crowns.

She, with her sister, Mrs. Johnson, and her two youngest children, after having been in captivity nearly four years, sailed for England, as the only means by which they could gain their New-England home. They landed at Plymouth. From thence they sailed to Portsmouth, and thence to New York, by the way of Cork, Ireland. Miss Willard, through the aid of friends, found her way to Hartford, Conn., and from thence she went to her former home at Charlestown No. 4; but at the time of her marriage she was living in Harvard.

In her march to Canada, after the fatal night of her captivity, she was so young that her captors did not bind her during the night, as they did their male captives, but simply required her to lie upon the ground, while an Indian lay upon either side of her, with cords passed over her body and under theirs, so that the least stir on her part would arouse them. She testified, however, to their modest and correct deportment during her continuance with them, though entirely subjected to their control.

The periods of her short yet eventful life may be thus summed up: Born at Lancaster, 1740; carried into Indian captivity, Aug. 31, 1754; returned to her home, 1758; married Rev. Mr. Whitney of Shirley, 1762; died at Shirley, 1769, aged twenty-nine years. She had no children.

Her sister, Mrs. Johnson, who was her fellow-captive, was twice married, and had fourteen children, thirty-nine grand-children, and four great-grand-children. In closing the interesting narrative of her captivity and subsequent life, Mrs. Johnson said: "Instances of longevity are remarkable in my family. My aged mother, before her death, could say to me: 'Arise, daughter, and go to thy daughter, for thy daughter's daughter has got a daughter;' a command which few mothers can make and be obeyed."

#### EE. (See page 675.)

'This closet-hiding was an excellent device for the time, as the door was entirely concealed from outside view by the chest of drawers that was placed before it. Had the woman been discovered, her life

" What manner of men with pretensions to honor,  
 Could this little cottage the whole night surround ?  
 ' That woman ! ' they cry, ' and our hands are upon her,  
 Or your habitation shall come to the ground ! ' "

" But now a petition is sent by a sister : \*  
 ' My babe at my home for this meeting I left ;  
 Permit me to go ; ' and they could not resist her,  
 Unless of humanity wholly bereft. "

" By this honest plea was her exit effected,  
 And word to the proper authorities sent,  
 Who, knowing that all should by law be protected,  
 In duty were bound such abuse to prevent. "

" One thing I am happy to learn from tradition,  
 That no delegation was sent from this town ;  
 Some three or four others, in that expedition,  
 Must share all the fame of these ' men of renown. ' "

" The rioters, trusting to non-intervention,  
 Knew not the despatches the sister conveyed,  
 Which straightway exposed this protracted convention,  
 And brought the strong arm of the law to their aid. "

" ' The earth helped the woman ; ' so John had predicted ;  
 By ' powers that be, ' it was ordained of God ;  
 The officers came and the plot interdicted,  
 And Mother was rescued from their cruel rod. "

" Her life, it is said, they were sworn to destroy it,  
 Unless her new doctrine she then would suppress ;  
 But this could not be, and now thousands enjoy it ;  
 And her blessed mission the world shall confess. "

" What must they have thought, when the whole ' delegation '   
 Were fed by her order, whose life they design ?  
 When friendly hands furnish a gen'rous collation,—  
 'Twas surely a strange invitation to dine ! "

" ' What means '—they enquire—' this riotous meeting,  
 Surrounding this dwelling the whole night, of course ?  
 Now men, in the name of the commonwealth, greeting :  
 We bid you *disperse*, or the laws we enforce ! ' "

" The rioters leave with pretended submission,  
 But Mother soon tells you of ' visions of blood ; '  
 They follow the elders while yet on their mission,  
 The dragon resolving to pour out his flood. "

" Thus viewing the medium of vengeance so clearly,  
 The man with the scourge is alarmed for the first,  
 Or they might have finished their lives very nearly,—  
 That noble young woman prevented the worst.

" Wherever this gospel is preached to the nations,  
 The act a memorial shall be to her name,\*  
 While warriors, and heroes, and men of high station  
 To shades of oblivion descend with their fame.

" She told me her story with tears and deep feeling,  
 When I was a youth,—I remember it well,—  
 A moral impression indelibly sealing,  
 Which should in the cause of humanity tell.

" Nor would I suppress the unbidden reflection,  
 That woman, in various relations to man,  
 Has given to kingdoms and nations protection,  
*But no missionary, until Mother Ann.*

" ' But was she the first ? ' with surprise you enquire,—  
 ' Of honorable women there were not a few,—  
 Will history tell of no female Messiah,  
 Until Mother Ann, neither Gentile or Jew ?

" ' Not one who adventures to cross the dark ocean,  
 The Gospel to carry to some distant clime ? '   
 Nay, none ! till our Mother, who showed a devotion  
 Which millions will honor in all coming time.

" But now to return to our sister's narration,  
 With which, at the time, I was deeply impressed ;  
 The heart is unfeeling, and void of sensation,  
 Which does not discern that she truly was blessed.

" Well might she rejoice at dispersing the riot,  
 From God's holy servants averting the blows ;  
 'Twas her happy mission the tumult to quiet,  
 And give to her dearest companions repose.

" They kneel in the valley without wrath or doubting,  
 And fervently pray for their enemies there ;  
 Then lift holy hands, with angelic shouting,  
 Their sweet consolation serenely declare.

" At the close of this day of severe persecution,  
 (A day and a night their life in the deep,)  
 They gather together at this institution,  
 Recounting the deeds at which angels might weep.

---

\*Bethiah Prescott Willard.

" Says Mother, ' Well, James, you were cruelly treated,  
But you must forgive them who did you the wrong.'  
' Forgive them, my God,' was the prayer he repeated,  
When Mother resumed her melodious song.

" All join in the chorus for praise and protection,  
To Mother extended on that fearful night ;  
What spirit could give this pacific direction  
To hearts thus oppressed without justice or right ?

" Not one single murmur, or thought of resentment,  
But perfect forgiveness their voices employ,  
And in this retreat of celestial contentment  
They join the sweet music with angelic joy.

" The story as told us is so evidential  
Of Christ and his gospel, we're not at a loss,  
In all we discover the one thing essential,—  
The power of salvation, the power of the cross."

---

## ADDENDUM.

On pages 70-75 of this history the reader may find an account of a legacy in the *will* of Leonard M. Parker, for a school fund, with conditions annexed. This fund, according to the implied request of the donor, was placed in the hands of Dr. James O. Parker, as treasurer, by the trustees of the fund.

Dr. Parker assumed his trust July 12, 1856, and was continued in the office until 1872, when, on account of suspicions on the part of the town and the trustees, his name was dropped and another appointed in his place. At the time of this change the funds had amounted to \$8,151.52. Of this sum Dr. Parker paid to his successor in the office of treasurer, at the commencement of the fiscal year, June 30, 1873, the sum of \$3,654.67, retaining in his own hand the balance, \$4,496.85, which he promised soon to remit. This promise, though often repeated, was never fulfilled. Frequent calls and demands were made by the treasurer upon the ex-treasurer, for

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

## PARTS I AND II.

<b>A.</b>		
Additions of Territory, . . . . .	20, 28	
Almshouse, its History and Sale, . . . . .	141-144	
Appointment of Deacons, . . . . .	215, 226, 314	
<b>B.</b>		
Baptist Society, . . . . .	328	
Formation of Church, . . . . .	329	
Erection of Chapel, . . . . .	329	
Repairs of Chapel, . . . . .	330	
Gifts of N. C. Munson, Esq., and of Madam Munson, . . . . .	330	
Ministers and their appointments, . . . . .	331-333	
Basket-Making, . . . . .	62	
By Alvin White, . . . . .	62	
By William White, . . . . .	62	
By Edwin L. White, . . . . .	62	
Bible presented by Madam Hancock, . . . . .	222	
Bass-Viol for First Church, . . . . .	228	
<b>C.</b>		
Candidates for Settlement over First Church, . . . . .		
Mr. Goodhue, . . . . .	209	
Mr. Sparhawk, . . . . .	210	
Mr. Whitney, . . . . .	210	
Mr. Tolman, . . . . .	233	
Mr. Chandler, . . . . .	291	
Carriage-Making and Makers, . . . . .		
Thomas Hunt, . . . . .	60	
Joseph Hoar, . . . . .	60	
Joseph Estabrook, . . . . .	60	
Harvey Woods & Brothers, . . . . .	60	
Emery Williams, . . . . .	61	
Brown & Wing, . . . . .	61	
Cemeteries. The first that was chosen, . . . . .	99	
Old Cemetery, . . . . .	100	
Improved, . . . . .	103	
Enlarged, . . . . .	104	
Gifts of Mr. Whitney, . . . . .	105	
New Cemetery. Laid out, . . . . .	107	
Enlarged, . . . . .	108	
Gift of Mr. Munson, . . . . .	108	
Census, . . . . .	21	
College Graduates. . . . .		
Nicholas Bowes Whitney, (H. U.), . . . . .	77	
John Dwight, Physician, (H. U.), . . . . .	78, 79	
Daniel Parker, Lawyer, (D. C.), . . . . .	79-81	
Leonard Moody Parker, Lawyer, (D. C.), . . . . .	81-90	
John Spaulding, Clergyman, (M. C.), . . . . .	90, 91	
James O. Parker, Physician, (A. C.), . . . . .	92, 93	
John Dwight, 2d, Clergyman, (A. C.), . . . . .	94, 95	
Thomas Edwin Whitney, . . . . .	95-97	
John Marshall Edgarton, . . . . .	97	
Rufus Longley, Physician, Notice, . . . . .	97, 98	
Church Bells. Presented by Wallis Little, . . . . .	230	
Presented by L. M. Parker and Thomas Whitney, . . . . .	295	
Congregationalist Society. . . . .		
Formation of . . . . .	289	
Settlement of Mr. Chandler, . . . . .	292	
Meeting-House Remodelled, . . . . .	298	
Removed, . . . . .	303	
Refitted, . . . . .	305	
Gift of John K. Going, . . . . .	304	
Henry B. Going, . . . . .	305	
County Changes, proposed, . . . . .	144, 145	
Covenants of the First Church, . . . . .	213	
<b>D.</b>		
Death of Mr. Whitney, . . . . .	243	
Deaths in Shirley, . . . . .	111	
Decoration of Graves, . . . . .	138-140	
Dismission of Mr. Tolman, . . . . .	239	
Donations to Parishes, in wills. First Parish. . . . .		
Thomas Whitney, . . . . .	300	
James P. Whitney, . . . . .	301	
Madam Henrietta Whitney, . . . . .	302, 306	
John K. Going, . . . . .	304	
Rebecca Day, . . . . .	307	
Martin Turner, . . . . .	306	
Clarissa (Whitney) Isaacs, . . . . .	306	
Donors to the Orthodox Congregational Church, . . . . .	327	

N.

Nail-Making, William McIntosh, William B. Edgarton & Brothers, . . . . .	58
Nutting, Dame, a School-Mistress, . . . . .	67

O.

Old Red Mill, . . . . .	58
Ordination of Mr. Whitney, . . . . .	212
of Mr. Tolman, . . . . .	235
Organ, . . . . .	302
Orthodox Congregationalist Society and Church, . . . . .	311
Call of Council to organize it, . . . . .	312
Minutes of Council, . . . . .	313
Meeting-House, . . . . .	315
Generosity of Miss Jenny Little, . . . . .	315
Removal of place of Worship to South Village, . . . . .	316
New Meeting-House, . . . . .	316
Remodelled, . . . . .	317
Ministers who have settled with and been employed by the Society.	
Hope Brown, settled, . . . . .	318
John P. Humphrey, supplied, . . . . .	319
Joseph M. R. Eaton, settled, . . . . .	319
G. W. Adams and B. B. Beardsley, supplied, . . . . .	320
Daniel H. Babcock, supplied, . . . . .	321
A. J. Dutton, settled, . . . . .	321
A. H. Lounsbury, settled, . . . . .	323
Shurtleff and E. J. Moore, supplied, . . . . .	324
Albert F. Norcross, settled, . . . . .	324
Legacies to the Society, . . . . .	327

P.

Parker Grove, . . . . .	73
Petition for a Separation of Towns, . . . . .	18
Physicians, . . . . .	
William Worcester, . . . . .	151
Benjamin Hartwell, . . . . .	152
Phineas Longley, . . . . .	152
Augustus Granville Parker, . . . . .	153
James Otis Parker, . . . . .	155
Ebenezer P. Hills, . . . . .	155
Charles C. Dowse, . . . . .	156
Joseph Herman Streeter, . . . . .	156
Darius Dow, . . . . .	156
Asahel Plympton, . . . . .	157
Nathaniel Kingsbury, . . . . .	157

R.

Railroad, . . . . .	148
Reservoir Company, . . . . .	51
Rivers, . . . . .	30-33

S.

Schools, When established, . . . . .	66
First School-house, . . . . .	66
Three Districts set up, . . . . .	67
Six Districts, . . . . .	68
School-houses, . . . . .	69
School Funds, . . . . .	70
Will of L. M. Parker, . . . . .	70
Codicil to same, . . . . .	73
Settlement of a Colleague with Mr. Whitney, . . . . .	230
William Bascom, . . . . .	232
Samuel H. Tolman, . . . . .	233
Shaker Society, Formation of . . . . .	250
Faith of . . . . .	258
Worship of . . . . .	264
Government of . . . . .	255
Character of . . . . .	257
Writings of . . . . .	267
Persecution of . . . . .	271
Shaker Manufactures, . . . . .	62
Shays' Rebellion, . . . . .	128-131
Situation of Town, . . . . .	17-25
Soil and Products, . . . . .	25-29
Stores, . . . . .	147, 148
Subscribers to a Petition for a Separate Town, . . . . .	19
Suspender Manufactory, Charles A. Edgarton, . . . . .	63

T.

Terms of Mr. Whitney's Settlement, . . . . .	211, 212
Tombs, Receiving, . . . . .	109
Town-Hall, . . . . .	158
Bequest of James P. Whitney, . . . . .	159-160
Gift of Thomas and George A. Whitney, . . . . .	161
Laying Corner-Stone, . . . . .	163
Address on the occasion, . . . . .	164-171
Report of Building Committee, . . . . .	172, 175
Public Dedication of Hall, . . . . .	176
Extracts from Address on the occasion, . . . . .	176
Town Highways, . . . . .	28, 29
Town Meetings for Ecclesiastical purposes, . . . . .	202-205



# INDEX OF NAMES.

## PARTS I. AND II.

[The names of Revolutionary soldiers, pages 122 to 135,—those of soldiers in the Rebellion, pages 137 and 138,—and the names of town officers, pages 138-139, are omitted in this index.]

Adams, Nathan,	page 81	Carlton, George,	330	Edgarton, Benjamin,	57
Adams, E. G.,	103	Carlton, Moses,	47, 55	Edgarton, Charles A.,	63, 64, 134
Adams, Zabdriel,	244	Carl, William,	281	Edgarton, John,	24, 41, 53, 229, 230
Adams, J. G.,	293	Chandler, Seth,	66, 71, 113, 134, 163, 176, 292	Edgarton, Joseph,	46, 47, 53, 55, 97
Adams, Joel,	312, 318	Chaplin, Daniel,	236, 239, 242	Edgarton, Wm.,	55, 58, 147
Adams, Noah,	327	Chaplin, William L.,	313	Edgarton, John M.,	97
Allen, Rev. Isaac,	73	Chase, Moody,	21	Ellis, S.,	235
Allston, Washington,	288	Chase, Samuel,	21	Emerson, Daniel,	208
Andrews, David,	319	Chickering, T. W.,	318	Emerson, G. H.,	255
Atwood, Thomas,	331	Clark, Matthew,	130, 234, 235	Emerson, Joseph,	208
Babbidge, Charles,	233	Clarke, Thomas,	204	Emery, Darius,	107
Babcock, Daniel H.,	321	Clough, A. J.,	135	Estabrook, Joseph,	60
Bacon, Samuel,	319	Cobb, Sylvanus,	235	Eustis, William,	80
Ballou, Hosea,	279, 283	Collin, E. W.,	235	Evans, F. W.,	267
Bancroft, B.,	228	Collins, Zaccheus,	80	Fairbanks, Granville,	48
Bancroft, E. D.,	309	Conant, William,	239	Fairbanks, John,	235
Barrett, Oliver,	49	Coolidge, J. A.,	163, 284	Fairbanks, P.,	218
Barrett, Stephen,	63, 290	Corey, Mary,	79	Farnsworth, Melzar V.,	206
Barrett, George,	146	Cowdrey, N. W.,	48	Farnsworth, Samuel,	134
Barron, Samuel,	228	Crawford, William H.,	83	Farwell, Isiah,	19
Bartlett, Caleb,	19	Crossman, William H.,	107	Farwell, Henry,	19
Bartlett, Benjamin F.,	56	Cushing, T. R.,	318	Farwell, Oliver,	19
Bascom, William,	233	Daby, Simon,	31	Farwell, William,	19
Batt, W. J.,	323	Daggett, Thomas,	322	Fisk, Thomas K.,	210
Beardsley, B. B.,	330	Damon, David,	236, 238, 242	Fisher, George,	318, 319
Bell, D. M.,	323, 323	Damon, Nancy,	327	Fitzgerald, Ezekiel,	226
Benjamin, Stillman D.,	161, 162, 171, 175	Dana, Francis,	275	Flagg, Amos,	318
Bennett, Moses, Jr.,	19	Davis, Cornelius,	131	Flagg, Joshua,	277
Bigelow, Aaron,	130	Davis, George,	40	Flint, Timothy,	78
Bigelow, Abijah,	81	Davis, John,	278	Flint, William,	46
Biglow, Jonathan,	23	Davis, Moses,	318	Fowle, Joshua,	293, 293, 298
Binney, B. S.,	57	Day, Amos,	292	Frye, N. W.,	332
Blanchard, William,	273	Day, Nathaniel,	34	Gardner, Jerome,	293
Blood, Joseph,	318	Day, Rebecca,	207	Gardner, Jerome, Jr.,	106
Blood, Lewis,	161	Dean, Paul,	293	Gates, Zaccheus,	47
Bolles, E. C.,	293	Dickerson, James,	40, 130, 237	Gay, Levi D.,	322
Bowers, Elenor,	237	Dodge, Daniel,	290	Gerrish, Charles,	104
Boynton, William,	314	Dodge, John,	322	Gerrish, Sophia,	156
Brooks, Charles,	78	Dodge, Joseph,	19	Gilbert, Washington,	292, 298
Brooks, Kendall,	331	Dodge, Wilder,	298	Giles, Daniel,	219
Brown, Esther,	313	Douglas, Asa,	314	Goins, Harriet,	205
Brown, Henry,	61	Dow, Darius A.,	156	Goins, Henry B.,	205
Brown, Hope,	176, 317	Dowden, W. H.,	322	Goins, John K.,	134, 135, 204
Brown, Joseph,	229, 312, 313, 314	Downe, F.,	312	Goins, William,	274
Brown, Peter,	239	Downe, W.,	318	Gould, David,	19
Brown, Rhoda,	313	Dowse, Charles C.,	156	Gould, Jonathan,	19, 92, 202
Brown, Zenas,	71, 76, 104	Dunlavy, John,	267	Hale, Nathan,	84
Bulkley, E. A.,	323	Dutton, A. J.,	321	Harlow, Elizabeth,	313
Buckminster, Joseph S.,	78	Dwight, Francis,	234	Harrington, Jacob,	313, 314, 327
Ballard, John,	235, 236, 239	Dwight, John,	78	Harrington, Rich'd,	101, 215
Ballard, Ebenezer W.,	319	Dwight, John, 2d,	78	Harrington, Sarah B.,	313
Burt, Phineas,	19	Dwight, Susanna,	78	Harris, Francis,	19, 40, 118, 207, 215, 225, 269
Butler, Caleb,	13, 36, 81, 290	Dyer, Mary M.,	267	Harris, Nathaniel,	23
Butler, Charles,	162, 164, 171, 172, 175	Eaton, J. M. R.,	319		
Butler, G. W.,	330	Eaton, Thomas,	319		
Buttrick, J. G.,	322	Eaton, H. A.,	285		
Caldwell, Jacob,	98				

Sawtell, Obadiah, 61, 118  
 130, 144, 225, 236, 237, 269  
 Sawtell, William, 61  
 Sedgwick, Theodore, 83, 84  
 Shattuck, Andrew, 60  
 Shattuck, Jesse, 319  
 Shattuck, Job, 129  
 Shaw, Lemuel, 78  
 Shays, Daniel, 128  
 Sheldon, L. H., 319  
 Sheldon, Zachariah, 296  
 Shepley, Mary, 318  
 Shepley, Stephen, 57  
 Sherwin, John M., 55  
 Shirley, William, 30  
 Simonds, William, 19, 23, 206  
 Smith, Benton, 170, 262, 284  
 Smith, Charles W., 49, 52  
 Smith, J. E., 49  
 Smith, Nathan, 24, 129, 130, 207  
 Smith, Sylvanus, 129  
 Spaulding, John, 90  
 Stanton, George S., 323  
 Staples, Edward, 224  
 Stearns, David, 208  
 Stearns, Jonas, 215  
 Streeter, Joseph H., 156  
 Streeter, Russell, 284  
 Stevens, George, 302  
 Storrs, R. S., 318  
 Studley, Oliver, 319  
 Southmali, D. E., 318  
 Swain, A. M., 329  
 Sweetser, Thomas, 46  
 Tarbell, Asa, 46  
 Tarbell, Samuel, 101  
 Tarbell, Thomas, 101  
 Thacher, John W., 314  
 Thayer, Eliza F., 164  
 Thayer, Nathaniel, 292, 293  
 Todd, John, 311, 312, 315, 318

Tolman, Samuel H., 112, 233, 234, 235, 239, 240  
 312, 313  
 Tucker, J., 293  
 Turner, Edward, 279, 283  
 Turner, Martin, 306  
 Varnum, Joseph B., 79  
 Vincent, James, 287  
 Walcott, Robert F., 294  
 Walker, Asa, 318  
 Walker, Harriet, 313  
 Walker, John, 234  
 Walker, Samuel, 23, 90, 101, 206, 315  
 Walker, Samuel S., 312, 313  
 Walker, Seth, 23  
 Walrus, E. H., 331  
 Warren, John, 268  
 Webster, Daniel, 79  
 White, Alvin, 62  
 White, Edwin L., 63  
 White, William, 42, 63  
 White, W. H., 203  
 Whitney, George A., 14, 100, 101, 102, 304  
 Whitney, Henrietta, 302, 306  
 Whitney, John, 19, 23, 23, 24, 203, 304  
 Whitney, James F., 146  
 150, 161, 172, 296, 308, 301  
 Whitney, Mary D., 307  
 Whitney, Nicholas Bowes, 77, 78, 236  
 Whitney, Phineas, 75, 77  
 95, 111, 210, 212, 215, 224  
 225, 231, 232, 233, 235  
 Whitney, Quincy, 285  
 Whitney, Sally, 306  
 Whitney, Thomas, 76, 146  
 148, 228, 232, 234, 235, 289  
 290, 292, 294, 296, 300, 301  
 302, 306

Whitney, Thomas, Jr., 95, 104, 146, 160, 161, 162  
 163, 164, 171, 175, 176  
 Whitney, Thomas E., 71  
 95, 104, 106, 109, 307  
 Whitney, William F., 76, 308  
 Whiton, John M., 236  
 Whittaker, James, 252, 270, 271, 272  
 Whittmore, Benjamin, 280, 282  
 Wilder, J., 293  
 Willard, Jeremiah, 271  
 Willard, Joel, 47  
 Willard, Lemuel, 48, 58  
 Willard, Nathan, 268, 274, 275  
 Willard, Samuel, 47  
 Williams, Emery, 61  
 Williams, A. & G., 57  
 Williams, Jacob, 19  
 Williams, John, 19  
 Williams, John, Jr., 19  
 Williams, Joseph, 19  
 Williams, William, 19  
 Wild, Elijah, 268, 269, 270, 271  
 Wild, Ivory, 208  
 Wilson, James, 46  
 Wilson, Joseph, 19  
 Wing, Oliver, 61  
 Winthrop, Dean, 18  
 Witherell, A., 318  
 Woods, Harvey, 60, 110  
 Woods, Henry, 286  
 Woods, Moses, 60  
 Wood, Joshua, 319  
 Worcester, Moses, 151  
 Worcester, Dr. William, 151  
 Worcester, Rev. William, 151  
 Worcester, Willard, 49  
 Wright, Imh., 312, 318  
 Wright, Lucy, 262

# INDEX OF NAMES.

## PART III.

ADAMS, page 343  
 Dresser, 343  
 Eastman, 343  
 Prescott, 343  
 Prescott, 2d, 343  
 ATTERTON, 344  
 Bachelor, 345  
 Beall, 345  
 Bennett, 347  
 Boynton, 347  
 Brown, 346  
 Cunningham, 346  
 Darling, 344  
 Davis, 345  
 Dowling, 346  
 Emmons, 344  
 Fox, 345  
 Green, 346  
 Grover, 345  
 Hawks, 345  
 Heald, 344  
 Holden, 344  
 Holton, 345  
 Johnson, 345

Lazell, 345  
 Lusk, 344  
 Merriam, 344  
 Morse, 346  
 Morse, 2d, 346  
 North, 347  
 Noyes, 347  
 Oliver, 346  
 Parker, 346  
 Patch, 347  
 Perkins, 346  
 Proctor, 346  
 Rhoades, 346  
 Shaw, 346  
 Shattuck, 344  
 Shattuck, 2d, 346  
 Smith, 344  
 Smith, 2d, 346  
 Steel, 345  
 Stevens, 344  
 Twining, 345  
 BAKER, 347  
 Adams, 347  
 Blood, 348

Frederick, 347  
 Johnson, 347  
 Milliken, 348  
 Saunders, 347  
 Symonds, 347  
 BAILEY, 348  
 BARRETT, 348  
 Dickerson, 348  
 Warner, 348  
 BARTLETT, WILLIAM, 348  
 Barrett, 349  
 Benjamin, 349  
 Butler, 350  
 Chase, 349  
 Cook, 349  
 Davis, 349  
 Holden, 349  
 Longley, 350  
 Page, 349  
 Peabody, 350  
 Scott, 349  
 Twing, 349  
 Warren, 349

Francis,	368	DAVIS, MARY,	364	Hastings,	393
Fuller,	361	DAVIS, ELISHA,	334	Holt,	393
Garber,	360	DAY, NATHANIEL,	364	Jenkins,	393
Grandy,	377	Atleton,	366	Knight,	393
Grandy,	378	Barrett,	365	Marsh,	394
Grandy,	381	Blanchard,	365	Moore,	391
Griswold,	378	Chapman,	364	Page,	393
Gullord,	377	Danks,	366	Parker,	394
Guernsey,	379	Dyke,	366	Puffer,	393
Hall,	379	Garfield,	365	Putnam,	394
Hanscomb,	363	Gray,	363	Sabine,	393
Hapgood,	378	Haskell,	365	Selden,	394
Harris,	377	Hartwell,	366	Thomas,	393
Haskell,	377	Hobert,	364	Wilson,	393
Hartwell,	376	Holbrook,	365	Woodruff,	393
Hawthorn,	381	Mason,	365	EDGARTON, JOHN,	395
Hibbard,	363	Park,	364	Allen,	396
Hinckley,	376	Sawtell,	364	Baily,	399
Hobson,	381	Stimson,	364	Baker,	399
Holden,	377	Stirling,	365	Bennett,	396
Holton,	383	Wheeler,	366	Berry,	399
Holmes,	381	Whitney,	365	Brown,	395
Housel,	380	DICKERSON, JAMES,	366	Burnham,	396
Johnson,	381	Balcom,	366	Cleverly,	396
Kellogg,	377	Balch,	367	Davis,	399
Keys,	363	Bathrick,	366	Foster,	397
Lambertson,	378	Bliss,	366	Fowle,	397
Lockwood,	378	Butler,	367	Hobby,	396
Lockwood,	383	Cowdrey,	366	Howard,	399
Lowe,	381	Farnsworth,	367	Lewis,	395
Luce,	379	Fletcher,	367	Littlejohn,	399
Lyon,	376	Harrie,	367	Longley,	396
Mahony,	377	Hartwell,	367	Martin,	399
Marsh,	378	Hastings,	368	Mayo,	397
Maywell,	363	Holden,	367	Morey,	399
Megrath,	379	Hopkins,	368	Parker,	396
Miller,	378	Lawrence,	368	Parker,	396
Morgan,	378	May,	368	Phelps,	396
Morey,	360	Norris,	367	Priest,	396
Muzzy,	375	Norris,	368	Shaw,	395
Owens,	363	Page,	367	Simmons,	399
Palmer,	381	Penbody,	367	Snow,	395
Parmenter,	379	Phelps,	367	Taylor,	396
Partridge,	363	Pierce,	367	Washburn,	399
Perkins,	379	Rice,	367	Wells,	395
Philbrick,	377	Sawtell,	368	Wilds,	399
Pike,	378	Scadling,	368	Wright,	399
Pratt,	379	Warren,	367	EDGERTON, JAMES,	399
Pratt,	380	Willard,	368	Baldwin,	404
Raymond,	378	Williams,	368	Bennett,	405
Reynolds,	380	Wilson,	368	Blodgett,	403
Rice,	381	DIGGINS, JAMES,	369	Brigham,	403
Richards,	380	DOINGE, JOSEPH,	369	Brooks,	403
Richardson,	383	Kezar,	369	Chandler,	405
Robinson,	378	DOINGE, SEWALL,	369	Davis,	401
Roby,	376	DOINGE, ELISHA,	369	Dickey,	407
Russell,	380	Adams,	369	Dickey,	408
Sanderson,	376	Dennis,	369	Dinsmore,	403
Sawyer,	377	Dwight,	369	Dinsmore,	407
Shattuck,	378	Farnsworth,	369	Dwinnell,	405
Shel,	380	Frost,	369	Eaton,	400
Spaulding,	377	Thurston,	390	Evans,	405
Stetson,	363	DOLE, AMOS,	390	Fiske,	405
Stearns,	379	Page,	390	Fletcher,	404
Simpson,	382	DRURY, SAMUEL,	390	Freeman,	400
Sweet,	363	Wilson,	390	Garfield,	401
Tarbell,	378	DUNN, EDWIN,	390	Garfield,	406
Wait,	381	Lawrence,	390	Goodale,	407
Wells,	382	DWIGHT, JOHN,	391	Holden,	407
Wheeler,	376	Bemis,	394	Hull,	405
Wheeler,	380	Blanchard,	392	Humphrey,	403
White,	381	Brown,	393	Hunnewell,	406
Withey,	379	Brown,	393	Jeffre,	406
Younglove,	377	Bullard,	392	Kendall,	403
DAVIS, SILAS,	383	Cowdrey,	393	Kilburn,	407
Harris,	383	Davis,	393	King,	403
Page,	383	Dodge,	391	King,	406
DAVIS, JONATHAN,	384	Dupree,	393	Lane,	406
DAVIS, REBECCA,	384	Goddard,	393	Lewis,	407
		Harris,	391		

McCarty,	408	FARWELL, WILLIAM,	412	Adams,	425
Morrison,	401	Conant,	412	Barber,	425
Morton,	406	Gould,	412	Barrett,	424
Newton,	402	Parker,	412	Bennett,	422
Prouty,	401	Phillips,	412	Bennett,	426
Putnam,	401	Solendine,	414	Bracket,	422
Sartwell,	402	Todd,	414	Brown,	425
Sharpe,	405	FARWELL, OLIVER,	414	Chambers,	424
Sias,	404	Preston,	414	Cowden,	426
Smith,	402	Smith,	414	Derby,	425
Smith,	406	FARWELL, HENRY,	414	Farrar,	422
Stearns,	406	Brazier,	414	Fillmore,	424
Stone,	404	Sawtell,	414	Flagg,	424
Sweet,	402	Tarbell,	414	Frank,	425
Tolman,	402	Taylor,	414	Giles,	426
Toplik,	404	White,	414	Hill,	425
Walker,	400	FARWELL, JOSIAH,	415	Howard,	425
Ware,	407	FISK, SIMON,	415	Humphrey,	422
Wheeler,	404	Wason,	415	Kendall,	422
Whitmarsh,	400	FLAGG, LEVI,	415	Kinsman,	425
Whitney,	405	Anast,	415	Lamb,	425
Whittier,	404	FLETCHER, OLIVER,	415	Lewis,	425
Wiley,	407	Butterfield,	416	Linsted,	424
Willard,	408	Hildreth,	416	Loomes,	425
EDGARTON, BENJAMIN,	408	Kendall,	416	Phillips,	422
Counce,	406	Spaulding,	416	Pierce,	425
Crawford,	409	FLOOD, SAMUEL,	417	Proctor,	425
Fales,	408	Powers,	417	Roswell,	425
Grafton,	409	FOSTER, JONATHAN,	417	Russell,	426
Hartwell,	408	Holken,	417	Smith,	425
Hubbard,	408	FROST, ABRAHAM,	417	Spaulding,	425
McLelland,	409	Abbot,	418	Sprague,	426
Parker,	408	Barber,	418	Turner,	426
Robinson,	409	Blake,	419	Warner,	425
Stearns,	408	Bonnor,	418	Warren,	422
Taft,	409	Brown,	418	Wilhelm,	425
Wallace,	406	Brown,	419	Williams,	422
Willard,	408	Hale,	420	Wright,	425
FARNSWORTH, JOS.,	408	Harris,	418	GORDON, NATHL.,	426
Adams,	410	Haskell,	418	Alford,	427
Akirich,	411	Hemmenway,	419	Ames,	426
Balcom,	411	Henry,	419	Barnes,	427
Barrett,	410	Jenkins,	420	Brooks,	427
Brown,	412	Knowles,	418	Campbell,	426
Burrage,	409	Lawrence,	419	Cochran,	427
Carlin,	412	Lawton,	417	Dickey,	427
Carr,	411	Marshall,	418	Hurl,	427
Childs,	409	Maynard,	419	Kimball,	427
Conant,	410	Putnam,	418	Mitchell,	426
Dalton,	410	Sawyer,	418	Pierce,	427
Davis,	410	Sawyer,	419	Smith,	427
Dickerson,	410	Simons,	419	White,	427
Dodge,	412	Sprague,	418	GOULD, JONATHAN,	428
Fairbanks,	410	Sprague,	419	Atherton,	428
Flagg,	411	Taylor,	419	Baker,	428
Fuller,	412	Wetherbee,	419	Farwell,	428
Harrington,	409	Willard,	419	Sawtell,	428
Hartshorn,	410	FROTHINGHAM, WM.,	420	Smith,	428
Hartwell,	411	Leathers,	420	Stone,	428
Hennenway,	411	GOING, ERENEZER,	420	GOULD, MOSES,	428
Hill,	412	Adams,	421	Holden,	428
Judkins,	411	Bailey,	421	GOULD, DAVID,	428
Kendall,	411	Baker,	421	Barrett,	429
Lawton,	412	Britton,	422	Dodge,	429
Longley,	411	Cook,	421	Rood,	429
Lothrop,	412	Dickson,	421	GRIFFIN, SUSANNA,	429
Moore,	412	Douglas,	421	HALL, JOSIAH,	429
Parker,	410	Flagg,	422	Andrews,	430
Proctor,	411	Hend,	422	Barber,	429
Sawtell,	410	Holbrook,	422	Carney,	430
Smith,	410	Hosea,	422	Clark,	430
Stuart,	412	Lancey,	421	Graham,	430
Swiers,	410	Proctor,	422	Hartwell,	429
Vinal,	411	Robbins,	421	Howe,	430
Waters,	412	Sawyer,	422	Lord,	430
Whitcomb,	412	Smith,	420	Page,	430
Wright,	410	Stevens,	422	Parmenter,	429
FARR, WILLIAM,	412	Symonds,	420	Phillips,	430
FARR, THOMAS,	412	Wyeth,	421	Purinton,	430
FARRAR, ZEBEDIAH,	412	GOING, JONATHAN,	422	Redman,	430

# INDEX OF NAMES.

735

Sargent,	429	Joseph,	437	Tarbell,	441
Torrey,	430	Kemp,	438	Warren,	442
Waters,	430	Kibling,	438	Williams,	442
HANPER, DANIEL,	431	Kitbridge,	437	HASKELL, HENRY,	442
Colman,	431	Kitbridge,	438	Bartlett,	444
HARRINGTON, THAD.,	432	Killicute,	440	Hazen,	444
Dodge,	433	Knowles,	438	Kelley,	443
Farnsworth,	433	Lawrence,	438	Little,	443
HARRINGTON, SIMON,	433	Lawton,	438	Lovell,	444
Holden,	433	Lord,	439	Pratt,	443
HARRINGTON, SETH,	433	Lovell,	439	Tybbot,	443
HARRIS, FRANCIS,	433	Moors,	438	Willard,	443
Aldrich,	433	Moors,	440	Willard,	444
Bennett,	433	Moses,	437	HASTENELEVEN, F.,	445
Boughney,	433	Nutting,	437	Wood,	445
Brown,	433	Page,	435	HAYDEN, CALER,	445
Cowdrey,	434	Patch,	438	HAYES, WILLIAM,	445
Dickerson,	433	Payson,	435	HAZEN, SAMUEL,	446
Dwight,	433	Pierce,	435	Bailey,	451
Farrar,	434	Pierce,	439	Bancroft,	451
Fullam,	434	Pratt,	438	Bancroft,	452
Gilbert,	434	Prescott,	439	Barnard,	452
Holden,	433	Priest,	435	Bathrick,	446
Moors,	433	Proctor,	438	Bathrick,	447
Moor,	434	Puffer,	438	Beardsley,	450
Page,	434	Read,	438	Billings,	451
Pratt,	433	Ritter,	440	Blodgett,	447
Spencer,	434	Sargent,	436	Boutelle,	451
Williams,	433	Sargent,	438	Burton,	452
Wyman,	434	Sawtell,	438	Chandler,	451
HARRIS, NATHANIEL,	434	Sawyer,	440	Clark,	443
Mead,	434	Sherman,	438	Clark,	451
HARRIS, JOHN,	434	Southwick,	440	Cowden,	452
Corey,	434	Stevens,	438	Crocker,	450
HARTWELL, JAMES,	435	Stuart,	438	Dickerson,	449
Ames,	437	Styles,	440	Farrar,	451
Bailey,	436	Tainter,	435	Farwell,	446
Balcom,	435	Vose,	436	Fish,	447
Balcom,	437	Wardwell,	437	Fisk,	452
Billings,	439	Warren,	439	Forbush,	450
Blood,	436	Wheeler,	440	Gardner,	451
Blood,	439	Williams,	435	Gates,	447
Bolton,	437	Williams,	436	Gates,	449
Boynton,	438	Williams,	438	Groat,	446
Buck,	439	Whitney,	438	Graves,	447
Carter,	439	White,	437	Harriman,	446
Chapman,	437	Worcester,	437	Harrington,	447
Chapman,	438	Wyman,	437	Hart,	451
Clark,	437	HARTWELL, BENJ.,	440	Hartwell,	450
Closkey,	440	Boynton,	440	Haskell,	447
Coggswell,	437	Brooks,	441	Hazen,	449
Cummings,	437	Day,	440	Jones,	452
Cushing,	439	DeWitt,	440	Josselyn,	452
Diggins,	440	Edgerton,	440	Kingsbury,	450
Dow,	436	Hazen,	441	Knight,	448
Dudley,	436	Joy,	441	Lawrence,	451
Duren,	437	Lawrence,	440	Lewis,	447
Emerson,	439	Longley,	440	Little,	448
Farmer,	437	Mansfield,	440	Longley,	448
Farnsworth,	436	Nichols,	440	Longley,	450
Farnsworth,	437	Parker,	440	Longley,	451
Farnsworth,	439	Steeve,	441	Marshall,	451
Farraday,	439	HARTWELL, REUBEN,	441	Marsh,	452
Farwell,	435	Adams,	442	McCollister,	451
Fisk,	435	Blanchard,	441	Mead,	448
Frost,	435	Dodge,	443	Miles,	450
Frothingham,	438	Hammond,	443	Page,	451
Fuller,	440	Hildreth,	443	Parker,	449
Gerrish,	439	Kimball,	443	Patterson,	448
Green,	440	Longley,	441	Petiddle,	448
Hall,	435	Matthews,	443	Perry,	447
Hammond,	438	Orr,	443	Phelps,	448
Hartwell,	435	Patch,	442	Pickard,	446
Hersom,	438	Pierce,	442	Pierce,	448
Holden,	436	Putnam,	441	Pollard,	449
Holden,	437	Randall,	442	Pollard,	450
Holden,	438	Ruggles,	441	Potter,	448
Holden,	439	Stearns,	441	Quern,	447
Hunt,	438	Stearns,	442	Robinson,	452
Jewett,	437	Spaniding,	443	Rugg,	447

Shultz,	446	Fairbanks,	468	Beall,	470
Smith,	446	Farwell,	468	Barton,	473
Sprague,	446	Farmer,	464	Barnwell,	473
Thompson,	446	Gass,	465	Carlton,	473
Varey,	446	Goodrich,	466	Chandler,	476
Ware,	450	Hodgman,	464	Chandler,	473
Warren,	452	Holden,	464	Chase,	471
Whitman,	450	Jenkins,	464	Cheever,	470
Willard,	446	Jubb,	466	Clark,	470
Willard,	446	Kezer,	464	Cobb,	470
Wilson,	446	Munson,	466	Coe,	470
Wyman,	450	McGroon,	465	Cole,	470
HAZEN, CALEB,	458	Nutting,	466	Cook,	461
HEALD, JOHN,	458	Page,	466	Courveau,	478
Allen,	45	Parker,	464	Cortin,	473
Atherton,	454	Polly,	466	Crocker,	460
Bowers,	454	Ramsdell,	464	Cutler,	473
Chandler,	443	Reed,	464	Davis,	473
Dean,	458	Reed,	466	Daze,	461
Gassett,	454	Ridout,	466	Deas,	474
Goring,	454	Richards,	466	Decker,	470
Longley,	454	Rollins,	465	Denamore,	473
Snow,	454	Rhodes,	463	Denamore,	477
Tarbell,	454	Sanderson,	464	Dorby,	474
Tuttle,	458	Scott,	465	Dickey,	460
HENDERSON, THOS.,	454	Stuart,	465	Dickenson,	470
HENRY, ROBERT,	454	Walker,	463	Dodge,	473
HOLDEN, CALEB,	457	Warren,	465	Dodge,	461
HOLDEN, AMOS,	457	Washburn,	464	Dyer,	470
Adams,	450	Webber,	464	Eaton,	470
Baldwin,	450	Whitcomb,	466	Kilthorpe,	473
Bates,	458	York,	464	Evans,	477
Blanchard,	460	HOLDEN, SIMON,	465	Fairbanks,	476
Blood,	457	Balcom,	467	Flagg,	473
Briant,	456	Balcom,	466	George,	471
Coolidge,	456	Barrett,	466	Graham,	470
Dodd,	456	Bond,	465	Green,	461
Emerson,	456	Breed,	466	Hall,	466
Fosdick,	456	Butterfield,	466	Hagood,	471
Hall,	456	Chamberlain,	467	Harlow,	471
Harris,	456	Craig,	466	Hanaway,	461
Henry,	457	Dagget,	466	Harrington,	473
Hildreth,	456	Dickerson,	467	Harrington,	476
Jewett,	450	Dodge,	466	Harrington,	460
Kendall,	456	Flak,	467	Harts,	461
Kimball,	457	Foster,	466	Hawley,	473
Loomis,	450	Fuller,	467	Hill,	473
Mellen,	458	Gilmore,	466	Hodakins,	470
Ordway,	458	Goss,	467	Hodson,	470
Pierce,	458	Hamlin,	464	Holden,	473
Sanderson,	457	Hartwell,	468	Holden,	474
Sloan,	457	Hodgman,	467	Holden,	475
Stearns,	458	Hubbard,	466	Holden,	476
Stout,	458	Kezar,	467	Hosmer,	471
Whitman,	457	Loril,	468	Howard,	477
Winchester,	460	Page,	466	Howes,	470
Young,	458	Page,	467	Hudson,	470
HOLDEN, NEHEMIAH,	460	Parks,	466	Hunt,	478
Stevens,	460	Phelps,	467	Hunt,	460
HOLDEN, STEPHEN,	461	Pierce,	466	Joy,	470
Cook,	461	Powers,	466	Joy,	460
Davis,	462	Putnam,	466	Kellogg,	478
Martin,	461	Quimby,	467	Kelly,	470
Shepley,	461	Sever,	466	King,	477
Warren,	461	Shattuck,	467	King,	460
Wason,	461	Shaw,	467	Lakin,	463
Wheelock,	461	Teal,	467	Lapools,	471
Woods,	461	Winter,	466	Lelsure,	473
HOLDEN, PHILEMON,	462	HOLDEN, ASA,	468	Livermore,	474
Bacon,	463	Allen,	460	Longley,	470
Bartlett,	463	Allen,	477	Longley,	473
Bathrick,	463	Andrews,	474	Longley,	473
Chute,	464	Angier,	470	Macon,	479
Cobleigh,	463	Atherton,	473	Mellish,	460
Colburn,	463	Bacon,	470	Morse,	477
Colburn,	463	Bennett,	470	Mossman,	473
Craig,	462	Bond,	473	Murphy,	477
Davis,	462	Bowker,	471	Park,	471
Edgcomb,	465	Brown,	470	Parker,	473
Elwell,	465	Burlingame,	460	Pearsons,	478

# INDEX OF NAMES.

787

Pierce,	466	Longley,	483	Kilburn,	494
Pollard,	470	Page,	484	Knowlton,	495
Polland,	476	Page,	486	Lamson,	491
Purple,	478	Richardson,	484	Lovering,	494
Putnam,	475	Spear,	485	Messer,	491
Putnam,	476	Tasker,	484	Messer,	492
Reed,	471	Tenney,	485	Messer,	495
Reed,	474	Tyler,	484	Morse,	491
Rice,	478	JUFF, JOHN,	486	Morse,	494
Rockwood,	475	Smith,	486	Morse,	495
Rogers,	471	Symonds,	486	Ncat,	492
Rogers,	477	KELLEY, MORRIS,	486	Nutting,	491
Rogers,	481	Haskell,	495	Page,	494
Russell,	480	KELSEY, JOHN,	487	Patch,	493
Sawtell,	469	Andrews,	489	Pitman,	494
Shipman,	470	Barnard,	483	Proctor,	495
Shumway,	479	Barry,	489	Ripley,	493
Smith,	469	Cannfield,	489	Rowley,	494
Smith,	477	Carter,	490	Sheldon,	492
Smith,	478	Comstock,	489	Shipton,	494
Smith,	478	Conn,	490	Smith,	492
Somerby,	473	Crooker,	490	Smith,	493
Stafford,	475	Dickerson,	489	Snow,	491
Stockwell,	479	Dunkam,	490	Stebbins,	492
Stone,	468	Edes,	490	Tenney,	493
Stoughton,	470	Estabrook,	488	Walker,	493
Tainter,	473	Evans,	489	Watson,	495
Thorp,	479	Hill,	490	Webster,	495
Trevor,	481	King,	488	Wilbur,	494
Tutherly,	475	Livermore,	488	Woodbury,	493
Tuttle,	473	Livermore,	489	KILLICUTE, THOMAS,	496
Tuttle,	475	Lufkin,	489	Hartwell,	496
Tyler,	470	Lufkin,	490	KINGMAN, NATHAN,	491
Upton,	477	May,	489	KNEELAND, JOSEPH,	496
Vermilyea,	480	McFarland,	487	LANDARS, GEORGE,	496
Walt,	468	McHenry,	490	Mofft,	496
Waldo,	477	McLawton,	490	LARRABEE, SAMUEL,	497
Wallace,	470	Mitchell,	489	LARRABEE, BENJAMIN,	497
Wallace,	477	Moulton,	490	Williams,	497
Warden,	478	Orlway,	488	LARRABEE, BENJAMIN,	497
Warner,	479	Park,	487	Williams,	497
Watkins,	479	Rice,	490	LAWTON, THOMAS,	497
Wheeler,	474	Robinson,	489	LAWTON, OLIVER,	497
Wheelock,	478	Soule,	490	Allen,	499
White,	460	Sturgis,	489	Beal,	501
Whiting,	461	Truc,	488	Bennott,	499
Whitcomb,	479	Upton,	488	Bliss,	498
Whitman,	480	Washburn,	488	Bowers,	498
Willard,	471	Weaver,	489	Bowles,	500
Willard,	474	Whitney,	488	Brown,	499
Wilson,	470	Wilker,	488	Davle,	498
Witherell,	478	Willard,	488	Dyke,	499
Wood,	473	Willard,	489	Farnsworth,	500
Woodward,	469	KENDALL, ENOCH,	490	Firmin,	498
Worcester,	471	KEZER, MOSES,	491	Forsyth,	500
HOLDEN, ISAAC,	482	Adams,	492	George,	500
IVORY, JOHN,	482	Alexander,	491	Gilchrist,	499
Campbell,	483	Battle,	494	Gilchrist,	501
Page,	482	Blanchard,	492	Gleason,	499
Russell,	482	Brannum,	492	Grimm,	501
JENNERSON, MOSES,	483	Bolton,	492	Hamlet,	498
Adams,	485	Burrage,	493	Hartwell,	500
Bartlett,	484	Butters,	492	Holdfelder,	500
Bennett,	484	Carruth,	493	Hutchinson,	498
Brown,	484	Colc,	494	Jenkins,	500
Cowdrey,	484	Crosbee,	493	Jennerson,	498
Dean,	485	Derby,	495	Lawson,	500
Dickson,	485	Dodge,	491	Lane,	500
Dwight,	484	Emerson,	492	Manning,	501
Eastman,	485	Evans,	492	Morrell,	498
Greenlow,	485	Fairherst,	493	Page,	500
Hoklen,	484	Fuller,	493	Pollard,	501
Jenkins,	483	Gibbs,	495	Ricker,	498
Kemp,	485	Hazard,	491	Sanderson,	501
Kitcher,	485	Holcomb,	494	Sawyer,	498
Knight,	484	Holden,	492	Simpson,	500
Lawrence,	484	Holden,	493	Smily,	501
Lawton,	484	Jenkins,	493	Stocking,	501
Lawton,	486	Jewett,	493	Symonds,	498
Lewis,	484	Kendall,	493	Taft,	501
				Treat,	500

Murlock,	531	Faxon,	548	Taylor,	554
Nourse,	540	Fay,	548	Thayer,	552
Parker,	523	Goldsmith,	549	Tolman,	555
Parker,	525	Goodrich,	549	Tripp,	554
Parker,	534	Goodrich,	551	Walker,	552
Parker,	539	Grover,	550	Ward,	556
Parker,	542	Harding,	553	Williams,	555
Patch,	538	Hartshorn,	549	Wood,	556
Phelps,	529	Hartwell,	547	LYON, AARON,	559
Phillips,	539	Hathaway,	548	Arnold,	560
Pike,	524	Hazen,	547	Cameron,	561
Poole,	530	Holden,	553	Davis,	559
Powers,	535	Hurlburt,	550	Davis,	560
Prescott,	521	Jennerson,	546	Kendall,	561
Priest,	532	Kendall,	561	Leutner,	560
Randall,	531	Kidder,	550	Lee,	561
Robinson,	541	Kilburn,	551	McCallock,	561
Ryburn,	538	King,	546	Olney,	560
Sawtell,	532	Livermore,	547	Paterfield,	560
Smith,	539	Lord,	551	Sanborn,	560
Sprawl,	531	Lowell,	553	Warden,	560
Stanford,	528	Mitchell,	551	McFARLAND, JOHN,	561
Stevens,	535	Page,	548	McKENZIE, RODERIC,	561
Stevenson,	542	Parkhurst,	549	McLAIN, EDWARD,	561
Stewart,	539	Patterson,	545	McLEOD, DAVID,	562
Stockwell,	529	Peacock,	549	Henry,	562
Stone,	528	Phelps,	546	Vinton,	562
Swan,	524	Pierce,	549	MILLS, JAMES,	562
Sylvester,	535	Proctor,	549	Davis,	562
Tarbell,	525	Proctor,	550	MOORS, JONATHAN,	562
Tarbell,	536	Putnam,	548	Emory,	563
Thomas,	528	Putnam,	552	Harris,	563
Tupper,	531	Smith,	547	Hubbard,	563
Walker,	538	Stone,	550	Longley,	562
Warren,	530	Tobey,	551	Tarbell,	562
Warrensford,	524	Upton,	549	MOORS, JOHN,	562
Wason,	528	Whitecomb,	551	Coleman,	563
Wheelock,	529	Whitney,	549	Sawtell,	563
Whitecomb,	542	Wilkinson,	549	MOORS, HUGH,	563
White,	524	Wing,	547	Moore,	564
Wilder,	527	Worthington,	550	Moore,	564
Willard,	529	Wright,	540	NUTTING, JONAS,	564
Wilson,	530	LONGLEY, JOSEPH,	552	Gould,	564
Withinson,	538	Bartlett,	558	PAGE, DANIEL,	565
LONGLEY, JOHN,	543	Bassett,	555	Davis,	565
Barrett,	545	Bassett,	556	Davis,	566
Bennett,	545	Blabee,	557	Dunster,	565
Blood,	544	Bodman,	558	Mills,	565
Brown,	544	Bridgman,	558	Wilson,	566
Cummings,	545	Cooley,	555	PAGE, JOHN,	566
Dickenson,	544	Crittenden,	553	Davis,	566
Hall,	544	Field,	553	Lawrence,	566
Hazen,	544	Field,	555	Sawtell,	566
Hews,	544	Hawks,	555	PAGE, SIMON,	566
Johnson,	545	Holden,	558	Allen,	572
Lawrence,	544	Holden,	554	Allen,	573
Livermore,	545	Howes,	556	Bancroft,	571
Patterson,	544	Hunt,	556	Bardeen,	574
Fratt,	544	Joy,	556	Barnard,	568
Reed,	545	Kilbourn,	553	Barnard,	574
Tarbell,	544	Kingsbury,	558	Betton,	575
Willard,	544	Lamson,	556	Blanchard,	571
LONGLEY, JONAS,	545	Lawrence,	554	Blood,	577
Anderson,	546	Mantor,	555	Bond,	571
Barrett,	547	McDougal,	556	Bonnell,	573
Bickford,	548	Mickins,	556	Briscoe,	573
Bigelow,	552	Miles,	553	Brooks,	570
Billings,	551	Parker,	553	Brown,	574
Bird,	550	Reed,	555	Burbank,	569
Blanchard,	550	Ilggs,	555	Burnham,	579
Blood,	549	Sakin,	558	Carkers,	569
Brown,	546	Scott,	556	Chadbourn,	576
Brown,	550	Shattuck,	553	Chaplin,	569
Chase,	550	Shattuck,	554	Chapman,	571
Chute,	549	Shaw,	558	Chase,	573
Currier,	549	Smith,	557	Clemence,	576
Dyke,	551	Stacy,	558	Cook,	573
Fairbanks,	550	Steward,	558	Cooper,	575
Farnsworth,	547				



Crosby,	572	Tewksbury,	572	Roberts,	563
Davis,	569	Tuttle,	574	Roby,	564
Davis,	571	Vinal,	571	Treadwell,	566
Dekumpell,	567	Walt,	569	Twing,	564
Dickenson,	568	Walker,	573	Tyler,	566
Dodge,	575	Warner,	573	Wetherbee,	564
Dunsmore,	573	Warner,	574	Whitney,	563
Estabrook,	576	Wheeler,	570	Whitney,	566
Farnsworth,	575	Whitney,	573	Wood,	564
Felton,	574	Williams,	576	Wood,	565
Flint,	573	Wyman,	569	Woodward,	567
Foster,	569	PAGE, PHINEHAS,	577	Wright,	567
Frye,	570	Atherton,	578	PARKER, JONAS,	567
Gibson,	571	Bancroft,	578	Edgarton,	566
Gibson,	578	Brattle,	579	Foley,	566
Gilchrest,	573	Cornell,	579	Lawrence,	566
Gilson,	566	Cummings,	578	Little,	567
Gould,	571	Daniel,	579	Robbins,	566
Griffin,	569	Dwight,	577	Wellington,	566
Grovener,	571	Everts,	579	Willard,	566
Hall,	568	Farrar,	578	Winkley,	566
Hall,	575	Felt,	579	PARKER, ABEL,	566
Hanlon,	575	Harkness,	579	PARKER, ABEL, JR.,	569
Hardy,	575	Heath,	579	PARKER, PETER, JR.,	569
Hapgood,	576	Hollis,	578	PARKER, JOHN,	569
Harris,	569	Jacobs,	579	PATTERSON, JAMES,	569
Harris,	571	Jenkins,	579	Albro,	565
Hazen,	571	Kendall,	578	Bartlett,	569
Hayward,	573	Leavill,	578	Bates,	562
Hoar,	574	Longley,	579	Breed,	565
Holden,	568	Marsh,	578	Brown,	560
Holden,	569	Osborne,	578	Clute,	564
Hopkins,	568	Plimpton,	578	Combs,	565
Huntress,	567	Read,	578	Coolidge,	561
Ivory,	571	Rockwood,	579	Farrar,	565
Jaquith,	577	Sargent,	578	Fatsinger,	568
Jenkins,	577	Shattuck,	578	Fernald,	568
Jennerson,	571	Stedman,	579	Flanders,	565
Jewett,	573	Stone,	577	Gaffold,	569
Johnson,	575	Swallow,	578	Gardschl,	569
Joelin,	575	Sweet,	579	Hale,	564
Kauffer,	569	Tilton,	579	Haakell,	561
Kemp,	567	Woods,	578	Hathaway,	564
Kemp,	575	PARK, JAMES,	560	Hovey,	560
Kezer,	573	Riches,	560	Hunting,	561
Kilburn,	578	PARKER,	560	Ireland,	565
Lancaster,	571	PARKER, JAMES,	562	Kampman,	563
Larogue,	575	Adams,	566	Kendall,	565
Lawrence,	567	Barker,	567	Lincoln,	561
Lawton,	571	Carter,	563	Locke,	564
Lawton,	575	Collins,	563	Lowe,	561
Litchfield,	570	Crossman,	563	Marshall,	566
Mason,	573	Dickenson,	563	Morgan,	565
Merrill,	573	Draper,	567	Nichols,	569
McCollester,	568	Dwight,	564	Page,	565
McCarn,	568	Edgarton,	563	Perry,	564
Messer,	567	Fales,	563	Pierce,	564
Mills,	566	Frances,	567	Rollins,	563
Moors,	567	Gerry,	566	Sargent,	563
Murray,	570	Gould,	563	Scripture,	564
Nutting,	567	Green,	565	Spencer,	565
Nutting,	568	Harkness,	562	Stearns,	562
O'Falling,	568	Hartwell,	564	Stevenson,	569
Park,	574	Hazen,	563	Stewart,	561
Piper,	571	Hill,	568	Taylor,	561
Pierce,	574	Hillson,	568	Taylor,	565
Richards,	568	Holden,	564	Vose,	564
Sawyer,	575	Jones,	562	Walker,	564
Seaver,	575	Kendall,	568	Wetherbee,	561
Shattuck,	571	Kissel,	567	Whitney,	560
Shattuck,	570	Kinnicutt,	567	Whittemore,	564
Stearns,	573	Lawrence,	566	Wilbur,	564
Sill,	573	Lincoln,	567	Willson,	564
Smith,	573	Long,	560	Yost,	563
St. Clair,	570	Longley,	563	PATTERSON, JOHN,	566
Stone,	572	Mason,	567	Barry,	566
Stone,	574	Maynard,	564	Barry,	567
Tafton,	575	Parker,	561	Bates,	566
Taylor,	568	Paley,	567	Bigelow,	566
Tongue,	577	Richardson,	564	Carter,	566

Longley,	506	Harris,	608	Burns,	621
Lothrop,	506	Hopkins,	608	Carlton,	621
Parker,	506	Ramsdale,	607	Conant,	622
Putnam,	506	Reed,	608	Farewell,	622
Rockwood,	507	Sawtell,	608	Farley,	621
Smith,	506	Warren,	608	Gordon,	622
PATTERNSON, HEZ'KIAH,	507	PRESTON, WILLIAM,	607	Gray,	621
Ames,	507	RANDALL, SAMUEL,	607	Holman,	621
Atherton,	508	RICHARDS, CHARLES,	607	Howard,	622
Carter,	508	Davis,	608	Jupp,	620
Chandler,	508	RITTER, MOSES,	608	McColleston,	622
Clark,	508	Clapp,	608	McDaniels,	622
Crolls,	508	Diggins,	609	Moors,	620
Davis,	508	ROBBINS, ELEAZER,	609	Newman,	621
Deunis,	508	Baker,	611	Nichols,	621
Gowdy,	508	Chamberlain,	609	Page,	622
Hazen,	507	Farnsworth,	611	Parker,	622
Hubbard,	507	Hall,	610	Reed,	622
Phelps,	508	Hartwell,	611	Whitney,	622
Pierce,	507	Keyes,	610	SMITH, EDWARD,	622
Thurston,	508	Leavell,	611	Blood,	623
Townsend,	508	Magee,	611	SMITH, EBENEZER,	622
Wilder,	508	O'Connor,	610	Farnsworth,	622
PRABODY, THOMAS,	509	Parsons,	610	SOLENDINE, JOHN,	622
Bartlett,	509	Scott,	611	Whipple,	622
Budlong,	509	Smith,	611	SPAULDING, HEZ'KIAH,	624
Carroll,	509	Warner,	609	Caverly,	625
Carroll,	509	Warren,	609	Conant,	624
Dillingham,	509	RUSSELL, JOHN,	612	Cook,	625
Foster,	509	Cranson,	612	Fairbanks,	625
Longley,	509	RUSSELL, SOLOMON,	612	Farnsworth,	625
Page,	509	SAMPSON, WILLIAM,	612	Hartwell,	625
PHILPS, TIMOTHY,	600	SAWTELL, HEZEKIAH,	614	Heustis,	625
Adams,	602	Holden,	614	Kendall,	624
Allen,	601	Moors,	614	Lewis,	624
Andrews,	601	SAWTELL, ELNATHAN,	615	Lothrop,	625
Andrews,	602	Stone,	615	McMartin,	624
Ayers,	601	SAWTELL, OBADIAH,	615	Moulton,	624
Blood,	601	Baker,	616	Parker,	624
Bowker,	601	Blodgett,	616	Perkins,	624
Brown,	601	Butterfield,	617	Riker,	624
Conant,	601	Carpenter,	617	Spaulding,	624
Cromwell,	601	Converse,	616	Spaulding,	625
Crouch,	602	Davis,	616	Talbot,	625
Dickerson,	601	Farnsworth,	617	Turner,	625
Farnsworth,	600	Fletcher,	616	Twining,	624
Farrar,	601	Gould,	616	Williams,	624
Farrar,	602	Hudson,	616	STICKNEY, PETER,	625
Holden,	602	Jennison,	617	Carlton,	625
Holman,	603	Merritt,	616	STIMSON, STEPHEN,	625
Harris,	602	Rand,	617	Dodge,	625
Johnson,	601	Spear,	617	Lawrence,	625
Longley,	601	Tarbell,	616	Shaw,	625
Nutting,	602	Woodbury,	616	STONE, DAVID,	625
Putney,	602	SAWTELL, RICHARD,	617	TROWBRIDGE, THOS.,	625
Sherman,	602	Abbott,	619	Nevens,	625
Spaulding,	602	Bennett,	617	Woods,	625
Taylor,	602	Billings,	617	WALKER, RICHARD,	627
Washburn,	601	Farewell,	617	WALKER, SAMUEL,	627
Winslow,	602	Fairbanks,	618	WALKER, JOSEPH,	628
PHILLIPS, NEHEMIAH,	603	Gardner,	617	Wyman,	628
PHILPS, CHARLES,	603	Goddard,	618	WALKER, SETH,	628
Chase,	603	Hazen,	618	Chandler,	628
PIERCE, JOHN,	604	Hosmer,	618	WALKER, ABEL,	629
Hartwell,	604	Lamb,	618	Graves,	629
Smith,	604	Longley,	617	Denn,	629
Warren,	604	Ross,	618	Hubbard,	629
PORTER, WILLIAM,	605	Scattergood,	618	Flint,	629
POWERS, JERAHMEEL,	605	Tarbell,	617	Salisbury,	629
Bennett,	605	Whitney,	618	Melville,	629
PRATT, DAVID,	605	Wyman,	618	Doolittle,	629
Hartwell,	605	SAWTELL, MOSES,	619	Willard,	629
PRATT, EBENEZER,	606	SHAW, WILLIAM,	619	WALKER, SETH,	630
Adams,	606	Stimpson,	619	Ainsworth,	632
Bean,	606	SIMONDS, WILLIAM,	619	Allen,	632
Beetle,	606	SLOAN, DAVID,	619	Bailey,	633
Durgin,	606	Gould,	619	Blake,	631
Farwell,	607	SMITH, NATHAN,	620	Blanchard,	632
Gleason,	607	Bolton,	622	Bond,	634
Gordon,	606	Burdett,	621	Brewster,	636

Brown,	631	Butler,	636	Husted,	656
Buckminster,	632	Cady,	636	Ireland,	656
Bunker,	635	Campbell,	645	James,	660
Butts,	633	Candfield,	654	Jaquish,	656
Carpenter,	632	Carter,	644	Jaynes,	641
Chaplin,	635	Chamberlain,	641	Johnson,	653
Chapman,	631	Chapin,	640	Johnson,	654
Cooley,	634	Chapin,	646	Johnson,	650
Crosby,	631	Clark,	642	Kent,	648
Davis,	632	Clark,	647	King,	643
Dodge,	634	Cleaves,	640	King,	648
Ely,	635	Clemens,	657	Kingsbury,	655
Evans,	634	Clafin,	649	Kinyon,	660
Farnsworth,	634	Cobb,	643	Klock,	656
Flint,	631	Cobleigh,	643	Knight,	653
Forbes,	632	Coe,	654	Knowlton,	640
Fowler,	632	Cooper,	648	Lord,	639
Frederic,	635	Cressy,	635	Lovett,	641
Garfield,	634	Crowley,	654	Lutes,	654
Gilbert,	631	Curtis,	642	Mack,	648
Gleason,	630	Curtis,	650	Manchester,	650
Hall,	632	Dartt,	635	Marvin,	654
Heywood,	632	Day,	642	Marvin,	657
Hines,	632	Davenport,	640	Mason,	647
Hodgkins,	633	DeMille,	646	Masury,	641
Hodgkins,	634	Dewey,	641	Maynard,	647
Hodgkins,	635	Dickenson,	645	Melcher,	643
Holden,	630	Dinsmore,	647	Merrill,	641
Hubbard,	632	Dole,	640	Morgan,	641
Ingalls,	631	Dond,	630	Murphy,	645
Lefferts,	635	Dort,	640	Nickerson,	650
Livermore,	633	Drew,	647	Noble,	657
Nash,	635	Driacoll,	646	Norris,	642
Osborne,	631	Edson,	632	Oberholtzer,	650
Palmer,	633	Egerton,	643	Ohmstead,	657
Pierce,	633	Egerton,	647	Osgood,	645
Porter,	632	Evans,	649	Page,	643
Preston,	631	Evarts,	655	Paige,	649
Robinson,	631	Evarts,	650	Palmer,	657
Rollins,	631	Fanettor,	650	Pangburn,	639
Russell,	633	Flak,	640	Parker,	651
Ryder,	636	Flak,	643	Parkhurst,	651
Smith,	635	Fisher,	649	Parks,	637
Troup,	631	Flanders,	645	Farmeelee,	652
Waldo,	632	Fletcher,	651	Feal,	641
Ware,	632	Foss,	649	Perkins,	646
Watkins,	633	Frost,	650	Perry,	651
Webster,	635	Garner,	644	Pierce,	637
Wilder,	632	Gardickl,	650	Pierce,	644
Willard,	636	Gibbs,	658	Potts,	600
WALKER, SAMUEL,	636	Gleason,	649	Pratt,	641
Aldrich,	642	Glover,	645	Pratt,	643
Amsden,	643	Gove,	652	Price,	655
Baird,	630	Graham,	647	Pulsipher,	656
Baker,	639	Grant,	643	Putnam,	646
Baldwin,	650	Gray,	637	Richardson,	648
Ball,	651	Green,	639	Rixford,	643
Barber,	650	Green,	635	Robbins,	655
Barnard,	638	Green,	636	Robertson,	642
Barrett,	648	Grinnell,	645	Robinson,	656
Bartlett,	638	Halle,	639	Royce,	649
Bassett,	630	Hall,	652	Kugg,	640
Bellows,	652	Halstead,	653	Sartwell,	646
Bevans,	654	Hammond,	645	Scovell,	647
Bigelow,	651	Harkness,	655	Scripture,	644
Blake,	644	Harkness,	656	Simonds,	637
Blood,	651	Harkness,	658	Sheldon,	649
Bloss,	659	Harrington,	648	Slingerland,	659
Bond,	640	Harris,	639	Smith,	711
Bradley,	653	Hartwell,	637	Smith,	648
Brewster,	638	Harvey,	637	Snider,	658
Britton,	630	Hazelton,	659	Spaulding,	649
Brooks,	648	Hess,	643	Spencer,	647
Brown,	635	Hoagland,	654	Stafford,	649
Browning,	652	Howard,	648	Stratton,	636
Bryant,	657	Howland,	654	Stebbins,	640
Buchanan,	647	Hubbard,	657	Stener,	653
Burr,	650	Humphrey,	648	Stoddard,	637
Burt,	648	Hurd,	646	Strain,	656
Butler,	630	Hunt,	651	Straw,	650

Strong,	662	Collard,	674	Gould,	666
Symonds,	642	Cotting,	675	Gove,	666
Thurston,	644	Davenport,	674	Harris,	664
Trask,	640	Davis,	670	Hartwell,	663
Turner,	646	Dunn,	673	Hartwell,	666
Upton,	644	Fisk,	673	Hodgman,	664
Way,	645	Gaffield,	668	Kendall,	666
Wheeler,	637	Hall,	675	Lawrence,	664
Wheeler,	660	Hayward,	670	Lawson,	666
White,	638	Hersey,	673	Leland,	665
Whiting,	656	Holman,	674	Lum,	666
Whitney,	645	Holmes,	673	McLay,	666
Whittaker,	657	Inman,	674	Monroe,	663
Wight,	639	Isaacs,	674	Norwood,	664
Williams,	664	Lewis,	673	Park,	666
Wilson,	664	McIntire,	674	Parker,	666
Wilson,	662	Merriam,	674	Parker,	666
Wilcox,	657	Parker,	666	Patterson,	664
Wilcox,	668	Parker,	673	Perkins,	663
Woods,	638	Parker,	674	Poor,	666
Wright,	647	Rice,	673	Pratt,	663
Wyman,	643	Robinson,	674	Pushee,	665
WARREN, EPHRAIM,	661	Symons,	673	Redding,	666
Adams,	668	Treadwell,	669	Sawtell,	666
Alexander,	661	Watson,	673	Tarbell,	666
Allen,	664	White,	674	Truell,	666
Ball,	664	Willard,	666	Webb,	664
Bancroft,	663	WILDS, ELIJAH,	675	Whittemore,	665
Barnard,	666	Ames,	678	Whittier,	663
Barton,	663	Coolidge,	678	Willie,	663
Beard,	663	Edgerton,	679	Wilson,	666
Bigelow,	664	Estabrook,	679	Wyman,	664
Blood,	664	Haynes,	678	Young,	664
Blunt,	666	Hovey,	675	WILLIAMS, JOHN, JR.,	667
Bowers,	664	Parker,	678	Cutter,	667
Carter,	665	Porter,	679	Everett,	667
Chaney,	666	Randall,	679	WILLIAMS, JACOB,	667
Dickerson,	662	Russ,	678	WILLIAMS, JOSIAH,	667
Eastman,	663	Safford,	675	WILLIAMS, NATHL.,	667
Edwards,	664	Stratton,	678	WILSON, JOSEPH,	666
Farewell,	663	Tucker,	678	Bolton,	666
Fickl,	666	Warner,	679	Page,	668
Flagg,	663	Wheelock,	679	WOODBURY, BENJ.,	668
Flagg,	664	Willard,	678	Adams,	669
Hoar,	662	WILLARD, NATHAN,	680	Collins,	669
Houghton,	665	WILLARD, ISRAEL,	680	Conant,	669
Kezar,	661	Barker,	680	Scott,	669
Kiddier,	665	Buss,	681	Withle,	669
Lewis,	662	Davis,	681	WOODS, LEMUEL,	660
McAllister,	662	Firmin,	681	Boynton,	660
Moors,	664	Hartwell,	683	Holden,	660
Morse,	663	Hayden,	681	Marsters,	660
Nutting,	663	Henri,	680	Pratt,	661
Page,	666	Jeffers,	681	Pushaw,	660
Robbins,	661	Jeffers,	682	Robbins,	660
Robinson,	663	Kilburn,	681	Sabine,	660
Stearns,	662	Lawton,	682	Shedd,	660
Smith,	664	Longley,	680	Warren,	660
Smock,	664	Mason,	683	Whitney,	660
Wheeler,	662	McIntire,	682	WOODS, AARON,	661
Woods,	662	Mitchell,	681	Brown,	661
Wyth,	663	Willard,	680	Farnsworth,	661
WARREN, JONATHAN,	666	WILLIAMS, JOHN,	683	Gates,	661
Bartlett,	666	Adams,	684	WORCESTER, WILLIAM,	661
Chaac,	666	Averill,	683	Barber,	661
Holden,	666	Balcom,	685	Bigelow,	662
Pierce,	666	Bartlett,	685	Davis,	662
WARREN, PETER,	666	Bat-on,	686	Field,	661
WENTWORTH, MIND.,	666	Birmingham,	686	Glazier,	662
WHEELER, JETHRO,	666	Bodgett,	686	Goodale,	662
WHITE, WILLIAM,	667	Blood,	683	Holbrook,	662
WHITNEY, JOHN,	667	Blood,	684	Leonard,	661
Sawtell,	667	Craw,	685	Little,	662
WHITNEY, EZRA,	668	Daniels,	685	Morse,	661
WHITNEY, ADNER,	668	Daniels,	686	Park,	662
WHITNEY, REV. PHIN.,	668	Davis,	686	Rice,	662
Adams,	673	Davis,	686	Scillingier,	662
Barrett,	669	Eaton,	684	Smith,	662
Bowes,	668	Estabrook,	686	Willard,	661
Bukner,	674	Foster,	683	Wright,	662
Cobb,	674	Gladding,	684		

## INDEX OF NAMES.

## APPENDIX.

Adams, Charles, page 705	Howe, Oliver, 699	Perham, Peter, 710
Appleton, Nathaniel, 704, 707	Ireland, Shadrach, 708, 709	Rand, Robert, 714, 715
Atherton, David, 705	Jenkins, Asa A., 705	Rand, Thomas, 712
Barrett, Stephen, 705	Jewett, Aaron, 709	Rand, William, 715
Benjamin, Stillman D., 705, 708	Johnson, James, 717	Randall, Molly, 719
Bert, Hugh, 712	Lafayette, Gen., 704	Reed, Andrew J., 699, 705, 708
Blanchard, Grove, 708	Langley, Richard, 712	Roberts, Stephen, 699
Boynton, Nathaniel, 708	Lawrence, Moses, 705, 708	Sawtell, Obadiah, 702, 707
Brown, Zenas, 699, 705, 708	Lawton, Jephthah, 705	Savage, James, 711
Brinley, 704	Lawton, Oliver, 708	Shattuck, 708
Burpoynes, Gen., 704	Lee, Ann, 708, 709	Shays, Daniel, 702, 703, 704
Butler, Charles, 705	Lee, William, 721	Shirley, William, 695
Calvin, John, 710	Leman, John, 713	Smith, C. W. & J. E., 698
Chandler, Charles, 699	Leman, Samuel, 713	Smith, Nathan, 703
Chandler, Daniel L., 699, 705, 708	Leonard, William, 697	Smith, Sylvanus, 703
Chandler, George, 699, 705	Lewis, Alonzo, 713	Spanning, Hezekiah, 700, 701
Chandler, Seth, 699	Lincoln, Gen. Benj., 703	Trafford, Edmund, 715
Chaplin, Moses, 705	Little, William, 705, 708	Trafford, Cicely, 715
Chaplin, Thomas, 705	Longley, Edmund, 715	Watts, Benjamin, 713
Coldham, Clement, 712, 713	Longley, James, 699	Wellington, T. W., 699
Cook, Miss A. D., 698	Longley, James, 712, 715	Wetherbee, Wm. H., 697, 698
Cooper, Samuel, 708	Longley, John, 712, 715	Wheeler, Levi, 705
Craddock, Matthew, 714	Longley, Jonathan, 713	Whitney, George A., 699
Davis, Mary, 705	Longley, Mrs. Joshua, 716	Whitney, Thomas, 717
Day, Joseph, 705	Longley, Richard, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715	Whitney, Thomas E., 699
Dodge, Charles, 705	Longley, Sir Robert, 715	Whitney, Rev. Phineas, 717
Dodge, Levi, 705	Longley, Thomas, 715	Whitefield, George, 708
Fairbanks, Abraham, 705, 708	Longley, William, 708	Whittaker, James, 707, 720
Goffe, Joanna, 712, 715	Longley, William, Jr., 712	Wild, William A., 699
Goffe, Thomas, 713, 714	Lord, Robert, 712	Willard, Bethiah Prescott, 722
Goling, John K., 699	Mansfield, Andrew, 711	Willard, Henry, 716
Grosvenor, Lorenzo D., 697, 698, 707	Meacham, Joseph, 707	Willard, Miriam, 716, 717
Hartwell, J. C., 699	Melvin, David, 716	Willard, Simon, 716
Harlow, Jabez, 705	Melvin, Eleazer, 716	Williams, William, Jr., 705
Hastings, David, 705	Nutting, Jonas, 698	Winthrop, Gov. John, 714
Hazen, Thomas J., 699	Pago, George, 630, 705	Wright, Lucy, 707
Hoar, David, 709	Parker, James, 705	Wyman, Thomas B., 713
Holbrook, E. W., 698	Parker, James, Jr., 705	
Holbrook, Levi, 698	Parker, James O., 705, 723	
Holden, Jonas, 699, 705	Parker, Leonard M., 698, 699, 705, 708, 723	
Holden, Sylvanus, 705	Penulbury, Roger, do 715	

3350  
22

**This book is a preservation photocopy.  
It was produced on Hammermill Laser Print natural white,  
a 60 # book weight acid-free archival paper  
which meets the requirements of  
ANSI/NISO Z39.48-1992 (permanence of paper)**

**Preservation photocopying and binding**

**by**

**Acme Bookbinding**

**Charlestown, Massachusetts**



**1995**







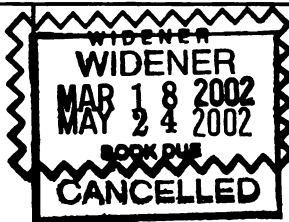




The borrower must return this item on or before the last date stamped below. If another user places a recall for this item, the borrower will be notified of the need for an earlier return.

*Non-receipt of overdue notices does **not** exempt the borrower from overdue fines.*

<p>Harvard College Widener Library Cambridge, MA 02138      617-495-2413</p>
--



**Please handle with care.**  
Thank you for helping to preserve  
library collections at Harvard.

